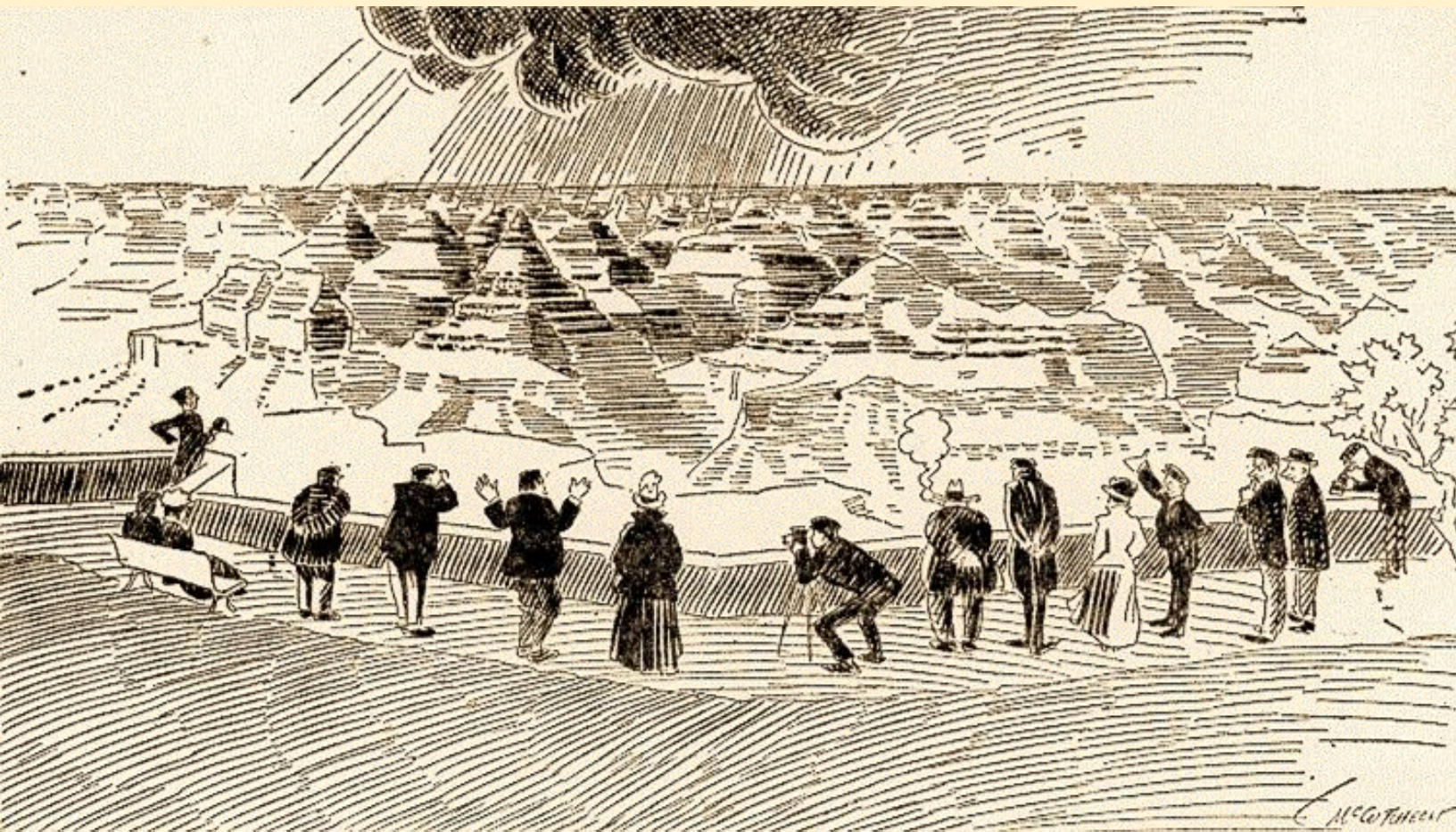


“TOO NUMEROUS TO NAME”



Noteworthy (*and Unfamiliar*) People of The Grand Canyon of Arizona

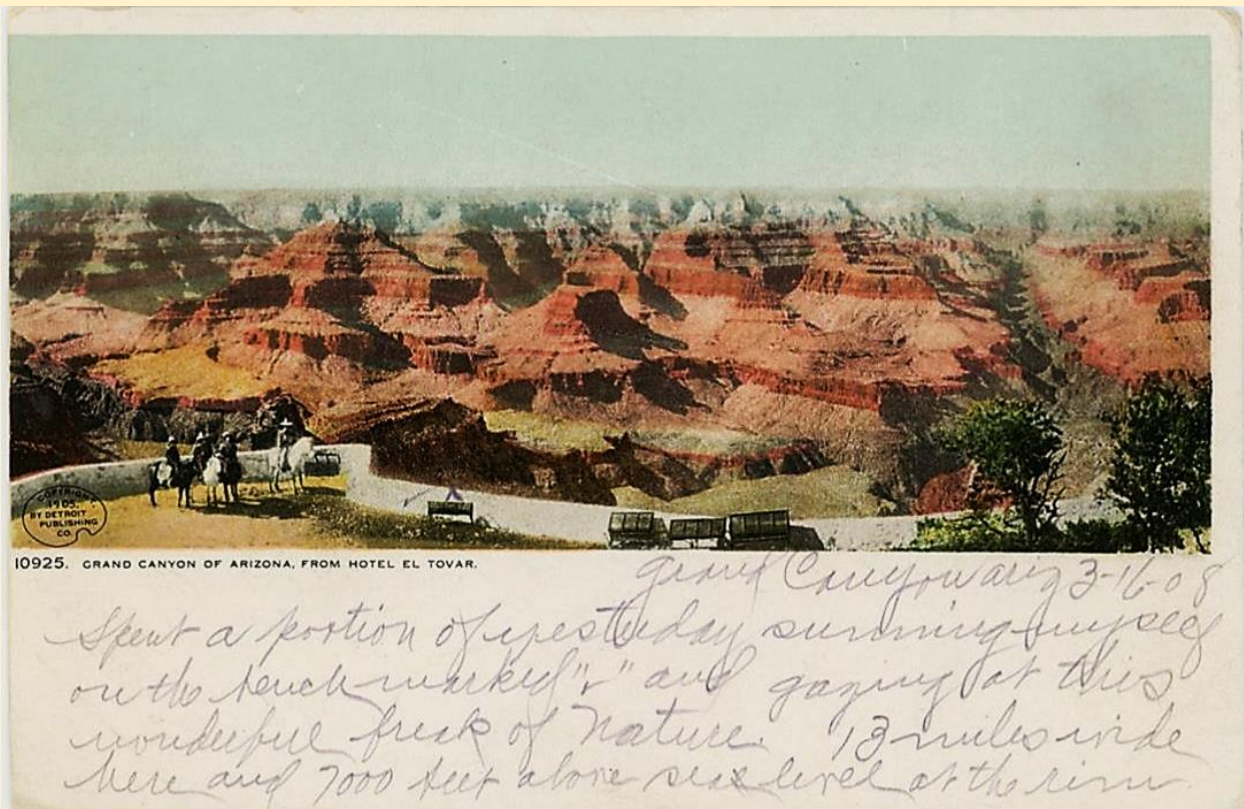
AN ANNOTATED BIOGRAPHICAL BIBLIOGRAPHY

EARLE E. SPAMER

COVER ILLUSTRATION

“In Silent Contemplation” by John T. McCutcheon

in McCutcheon, “Doing the Grand Canyon,” *Appleton’s Magazine*, Vol. 13, no. 6 (June 1909)



(Author's collection)

The same well known vantage point as that depicted in the cover illustration is shown in this Detroit Publishing Co. postcard, “GRAND CANYON OF ARIZONA, FROM HOTEL EL TOVAR” (copyright 1905).

The sender wrote on March 16, 1908, “Spent a portion of yesterday sunning myself on the bench marked ‘✓’ and gazing at this wonderful freak of Nature. 13 miles wide here and 7000 feet above sea level at the rim.”

This card, written by “Fred,” was mailed to Miss M. E. Bockius at the Carnegie Library, Camden, New Jersey. Research determines that she was Martha Elizabeth Bockius (1877–1939), librarian, who never married and at this time resided with her parents in nearby Pennsauken. By the time of the 1930 U.S. Census she was a secretary for a “patriotic society” in Philadelphia, residing with her brother. (*Corroborative residential, occupational, and other personal data from public records via Ancestry.com.*)

“TOO NUMEROUS TO NAME”

THIS IS A HYBRID DIGITAL DOCUMENT IN BOOK LAYOUT

DIGITAL USERS: The entire text of this PDF document is searchable; use your program’s “FIND” command. To view it in book format with opposing pages, use the appropriate viewing mode with the cover page separate so that odd-numbered text pages appear on the right. A wide screen is essential for convenient two-page viewing. An opposing-page display is, however, not mandatory for the use of this volume. *Hyperlinks* are used in the Table of Contents; position cursor and activate to jump to the indicated sections. Hyperlinks are also used in various places in the text.

NON-INTERACTIVE USERS: The CONTENTS page (p. v) lists the physical page numbers for the entire volume.

“TOO NUMEROUS TO NAME”



Noteworthy (*and Unfamiliar*) People of The Grand Canyon of Arizona

AN ANNOTATED

BIOGRAPHICAL BIBLIOGRAPHY

of

*historic connections, individual accomplishments,
records of peculiar or transient interest,
and notable visitors since 1540*

EARLE E. SPAMER



A Raven's Perch Digital Production



RAVEN'S PERCH MEDIA

BIBLIOGRAPHICAL AND HISTORICAL RESOURCES ON THE
GRAND CANYON AND LOWER COLORADO RIVER REGIONS OF THE
UNITED STATES AND MEXICO

“TOO NUMEROUS TO NAME”

Copyright © 2024 Earle E. Spamer

Spamer, Earle Edward (1952–)

“Too numerous to name” : noteworthy (and unfamiliar) people of the Grand Canyon of Arizona : an annotated biographical bibliography of historic connections, individual accomplishments, records of peculiar or transient interest, and notable visitors since 1540

Raven's Perch Media, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, USA

FIRST EDITION

xviii, 1234 p.; Portable Document Format (PDF); electronic resource, <https://ravensperch.org>

Registered electronically with the U.S. Copyright Office August 2024

The citations in this volume are for publications found through July 2024.

REPRODUCTION AND FAIR USE • No commercial or for-profit use of this work is allowed without the author's permission. Not-for-profit organizations, educational institutions, government agencies, and Indigenous communities may with credit use this work for purposes of resource management and interpretation, education, and public outreach; they also may download the entire document for cataloging and inclusion in their digital products collections, and they may freely allow users to copy this document for their use if it does not violate either the conditions given here or specific limits of copyright law that may not be waived by this fair-use statement. Reuse of this work, in whole or in part, for any purpose, must cite author, title, publisher, and notice of copyright. Academic or other individual researchers may copy selections for personal reference and may quote from this work following best practices of acknowledgment in scholastic research.

Replication of the entire document is permitted in order to ensure preservation or to migrate to different software, or medium not now in existence, when the technology to use the original digital copy is unsupported, inadequate, or obsolete. A documentary copy of this work in a non-digital medium is permitted for reference use or to preempt the loss of the work due to technological change that may no longer allow this work to be accessed by the means for which it was originally designed.

Title-page vignette: Detail from the cover illustration.

Thanks to

Richard Quartaroli

*for decades of devotion to the
bibliography and historical study of the
Colorado River, the Grand Canyon,
and the people who were there*

“Too Numerous To Name”

CONTENTS

[in the PDF document the lines below are hyperlinks]

Abstract	vi
Preface	vii
Pondering the canyon	xiii
Head count	xviii
Introduction	1
Links to Raven’s Perch Media resources that are referred to in this bio-bibliography	15
1. Principal bibliographies	15
2. Complementary annotated anthological bibliographies regarding visitors’ experiences at Grand Canyon	18
3. Complementary annotated bibliographies regarding Grand Canyon artists and photographers	21
Anthologies and historical overviews offering biographical information and perspectives	35
1. Anthologies and historical works about Grand Canyon or the Colorado River in Grand Canyon	35
2. Selected publications that may contain biographically pertinent material about multiple individuals	38
Grand Canyon visits by travelers to conventions and expositions, Grand Canyon tours organized as part of professional meetings and conventions, and conventions and meetings convened at Grand Canyon	71
1. Convention, exposition, and tour visits	72
2. Conventions and meetings convened at Grand Canyon (and on the Colorado River)	76
GRAND CANYON’S ANNOTATED BIOGRAPHICAL BIBLIOGRAPHY	79
Special-interest subjects included in the annotated bio-bibliography	80
Notes regarding cross-references to publications and selected photographs	84
Occupational and Avocational Index	1149
About the author	1234

ABSTRACT

“Too Numerous To Name” is an annotated biographical bibliography that cites published works which contain biographically relevant information about individuals who were present, or who undertook activities, at the Grand Canyon or on the Colorado River in the canyon. This is not a comprehensive bibliography of works by these people, nor does it direct to unpublished source materials. Compendia of publications by or about these people that are fundamentally less personal in nature, such as scholarly works and commonplace publications, are available elsewhere. Pertinent cross-references to some of those compendia are occasionally supplied herein.

The people in this annotated biographical bibliography are parts of the history of the Grand Canyon or the Colorado River, regardless of how widely or not they are recognized. While many of them realized significant, even life-long, activities here, others were simply “famous visitors” passing through. Statements about such visits have often been made without providing sources for that information. This volume helps to resolve that deficiency.

There are as well individuals who are only tiny historical cogs of peculiar or passing interest—yet they appeared in print. Some of them will be new even to Grand Canyon historians and aficionados, for the reason that they were noticed fleetingly, perhaps once or twice in a century or more of publications. Here they are recognized, eluding historical expiration.

Separate lists are provided for anthologies and retrospective collections. They help fill the gap between the publications cited herein and other, wide-ranging works that may intersperse biographically pertinent information. It is not the purpose of this bibliography to comprise a master index to all publications. It does, however, find many noteworthy people and discovers many who might never have been recognized as having had a place in the annals of the canyon and its river.

A biographical bibliography for the Grand Canyon has not existed before. This is a first-effort product, so some users surely will note omissions. There is much room for inspiration and growth.

PREFACE

“...many more too numerous to name...” This phrase caught my eye.¹ On the fly, the article in which it appeared dashed off a few names of famous people who had been to the Grand Canyon, finishing with this flirting remark. Of the names that were noticed, why were *they* chosen, from what sources? And who were the ones that couldn’t be squeezed in or, more to the point, were dismissed out of hand? In this fashion over the years, magazine and newspaper articles have repeatedly hurried onto pages the names of some famous people who had stopped by the Grand Canyon; usually without elaboration. The lists seem arbitrary, as if picked even from other lists. But where is the evidence for any of these visits; evidence that can be cited (with certainty), items that people can find if they need them? And then, what of the subjectively non-famous people? No one seems to bother with them, at least not as an inclusive gathering.

The “famous” who come to the canyon are often with official entourages, or at the least are specially met and conducted around at a time when they retain significant name recognition. Such stopovers do not come without consequences; these people do not travel alone. A canyon break by the likes of President [Barack Obama](#) and his family while he was in office, or when retired President [Richard Nixon](#) stopped by, can be disruptive for visitors who, having traveled all that way, are confronted by road and area closures, security entourages, and extra-attentive Park Service personnel beyond the protective perimeter. Less commotional because it took place far from the crowds was Senator [Bobby Kennedy](#)’s family break rafting on the Colorado River, but the trip was still excitedly captured in the national press.

The Obama visit was not an official visit; the family was on vacation. Even though the canyon stop by the sitting president was relatively short, wherever they went the public was cordoned off. Their presence upset the routines and movements of Grand Canyon residents, too, although according to a local newspaper account many of them

¹ Anonymous, “Famous People at the Grand Canyon”, *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society [later the Grand Canyon Historical Society]), Vol. 10, no. 3 (July/September 1999), p. 2.

“Too Numerous To Name”

Preface

were more thrilled to witness the spectacle of a Boeing 747 (Air Force One) land at the Grand Canyon National Park Airport in nearby Tusayan. The Nixon visit, on the other hand, was as if he were a celebrity who caught his fellow visitors by surprise; he signed autographs.

When President [Bill Clinton](#) helicoptered aboard Marine One from the South Rim to remote Tuweep in western Grand Canyon, to ceremonially sign an Antiquities Act proclamation that created the new Grand Canyon–Parashant National Monument, security in the wide-open rangeland dictated an emergency “safe” place—in the bathtub of the ranger’s residence, covered by bullet-proof blankets. National Park Service rangers [Liz and Clair Roberts](#) recalled that they thought they should make sure the tub was cleaned beforehand.²

And President [Joe Biden](#) was ushered to the old Red Butte Airfield south of Tusayan. There, in the presence of Native American tribal members in the shadow of sacred Red Butte, he signed an Antiquities Act proclamation that created the Baaj Nwaavjo I’tah Kukveni–Ancestral Footprints of the Grand Canyon National Monument to help protect the cultural and environmental landscapes surrounding the national park.

Added to those of prominence—who simply by showing up was news in itself—there are, oh, so many people who *did* things at the canyon and along its river. Some of them are legendary, whether they are devoted canyonophiles or canyon gatecrashers (for example, [Harvey Butchart](#) and [Colin Fletcher](#), respectively). And others—well, to most people they are unknown, especially those who were just in some unremarkable job function. Their kind show up spottily in publications, as unexciting news notes, though once in a while as subjects of curiosity or amusement, like those who dared the devil by leaping over deep crevasses or actually falling into the canyon in stunts. To them add the legions of tourists who stayed hours or weeks, some of them writing of their experiences and embracing their thoughts for us; publications that have been captured in the citations herein and in other bibliographies. Everyone mentioned here is part of the record. The published literature grabs bits and pieces of their doings,

² Liz Roberts (compiler), *John Riffe Memorial Tall Tale Rendezvous : Tuweep, Arizona, Grand Canyon National Park, April 21, 2001*. [Tuweep, Arizona]: [Liz and Clair Roberts]. [Informal distribution in multiple copies, with loose-leaf updating.]

“Too Numerous To Name”

Preface

which have been collated here before they fully fade away like weather-worn gravestones. And through the citations those bits and pieces can be used as documentary evidence for one thing or another, or if necessary be found again (most with reasonable ease).

For decades we have had the handy and profuse Marquis *Who's Who* publications that gather up notable and less renowned people of the world. This bio-bibliography serves in the same vein, while restricting its subjects to those who passed by or through (or sometimes over) Grand Canyon. It takes a step further, by adding to the merely and nearly famous those “who should be who” and quite a number who are “*who!?*” Yet everyone of these people made it into print, parts of the canyon story. Why should the less conspicuous ones be passed over because “they weren’t anybody”? One never knows who or what event will be of interest—significance, even—to someone now or far in the future who has a task at hand, a hunt in mind, or a looming deadline. They can dismiss specific people who appear in this volume, but to not have been informed of them in the first place is indefensible.

Naturally, a number of people listed in this bio-bibliography are well remembered. Others are recognized within limited circles. Some are casually known to a few. And probably more than a scattering are rescued before they unconditionally vanish from history. It is this last group that might be of wider-than-expected interest *because* of their inconspicuousness; each of them is likely to be new and might inspire interest. It is easy to grasp hold of the news of a famous person passing by, or a memorable “doer” doing their thing, but a writer or an editor, somewhere, had once thought it momentarily worthwhile to notice a person on the farthest seat in the theater, even if just in a few lines to help fill out a magazine page—and then I recovered them in the process of bibliographing my way around the world on behalf of the canyon and river.

My journey has thus far been fifty years in the making³, beginning with things that rested on wooden and metal shelves, eventually moving into the electric wildness

³ I began the Grand Canyon–Lower Colorado River project in September 1974. The first published bibliography was produced by the Grand Canyon Natural History Association in 1981—the time-honored way, from typewritten manuscript to typeset galley proofs to inkprint volume. The bibliography graduated in 1990 to concomitant releases as loose-leaf inkprint, microfiche, and ASCII-format (text-only) digital disks (5¼-inch “floppies”), with a similarly produced supplement in 1993. In 2000 the bibliography became a searchable database online, which survived until 2021 before succumbing to technological difficulties; but in 2010 I began preparations for the digital, book-format PDF replacement of the monograph, which is [The Grand Canon](#) now in three separately compiled, topically distinct

“Too Numerous To Name”

Preface

of web-posted publications and documents.⁴ I recognize that there are books, magazines and newsletters of which I am unaware that will contain things written by or about people who visited or did things at Grand Canyon. These items, wherever they are, are phantoms; so be it. Someday they may be found by another compiler or a historian working on something.

A marvelous advantage of the web is its access to public and genealogical records. A number of people listed in this volume are accorded more biographical information than had been gleaned from the publications cited here, helping to make them a little more humanly interesting without dipping into the barrel of exhaustive biography. Thus, for example, many people have full names and dates that were not available even in their obituaries. A few additional notes may also be added that allow the reader to know a bit about what it is these people did in their lives other than their having worked at or stopped by the canyon or run down (or up!) its river. One will see that a great number of them were conspicuous players within their own occupational fields; and thus in a sense they too are “famous” visitors, whether they arrived before, during, or after their time of greatest public notability.

Obviously there is a lot more that can be done to create a truly comprehensive and more informative biographical bibliography, not the least part of which would be to include photographs. But at this time the prospect of hunting down so many sources—and permissions to reuse if they are not in the public domain—is unmanageable, perhaps unimaginable, for one person. It would also hugely expand the size of this volume even when many people would still lack photographs. Images of the more notable ones can be seen widely on the web anyway. Nonetheless, the opportunity is taken in this volume to include references to selected photographs that appear in widely available, still in print, pictorial publications, as noted more fully in the Introduction.

A substantial number of historically focused publications can be dissected further in order to obtain more biographical information and new additions to the list of people. The reason this has not been done here is that such effort is similar to indexing

volumes; and from these other specialized bibliographies and historical works are available through Raven’s Perch Media (<https://ravensperch.org>).

⁴ On the web I have limited my searches to digitized publications, including magazines and newsletters, which if needed again are likely to be found in various places not limited to single websites, perhaps even as paper originals. Random web pages, blogs, podcasts, and the like, are not considered because of their ephemeral nature. I explain this at length in the introductory matter for [The Grand Canon](#).

“Too Numerous To Name”

Preface

a book—a much more time-consuming process that anyway is not the purpose of this general bio-bibliography.

Readers may be delightfully surprised by the people and activities about which they never knew. True, quite a number of them are “minor” players in the Grand Canyon–Colorado River story. Some users may toss them aside as not being parties to their interests. But then again, a few users might in fact *become* interested in the bit parts played by these people—so here they are.

This work even manages to corral a few animals of special notice, too (see a list on [p. 81](#), preceding the annotated bibliography). “Chiggers” the mule, for one, would have been unknown had Grand Canyon tourist [Elmer Mateas](#) not sued Fred Harvey for injuries sustained when he was bucked from the saddle. It was a case that he won in the U.S. Circuit Court of Appeals and which later exercised the legal mind of Mason Ladd, a prominent law professor who animatedly entertained his students with a rendition of the events on the trail and the litigious path through the courts.

All this said, the likes of this work has not appeared from the pen or keyboard of anyone before me. Even with its shortcomings, it will be useful until someone else again takes up the task to better it. Yet—alas—bibliographies are not generally seen as fireside reading⁵ and modern publishers take on only the most historically (and moreso those that are economically) promising ones because publishing a bibliography as such really forecasts few users and lean sales. This may thus discourage further work on this and other bibliographies. Still, such compilations provide *information*—facts which at one time or another, to one person at a time, now and long into the future, may be useful toward whatever task is at hand. Thus I do this work for the few and the future; hopefully it is helpful. And the Raven’s Perch Media offerings are all produced free of charge, with downloads and permanent retention permitted.

I finish with some fairly inconsequential incidents reported by lesser known Grand Canyon visitors, which interestingly, in the midst of the time when travelers often spent many days at the canyon, herald modern-day reports that few visitors spend much time actually viewing the canyon. In 1912, Quaker missionary and art collector [Susan Janney Allen](#) visited the canyon but wrote only of her Hopi House shopping, finishing,

⁵ I have, in fact, advocated for the *reading* of bibliographies; they can be more than simple item-level reference works. See in the “Preamble (or, Read Me)” to the 4th edition of [The Grand Canon](#) (or download just the preamble as <https://ravensperch.org/wp-content/uploads/2022/02/Preamble.pdf>).

“Too Numerous To Name”

Preface

“**But I must hurry on to California . . .**” In 1913, [Charles E. Jefferson](#), the long-serving pastor of New York’s Broadway Tabernacle, recalled, “I once heard a man standing near the edge of the Grand Canyon of the Colorado and say to a friend near him: ‘**I wonder how soon we can get out of here.**’ He had looked at the canyon possibly two minutes, and he had gotten enough of it.” And in 1922 [Annette Thackwell Johnson](#) recalled a young woman’s barely substantiated dismissal of the canyon, which then was a new national park: “‘No, we don’t care much for it,’ declared the bride. ‘And I’m awfully disappointed in the colors. I thought we’d have blue and violet instead of all that henna! I’m so fond of blue **We think we’d rather spend what extra time we have at the Los Angeles beaches**—Venice, for instance. So we are going to catch the ten o’clock train.’”

So, one can *read* this bio-bibliography if they have a mind to—the pleasure is in the details—and in doing so make discoveries one by one. Jump in anywhere. Try it; you may not wonder how soon you can get out of here! ❖

PONDERING THE CANYON

It is impossible now to unwittingly come upon the majestic spectacle of the Grand Canyon. We know of it by report. We go there on purpose. The astonishment of the first view may still be experienced by each individual, but not the surprise. That was reserved for the few in the history of human wanderings who were genuinely first on the scene.

THE WONDER OF IT

I pictured the predicament of the first man who ever saw that Canyon [. . .]

I'll bet he said "Damn."

—*Chester Theodore Crowell*

"'Straight Down to China', a Tale of Mules and Thrills in the Grand Canyon of Arizona"
The Independent (New York), Vol. 105 (June 4, 1921), p. 602

. . . when I mentioned stopping at the Grand Canyon one man said to me, "I suppose you know the peculiarities of that State? No? Well, Arizona has more rivers and less water, more cows and less milk, and you can see farther and see less than in any other State in the Union."

Even so! Arizona has the Grand Canyon!

—*Rodrigues Ottolengui*

"Around the Table"

Dental Items of Interest (New York), Vol. 38 (November/December 1916), pp. 868-872

I remembered what the brakeman said: "Look at that and say there ain't no God, will y'!"

—*Orville Elder*

A Trip To the Hawaiian Islands With the Press Congress of the World
The Evening Journal (Washington, Iowa, 1922), p. 40

In this place doubt is impossible.

**Else, why all these wonders, this surpassing beauty,
this grandeur, this deep peace, this confident repose?**

No, here is the spirit of God, here one must believe.

—*Charles A. Brant*

Grave marker, Grand Canyon

WONDERS BEYOND NUMBER

... carved into a hundred curving miles

— *Henry Van Dyke* (1913)

The awful phantoms of ten thousand years

— *James Nesmith* (1894)

The graven splendors of ten thousand years

— *G. H. S.* (1912)

I am ten thousand cathedrals rolled into one

— *Alfred Bryan* (1921)

Rocky bays are dammed up in earthen chasms and earthen cauldrons,
like a hundred thousand red, blue, green, grey, white, yellow gigantic armchairs

— *Max Dauthendey* (1910)
(in translation here)

As if you had a million thunderbolts
in tremendous zigzag columns

— *Wilhelm Benignus* (1926)
(in translation here)

Ten million sunsets must have shattered there

— *Henry Cleveland Wood* (1903)

The solemn desert night a billion stars

— *Harold Finley* (1910)

Rocks, rocks, rocks! Millions and billions and trillions of tons of rocks

— *Orville Elder* (1922)

All was still with the silence of infinity

— *Nina Spalding Stevens* (1911)

The citations will be found in the biographical bibliography

PRESCIENT WONDERS

Other planets, indeed, may have one such among them, or it seems they should have; but two is enough for an infinite scheme—**one for angels, somewhere**—and one for men, in Arizona.

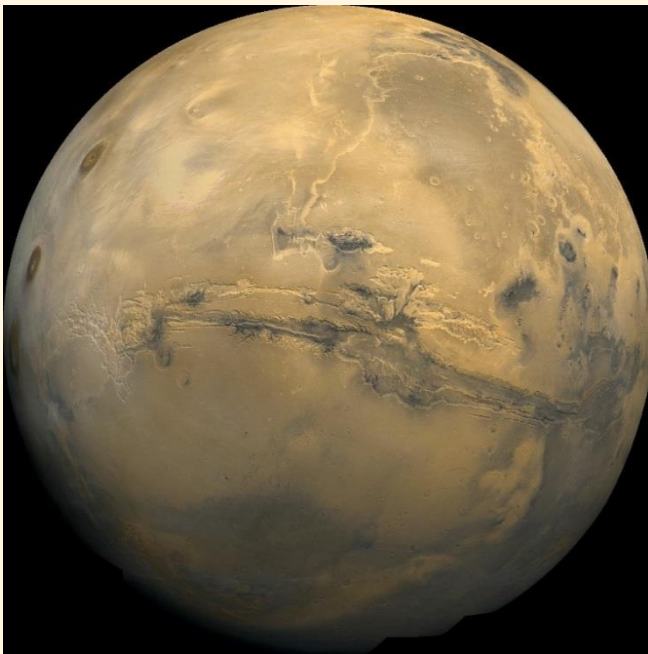
—*S. L. McKee*

Comment in *The Grand Canyon of Arizona : Being a Book of Words From Many Pens . . .*
(Santa Fe Passenger Department, 1906), p. 117

We now take the Grand Cañon for granted. **Only a multiplied and highly supplemented Grand Cañon in Mars or somewhere else could astonish us.**

—*Alexander Black*

The Latest Thing and Other Things
(Harper and Brothers, New York and London, 1922), p. 291



The astonishing Valles Marineris, which dwarfs the Grand Canyon, was discovered on Mars during the 1971–1972 *Mariner 9* orbiter mission to the planet. It is often referred to by the sobriquet, “Grand Canyon of Mars,” though its origin is very different from that of Arizona’s canyon. Nevertheless, Earth has *the* Grand Canyon!

“Global mosaic of 102 *Viking 1* Orbiter images of Mars taken on orbit 1334, 22 February 1980. The images are projected into point perspective, representing what a viewer would see from a spacecraft at an altitude of 2,500 km [1553 miles]. At center is **Valles Marineris**, over 3000 km [1864 miles] long and up to 8 km [5 miles] deep.”
(*National Aeronautics and Space Administration. Viking 1 Orbiter, MG07S078-334SP.*)

Wikimedia Commons, https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/File:Mars_Valles_Marineris.jpeg (accessed 4 January 2024)

WANDERERS' WONDERS

Canyon Club

ANNOUNCEMENT of the formation of the Canyon Club in New York City was received today by the Department of the Interior. Membership in this unique club is limited to men and women who have visited Zion Canyon in Zion National Park, Bryce Canyon National Monument and Cedar Breaks Canyon in southwestern Utah, and have viewed the Grand Canyon National Park, Arizona, from the north rim. The canyons of southwestern Utah are the most vivid and richest exhibits of coloring of the materials of the earth. The north rim of the Grand Canyon may be visited by automobile from Utah points in connection with a trip to the painted canyons.

The Canyon Club proposes to hold informal meetings once a year and hear from persons, who have visited this section and to see photographs and lantern slides made by individual members. Members of the club are pledged to further the interests of these great national scenic reservations in every way possible.

At the first meeting held in the Explorers' Club in New York City members from Massachusetts, New York City, and Washington, D. C., attended. Mr. Matthew Hale of Washington, D. C., was elected president, and Mr. Stephen S. Johnson of New York City, secretary.

Forest and Stream, Vol. 94, no. 6 (June 1924), p. 384

(The announcement was also picked up by various newspapers across the nation.)

Head Count

“Too Numerous To Name” includes 1,969 enumerated entries, but the actual number of unique individuals noted in the biographical bibliography is counted differently. Subtract from this number 58 enumerated entries that relate to special-interest groups and to specially noticed animals, rather than to specific individuals; four enumerated entries that tell of familial groups that are otherwise represented by enumerated individuals; and two entries that combine citations for individuals who are also separately accounted for. Appended to many of the entries are people who are in some way associated with the person who is the principal subject of that entry; there are 421 such individuals. Also listed together in one special-interest entry are the 128 people who perished in the airline disaster of June 30, 1956. Thus, 549 individuals are adjoined to the count of separately enumerated entries. Two of the special-interest groups (Grand Canyon Historical Society and the River Runners Hall of Fame) list recipients of various awards who are not figured into the total here because many of them are already counted through their own enumerated entries. Also not figured into the Head Count is the complete roster of the “First 100” river runners through the Grand Canyon noted under Otis Reed “Dock” Marston, which, as explained at that point herein, duplicates an uncertain number of individuals not all of whom hold the conditions necessary to be cited in this bio-bibliography.

This biographical bibliography as it now stands accounts for 2,454 people.

INTRODUCTION

THIS BIOGRAPHICAL BIBLIOGRAPHY documents published records of the presence and activities of people (and a few animals) at the Grand Canyon and on the Colorado River. Some items are written by the people themselves, others contribute information about the subjects. To be a little more useful, as often as possible notes indicate when these people lived and briefly summarizes what they did more generally. This volume does not delve into the wealth of unpublished records (like administrators’ reports, manuscripts, casual collations not distributed in multiple copies, and so forth), and thus many individuals who would otherwise be certain, topically, to be included herein are absent.

This is a first-effort project, one based solely on published material. The key objective of this collection is to provide conveniently citable sources, many of them easy to find. Most of them will also tell, if not directly then from their publication dates, specifically or within a range of time when these people were present or active at the canyon or on the river.

I.

One does not have to “be someone” or to have “done something special” to be included in these pages; their presence is usually enough. If they did something out of the ordinary, so much the better; it makes for interesting stories. If they were “famous” and were only passing by the canyon without “doing” anything there, it serves to further verify the international draw of the canyon. And they had to have appeared in print—items which users can find if they wish. After all, this is a biographical *bibliography*; but this does not include digitally ephemeral material such as podcasts, “blogs,” and general web pages⁶

Notable people who have been to the canyon may have visited just once. Through their contemplations and reflections of the experience, however brief or effusive, their

⁶ On the web I have limited my searches to digitized publications, including magazines and newsletters, which if needed again are likely to be found in various places not limited to single websites, perhaps even as paper originals or downloaded printouts. It is the ephemeral material that is overlooked. I explain this at length in the introduction to [The Grand Canon](#).

“Too Numerous To Name”

Introduction

presence is preserved in this biographical record; for example the socially relatable [W. E. B. Du Bois](#) and [Mahatma Gandhi](#). Others of notability who touched base at the canyon are listed simply on the basis of their fame, not having any historical connection to the canyon or river, and having not themselves published anything about their visits though they were accompanied by flurries of public attention; for example, [Albert Einstein](#) (the “Great Relative” who with Mrs. Einstein just stopped) or Sweden’s [Crown Prince Gustaf Adolf and Crown Princess Louise](#) (who rode mules across the canyon to enjoy stays on both rims).

To be included here, a person usually had to have had boots on the ground, oars or motor in the water, or wings in the air—and wrote about it themselves or were written about by others. A refreshing majority of these people are listed because they were there *and* because they did do something: historical, noteworthy, motivating, or some peculiar accomplishment or activity. The cited publications were produced in multiple copies, thus they can be found in libraries or through web-based resources; the latter usually in PDF format that is a facsimile of the original or is produced specifically to be printed out or viewed in book-like format (such as this very volume). Unique productions and manuscript sources, even though they are historically and scholastically valuable, are not considered because most general users of this bio-bibliography will not have ready access to them. Further, to add them would turn this into a far more expansive work, one perhaps not as attractive for regular use. This is not a work of historiography, but biographical proof of presence or activity—and documentation of it.

A bio-bibliography has the advantage of arranging items by person, regardless of whether they were the author or the subject. The citations with their annotations comprise sources of biographically useful information, whether incidental or at full length, as it fits in with Grand Canyon or Colorado River history. For the most part, though, this work stops short of listing technical, scientific, or scholarly publications that these people may have produced. Such publications are the result of applied work without overt biographical intent; they are too far afield to be pertinent here. All Grand Canyon–Lower Colorado River publications that relate to research or studies by individual people, or which are commonplace publications that lack explicit biographical content, can anyway be found in the comprehensive 32 subject-specific parts of [The Grand Canon: Volume 1](#).⁷ Cross-listings are inserted in the present volume that direct

⁷ <https://ravensperch.org>. Documents on the RAVEN’S PERCH MEDIA website are downloadable as book-format PDFs. Libraries and not-for-profit organizations are encouraged to incorporate some or all of them in their holdings of digital publications, with liberal rights to reproduction. Newer editions of the various Raven’s Perch productions are

“Too Numerous To Name”

Introduction

the reader to the various parts of *The Grand Canon* that contain less biographically pertinent publications by these people.

Travelers’ accounts of their visits to Grand Canyon are widely scattered in the published literature, in serial publications or as part of longer travelogues or memoirs. Users are here referred to two separate publications that comprise an annotated bibliography and anthology of published Grand Canyon encounters; even those of casual tourists who in some fashion, briefly or at length, shared their experiences in print.⁸ In one volume, the accounts that were in the public domain at the time of publication (through 1926) are quoted, often in their entirety, and where necessary they were translated to English, for the first time. The broader bibliography that adds citations to its time of publication (2022) also transcribes the original foreign-language texts in addition to the translations; these are cross-listed to the public-domain compilation. In this bio-bibliography, cross-references to these two volumes are made where pertinent.

Two more complementary Raven’s Perch publications—annotated bibliographies for artists and photographers/cinematographers—also should be consulted. Replicating herein those hundreds of names and citations would overtax this volume, so cross-references are made to them. However, to easily acknowledge those people in the context of this bio-bibliography, [summary lists](#) (see pp. 21-34) of the artists’ and photographers’ names are provided. Users can thus retrieve those art and photography volumes separately.

This bio-bibliography also does not go out of its way to cite comprehensive biographical resources about these people; that is not its purpose. Information that goes beyond the canyon and river, as ancillary notes, is occasionally provided to give additional context to these people’s lives, particularly those who are not key to the history of the canyon or its river. Today’s online resources will reveal far more complete biographical information. There is no need to cite those web pages because of the ease

continually in preparation. (A few citations in this bio-bibliography are citations from the 5th Edition of [The Grand Canon](#) that is still in preparation [this is written in June 2024], thus they will not be found in the 4th Edition currently available online. [The 5th Edition of The Grand Canon is projected for early 2025](#), wherein the substantial Volume 1 will now be divided into “Part A—Introduction, Statistics, Essays” and “Part B—Bibliography”.)

⁸ These publications are [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon \(to 1926\)](#) and [The Grand Canyon! A Worldwide, Year-By-Year Anthology and Annotated Bibliography](#) (to 2022), both published by Raven’s Perch Media (<https://ravensperch.org>). (Users not relying on hyperlinks in the digital PDF, see the citations and web links in the section herein, “Links To Raven’s Perch Media Resources That Are Referred To In This Bibliography” (p. 15).)

“Too Numerous To Name”

Introduction

of searching the web and because web content is inherently ephemeral (the risk of significant or useful items ceasing to exist is real⁹). Even so, a marvelous advantage of the web is its access to public and genealogical records, so a number of people recorded in this volume are in fact provided with more biographical information derived from such web sources. This helps to make them a little more humanly interesting. Thus for example, many people are listed with full names and dates that were not available even in their obituaries. A few additional notes are added that allow the reader to know a bit about what it is these people did in their lives other than their having been at the canyon or having run down its river.

Numerous people listed herein are well known in Grand Canyon and Colorado River circles; some even may have been widely “heard of” beyond this geographically focused group. Others, though, might be surprises to those who browse these pages unaware even of the existence of these people much less what they did at the canyon. Until now, no such compilation has been available.

Some individuals who have been mentioned in print on the fly—such as in random news notes—are fortunately captured on these pages even though they have been noticed only once or twice over the years. Even so, they should be recognized inasmuch as this might be the only record of them with respect to the canyon. An example is a person mentioned in news items or recollections, which otherwise would have been publicly unknown.¹⁰ Then, for their novelty, there are two biographical outliers who putatively may lay claim to have “owned” the Grand Canyon even though they had not themselves laid eyes on it (see [Solomon Barth](#), and [Juan Antonio Guevara-Calderón](#) and descendants).

⁹ Should anyone believe that this is not a significant issue, consider the fact that the jurists of the Supreme Court of the United States have at times incorporated webpage hyperlinks in their decisions, but some links soon failed due to the removal or migration of the linked material. This is a significant issue because Supreme Court opinions create legal precedent, and their cited materials contain the evidence that has led to those opinions. For an early recognition of this issue, see Adam Liptak, “In Supreme Court Opinions, Web Links to Nowhere”, *The New York Times* (September 24, 2013), p. A13.

¹⁰ Three examples of those who have been rarely mentioned are: 1) [Sekakuku](#), a Hopi man who had been a concessionaire employee at Grand Canyon and who received a medal from King of the Belgians for his heading the dance group at Hopi House. (Sekakuku is noted with further biographical remarks in the present bibliography for the time of his Grand Canyon employment and his own business affairs after leaving the canyon.) 2) [L. H. Cochran](#), a Santa Fe Railway brakeman injured during the visit of King Albert, to whom the king awarded a medal. 3) [Samuel H. Brown](#), who is listed simply for having accepted in 1903 the position of manager of the Bright Angel Hotel, who seems never to have been recognized again in print, at least with respect to his canyon affairs.

“Too Numerous To Name”

Introduction

A few liberties are also taken to include items that focus on locales not of the canyon-proper but close around the canyon; for example, Lee’s Ferry, the Kaibab Plateau, and the Little Colorado River gorge. Historically and geographically (and thus traditionally) they are reckoned as part of the greater Grand Canyon.

II.

All this said, there are omissions from this bio-bibliography. Some users of this volume may already have in mind some people who they would like to look up, or others who have come to their attention for some reason, but find that these people are not listed. This is generally because I have not found Grand Canyon or Colorado River publications of direct biographical pertinence to these omitted people.¹¹

The purpose of this bio-bibliography is to provide reasonably convenient sources of information about people, in so far as they relate to the greater Grand Canyon region and its river. People not in this volume may nonetheless have contributed in various ways to the canyon’s history, but without biographically pertinent publications, such as interviews, first-hand accounts of canyon activities, accounts written by others on their behalf, or selected photographs of special interest, they are absent from these pages.

People who otherwise are truly known to have been at the canyon in some activity or function, but who seem to lack published accounts of specific biographical interest,

¹¹ For example, Grand Canyon’s legion through-hikers are relatively few (about 60 as of 2023, including those who completed segmented hikes the length of the canyon). A few of them make their ways into this biographical bibliography. Yet there are more who lack any publication of immediate biographical pertinence that would add them to these pages, even though they may appear in far more broad historical works. Three examples are: **Andrew Holycross**, herpetologist and hiker who does have less biographically pertinent publications listed in Part 19 of *The Grand Canon*, and his wife, **Ioanna Elise Hociota**; and **Glenn Rink**, botanist, hiker, climber, and river runner who does have less biographically pertinent publications as author and coauthor listed in Parts 2, 15, and 19 of *The Grand Canon*. For their hiking accomplishments, they appear in the pages of other authors’ historical reviews or personal recollections, but as I have noted, this bio-bibliography is not a master index to such works.

Then, for but one example from among transcribed but unpublished oral histories that regrettably must be omitted from this bio-bibliography, there is **Stan Mish**. He is a Grand Canyon climber and river runner who also got into hang gliding and at one time even paraglided off Comanche Point to reach a Colorado River trip! There is no published account of this astonishing feat (date not mentioned, and was unpermitted and thus illegal) but an oral history presentation by Mish in 2016 to the 4th Annual Granitica Festival at the Museum of Northern Arizona (theme: “Templed Horizon—Grand Canyon Climbing”) discusses the feat. It is in the transcript of the Granitica oral histories that is posted online with the Grand Canyon Historical Society’s oral histories, http://grandcanyonhistory.org/uploads/3/4/4/2/34422134/granitica_grand_canyon_climbing_symposium_afternoon_session_march_5_2016.pdf; read the Stan Mish–Bill Hatcher presentation beginning on transcript p. 25 at 02:51:29 into the tape (accessed 17 July 2024). [But for a couple of *published* items about the first hang glider to fly into the canyon (also illegally) see [Bill Moyes](#) herein.]

“Too Numerous To Name”

Introduction

may still be found in sources that are not conveniently accessible to general users. Examples of such sources are the monthly reports from Grand Canyon National Park superintendents or by other park staff, which never were formally published or publicly distributed.¹² Delving into such records is rewarding, but this is beyond the first-effort survey represented by this bio-bibliography. These kinds of records are not conveniently accessible to the general user, who in any case may not have the expertise or the time to track them down. In the meantime, by having the citations at hand in this bio-bibliography, users do not have to depend solely on sequestered and unique records like manuscripts and special collections of papers that may be difficult for inexperienced users to locate or access.¹³

There are many publications that do mention people who are ignored here; those discussions or remarks are embedded within much longer texts, or sometimes they even are the subject of whole books. For example, any number of publications about river running history hold information about people that is scattered through the pages, and historically focused publications likewise are filled with the names and activities of people. Many deaths have taken place at Grand Canyon, a few of which are noted in this bio-bibliography, with pertinent citations to contemporary and more current publications. However, the number of deaths is such that one should instead refer to the very comprehensive volume, *Over the Edge: Death in Grand Canyon* by Michael P. Ghiglieri and Thomas M. Myers.¹⁴ The index to the 2nd edition alone contains hundreds of people's names, filling 24 pages; they are unfortunately part of the Grand Canyon's biographical record and are far too many to consign to the specialized *Too Numerous To Name* silo because of their scattered presence in *Over the Edge*. Similarly, works like Michael F. Anderson's comprehensive *Polishing the Jewel: An Administrative History of*

¹²There are also the daily log books of Ranger-Naturalist Louis Schellbach, III, transcriptions of some of which were fortunately published by his granddaughter, Traci Schellbach Wyrick. These logs take note of many people, some of whom are mentioned in Wyrick's valuable transcriptions. (Refer to Wyrick citations under [Schellbach](#) herein.)

¹³For one purposely detailed example of the value of special collections, see [Luna Leopold](#) herein. I have had the unique opportunity to make this comparative examination of published *and* manuscript materials myself—a direct Grand Canyon and Colorado River connection with biographical undertones—thus this information is included for its benefit in biographically documenting Leopold's presence and activities in Grand Canyon beyond his few publications that touch upon the Grand Canyon's river. It is also an example of what can be done in a further expansion of the present work.

¹⁴Michael P. Ghiglieri and Thomas M. Myers, *Over the edge: Death in Grand Canyon : gripping accounts of all known fatal mishaps in the most famous of the World's Seven Natural Wonders* (Puma Press, Flagstaff, Arizona, 2001, 408 pp.); 2nd ed., “Newly Expanded 10th Anniversary Edition”, 2012, 586 pp. Note as well that of the five printings during 2012-2015, four included slight but unstated revisions (*vide* Richard D. Quartaroli).

“Too Numerous To Name”

Introduction

Grand Canyon National Park, an outgrowth of his doctoral dissertation, is solidly filled with names of interest to a biographical study of the canyon at large.¹⁵ To find and cite all of these bibliographical occurrences across uncounted thousands of pages requires exceptionally in-depth reading. It would turn this bio-bibliography into a master index—which would not be a bad thing, but the resulting volume would be monstrously sized and it very likely would not be as engaging. For the time being, the present volume will have to suffice by offering up a first compilation of the famous and forgotten alike, with the hopes that future work will greatly improve upon it.¹⁶

Quite a few scientists and historical scholars are omitted from this bio-bibliography because their publications do not present personal experiences and reflections upon their activities at Grand Canyon or on the Colorado River. Notable exceptions are [Clarence E. Dutton](#) and [Edwin D. McKee](#); and other scientists' activities are embedded in the entries for particular expeditions or group activities (such as the [Shiva Temple Expedition](#) or the [Trail of Time](#)). A few of the studious publications blended the scholarly and personal; it is these that are cited herein. In any case, Grand Canyon–Colorado River scientists and scholars all have their own comprehensive bibliographies in *The Grand Canon*, [Volume 1](#) and [Volume 2](#).

Then there are the people who I simply have missed. It is, alas, easy to point them out when these absent folks are discovered, predictably because readers, who already may have someone in mind, expect to find these people. I have had “only” a half century to work on the greater Grand Canyon–Colorado River bibliographies. Even so, I cannot possibly have found everything. It must be the task of future compilers to catch up, fill in, amplify, or to create wholly new works—if anyone is so inclined.¹⁷

¹⁵Michael F. Anderson, *Polishing the jewel : an administrative history of Grand Canyon National Park* (doctoral dissertation, Northern Arizona University, 1999, 347 pp.); *Polishing the jewel; an administrative history of Grand Canyon National Park* (Grand Canyon Association, Monograph 11, copyright 2000, released April 2001, 116 pp.).

¹⁶One might hope that the promise of new developments in digital technology, including Artificial Intelligence (AI), will be able to craft such a master index. However, that will first require digital access to all of the publications, then to have algorithms and applications that can recognize, isolate, and contextualize pertinent information from those publications. Exporting such data should be invaluable toward other projects, too. Certainly, capable users of AI can also someday derive consequential products from the “dead weight” of citations assembled in any bibliography, particularly those with annotations (such as in the various Raven’s Perch Media products cited herein).

¹⁷Subsets of a biographical bibliography can be created, too—for example, for distance-hikers, river runners, Park Service or concessionaire employees, women of the National Park Service, and forever onward according to whims, needs, or curiosity. But each will satisfy only its restricted readership; the grand, comprehensive resource will still evade capture. Thus, the model of this bio-bibliography may have to suffice, to encourage its numerous gaps to be filled by conscientious (courageous?) researchers and compilers.

“Too Numerous To Name”

Introduction

With the notable exception of *The New York Times*, newspapers are purposely omitted from this bio-bibliography because they are a voluminous and geographically dispersed resource far beyond the ability for one compiler to capture it all.¹⁸ Even restricting the focus to the newspapers produced only in the geographical region of interest here is a daunting prospect. It would be useful—probably to just a few people—to have such a mammoth bibliography in hand because a tremendous amount of historical information would be there; important, transitory, and trivial alike, though not necessarily accurate.

The next step—perhaps an ultimate goal—is to add documentary references for people who, intuitively, had to have been at the canyon because of their occupational positions and the work that they have produced. This is bound to delve into official records, gray literature not considered for this first effort, and even manuscript materials. There are also the rich holdings of oral-history interviews, whose interviewees usually name numerous individuals and provide valuable biographical asides.¹⁹ Perhaps such work will introduce a valuable biographical encyclopedia for the Grand Canyon and Colorado River.

III.

There are three groups of exceptions to the arbitrary rule of this bio-bibliography to overlook people who are mentioned miscellaneously within larger publications. In the first two groups, references are made to selected pages within several publications that are critically important to the historiography of the Colorado River in Grand Canyon and

¹⁸As I have explained in the much more comprehensive bibliography, *The Grand Canon*, coverage from the *Times* harkens back to the original Grand Canyon–Lower Colorado River bibliography, first published in 1981. Access then was only through hardcopy and microfilm; and the *Times* was chosen for the robust national coverage, in one newspaper, of the entire time period in which Grand Canyon and Colorado River items could appear (since 1851). Today the *Times* is accessible and searchable online (nytimes.com), a significant savings of effort on the part of the researcher. I have nonetheless retained and continue this uniquely vast coverage for the canyon and river and reincorporate pertinent citations in this biographical bibliography. Reading through the *Times* citations alone in *The Grand Canon* is divertingly informative.

¹⁹For example, see many such interviews conducted as part of the Grand Canyon Historical Society’s Oral History Project, accessible through their website, <https://grandcanyonhistory.org/oral-history.html>. The tapes and transcripts are archived in the Grand Canyon National Park Museum Collections and in the GCHS Collection at the Cline Library, Northern Arizona University, Flagstaff. All of these interviews obviously will relate directly to the Grand Canyon and Colorado River, but there are also many oral history products through other organizations and agencies that may include the canyon or river, and which online searches can locate.

“Too Numerous To Name”

Introduction

to the biography of Grand Canyon’s employees and residents. To omit notice of these people in these resources would weaken the focused purpose and utility of this work.

1. Pertinent, chapter-arranged biographical content of three titles have been excerpted for citations in the present biographical bibliography: 1) ***River Runners of the Grand Canyon*** by David Lavender (Grand Canyon Natural History Association, Grand Canyon [paperbound ed.], and University of Arizona Press, Tucson [clothbound ed.], 1985); 2) ***From Powell To Power*** by Otis Reed “Dock” Marston (Tom Martin, ed.) (Vishnu Temple Press, Flagstaff, 2014); and 3) ***The Rapids and the Roar*** by Gaylord Staveley (Fretwater Press, Flagstaff, 2015).

2. Cross-references to photographs and biographical sketches of many of the people interred in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery (and other gravesites in the area), and people who might be mentioned with them, are made to two publications: 1) ***In a Better Place: Cemeteries and Gravesites of Grand Canyon*** by Kern Nuttall (Vishnu Temple Press, Flagstaff, 2016); and 2) ***Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery*** by Parker Anderson (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2015; Images of America series). The first of these titles is particularly useful, in that it includes brief biographical sketches which have not been published elsewhere. However, not every individual noted in these two publications are cited. For example, infant burials and certain people not directly connected to Grand Canyon or activities there are omitted herein.

A third group of miscellaneous inclusions in this bio-bibliography pertains to pictorial records, so selected because they are easily accessible and (in 2024) are still in print. These are a series of publications in the “Images of America” series produced by Arcadia Publishing, each volume composed almost exclusively of photographs and legends for them. The books chosen for selected notices of individuals illustrated therein (their contents actually include more than the titles suggest) are:

The Grand Canyon: Native People and Early Visitors by Kenneth Shields, Jr. (2000)

Grand Canyon’s Tusayan Village by Patrick Whitehurst (2010)

Grand Canyon’s Phantom Ranch by Robert W. Audretsch (2012)

Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery by Parker Anderson (2015)

Lake Mead by Erin Elizabeth Eichenberg (2015)

The Grand Canyon: Past and Present by Kevin S. Schindler (2024)

These publications, though, are by far not the only places in which most of the cited images can be found; but they have been chosen for their ready availability particularly to the general user.

To be a bit more helpful toward suggesting more broadly focused publications as source material, a separate section herein lists anthologies and similar compendia, each

“Too Numerous To Name”

Introduction

of which will include many people, but too many and too widely scattered to split apart for listing in this bio-bibliography (see “[Anthologies and historical overviews offering biographical information and perspectives](#)” [pp. 35-69]).

IV.

For the most part, the information herein pertains to times when these people were at the canyon. For others, brief biographical notes open the accumulated baggage of their experiences and accomplishments that embraced times before and after their canyon visits. Although their Grand Canyon contact may have been a minor point of their lives, the compound biographical information places them in a broader historical context. For example, [Winston Churchill](#) was at the canyon during an American lecture tour while he was a Member of Parliament, long before his becoming Prime Minister, and his accompanying teenaged son, Randolph, would later in his life become a Member of Parliament and a journalist. In similar fashion it may be useful to know that any person who later became well known was ever at the canyon.

Taking note of all of the occupational and avocational callings or activities of a person during their life may be useful to those who wish to understand the number and kinds of people who are noted for each category (for which see more completely the [Index](#)). For those who are very prominent in Grand Canyon’s own history, the publications that are cited may go a bit beyond their canyon or river work and activities; but in context these important works might be noticed as curiously absent if they were *not* cited.

While one may understand that numerous famous people have visited the Grand Canyon, notes about their visits are often made without providing sources of information. This volume helps to resolve that deficiency. Such visits are not limited to politicians or royalty but may include the likes of those who were filming television productions, which require administrative permitting and some security protection from enthusiastically curious bystanders (for example, see [The Brady Bunch](#) or [Oprah Winfrey](#)).

VIP visits such as those by world leaders are, oddly enough, not always easy to track in the published literature. The reports may be relegated only to newspaper records, and among the papers not local to the Grand Canyon the notices may appear simply as news notes that they were arriving or were en route to other destinations;

“Too Numerous To Name”

Introduction

sometimes they may have made it into print because of local journalistic angles. However, some of these people did make it into mainstream serials, although they might be less remembered today. For example, France’s [Marshal Foch](#), military champion of World War I, was given the red carpet treatment across the nation shortly after the war, but he is overlooked in the world more than a century later. [Albert Einstein](#), on the other hand, is one of the permanent icons, who for more than century has retained popular recognition.

VIPs may be only momentarily in the American news; their Grand Canyon visits may not have been worth mentioning in majority publications. For example, the following state visits, mostly from the early post-World War II period, are recorded by the U.S. Department of State’s Office of the Historian (informal visits are not recorded in the lists). Those who did visit Grand Canyon during state visits are (the dates embrace the entire period of the American visit): **Abdul Ilah** (Abd al-Ilah of Hejaz), Crown Prince (or Regent) of Iraq (June 1945); **Mohammed Raza Pahlavi, Shah of Iran** (November 1949); **U Nu**, Prime Minister of Burma (Myanmar) (July 1955); **Sukarno** (né Koesno Sosrodihardjo), President of Indonesia (May 1956); **Huseyn Shaheed Suhrawardy**, Prime Minister of Pakistan (June 1957); and **Karl Carstens**, President of the Federal Republic of Germany (October 1983). Only the visits by the [Shah](#) and by [Carstens](#) appear in the present bio-bibliography because their visits were noted in published accounts other than newspapers, although [Sukarno](#) is listed because he appears only in one of the easily obtained volumes (noted above) chosen for their pictorial content.²⁰

Also included herein are numerous individuals whose activities are of transient interest, who would be forgotten except for contemporary notices that appeared sometimes in small print amidst many more news items. In job-related specialist serials or personal memoirs, these brief or folksy notes were meant to be of general and passing interest to a limited or select readership—for example, [Sidney Benedito](#), the overshadowed second manager of the El Tovar Hotel who succeeded the long-serving and

²⁰ What still is needed is a fully researched—and documented—publication that takes advantage of the unpublished records, newspapers, and similar sources to finally, in one place, assemble the names, dates, and pertinent comments about the visits of all notable individuals. For example, the Grand Canyon National Park Museum Collection does have files pertaining to individuals noted to have been at Grand Canyon, but as useful as these records are, the files are not easily accessible by general users nor do they contain the same documentary bibliographical focus as that presented in this volume; and not all of them record their original sources. Surely many people in those files are not represented in this bio-bibliography, but on the other hand there are some on these pages who are not included in the museum files. The more in-depth publication called for must be a project for another compiler (or several) with the time and resources to carry it out.

“Too Numerous To Name”

Introduction

widely remembered [Charlie Brant](#), or [Royal King Starkweather](#), who was called from Ash Fork to fill in for Mr. Brant who was on holiday to the Orient; or [Earl Clevenger and Anna Hahn](#), who while working at El Tovar under Brant as chief clerk and office cashier, respectively, struck up a romance and resigned to go off in marriage.

It stands to reason that, while these brief newsy items may not be considered “significant” in the history of the Grand Canyon and Colorado River, they are worth documenting. This is because, first, they appeared at all in the published record, even if cursorily; and second, although the people there mentioned may have been “only” in service positions with Grand Canyon’s commercial concessionaires, they still played enough of a role to be given notice by superiors and editors. These incidental notes may also be useful to genealogists as well as to the professional and avocational historians.

Some of these “little” people will be absolutely unknown to Grand Canyon historians and aficionados. For example, who would ever have known of [“Hop”](#), the Chinese cook of uncertain proper name who was remembered by author Hildegarde Hawthorne from the days before El Tovar; [Ernest Moeri](#), a chef for just three months at El Tovar in 1918; or a century later, [Meiyu Zhang](#)’s work-study stint in the food court at Maswik Lodge, a short distance from where Hop had labored. Hers was a commonplace job, too, not in the more decorous and refined El Tovar but important to the more mainstream customer services and concessionaire operations that she was learning. And unlike hundreds more workers over the years who went unrecorded,²¹ Zhang wrote a brief report (in Chinese) of her experience for her Taiwanese sponsor’s newsletter. (But not everyone has been enamored by the efforts of people like these. [Craig Claiborne](#), Food Editor for *The New York Times*, wrote a blistering review in 1965 of the fare served to him at Bright Angel Lodge.)

Such people as these would not be known in Grand Canyon history were they not captured in this bio-bibliography. Every person, regardless of fame or social or occupational position, is integral to a unified history of the canyon and river.

²¹ Such as Charles Greifenstein, who appears in this bio-bibliography through this footnote; nothing has previously been published about his Grand Canyon connection. He, as Associate Librarian and Curator of Manuscripts (now Emeritus) at the American Philosophical Society in Philadelphia, was my immediate supervisor there. In 2018, on the occasion of my retirement as Reference Archivist, he presented me with an El Tovar menu from 1981–1982 that he had kept as a memento of the time when he worked there as a full-time waiter. At least this footnote in some fashion now preserves a record of another El Tovar “Charlie” as part of Grand Canyon’s employee roll, as well as serving as an association note with this bibliographer.

“Too Numerous To Name”

Introduction

Notices of specific information are occasionally gleaned from the decennial U.S. Censuses and other public records like voter registrations (many of which are accessible online through Ancestry.com, <https://www.ancestry.com/>) and from the invaluable “Find a Grave” website (<https://www.findagrave.com/>), which may supplement or amplify information that appears in the published material cited herein. One might wonder why the censuses (in particular) are not relied upon as complete registers of everyone at Grand Canyon village and nearby (some early registrations also note residencies elsewhere along the rim and along the railroad between Williams and Grand Canyon). While it would be possible to list a great many more people from these records, doing so would provide very little information, other than occupations, that would be pertinent to this bio-bibliography. Using such records also runs the risk of unwittingly adopting information that is in error and which not all of it can be checked.²² Such a condensed reference work based on the censuses, properly researched and annotated, would best be done separately.

So, the citations herein provide referable documentation for visits or goings-on that may otherwise be known only by hearsay or from undocumented repetitions of previously published statements (perhaps themselves not documented). They also gather into one place many dispersed items that by themselves might be familiar. And the cited works can be found, somewhere. Since these are traditional publications produced in numerous identical copies, they can be obtained in libraires or online, though admittedly some are scarce. Unfortunately, other facsimile reproductions that were found online might be gone by the time they are looked for again.²³ For items that may be in libraries, there are online resources like WorldCat that can identify some of those repositories, if they are not first known to the user.²⁴

²² Those who have delved into genealogical research are likely to have met introduced errors, the result of mistakenly provided data and inattentive recording. Some misrecorded data will be noticed by individuals who are familiar with specific family lineages but which would not be known to other users of these data. Other data might be discerned by a careful comparison of the registration of the same person from one census to the next; for example, ages may be arithmetically off between census records, or other personal information such as place of birth or year of immigration may be different despite perspicacious assurances by the reader that they do in fact record the same person. (I myself even have encountered badly incorrect names for some people.)

²³ I touched on this in a paper published in an archives journal a number of years ago. See Earle E. Spamer, “What a woven web: archives, websites, and the coming legacy of ‘light gray literature’”, *Provenance*, Vol. 20 (2004 [for 2002]), pp. 59-71.

²⁴ Despite the inference of its name, WorldCat is not a universal gathering of publications but lists only those contributed by participating organizations.

“Too Numerous To Name”

Introduction

A journey through these pages will be much like the expedition that rambles from charted territory into unfamiliar landscapes; or to make the obvious comparison, the traipsing off the rim or up from the river into the “real” Grand Canyon. Here in these pages we travel with those who have simply “been at” the canyon or who have “gone down” its river; then we may follow the folks who have roamed through the vast spaces of the inner canyon, soared far over (sometimes into) the canyon in aircraft or dressed only in what can only be described as “flying clothes,” flung themselves across or into side canyons on motorcycles or skateboards, stepped gingerly across a precariously strung high wire, or who have roamed and wriggled deep underground in the canyon’s hidden speleolands. Yet even though not everything can be read in this first biographical bibliography, the comprehension that there is far more is sure to entice new ventures.

Colorado River explorer and geologist John Wesley Powell contemplatively wrote,

I climb so high that the men and boats are lost in the black depths below, and the dashing river is a rippling brook; and still there is more cañon above than below. All about me are interesting geological records. The book is open, and I can read as I run. [. . .] One might imagine that this was intended for the library of the gods²⁵

Powell never realized what a great library would grow from his journeys—thousands of elaborate narratives and unadorned accounts alike, by and about people who have experienced the Colorado River and its Grand Canyon either from time immemorial or simply during the past five centuries. Only a relative few actually are represented in this volume, though we rely herein only on the easily documented, fairly easily refound, published records. These enamored visitors (and a few indifferent ones) *may yet be* too numerous to name. ❖

²⁵ J. W. Powell, *Exploration of the Colorado River of the West and Its Tributaries* (U.S. Government Printing Office, Washington, 1875), pp. 89, 193.

LINKS TO RAVEN’S PERCH MEDIA RESOURCES THAT ARE REFERRED TO IN THIS BIO-BIBLIOGRAPHY

1. PRINCIPAL BIBLIOGRAPHIES

THESE DOCUMENTS are produced as searchable PDFs in book format. Where pertinent in this biographical bibliography, cross-listings are made to specific page numbers in some of the publications listed below. (To easily identify the sources while elsewhere in this volume, those using the digital PDF will find links within the citations that redirect to the list below.) Some libraries may have these documents cataloged as part of their digital products holdings. Most of these documents are posted to both RAVEN’S PERCH MEDIA and to Spamer’s Academia.edu account. Each link below will directly download the document; sizes are indicated for the benefit of users whose bandwidths might have limits.

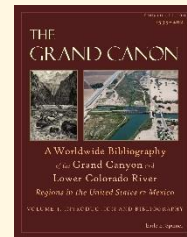
THE GRAND CANON. A Worldwide Bibliography of the Grand Canyon and Lower Colorado River Regions in the United States and Mexico.

Volume 1: Introduction and Bibliography. Fourth Edition.

By Earle E. Spamer, 2022. Raven’s Perch Media, 13,784 pp. (PDF, 89 MB)

RAVEN’S PERCH: https://ravensperch.org/wp-content/uploads/2022/02/The-Grand-Canon_4th-ed.pdf

(AN EXPANDED AND REVISED FIFTH EDITION IS PROJECTED FOR EARLY 2025)



LIST OF INDIVIDUAL PARTS OF *THE GRAND CANON*

In the present bibliography occasional cross-references are made to individual part numbers of The Grand Canon

On the Raven’s Perch Media website, each individual part may be downloaded separately; there the entire bibliography can also be downloaded as a single, large PDF (items in the list below are *not* links)

1. **Bibliographical Publications**

General and Particular-Interest Subjects

2. General Publications—Historical, geographical, social, cultural, biographical, popular, and commonplace works
3. *The New York Times*
4. Memorials
5. Publications For People With Disabilities
6. Publications For and By Youth and Young Adults
7. Fiction
8. Verse
9. Travel and Trail Guides
10. Colorado River Guides

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Links To Other Resources**

**Specialized Material About the Lower Colorado River Region (below Grand Canyon)—
SEPARATE-COVERAGE GROUP**

11. Environment, Natural History, and Special Scientific, Technical, or Cultural Issues
12. Water Supply, Management, and Policy

Human Affairs

13. Administrative and Management Issues
14. Sociology, Recreation, Education, Economics, and Related Subjects
15. Health and Safety
16. Archaeology and Cultural Resources
17. Native Americans

Environmental, Biological and Earth Sciences

18. Physical Environment
19. Biology and Ecology
20. Glen Canyon Environmental Studies Program
21. Geology and Paleontology
22. Hydrogeology of the Colorado River
23. Geological Field Guides
24. Geologic and Topographic Maps

Graphic, Audio and Digital Media

25. [Introduction to the *Cartobibliography*]
26. Audio-Visual Works
27. Audio Works and Musical Scores
28. Separate Imagery
29. Computer and Interactive Media

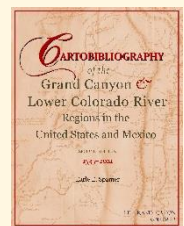
Additional Guides

30. Book Reviews and Similar Notices
31. Newspaper Guide
32. Marginalia

*Separate specialized bibliographies are also accessible on the Raven’s Perch Media website,
<https://ravensperch.org>*

**THE GRAND CANON. A Worldwide Bibliography of the Grand Canyon and
Lower Colorado River Regions in the United States and Mexico.
Volume 2: Cartobibliography. Second Edition.**

By Earle E. Spamer, 2022. Raven’s Perch Media, lxxv, 1158 pp. (PDF, 29 MB)



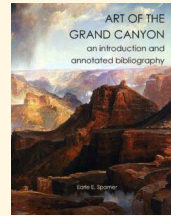
RAVEN’S PERCH: https://ravensperch.org/wp-content/uploads/2022/01/Cartobibliography_2nd-ed.pdf
(AN EXPANDED AND REVISED THIRD EDITION IS PROJECTED FOR EARLY 2025)

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Links To Other Resources**

Art of the Grand Canyon: An Introduction and Annotated Bibliography

By Earle E. Spamer, 2023. Raven’s Perch Media, 356 pp. (PDF, 21 MB) [see also an informational list of artists in the present bibliography, [farther below](#)]

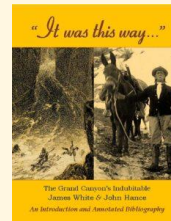
RAVEN’S PERCH: <https://ravensperch.org/wp-content/uploads/2023/05/Artwork.pdf> **or**
ACADEMIA.EDU: <https://www.academia.edu/101673045/>



"It was this way..." The Grand Canyon's Indubitable James White and John Hance: An Introduction and Annotated Bibliography

By Earle E. Spamer, 2023. Raven’s Perch Media, 134 pp. (PDF, 7 MB)

RAVEN’S PERCH: https://ravensperch.org/wp-content/uploads/2023/05/It_was_this_way.pdf
or ACADEMIA.EDU: <https://www.academia.edu/101673407/>

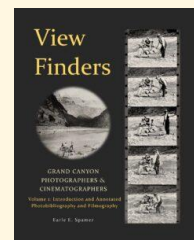


View Finders: Grand Canyon Photographers and Cinematographers

By Earle E. Spamer. Raven’s Perch Media, 2023.

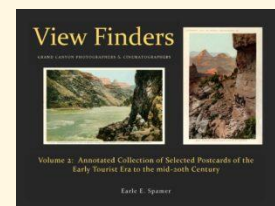
Volume 1: Introduction and Annotated Photobibliography and Filmography 648 pp. (PDF, 22 MB) [see also an informational list of photographers in the present bibliography, [farther below](#)]

RAVEN’S PERCH: https://ravensperch.org/wp-content/uploads/2023/10/View_Finders_Vol-1.pdf **or**
ACADEMIA.EDU: <https://www.academia.edu/108364225/>



Volume 2: Annotated Collection of Selected Postcards of the Early Tourist Era to the Mid-20th Century 370 pp. (PDF, 55 MB)

RAVEN’S PERCH: https://ravensperch.org/wp-content/uploads/2023/10/View_Finders_Vol-1.pdf **or**
ACADEMIA.EDU: <https://www.academia.edu/108364490/>



1956 : A Resource Guide to the Grand Canyon Midair Collision of Trans World Airlines Flight 2 and United Air Lines Flight 718, June 30, 1956

Compiled by Earle E. Spamer. Raven’s Perch Media, 2023, 113 pp. (PDF, 6 MB)

RAVEN’S PERCH: <https://ravensperch.org/wp-content/uploads/2023/06/1956.pdf> **or**
ACADEMIA.EDU: <https://www.academia.edu/103855202/>



“Too Numerous To Name”

Links To Other Resources

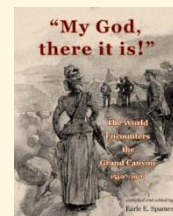
2. COMPLEMENTARY ANNOTATED ANTHOLOGICAL BIBLIOGRAPHIES REGARDING VISITORS’ EXPERIENCES AT GRAND CANYON

Two RAVEN’S PERCH MEDIA productions provide annotated bibliographies that contain extended, if not entire, quotations, often with notes, of the Grand Canyon experiences of many people from the 16th to 20th centuries. Those whose experiences were published in languages other than English are translated in these volumes, and the second of them, *The Grand Canyon!*, includes transcriptions from the original non-English publications as well as the translations. Cross-references to many of these people are made in pertinent places throughout the present biographical bibliography.

"My God, there it is!" The World Encounters the Grand Canyon, 1540–1926

Compiled and edited by Earle E. Spamer, 2022. Raven’s Perch Media, 885 pp. (PDF, 17 MB)

RAVEN’S PERCH: https://ravensperch.org/wp-content/uploads/2022/10/ENCOUNTERS_PD_1540-1926.pdf or
ACADEMIA.EDU: <https://www.academia.edu/88360450/>



Title quotation is borrowed from Frank Caughey: “When the great chasm opened before me I caught my breath and murmured, ‘My God, there it is!’” (Remark in the “Comments” section in *The Grand Canyon of Arizona: being a book of words from many pens, about the Grand Canyon of the Colorado River in Arizona* [Santa Fe Passenger Department, Chicago, 1902], p. 115.)

Edited from the Preface

This book compiles an edited series of transcriptions (some of them translated from other languages) of the Grand Canyon visits that have come down to us between 1540 and 1926. It differs from a more comprehensive bibliography, *The Grand Canyon!* (see below), in that the page layout is easier to read and it omits the transcriptions from non-English originals that do appear (with the translations) in *The Grand Canyon!*

The cut-off date of 1926 is not arbitrary, but reflects the fact that the publications to that year are now in the public domain; if they had had any copyright protection, it has lapsed. But 1926 also represents the earliest time when the Grand Canyon was one of the United States’ new national parks, which in itself meant that even more people were drawn to visit the chasm. Visitorship had been ramping up under the prolifically successful advertising campaign of the Santa Fe Railway, which for decades had been enticing its ridership to stop by the canyon—if indeed it was not the principal destination. The railroad drummed it into the collective consciousness of Americans of every traveling caste, whether they were aboard parlor cars and upper berths, or among the steerage class of those who bought only a seat. Even so, some of the early visitors arrived on their own, overland; and if they published anything about their experiences, it is also here.

The first world war encouraged Americans to “See America First” (a phrase originated by the writer Charles F. Lummis, who also had something to say about the Grand Canyon). The second world

“Too Numerous To Name”

Links To Other Resources

war dramatically reduced visitorship (everywhere), but afterward—oh, what a change. And Americans (and foreign travelers) never looked back. They, too, have had a lot to say about the Grand Canyon, which is far beyond the scope of the present volume.

Here I quote from early visitors' encounters with the Grand Canyon. If they had little to say, well and good, but those who gushed at length have had to be accommodated as well. Most were enthusiastic, as we might hope they would be, but there were a few who groused of their experience. They are all part of one story, a compilation of which has never before been made. There are anthologies, of course, that delve into a few of the works cited herein, but often even they curtail some of the additional interesting remarks that the writers had made. But I have no intention of replicating every word that they have written—especially those of the pioneer chroniclers, Balduin Möllhausen, Joseph C. Ives, John Wesley Powell, and Clarence E. Dutton in particular, who wrote entire books. I instead have had to arrange a transcript of worthwhile parts of their texts, which deliver specifically personal observations of their encounters with the Grand Canyon, going further than many of the time-honored (perhaps worn-out) series of quotations, although for comprehensiveness I must also embrace those exhausted scripts.

Beyond the luminaries, many if not most of the writers quoted here will be unknown; or perhaps just forgotten in the passage of years. Some were brief; others elaborated at such great length that the more essential accounts of their experiences had to be culled from even longer texts. They report observations, but better yet many of them go into personal reflections. Those who wrote in languages other than English are translated here, usually for the first time.

The writers often repeat what all the others said; it seems to be an affliction of writing about the Grand Canyon. Originality is at a premium. Yet, they bound along the canyon's rim, and into the canyon, pointing and grasping and gasping. But they repeat. I confess that in the process of making some pleasant success in editing through these repetitive observations, I was myself beset by architectural and chromatic fatigue, to the point that I thought it might be prudent to wash all such reflections from this book. But then, what would be point? It wouldn't be a book of experiences of encounters with the Grand Canyon. So I became more tolerant, more judicious about how to allow the same things to be said. If we allow Clarence Dutton the luxury of being the first master of Grand Canyon scenic metaphor, all the rest are simply followers. Certainly, this impression is unkind to the followers, but the cycle does in fact continue once the reading and writing tourists arrived at the canyon.

Despite the tedium of reexpression that one will encounter in this book, each of the hundreds of people quoted herein had taken the time to put their experiences on paper. A lot of them were indeed original, each in their own way; and a few were honest enough to credit any quotations they made. Some were very good at crafting their narratives; a few are stellar examples. And others, well, read on and discover them, too . . .

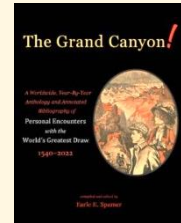
“Too Numerous To Name”
Links To Other Resources

The Grand Canyon! A Worldwide, Year-By-Year Anthology and Annotated Bibliography of Personal Encounters With the World's Greatest Draw 1540–2022

Compiled and edited by Earle E. Spamer, 2022. Raven’s Perch Media, 1343 pp. (PDF, 20 MB)

RAVEN’S PERCH: https://ravensperch.org/wp-content/uploads/2022/10/ENCOUNTERS_1540-2022.pdf **or**

ACADEMIA.EDU: <https://www.academia.edu/88360885/>



Edited from the Introduction

The *Grand Canyon!* is all about being at and interacting with the Grand Canyon.

So much has been written about the Grand Canyon from personal experience that it may be surprising that a comprehensive record of these impressions has never been put together. Never has every reference been compiled —nor for that matter have so many items been forgotten from the very time they were published. Yes, there are bibliographies, but most of them are specialized or embrace the tremendous hail of everything that goes beyond personal records and impressions. The *Grand Canyon!* cites, quotes, and annotates the published records of personal encounters with the Grand Canyon, or accounts told on behalf of those who were there, from 1540 to 2022. Up through 1926—the period in which publications are now in the public domain—extensive quotations (and where required, translations)—are provided; after that time, annotations are appended to citations.

True, a number of items have been reprinted in whole or in part in anthologies and similar volumes of prepared reprintings, but they are selective; some repeat the “same old” things. Beyond that, seemingly innumerable writers have quoted the “same old” passages from “A-list” writers like John Wesley Powell and Joseph C. Ives, even though Powell, Ives, and the others had many more interesting things to say beyond those quotations. This volume has to use these standard works, too. But it goes far beyond them, gathering up things that have been forgotten or effectively never known. As for “B-list” writers (and lower), some of them probably should remain forgotten—for their unstimulated perceptions or tortured prose and verse—but this is not a work of critical analysis. Here is everything, as much as could be found, each someone’s personal experience, lavish and cursory alike, each a part of the Grand Canyon story, take it or leave it. Some things were published in languages other than English, which of course hid their discovery at least among readers of English. As many of these as possible have been found, too; and they are reprinted in their original languages *and* in English translation herein. To have subjectively edited out the “less worthy” or “overly wordy” publications, or those that simply are not in English, would dismiss the very administrative purpose of this volume—to document the world’s infatuation with—its “use” of—the Grand Canyon.

This volume documents what is otherwise understood only by intuition or supposition—that the Grand Canyon is an intensely attractive draw, and people have “used” its resources intensely. This volume goes beyond prose, gathering up the works of poets and the publications that record the work

“Too Numerous To Name”
Links To Other Resources

of artists, photographers, musicians, cinematographers, and architects—all of those people who have used their crafts to express their impressions of the canyon. And it has seemed logical to split the main part of this volume into the two principal Grand Canyon venues—arriving and seeing it from the rim and on its trails, and experiencing it along the Colorado River.

**3. COMPLEMENTARY ANNOTATED BIBLIOGRAPHIES REGARDING
GRAND CANYON ARTISTS AND
PHOTOGRAPHERS AND CINEMATOGRAPHERS**

Two RAVEN’S PERCH MEDIA productions provide annotated bibliographies for Grand Canyon artists and photographers. Links provided in this section will allow users to download these volumes. Excerpts from the introductory matter of these volumes appear below, along with lists of individual artists and photographers who are noted therein. Some of these people appear in the present biographical bibliography, with cross-listings to pertinent pages of these two volumes. All of the people not thus included herein can be added to the total of people intended for “*Too Numerous To Name.*”

ARTISTS

[PDF users: [click here](#) to advance to “Photographers” (p. 26)]

Art of the Grand Canyon: An Introduction and Annotated Bibliography

By Earle E. Spamer, Raven’s Perch Media, 2023, 356 pp. (PDF, 21 MB)

RAVEN’S PERCH: <https://ravensperch.org/wp-content/uploads/2023/05/Artwork.pdf> **or**

ACADEMIA.EDU: <https://www.academia.edu/101673045/>

Edited from the Introduction

Art of the Grand Canyon does not comprise an inventory of all published Grand Canyon artwork.

The annotated bibliography in this volume gathers citations for publications, beginning in 1853, that in some way mention or illustrate the work of Grand Canyon artists between 1851 and 2023. It serves as a documentary effort that confirms the breadth and depth of artistic interest in the Grand Canyon. It also introduces numerous artists who have not had the privilege of being “recognized,” such as those whose work was contributed “on the fly” to various journals and magazines, who are not acclaimed artists in their own right.

There seems to be no end to artists’ interest in an admittedly challenging subject—the canyon—and the appearances of these works in magazines and books, whether only by mention or illustration, maintains a steady pace. There are many “Grand Canyon art books,” too. One has only to look at the front matter or specific chapters within them to find information about, and examples of, the work of renowned Grand Canyon artists—for example, Thomas Moran from

“Too Numerous To Name”

Links To Other Resources

the “old school,” Bruce Aiken from the present, and Gunnar Widforss in between—all of them as different in concept, media, and perspective as there are moods of the canyon itself.

The Grand Canyon has been the subject of art since 1851, when the North Rim was first glimpsed and drawn from a distance of some sixty miles by an expedition-attached artist, Richard Kern. The main body of the canyon did not become the subject until 1858, at the hands of two more expedition-attached artists, Balduin Möllhausen and Friedrich Wilhelm von Egloffstein. Truly expressionist works featuring the canyon, and places in and around there, finally were produced by Thomas Moran and others, in the early 1870s, although many of Moran’s first Grand Canyon works were commissioned products to illustrate John Wesley Powell’s various articles and reports about his Colorado River expeditions and topographical surveys of the lands thereabout.

Moran, regaled as the premier Grand Canyon expressionist artist, first arrived there in 1873 on the North Rim with the Powell survey, where he saw the canyon at some of its most spectacular viewpoints. He moodily, and sometimes overimaginatively, delineated various scenes for Powell’s work, occasionally basing his images on, or assisted by, expedition photographs (especially for places he had not been himself), which were transformed into woodcuts and lithographs. He also produced many paintings of the canyon for his own, and he continued to return to the canyon well into the twentieth century. Sometimes, he even modified older paintings to reflect his newer impressions of the subject. His Grand Canyon efforts had been launched suddenly into public and partisan renown when in 1874 the U.S. Congress authorized a \$10,000 payment to Moran—more than a quarter of a million dollars in 2023—for *The Chasm of the Colorado* (cover and frontispiece in *Art of the Grand Canyon*), a 7-by-12-foot masterpiece that was hung in the U.S. Capitol with its companion, the year-old ten-thousand dollar piece, *The Grand Cañon of the Yellowstone*. Legions have since tried to present Arizona’s Grand Canyon on canvas and paper, even with less usual media like fabric, clay, glass, and metal; many with resounding critical success, others not so much.

For Grand Canyon artists, the twentieth century began as vigorously as the nineteenth had ended, partly due to the longevity of the master, Moran. Photographic picture books, however, began to displace less easily accessed gallery-meant paper and canvas portrayals of the canyon. “Parlor travelers” were consumers now. And the actual traveling public was targeted, too, with text and photo books turned out in the tens of thousands by the Santa Fe Railway, luring readers with the ease of rail access right to its South Rim accommodations. Later, the Union Pacific Railroad promoted longer (bus-connected) links from Utah to its lone North Rim property. At the South Rim, photo books were produced by the pioneer tourist business, Verkamp’s. Not far from that busy place was the photography business of Kolb Bros. that briefly published photo books to complement their monopoly on trail-ride line-up photos. Then there was *Through the Grand Canyon from Wyoming to Mexico* (Macmillan, New York, 1914), the long-in-print book by Ellsworth Kolb (and sold and signed by the thousands by Emery throughout his life right from the Kolb Studio); the adventures were illustrated by views of the wild scenery and derring-do of their solo movie-filming expedition down the Green and Colorado Rivers in 1911–1912.

Displaced as the artists were, they continued to arrive at the Grand Canyon, painting and drawing their ways into the collections of art aficionados and museums. One has only to browse

“Too Numerous To Name”
Links To Other Resources

through the *Art of the Grand Canyon* to witness the comings and goings of some of them. It was not until later in the twentieth century that artists again began to be prominent on the canyon’s rims and in its depths. In 2009, the Grand Canyon Association (now the Grand Canyon Conservancy) began its annual “Grand Canyon Celebration of Art” exhibition and sale, attracting artists widely; and they sponsor as well the Grand Canyon National Park’s program of Artists in Residence, which embraces more forms of creativity than just those that are pictorial.

With the twentieth century’s artists have come more ambitious styles of expression. Perhaps the greatest of Grand Canyon’s watercolorists was the Swede, Gunnar Widforss, who just about inhabited the canyon at times during his life, even dying suddenly while driving his car near El Tovar on what ironically was to be his last canyon trip, in 1934, limited by the health concerns of working at the high altitude of the rims. (He was buried there, in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery.) One has only to compare the likes of Widforss to the late-century’s Bruce Aiken, Ed Mell, or David Hockney to begin to appreciate these later artists’ vigorously new creations and the media they employ. And there are lots more, too, as one may gauge by the bibliography in *Art of the Grand Canyon*. Many of them of course deserve their own in-depth studies, which surely will come. Widforss and Aiken have seen successful appreciations in books and exhibits devoted to them (Widforss is also the sole subject of Alan Petersen’s very ambitious gathering, the *Gunnar Widforss Catalogue Raisonné Project*), and Hockney’s works have rounded the globe in successful exhibitions.

ARTISTS CITED IN THE ANNOTATED BIBLIOGRAPHY IN ART OF THE GRAND CANYON

Adel Abdessemed	Cynthia Bennett	Devereux Butcher
Pat Ackor	Lee Bennion	Howard Russell Butler
Kevin Adams	Meghan Bergeron	Ronnie Cachini
Peter Adams	Oscar E. Berninghaus	Henry Moubray Cadell
Bruce Aiken	Arthur W. Best	Kristen Caldon
Louis Akin	Elizabeth Black	Humberto Campana
Anderson Design Group	Stuart Black	Ivan Čaniga
E. M. Arnold	Steve Bledsoe	Donna Catotti
José Arpa Perea	Sumner H. Bodfish	Samuel E. Chamberlain
Jana Aukon	Amery Bohling	William Merritt Chase
George Averbeck	Linda Borden	Arturo Chávez
Dudley Bacon	Carl Oscar Borg	Eliot Clark
Bryan Baker	Susan H. Bradley	Ali Clift
Robert Barron	Hudson Bridge	John Cogan
Dana Bartlett	Pauline Brunt	M. L. Coleman
Jules Baumann	George Elmer Burr	George L. Collins
Lucy Bellwood	F. P. Burt	Elisabeth Condon

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Links To Other Resources**

Art of the Grand Canyon, list of artists

Michelle Condrat	Hurlstone Fairchild	Wilson Hurley
Donald Coordt	Erica Fareio	Richard Iams
Kate T. Cory	William Dean Fausett	George Inness, Jr.
Elizabeth Crowder	Ralph Fink	Jenny Iserman
Harry Culmer	Bruce Foster	Ora Jacobson
Ed Cummings	Hal Foster	Jao Tsung-i 饒宗頤
Elliott Daingerfield	Tony Foster	William Scott Jennings
Kerstin Dale	Alyce Frank	Heather L. Johnson
Robert (Bob) Daligowski	Mansfield Fuldner	Michael Chesley Johnson
John Dawson	Larson Gasper	Russell Johnson
A. Della Valle	Bonnie Gibson	Jimmie Jones
Frederick S. Dellenbaugh	Anne Goldman	Sam Jones
Gil Dellinger	Larry Gray	Jury Judge
Cody DeLong	Kathryn Greenwald	Stephen Juharos
Nancy Denzler	Walter Griffin	Ed Kabotie (Okhua P'ing)
Joseph DiGiorgio	Albert L. Groll	Fred Kabotie
Duane Dishta	Nathan Hale	Chelsea Kavanagh
Maynard Dixon	David Haskell	Bil Keane
LeeAnn Dodde	Sven Hedin	Richard Kern
Summer Doss	Robin Hegemier	Frank O. King
Arthur Wesley Dow	Kim Henkel	Elena Kirschner
Andy Dufford	S. E. A. Higgins	Ellen Lee Klein
Ani Eastwood	David Hockney	Julia Klema
Chris Edaakie	Rhona Brandstater Hodgen	Augustus Koopman
Keith Edaakie	Carl Hoerman	Charles Mary Kubricht
Dave Edwards	William Henry Holmes	Emma Landsiedel
Friedrich Wilhelm von Egloffstein	Tyree Honga	Steve Lawton
Henry Arthur Elkins	Glen S. Hopkinson	Rowan LeCompte
Dave Ember	Edith Lucile Howard	LEGO® [sponsor]
W. J. Enright	Marvin Howard	William Robinson Leigh
Geddy Epaloose	Brenda Howell	Peter Lik
Edward Ertz	Edwin E. Howell [topographer]	Gustav F. Liljestrom
Sharron Evans	Donna Hudson	Levon Loncassion
Louie Ewing	Clark Hulings	Lone Wolf

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Links To Other Resources**

Art of the Grand Canyon, list of artists

Longaberger [firm]	Blake Morrison	Rudi Reichardt
Ralph Love	Joan Moshimer	Erin Reynolds
Albert P. Lucas	Kaitlind A. Murak	William Ritschel
Fred Lucas	Elroy Natachu, Jr.	J. P. Robertson
Fernand Lungren	Kimo Nelson	W. E. Rollins
Dodge Macknight (né William Dodge MacKnight)	M. Alexandra Nelson	Gertrude Rust
Merill Mahaffey	Spencer Baird Nichols	Joel Russel
Taylor Mahoney	P. A. Nisbet	Masao Saitoh 齊藤公男
Gregory Manchess	Chiura Obata 小圃千浦	Birger Sandzén
Reg Manning	Valerie Ostenak	Margaret Sanfilippo
Kristin Markham	Kristin Otterson	William G. Schneider
W. P. Marshall	John Owen	E. C. Segar
Leese Mather	Maxfield Parrish	Gene Segerblom
Lucia K. Mathews	DeWitt Parshall	John Segeren
François E. Matthes [topographer]	Sheldon Parsons	Ken Seowtewa
Gary McAllister	Joseph Pennell	Tryntje Seymour
Colton McClellan	Alan Petersen	J. H. Sharp
George McCord	Bogdan Pevny Богдан Певний	Louis Hovey Sharp
John T. McCutcheon	Bertha Menzler Peyton	Doyle Shaw
Greg McFadden	Edward Potthast	Ron Shell
Wayne McLaughlin & Gerald Sussman	Arthur J. E. Powell	Harry Shipler
Carol McMillan	Bob Powell	Ryan Skidmore
Ed Mell	C. Don Powell	Shawn Skyabelund
Betsy Menand	Larry Powell	Robyn Slayton
Bertha S. Menzler	Lucien Whiting Powell	Judith Smith
Lloyd Mifflin	William S. Phillips	Vicky Snow
Ben D. Mileham	Thomas E. Priemon	Ralph Stackpole
Luis Mora	Roy E. Purcell	John Thomas “Jack” Stark
Thomas Moran	Hanson Puthuff	Simone Stephenson
Félix Frédéric Moreau	Mallery Quetawki	Hal Stewart
Clyde Ross Morgan	Rao Zongxi 饶宗颐	Ruthann Stoner
Мучажло Мороз Михайла Мороза	Päivi Raivio & Justin Tyler Tate	Milton Stricker
	Ranger Doug’s Enterprises	Deb Strong
	Casey Reed	Serena Supplee

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Links To Other Resources**

Art of the Grand Canyon, list of artists

Dawn Sutherland	U.S. Mint [sponsor]	Rick Wheeler
James (Jimmy) Swinnerton	U.S. Post Office Department [sponsor]	Steve Wheeler
Marieke Taney	Jürgen Valdeig	Ruth Taylor White
Mark Tansey	Sandra Vlock	Gunnar Widforss
Williamson Tapia	Linde Waber	Frederick Ballard Williams
Ruth Taylor	John Henry Waddell	Gordon Williams
Malcolm Tervo	Mary Vaux Walcott	Julie Williams
Karl Thomas	Curt Walters	Mary Williams
Peter and Donna Thomas	Stuart Walthall	Jim Willoughby
Jim Thompson	Gwendolyn Waring	Susan Wilson
Philip Thys	Way Der-Lor and Shih Zen-Chung	Suze Woolf
Ellen Tibbetts	G. Weber	Theodore Wores
William Tillyer	Jerry Weber	Lorraine Yeatts
Arline R. Tinus	Mark Weber	Yoshida Hiroshi 吉田博
Albert Tissandier	Helen Welch	Zhen Lian Quan
H. Tribbett	Edward Wemytewa	Joey Zunie
Herbert B. Tschudy	Kurt Wenner	
James Turrell		

PHOTOGRAPHERS AND CINEMATOGRAPHERS

View Finders: Grand Canyon Photographers and Cinematographers. Volume 1: Introduction and Annotated Photobibliography and Filmography

By Earle E. Spamer, Raven’s Perch Media, 2023, 648 pp. (PDF, 22 MB)

RAVEN’S PERCH: https://ravensperch.org/wp-content/uploads/2023/10/View_Finders_Vol-1.pdf **or**

ACADEMIA.EDU: <https://www.academia.edu/108364225/>

Edited from the Introduction

View Finders does not comprise an inventory of all published Grand Canyon photographs.

Particularly for noted and frequently published photographers, not every one of their works that appeared in magazines and books can realistically be cited because hundreds of their photographs were borrowed to illustrate items by others. What is cited in *View Finders* are publications of their work that is shown as separately acknowledged photographs as part of special features and portfolios of photographic work, or used as cover art even if it is without relation to any particular item within the publication. See (only as a few selected examples) works

“Too Numerous To Name”
Links To Other Resources

cited for the prolific Southwest photographers Dick Dietrich, Jack Dykinga, Carlos Elmer, and the several members of the Muench family.

It stands to reason, too, that most articles and books about the Grand Canyon, the Colorado River, or the Southwest will have some illustrations of the Grand Canyon. While photographs therein may be credited somewhere in the publication (whether alongside or on separate pages), many are not, and it has not been practical to track each and every such photograph for this bibliography. In any case, the bibliography focuses on articles and entire publications devoted to subjects that embrace Grand Canyon photography and on credited standalone photographs. Some judicious editing, too, allows some citations to be added, if the photos offer some unusual aspect or composition.

Photographs that appear as illustrative material in commercial companies’ catalogues, or illustrative filler in other publications, are cited only if the photographer is credited. These must be considered random contributions to the photobibliography.

In *View Finders’* photobibliography there are many citations for books that do not appear in the separate bibliography arranged by photographer (Part 2 of Volume 1) because, while sometimes individual photographs are cited from those books in Part 1, the photographers were not credited. Included in the photobibliography are publications with broader scopes—for example, subjects like “photographers of the old West”—which while they surely include some of the photographers cited in the volume, they cannot be conveniently compiled to the level of individual photographers.

PHOTOGRAPHERS CITED IN THE ANNOTATED PHOTOBIBLIOGRAPHY IN *VIEW FINDERS*, VOLUME 1

Chuck Abbott	Noah Austin	Bob Bayer
Ansel Adams	R. B. B.	E. O. Beaman
W. I. Lincoln Adams	Chikku Baiju	Tom Bean
Sam Agins	Justin Bailie	John Beauvilliers
Stewart Aitchison	T. Stith Baldwin	Jeff Behan
Merrick Ales	Yefim Bam and Zhanna Bam	William Belknap, Jr. (Bill Belknap)
I. Alston	Heichal Baoranim	William Belknap, III (Buzz Belknap)
Steve Alterman	John P. Barbuto	William Bell
Katherine M. Anderson	Albert Barg and Jeff Weisberg	Pete and Alice Bengelfield
Galyna Andrushko	Les Barry	Kathy Bennett [Kathryn Bennett]
John Annerino	Joe Bartels	Sue Bennett
Dick Arentz	Steve Barth	Joe Berardi
Armer	Bennett Barthelemy	Nick Berezenko
Cory Arnold	Betty L. Bartlett	A. Berkowitz
Ray Atkeson	Douglas Basco	Jonathan Berman
Terri Attridge	Mr. and Mrs. B. R. Baumgardt	

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Links To Other Resources**

View Finders, Vol. 1, list of photographers

Paul and Joyce Berquist	John Cancalosi	Kathleen Norris Cook
Margeaux Bestard	Richard L. Canley	Catharine Cooper
Marie Beyerlein	Robert Caputo	Ed Cooper
Warren Bielenberg	Mari Carlos	Peter Coskun
Björn Billing	Chris Carlson	Brianna Cossavella
Bronze Black	Daniel F. Cassidy	André Costantini
Elizabeth Black	Diane Cassidy	Morgan Cowles
John L. Blackford	Stewart Cassidy	H. T. Cowling
Tom Blagden, Jr.	Eugene Cernan	Philippe Crochet
John Blaustein	Tom Chabin	David J. Cross
Neda Miranda Blažević-Krietzman	Laura Chamberlin	George Crouter
Charles Bodenstein	Frank Chang	Will Crowther
George O. Bonawit	John R. Charlton	Richard Cummins
Scott Bracken	A. W. Christiansen	Claire Curran
Jack Breed	C. W. Christiansen	Steve Dahl
Dugald Bremner	Mark H. Christianson	Benjamin Dale
Drek von Briesen	Stefan Cipar	O’Conner Dale
Don Briggs	Cameron Clark	Ote Dale
Alain Briot	Michael Clark	Gene Daniels
Christopher Brown	Fred Payne Clatworthy	Tom Danielsen
Tom Brownold	Willard Clay	Richard L. Danley
Steve Bruno	Suzanne Clemenz	Wayne Davis
Myron Buck	David Clifford	Marilyn Day
John Burcham	Carr Clifton	D. T. DeDomenico
Martha Burleigh	Merrel Clubb	Deng Chenglong 邓成龙
J. H. Burnett	Brian L. Cluer	Hank Detering
Mark Burns	Ben Coan	Susan Detering
Andrew Burr	Julien Coallier	Dick Dietrich
Hulbert Burroughs	Alvin Langdon Coburn	Theresa Rose Ditson
Alicia Burtner	Jamie H. Coggin	John Dittli
Devereux Butcher	Gearin Cogs [fictional]	Fred Doerfler
Elias Butler	Don Cole	Karen Doolittle
Miroslav Caban	E. P. Cole	Linda Doolittle
Kristin Caldon	Michael Collier	Mary Dos-Baba

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Links To Other Resources**

View Finders, Vol. 1, list of photographers

Ross K. Dowling	Tim Fitzharris	Wolfgang Golser
Ernest E. Draper	John Flannery	Geoff Gourley
Steve Dreiseszun	Albert François Fleury	Orion Graf
John Drew	Graham Flint	George Alexander Grant
I. Dryer	Jeff Foott	Kathy Greene
Don Dubin	C. D. Ford	Lori Greenstein
Allan Duncan	Colt Forney	Walt Gregg
P. D. Duncan	Chris Forsyth	Kevin Greif
Richard Durnan	Fred Harvey [firm] <i>see also</i> El Tovar Studio	Fred Griffin
Allen A. Dutton	Michael Freeman	Andy Griscom
Jack Dykinga	John Frelich	Gerry Groeber
Dave Edwards	Michael Gray Frick	Rainer Grosskopf
Stephen Eginore	Tom Fridmann	Victor Guillot
El Tovar Studio <i>see also</i> Fred Harvey [firm]	Craig Friesner	Martin Haag
Steve Elliott	Frank G. Fulton	Ernst Haas
Carlos H. Elmer	Brad Fuqua	Joe Hahn
David Elms, Jr.	Mark Gamba	Joseph Hall
Dave Elston	George W. Gardner	David Halpern
Endeavour Astronauts	Eric Garner	Lynn Hamilton
Albert Esschendal	Wilbur E. Garrett	Parker and Hildegard Hamilton
European Space Agency	A. Genthe	Dennis Hamm
Eric Evans	Michael George	Andy Hammer
John Evans	Henry Georgi	Forman Hanna
Carol Evenchick	Leslie Gertie	Tom Hansen
Christopher C. Everett	Floyd Getsinger	Krystyna and Marian Harasimiukowie or Małgorzata and Andrzej Kiedrowscy
Matt Fahey	Renee Giffroy	Ken Harper
Bert Fairbank	David Gill	Dylan Harris
Allen Farnsworth	Paul Gill	Eric Harrison
Nancy Farrar	Allen Gillberg	Bill Hatcher
Steve Fassbinder	Melissa Giovanni	Ron Hayes
Richard Fegley	Ben D. Glaha	Joel Hazleton
Larry D. Fellows	Jeff Gnass	Weldon F. Heald
James Fennemore	Melvin Goldman	
Vincent Ferrari	Barry M. Goldwater	

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Links To Other Resources**

View Finders, Vol. 1, list of photographers

Bernadette Heath	Andy Hutchinson	George R. King
Charly Heavenrich	A. Sayre Hutchison	Dawn Kish
Ryan Heffernan	Philip Hyde	Kenneth Klementis
Ernst A. Heiniger	Liz Hymans	Mark Klett and Byron Wolfe
Adriel Heisey	Ernest Ingersoll	Steven Kline
Gene Helland	Rick Isetts	Richard Kocim
Mark Hemleben	Jessica Ito	Doug Koepsel
Esther Henderson	Jerry Jacka	Kolb Brothers (Ellsworth L. Kolb and Emery C. Kolb)
Doug Henry	William H. Jackson	Ferenc Kósa
Mark Herberger	Ka-Voka Jackson	Albert Kuhn
David Hey	Dan Jacob	Robert H. Kuhne
Michael Higgins	George Wharton James	Jürgen Kurapkat
Helen E. High	Kerrick James	Natia Kurmashikli ნათია კურმაშვილის
John K. Hillers (Jack Hillers)	Mark Jefferson	Gary Ladd
Kirstin Hines	E. M. Jennings	Shelley Lake
Fred Hirschman	David Jin	Luis Lamar
Robert Hitchman	Linda J. Johnson	Steve Larese
Kerry Hixon	Tom Johnson	Mark Larson
David Hockney	Inge Johnsson	Chuck Lawsen
Amelia Hollenback	Nathan Jones	Dave Lazor
Brett Holman	Sarah Jones	J. C. Leacock
Burton Holmes	John Jonny	Paul Leatherbury
Joseph Holmes	Coby Jordan	Steve Leding
Rachel Hopkins	W. Tyson Joye	Katie Lee
Ralph Lee Hopkins	John Kabel	Tom and Pat Leeson
David Horsley	James Kay	Dianne Dietrich Leis
Kevin C. Horstman	Louis and Virginia Kay	Bill Lemke
Randy House	Lisa Kearsley	Malcolm Leslie
R. Hromatka	Christine Keith	Dana Levy
Ken Hubbard	Don Keller	Stu Levy
George H. H. Huey	Thomas Kellner	Larry Lindahl
Hawkeye and Aaron Huey	Caroline Kenny	Charles and Anne Lindbergh
W. Ross Humphreys	Jeff Kida	Helen Rowan Cabeen Lindeman
Pamela Hurt	Davit Kie	

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Links To Other Resources**

View Finders, Vol. 1, list of photographers

Oliver Lippincott	Kandee McClain	Carl Moon
Mark Lisk	Tayloe McConnell	Paul B. Moore
C. C. Lockwood	Blake McCord	Chad Moriarty
Nate Loper	Ronald McCoy	Gene Morris
Craig Lovell	George McCullough	Tom Morrissey
Jeffrey E. Lovich	Shane McDermott	Frank Moster
Hubert A. Lowman	Robert G. McDonald	Lisa Moulton
Willard Luce	Bruce McElya	Muench family
Mykola Lukash	Kevin McGinty	David Muench
Chris Lynn	Elliot McGucken	Josef Muench
Richard Maack	Thomas McGuire	Marc Muench
Greg MacGillivray	Taylor McKinnon	Helen M. Mulligan
R. D. MacNish	Herb McLaughlin	Steve Mulligan
Lisa D. Madsen	Wayne McLaughlin and Gerald Sussman	E. Nägele
Marie Maiorana	Barbara McKee	Jonathon Nash
Jeff Maltzman	Bob Melville	Andrea Neal
George Lamont Mancuso	Carol McMillan	Dana Neibert
Les David Manevitz	Eric Meola	William Neill
Ray Manley	John Merkle	Jerry Nelson
Guy Mannering	Mark Metternich	Michael Neumann
Tania Marg	Debs Metzong	Rodger Newbold
Sue Markie	Bob Miles	Eddie Newman
Amy S. Martin	E. M. Miller	Jim Nichols
James Q. Martin	Erik Miller	Michael K. Nichols
Karen Martindale	Lear Miller	Tad Nichols
Joe Maskasky	Mark Miller	Charles Niehuis
Rick Matheny	Steve Miller	Franklin A. Nims
Suzanne Mathia	Roger Minick	Joanne Nissen
Frederic Hamer Maude	Elena Miras	David Noble
John Mayfield	Chuck Mitchell	Matt Noble and Aaron Lanni
Richard Mayol	Yoshiaki Mizumoto 水元惟暁	Phillip Noll, Jr.
Peter McBride (Pete McBride)	Steve Mohlenkamp	Kevin Noon
Edward McCain	Jemal Moniava ჯემალ მონიავა	Josh Oberleas
Jim McCarthy	Frederick Monsen	Ed Oberweiser

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Links To Other Resources**

View Finders, Vol. 1, list of photographers

Jay O'Brien	Raymond Pojman	Al Richmond
David C. Ochsner	Ed Pollock	Heinz Richter and Alexander Stüler
Kathleen Odenthal <i>see also</i> Kathleen Odenthal Romano	Jason Russell Poole	Barney Riley
Kay Ogden	Eliot Porter	Herb Ringer
Pat O'Hara	Andre Potochnik	Jan Riopelle
Mike Olbinski	George D. Pratt	Ward Yarnell Ritchie
Marc Oliver	Randy A. Prentice	Liz Roberts
Don Olson	Kip Price	Mike Roberts
Rosanne Olson	Frederick W. Prince	Kathleen Odenthal Romano <i>see also</i> <i>also</i> Kathleen Odenthal
Grant Ordelleide	Tony Prince	Paul Roucheleau
Larry Orman	Greg Probst	Orea Roussis
Jon Ortner	Justin D. Pyle	Connie Rudd
Jerry Osborn	Leslie Pyne	Rich Rudow
Timothy H. O'Sullivan	Richard Quartaroli	John P. Running
A. Y. Owen	Ann Quinn	Raechel M. Running
Rex Oxley	Mike Quinn	H. H. Rusby
Arthur N. Pack and William L. Finley	Fred H. Ragsdale	Henry Norris Russell
Scott Palmer	Christ Rainier	Joel Russell
Laurence Parent	James Randklev	Ted Russing
Donna Holmes Parks	Wayne Ranney	David Stuart Ryan and Lisa Norfolk
Ron Parsley	Rossiter Worthington Raymond	Kathleen Jo Ryan
Don Paulson	Ivi Rebová	Ellen Sagmyr
Brian Payne	Ron Redfern	Sebastião Salgado
Matt Payne	Allen C. Reed	Ryoichi Sato
Henry G. Peabody	Mai Richie Reed	Lauret E. Savoy
Tim Peake	Ben Reeder	Adam Schallau
Moose Peterson	Grant Reeder	Fiana Shapiro
Willis Peterson	H. O. Reik	George Schaub
Bob Petley	Carl Rice	Christy Schenck
Inga Petri	William Rice	David E. Scherman
Rudi Petschek	Cecil Richardson	Frank Scherschel
John Pfaul	Jim Richardson	Émile Schreiber
Bozena Pilat	John Richardson	
	Whit Richardson	

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Links To Other Resources**

View Finders, Vol. 1, list of photographers

Emil Schulthess	Elinor Stecker-Orel	Kate Thompson [Kathryn S. Thompson]
Michael P. Seiler	Richard Steedman	Scott Thomsen
H. M. Severance	Geoff Stephens	Barry Thomson
William J. and Hannah M. Shannon	Dave Steuber	Millee Tibbs
Robert S. Shapiro	Brian Stevenson	Veronica “Ronnie” Tierney
Sebastian Shapiro	Larry Stevens [Lawrence E. Stevens]	Tom Till
Andrea Sharon	Beth Stier	Wes Timmerman
Yoshikazu Shirakawa 白川 義員	Robert Stieve	David W. Toll
Ian Shive	Gary Stiles	Ed Toliver
Ronald A. Short	John W. Stockert	C. H. Tyler Townsend
Jay Showers	George Stocking	Melissa Trammell
Mitch Siegler	John L. Stoddard	Hal Tretbar
Jerry Sieve	Michael R. Stoklos	Carl Trewiler
Bob Simmons	Julius F. Stone	Richard H. Trimble
W. H. Simpson	William Stone	Stephen Trimble
Don Singer	James Stover	Diane Trochim
Bill Singleton	Richard Strange	A. O. Tucker
Jake Skeen	Thomas Sun	Lorraine Salem Tufts
Bob and Sherrie Skinner	Bill Suran	John S. Turner
John A. Sleicher	Chris Swan	Dennis Turville
Alan Sloyer	James Tallon	Charlie Tyack
Oleksandr Slyadnyev	Alex Talyamsky	Larry Ulrich
Brian Smale	Marieke Taney	Darwin Van Campen
Florentin Smarandache	Susan Tanges	Christie Van Cleve
Ida and Moulton Smith	Ray Tankersley	Olivia Varney
Scott T. Smith	Charles Taylor	B. Vaughn
Sherwood Smith	Jan Taylor	Carlotta Verita
Anatoliy Snigirev	John Telford and Tom Till	Verkamp
Soibelman	Drew Thate	Jana Villanueva
Dave Spenny and Deb Veeder	Art Thevenin	Niels Vinther
Renata Spiazzi	Chip Thomas	Jorgen Visback
Cindy Stafford	Jeff Thomas	Enriqueta Stanko Vráze
Shaun Stanley	Enra Thompson	Paul Vucetich
Robert Brewster Stanton		Dorothy Walker

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Links To Other Resources**

View Finders, Vol. 1, list of photographers

David Wallace	Patrick Whitehurst	Bob Wyatt
Norman G. Wallace	Duwain Whitis	Traci Wyrick
Jim Walsh	Jeff Widen	Mike Yard
Elaine Warfield	Albert Wilkes	Gary Yeowell
Charles R. Webb	Ben A. Wittick	Jason Youn
Bill Webster	Glen Wolfrom	Daniel Zelazek
E. S. Webster	Joel Wolfson	Robert L. Zeriax
John D. Weigand	John Wolgamott	David Zickl
Dave Welling	Jenn Wood	LeRoy Zimmerman
Carl Wells	Greg Woodall	Harf Zimmermann
Leon Werdinger	Scott Woods	Frank Zullo
Jane Whaley	Bill Woolam	Chad Zwaldo
Jeff Widen	J. Frank Wright	Ann and Susan Zwinger
Patrick Whitehurst	George Wuerthner	

ANTHOLOGIES AND HISTORICAL OVERVIEWS
OFFERING BIOGRAPHICAL INFORMATION AND PERSPECTIVES

**1. Anthologies and Historical Works About
Grand Canyon or the Colorado River in Grand Canyon**

USERS MAY WISH to consult any of a number of anthologies and broadly comprehensive historical works that embrace the Grand Canyon or the Colorado River. They will include various items of biographical focus, although not all of them will be exclusive to the canyon and river.

Anderson, Peter, and Kempa, Rick (eds.). *Going down Grand : poems from the Canyon*. [Fruita, Colorado?]: Lithic Press (2015).

Babbitt, Bruce (compiler). *Grand Canyon: An anthology*. Flagstaff, Arizona: Northland Press (1978).

Berger, Todd R. *It happened at Grand Canyon*. Guilford, Connecticut, and Helena, Montana: TwoDot (Globe Pequot Press) (2007).

Engelhard, Michael (ed.). *Hell's half mile : river runners' tales of hilarity and misadventure*. Halcottsville, New York: Breakaway Books (2004).

Fleck, Richard F. (ed.). *A Colorado River reader*. Salt Lake City: University of Utah Press (2000).

Grand Canyon Private Boaters Association, Special Issue: Reflections—Five Years of Fun—A Waiting List Anthology. *The Waiting List*, 6(1) (Summer/Fall 2002).

Gulliford, Andrew (ed.). *Outdoors in the Southwest : an adventure anthology*. Norman, Oklahoma: University of Oklahoma Press (2014).

Huser, Verne. (ed.). *River reflections : an anthology*. Charlotte, North Carolina: East Woods Press (1984). [Also reprinted Globe Pequot Press (Chester, Connecticut), 1988; and University of New Mexico Press, Albuquerque, 2005.]

Kempa, Rick (ed.). *On foot : Grand Canyon backpacking stories*. Flagstaff, Arizona: Vishnu Temple Press (2014).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Anthologies and Historical Overviews

- Kuhne, Cecil (ed.). *The armchair paddler : an anthology of canoeing, kayaking, and rafting adventures*. Birmingham, Alabama: Menasha Ridge Press (2000).
- Kurtz, Beverly (ed.). *Why we boat : running rivers on our own*. Flagstaff, Arizona: Vishnu Temple Press (2018).
- Linford, Dick, and Volpert, Bob (writers, compilers). *Halfway to halfway and other river stories*. Bend, Oregon: Halfway Publishing (2012).
- Linford, Dick, and Volpert, Bob (writers, compilers). *Halfway to halfway and back : more river stories*. Bend, Oregon: Halfway Publishing (2018).
- Long, John, and Sponholz, Hai-Van K. (eds.). *The liquid locomotive : legendary whitewater river stories*. Helena, Montana: Falcon Publishing, Inc. (1999).
- Newman, Lance (ed.). *The Grand Canyon reader*. Berkeley, Los Angeles, and London: University of California Press (2011).
- Nuttall, Kern. *In a better place : cemeteries and gravesites of Grand Canyon*. (Vishnu Temple Press, Flagstaff, 2016).
- O'Reilly, Sean, O'Reilly, James, and Habegger, Larry (eds.). *Grand Canyon : true stories of life below the rim*. San Francisco: Travelers' Tales (1999).
- Ryan, Kathleen Jo (photographer, producer). *Writing down the river : into the heart of the Grand Canyon*. Flagstaff, Arizona: Northland Publishing (1998).
- Sadler, Christa (ed.). *There's this river . . . : Grand Canyon boatman stories*. Flagstaff, Arizona: Red Lake Books (1994).
- Sadler, Christa (ed.). *There's this river . . . : Grand Canyon boatman stories. 2nd ed.* Flagstaff, Arizona: This Earth Press (2006).
- Schlesinger, Arthur M., Jr., and Israel, Fred L. (eds.), *Grand Canyon experiences : chronicles from National Geographic*. Philadelphia: Chelsea House Publishers (2000).
- Schullery, Paul (ed.). *The Grand Canyon: early impressions*. Boulder, Colorado: Colorado Associated University Press (1981). [Also reprinted 1989, Pruett Publishing Co. (Boulder, Colorado).]
- Thorum, Reho R. (ed.). *Canyon voices : a selection of poetry about the Grand Canyon*. Fredonia, Arizona: Reho R. Thorum (1982).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Anthologies and Historical Overviews

In addition, the following RAVEN’S PERCH MEDIA productions offer bibliographical resources that embrace dozens or hundreds of individuals:

2022 ***The Grand Canyon! A Worldwide, Year-By-Year Anthology and Annotated Bibliography of Personal Encounters With the World's Greatest Draw 1540–2022.*** Raven’s Perch Media, Philadelphia. PDF format online, xii, 1343 pp.

https://ravensperch.org/wp-content/uploads/2022/10/ENCOUNTERS_1540-2022.pdf **or**

<https://www.academia.edu/88360885/>

2022 ***"My God, there it is!" The World Encounters the Grand Canyon, 1540–1926.*** Raven’s Perch Media, Philadelphia. PDF format online, xii, 885 pp.

https://ravensperch.org/wp-content/uploads/2022/10/ENCOUNTERS_PD_1540-1926.pdf **or**

<https://www.academia.edu/88360450/>

2023 ***Art of the Grand Canyon: An Introduction and Annotated Bibliography.*** Raven’s Perch Media, Philadelphia, PDF format online, 356 pp.

<https://ravensperch.org/wp-content/uploads/2023/05/Artwork.pdf> **or**

<https://www.academia.edu/101673045/>

2023 ***View Finders: Grand Canyon Photographers and Cinematographers.*** Raven’s Perch Media, Philadelphia, PDF format online.

Volume 1: Introduction and Annotated Photobibliography and Filmography, 648 pp.

https://ravensperch.org/wp-content/uploads/2023/10/View_Finders_Vol-1.pdf **or**

<https://www.academia.edu/108364225/>

Volume 2: Annotated Collection of Selected Postcards of the Early Tourist Era to the Mid-20th Century, 370 pp.

https://ravensperch.org/wp-content/uploads/2023/10/View_Finders_Vol-2.pdf **or**

<https://www.academia.edu/108364490/>

“Too Numerous To Name”
Anthologies and Historical Overviews

**2. Selected Publications That May Contain Biographically Pertinent Material
About Multiple Individuals**

THIS INFORMATIONAL LISTING complements the anthologies and retrospective collections listed above. Some of the citations reappear in the biographical bibliography that follows. The citations below will contain biographical matter of interest for multiple individuals mentioned therein, who are omitted from this biographical bibliography. Citing every individual would turn this work into a comprehensive—and massive—index, which is beyond its primary purpose. (See in section III of the Introduction for an explanation of a few [exceptions](#). [pp. 8-9].) Those of these publications listed below that only partly pertain to the Grand Canyon are cited because they do include multiple individuals in canyon and river history.

Anonymous

NO DATE **Lees Ferry and Lonely Dell Ranch historic districts : a walking tour guide.** Page, Arizona: Glen Canyon Natural History Association, 12 pp. [NOTE: See also Anonymous (1983, item no. 9.7) for same publication released with Grand Canyon Natural History Association dated imprint. Typography is identical, but Grand Canyon NHA version is two-color, Glen Canyon NHA version is black ink only; and cover stocks differ.]

NO DATE **Lee’s Ferry and Lonely Dell Ranch historic districts : a walking tour guide.** Page, Arizona: Glen Canyon Natural History Association, 2nd ed., revised, expanded, 20 pp. [Copy purchased new 1995. Also, later printings apparently xerographically reproduced, with degraded quality of illustrations. Five Quail Books—West Catalogue Twelve credits author as Joanna Joseph.]

1983 **Lees Ferry and Lonely Dell Ranch historic districts : a walking tour guide.** Grand Canyon Natural History Association, 12 pp. [NOTE: See also Anonymous (no date, item no. 9.1) for same publication released with Glen Canyon Natural History Association dated imprint. Typography is identical, but Grand Canyon NHA version is two-color, Glen Canyon NHA version is black ink only. Cover stocks differ.]

[2008] **Lonely Dell Ranch : a walking guide.** U.S. National Park Service, Glen Canyon National Recreation Area, Lee’s Ferry, Arizona, 16 pp. [including wraps]. [2008.]

[c. 2012] **Lees Ferry Historic District : a walking guide.** Page, Arizona: U.S. National Park Service, Glen Canyon National Recreation Area, 16 pp. [including wraps]. [Ca. 2012.]

Abacus, C. V. [pseudonym of Richard D. Quartaroli]

2009 **Dock’s data of navigational numbers: the 1st 100 Grand Canyon river runners.** *Grand Canyon River Runner*, (8) (Spring): 4-7. [Otis “Dock” Marston.] [See also Quartaroli (2023).]

2009 **Dock’s data of navigational numbers: the first 100 Grand Canyon river runners.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 22(3) (Fall): 21-25. [Otis “Dock” Marston.] [See also Quartaroli (2023).]

“Too Numerous To Name”
Anthologies and Historical Overviews

Abernathy, Harris

- 2019 **Unobtainable elsewhere: The Grand Canyon, mules, and the photographers for the national park’s most controversial trail, 1901-1936.** Master’s thesis, Middle Tennessee State University, 118 pp.
- 2020 **A history of mules at the Grand Canyon.** *In:* Quartaroli, Richard D. (compiler, ed.), *Celebrating 100 years of Grand Canyon National Park, February 2019 : a gathering of Grand Canyon historians : ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts.* Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association [and Grand Canyon Historical Society], pp. 148-152.
- 2022 **Historic Phantom Ranch turns 100 thanks to mules.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 33(2) (Spring): cover, 5-6.

Abyssus, C. V. [*pseudonym of Richard D. Quartaroli*]

- 2013 **The begats: Grand Canyon river outfitter genealogy.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 26(4) (Winter 2013-2014): 8-17. [See also errata, 27(1) (Spring 2014): 3.]

Albertson, Lee

- 2005 **History of El Tovar, Verkamps [Verkamp’s] and Hopi House.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 9(5): 1-2.

Anderson, Michael F. [Anderson, Mike]

- 1998 **Living at the edge : explorers, exploiters and settlers of the Grand Canyon region.** Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association, 184 pp.
- 1999 **Polishing the jewel : an administrative history of Grand Canyon National Park.** Doctoral dissertation, Northern Arizona University, 347 pp.
- 2001 **Polishing the jewel; an administrative history of Grand Canyon National Park.** *Grand Canyon Association, Monograph 11*, 116 pp. [Copyright 2000; released April 2001.]
- 2005 **Toll roads and trails. Presented to the Grand Canyon River Guides Training Seminar on March 27, 2005.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 16(2) (April/June): 7-9.
- 2005 (COMPILER, ED.) **A gathering of Grand Canyon historians; ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts; proceedings of the inaugural Grand Canyon History Symposium, January 2002.** *Grand Canyon Association, Monograph 13*, 199 pp.
- 2005 **Grand Canyon National Park toll roads and trails.** *In:* Anderson, Michael F. (compiler, ed.), A gathering of Grand Canyon historians; ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts; proceedings of the inaugural Grand Canyon History Symposium, January 2002. *Grand Canyon Association, Monograph 13*, pp. 23-28.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Anthologies and Historical Overviews

Anderson, Michael F., AND Ladd, Gary

- 2001 ***Along the rim: A guide to Grand Canyon’s South Rim from Hermits Rest to Desert View.*** Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association, 72 pp. [Also 2nd ed., 2012, 72 pp.]

Anderson, Parker

- 2015 ***Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery.*** Charleston, South Carolina: Acadia Publishing, 128 pp. (Images of America series.)

Audretsch, Robert W. [Audretsch, Bob]

- 2004 **Trail crew for a day.** *Canyon Views* (Grand Canyon Association), 10(3) (Fall): 1-3.
- 2008 **“We Can Take It”: The CCC at Grand Canyon.** *Canyon Views* (Grand Canyon Association), 14(1) (Spring): 5. [Civilian Conservation Corps.]
- 2011 **Phantom Ranch: Crucible of the Civilian Conservation Corps.** *Journal of Arizona History*, 52(1) (Spring): 31-52.
- 2011 ***Shaping the park and saving the boys: The Civilian Conservation Corps at Grand Canyon, 1933-1942.*** Indianapolis, Indiana: Dog Ear Publishing, 123 pp. [An on-demand publication.]
- 2012 ***Grand Canyon’s Phantom Ranch.*** Charleston, South Carolina: Arcadia Publishing, 128 pp. (Images of America.)
- 2013 ***We still walk in their footprint : the Civilian Conservation Corps in northern Arizona, 1933-1942.*** Indianapolis, Indiana: Dog Ear Publishing, 199 pp. (With tipped-in “Erratum” leaf containing illustration and legend that had been meant for rear cover [legend also as printed on title-page verso].) [An on-demand publication.] [Additional erratum: Early printings, p. 19, left column, line 6, definition for 8th Corps area, for “Utah” read “Texas”.]
- 2013 **Phantom Ranch: A junction and a crucible.** *In:* Quartaroli, Richard D. (compiler, ed.), *A rendezvous of Grand Canyon historians : ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts : proceedings of the Third Grand Canyon History Symposium, January 2012.* Flagstaff, Arizona: Grand Canyon Historical Society, pp. 195-202.

Audretsch, Robert W., AND Hunt, Sharon E.

- 2014 ***The Civilian Conservation Corps in Arizona.*** Charleston, South Carolina: Arcadia Publishing, 128 pp. (Images of America.)

Austin, Noah

- 2021 **At the end of their ropes.** Children’s toys, cameras, cellphones, sunglasses . . . even trash cans and traffic cones are dropped or tossed into the Grand Canyon. There’s a lot of rubbish below the rim, but there would be a lot more if it weren’t for the **Arizona Mountaineering Club**, which conducts an annual cleanup. Unfortunately, no matter how much stuff these dedicated volunteers take out, they’ll never get to all of it. *Arizona Highways*, 97(1) (January): 42-45. [Ellipsis is part of title.] [See also letter from Marylee Peterson, 97(3) (March): 4.]

“Too Numerous To Name”
Anthologies and Historical Overviews

Bain, George

- 1994 **Vishnu Temple.** *In:* Sadler, Christa (ed.), *There’s this river : Grand Canyon boatman stories.* Flagstaff, Arizona: Red Lake Books, pp. 31-43.
- 2006 **Vishnu Temple.** *In:* Sadler, Christa (ed.), *There’s this river . . . : Grand Canyon boatman stories.* Flagstaff, Arizona: This Earth Press, 2nd ed., pp. 39-41.
- 2006 (ED.) **Climbers of temples and buttes in the Grand Canyon region** (compiled by John Annerino). *In:* Annerino, John, *Hiking the Grand Canyon.* San Francisco: Sierra Club Books, 3rd ed., pp. 287-301.

Bangs, Richard

- 1990 **Whitewater adventure : running America’s greatest scenic rivers.** (Produced by McQuiston and Partners.) San Diego, California: Thunder Bay Press, 144 pp. [See pp. 58-79.]
- 1999 **The lost river : a memoir of life, death, and transformation on wild water.** San Francisco: Sierra Club Books, 266 pp.
- 2000 **Time bandits.** *In:* Michael, Pamela (ed.), *The gift of rivers : true stories of life on the water.* (Introduction by Robert Hass.) San Francisco: Travelers’ Tales, pp. 79-95. (Travelers’ Tales; James O’Reilly and Larry Habegger, series eds.) [Excerpted from Bangs (1999).]
- 2001 **Richard Bangs, adventure without end.** Seattle: Mountaineers Books, 221 pp.

Bangs, Richard, AND Kallen, Christian

- 1985 **Rivergods : exploring the world’s great wild rivers.** San Francisco: Sierra Club Books, Yolla Bolly Press, 210 pp.

Banks, Leo W., AND Childs, Craig

- 1999 **Grand Canyon stories: then and now.** Phoenix: Arizona Highways Books, 192 pp.

Banks, Leo W., AND Elms, David, Jr.

- 2005 **Over the edge; the Grand Canyon lures dreamers, schemers and even a horse whisperer.** *Arizona Highways*, 81(10) (October): 36-39.

Barnes, Christine

- 2002 **Great lodges of the national parks : the companion book to the PBS television series.** Bend, Oregon: W. W. West, 192 pp.
- 2005 **Hopi House: Celebrating 100 years.** Bend, Oregon: W. W. West, 63 pp.

Barnes, Christine; Pflughoft, Fred; AND Morris, David

- 2001 **El Tovar at Grand Canyon National Park.** Bend, Oregon: W. W. West, Inc., 64 pp. [First state.]

“Too Numerous To Name”
Anthologies and Historical Overviews

- 2005 ***El Tovar at Grand Canyon National Park.*** Bend, Oregon: W. W. West, Inc., 64 pp. [Second state, with text date 2001 but issued with dust jacket title, *El Tovar : Celebrating 100 Years*, thus 2005.]

Batsch, Kelly

- 2012 **The history of the Hopi House.** *Pinyon Press* (Xanterra South Rim, L.L.C., Grand Canyon), 2012(15 [*sic*, 16]) (August 8): 9. [Necessarily briefly.]

Bennett, Jeff

- 1992 (CONTRIBUTING ED.) ***Class five chronicles : things mother never told you 'bout whitewater.*** Portland, Oregon: Swiftwater Publishing Co., 256 pp. [See pp. 51-58, 208-209.]
- 1999 **The Grand Canyon.** *In:* Long, John, and Sponholz, Hai-Van K. (eds.), *The liquid locomotive : legendary whitewater river stories.* Helena, Montana: Falcon Publishing, Inc., pp. 74-81. [Reprinted from Bennett (1992).]

Berger, Todd R.

- 2007 ***It happened at Grand Canyon.*** Guilford, Connecticut, and Helena, Montana: TwoDot (Globe Pequot Press), 194 pp. (It Happened In series.)
- 2008 (ED.) **Reflections of Grand Canyon historians; ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts.** *Grand Canyon Association, Monograph 14*, 224 pp. (2nd Grand Canyon History Symposium, January 25-28, 2007, Grand Canyon National Park.)
- 2016 ***It happened at Grand Canyon.*** Guilford, Connecticut, and Helena, Montana: TwoDot® (Rowman and Littlefield), 2nd ed., 210 pp. (Distributed by National Book Network.) (It Happened in the West Series.) [Cover adds subtitle: “Remarkable Events That Shaped History”.]

Betz, Eric

- 2012 **Relentless spirit of exploration; historic figures of Grand Canyon.** *Northern Arizona's Mountain Living Magazine*, (Special Centennial Edition): 12-16. [Cover and table of contents give title as “Restless Spirit of Exploration”.]

Billingsley, George H.; Spamer, Earle E.; AND Menkes, Dove [Menkes, Elchanan Dov]

- 1997 **Quest for the pillar of gold; the mines and miners of the Grand Canyon.** *Grand Canyon Association, Monograph 10*, 114 pp., fold-out map, and map on inside rear cover. [First printing 1,000 copies. Also an unstated reprinting in 1998, 1,000 copies, the first GCA *Monograph* to be reprinted. The two printings can be distinguished by a point in Figure 4 (p. 10): in the first printing, the image is blurred and the areas in deep shadow show as black, vaguely “pixilated” patterns; in the second printing, the image is crisp and the areas in shadow clearly show details of the canyon wall.]

Brian, Nancy

- 1992 ***River to rim : a guide to place names along the Colorado River in Grand Canyon from Lake Powell to Lake Mead.*** Flagstaff, Arizona: Earthquest Press, 176 pp.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Anthologies and Historical Overviews

- 2015 ***River to rim : a guide to place names along the Colorado River in Grand Canyon from Lake Powell to Lake Mead.*** [No place]: Earthquest Press, 2nd ed., 236 pp.

Brown, Dick

- 1993 **The Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery.** *Grand Canyon Pioneers Society, Newsletter*, 4(5): 5. [See also letter to the editor in 4(7): 5, from Roy E. Burris.]
- 2018 **Eroding footholds: Grand Canyon pioneers vs federal control.** *In:* Quartaroli, Richard D. (compiler, ed.), *Celebrating 100 years of the National Park Service, November 2016 : a gathering of Grand Canyon historians : ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts.* Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association, pp. 32-35.

Brown, Mathieu

- 2008 **The summits within: Stories of Grand Canyon climbing.** *In:* Berger, Todd R. (ed.), *Reflections of Grand Canyon historians; ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts.* *Grand Canyon Association, Monograph 14*, pp. 195-198. (2nd Grand Canyon History Symposium, January 25-28, 2007, Grand Canyon National Park.)

Brune, Bonnie

- 2005 **Historic river running.** *In:* Anderson, Michael F. (compiler, ed.), *A gathering of Grand Canyon historians; ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts; proceedings of the inaugural Grand Canyon History Symposium, January 2002.* *Grand Canyon Association, Monograph 13*, pp. 123-128.

Carmony, Neil B., AND Brown, David E.

- 1994 (EDS.) ***Tough times in rough places : personal narratives of adventure, death and survival on the western frontier.*** Silver City, New Mexico: High-Lonesome Books, 296 pp.
- 2001 (EDS.) ***Tough times in rough places : personal narratives of adventure, death and survival on the western frontier.*** Salt Lake City: University of Utah Press, 296 pp.

Chappell, Gordon

- 1976 **Railroad at the rim; the origin and growth of Grand Canyon Village.** *Journal of Arizona History*, 17 (Spring): 89-107.

Civilian Conservation Corps

- 1933 ***C.C.C. Year Book : Company 819 : Grand Canyon, Arizona.*** [No imprint], [unpaginated]. [Mimeographed; year handwritten on cover leaf between “Year” and “Book”. 1933 and 1934 versions identical other than year on cover leaf.]

Clark, Cameron

- 2013 **By heart and hoof; the work and legacy of the Grand Canyon mules and muleskinners.** *Northern Arizona’s Mountain Living Magazine*, (July): cover, 6, 7, 10-17. [Photo feature.]

“Too Numerous To Name”
Anthologies and Historical Overviews

Cline, Platt

- 1976 ***They came to the mountain : the story of Flagstaff's beginnings.*** Flagstaff, Arizona: Northern Arizona University, with Northland Press, 364 pp.
- 1994 ***Mountain town : Flagstaff's first century.*** (Foreword by Bruce Babbitt.) Flagstaff, Arizona: Northland Publishing Co., 650 pp.

Conaway, James

- 1987 ***The kingdom in the country.*** Boston: Houghton Mifflin Co., 293 pp. [See pp. 146-157.]
- 2001 ***The Kingdom of Deseret.*** *In:* O'Reilly, Sean, and O'Reilly, James (eds.), *American Southwest : Arizona, New Mexico, Nevada, and Utah : true stories* (James O'Reilly and Larry Habegger, series eds.). San Francisco: Travelers' Tales, pp. 251-261. (Travelers' Tales Books.) [Reprinted from Conaway (1987).]

Cooley, John

- 1988 ***The great unknown : the journals of the historic first expedition down the Colorado River.*** Flagstaff, Arizona: Northland Publishing, 207 pp.

Corle, Edwin

- 1946 ***Listen, Bright Angel.*** New York: Duell, Sloan and Pearce, 312 pp.
- [1948] ***The story of the Grand Canyon.*** London: Sampson Low, Marston and Co., Ltd., 245 pp. ["This book was published in the U.S.A. under the title of *Listen, Bright Angel*" (title-page).]
- 1951 ***The story of the Grand Canyon.*** New York: Duell, Sloan and Pearce, 2nd ed., 312 pp. [Reprint of *Listen, Bright Angel* (1946) under a new title.]
- 1978 ***And those who came later.*** *In:* Babbitt, Bruce (compiler), *Grand Canyon: An anthology.* Flagstaff, Arizona: Northland Press, pp. 47-54. [From Corle (1946).]

Cox, Myrna

- 1985 (ED.) ***Desert Tapestry : Fredonia's centennial. Binding the past with the present.*** (Gracia Jones, assistant ed.; Joy Jordan, community editorial consultant.) Hurricane, Utah: Homestead Publishers and Distributors, 52 pp. (Desert Tapestry Heritage Series.)

Cox, Nellie Iverson

- 1973 (WITH Helen Bundy Russell) ***Footprints on the Arizona Strip.*** Bountiful, Utah: Horizon Publishers, 256 pp.
- 1982 (WITH Helen Bundy Russell) ***Footprints on the Arizona Strip (with accent on "Bundyville").*** Las Vegas: Cox Printing Co., 2nd ed., 250 [256] pp.
- 1982 ***A harsh and proud land : saga of the Arizona Strip.*** Las Vegas: Cox Printing Co., 369 pp. [Cover title: *The Arizona Strip—A harsh land and proud.*]

“Too Numerous To Name”
Anthologies and Historical Overviews

- 1994 **The story of Iven Bundy.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 7(2) (Spring): 9-11. [Reprinted from *Footprints on the Arizona Strip*.]
- 1998 (WITH Helen Bundy Russell) ***Footprints on the Arizona Strip (with accent on “Bundyville”)***. [No place]: Roma Cox Scott and Frances Cox Spendlove, 3rd ed., 250 [257] pp.

Crampton, C. Gregory, AND Rusho, W. L.

- 1965 ***A report on the history of Lee’s Ferry, Arizona.*** [No imprint], 43 pp., map. [Cover sheet: *Lee’s Ferry historical report : prepared at the request of the National Park Service.*] [Typescript; mimeographed? Accessed online 22 December 2021, <http://npshistory.com/publications/glca/lees-ferry-hist-rpt.pdf>.] [Map is cited as Rusho and Adams (1964, cited in THE GRAND CANON Volume 2 ([Cartobibliography](#))).]

Crutchfield, James A.

- 1994 ***It happened in Arizona.*** (Illustrated by Lisa Harvey.) Helena, Montana: Falcon Press Publishing Co., 128 pp.

Curtis, William Eleroy

- 1883 ***Children of the sun.*** Chicago: Inter-Ocean Publishing Co., 154 pp. + advertisements. [See Chapter 8, “The Greatest Wonder of the World”, pp. 142-154 (on contents page listed as “The Grand Canon of the Colorado and its Explorers”).]

Daniels, Howard E.

- 1960 ***Mormon colonization in northern Arizona.*** Master’s thesis, University of Arizona, 134 pp., 2 maps.

Daskal, Kathy

- 1993 ***A walking tour of Phantom Ranch : Grand Canyon National Park.*** (Illustrated by Elizabeth McClelland.) Grand Canyon Natural History Association, folded pamphlet.
- 2001 ***Phantom Ranch : a walking tour.*** U.S. National Park Service, Grand Canyon National Park, *in cooperation with* Grand Canyon Association, folded pamphlet.

Dellenbaugh, Frederick S.

- 1921 ***Travellers and explorers, 1846-1900.*** *In:* Trent, William Peterfield, Erskine, John, Sherman, Stuart P., and Van Doren, Carl (eds.), *The Cambridge history of American literature*. [Volume 3.] *Later national literature: Part II*. New York: G. P. Putnam’s Sons, and Cambridge, England: University Press, pp. 131-170; and bibliography, pp. [681]-728.
- 1921 ***Books by American travellers and explorers from 1846 to 1900. Being Chapter XIV of the third volume of the Cambridge History of American Literature : with a bibliography.*** New York: G. P. Putnam’s Sons, paginated 131-170, and bibliography, [681]-728. [Title-page dated 1920. Preprint or offprint. Wrapper text: “*Travellers and Explorers, 1846-1900. Reprinted from The Cambridge History of American Literature, Volume III.* New York. 1921.” Bibliography bound with blank leaves interleaving the print leaves, presumably for autograph emendations.]

“Too Numerous To Name”
Anthologies and Historical Overviews

DeLong, Sidney R.

- 1905 **The history of Arizona : from the earliest times known to the people of Europe to 1903.**
San Francisco: Whitaker and Ray Co., 200 pp.

Dimock, Brad

- 1994 **A nest of dories; a meandering inquiry into the origins of the Grand Canyon dory.**
Hibernacle News, 1994: 6-13. [See also next item, unsigned but presumably also by Dimock.]
- 1994 **The dories—whence and whither?** *Hibernacle News*, 1994: 14-15. [“This is an attempt to trace to origin, destinies and boatmen of the many boats that have run the river for GCD and NWD (more or less).”]
- 1994 **Old timers trip.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 7(4): 10-11.
- 2005 **Hard hulls, hard knocks, hard heads: The evolution of hard-hulled rowboats in the Grand Canyon.** *In*: Anderson, Michael F. (compiler, ed.), A gathering of Grand Canyon historians; ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts; proceedings of the inaugural Grand Canyon History Symposium, January 2002. *Grand Canyon Association, Monograph 13*, pp. 149-154.
- 2010 **[Text.]** *In*: Grand Canyon River Heritage Coalition, *These boats will speak : Grand Canyon’s historic river boats*. [Flagstaff, Arizona]: Grand Canyon River Heritage Coalition, [26] pp. [including wraps; rear wrap gatefold]. [Brochure.]
- 2010 **If boats could talk.** *Sojourns* (Peaks, Plateaus and Canyons Association), 5(1) (Winter/Spring): 38-43.
- 2020 **Rafting through history: Grand Canyon’s historic boats.** *Canyon Views* (Grand Canyon Conservancy), 27(2) (Fall/Winter): 30-38. [Extracted from “These Boats Will Speak” (*i.e.* Dimock, 2010).]
- 2022 **Wooden boat design in Grand Canyon.** *In*: *Proceedings of the Colorado River Basin History Symposium, 2021, hosted by The Grand Canyon Historical Society*. Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Historical Society, pp. 102-108. [See also Appendix B of volume, “Historic boats enthusiasts sharing their knowledge and expertise at the Historic Hulls exhibit.” Photos by Rich Turner (credit on p. 2).]

Dimock, Brad, AND Moody, Tom

- 2004 **The future of the canyon’s boats.** *The Waiting List* (Grand Canyon Private Boaters Association Quarterly), 6(4) (Winter/Spring): 34. [Historic boats.]
- 2004 **The future of the canyon’s boats.** *Footprints*, (10) (May/June): 5.
- 2004 **The future of the canyon’s boats.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 15(3) (July/September): 8. [Historic boats.]
- 2004 **The future of the canyon’s boats.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 17(2) (Summer): 28. [Historic boats.]

“Too Numerous To Name”
Anthologies and Historical Overviews

Dimock, Brad, AND Thompson, Kate

- 2004 **Wooden boats plunge ahead; classic white-water vessels hold their own in Colorado rapids.** *Arizona Highways*, 80(7) (July): cover, 6-13. [See also letters by C. Kimball Rose and Jan Pettit, 80(12) (December): 2.]

Discover Flagstaff

- 2019 ***Celebrating Flagstaff’s scientific role in the Apollo moon missions.*** Flagstaff, Arizona: Discover Flagstaff, 12 pp. [Commemorating the 50th anniversary of the first moon landing. See the section “Flagstaff’s Lunar Landmarks” (pp. 8-11); specifically, “Grand Canyon National Park” (p. 11), which includes a photo of Neil Armstrong at the canyon. “Astronauts who trained here: All of the Apollo astronauts and their back-up crews, with the exception of astronaut/geologist Jack Schmitt, participated in geology studies and field training exercises at the Grand Canyon.”]

Dodge, Ida Flood

- 1929 ***Our Arizona (Arizona history, 1528-1928).*** Charles Scribner’s Sons, 179 pp.

Engelhard, Michael

- 2004 (ED.) ***Hell’s half mile : river runners’ tales of hilarity and misadventure.*** Halcottsville, New York: Breakaway Books, 272 pp.

Eppinga, Jane

- 2015 ***Unsolved Arizona : a puzzling history of murder, mayhem and mystery.*** Charleston, South Carolina: The History Press, 126 [128] pp.

Euler, Robert C.

- 1980 **Early explorations of Grand Canyon.** *In:* Euler, Robert C., and Tikalsky, Frank (eds.), *The Grand Canyon up close and personal.* [Dillon, Montana]: Western Montana College Foundation, pp. 53-58.

Euler, Robert C., AND Tikalsky, Frank

- 1980 (EDS.) ***The Grand Canyon up close and personal.*** [Dillon, Montana]: Western Montana College Foundation, 88 pp.
- 1992 (EDS.) ***The Grand Canyon : intimate views.*** Tucson: University of Arizona Press, 114 pp.
- 1992 **Historical explorations.** *In:* Euler, Robert C., and Tikalsky, Frank (eds.), *The Grand Canyon : intimate views.* Tucson: University of Arizona Press, pp. 60-72.

Evans, Edna

- 1985 ***Tales from the Grand Canyon : some true, some tall.*** Flagstaff, Arizona: Northland Press, 90 pp.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Anthologies and Historical Overviews

Ewan, Joseph, AND Ewan, Nesta Dunn

- 1981 ***Biographical dictionary of Rocky Mountain naturalists : a guide to the writings and collections of botanists, zoologists, geologists, artists and photographers, 1682-1932.*** Utrecht and Antwerpen: Bohn, Scheltema and Holkema; and The Hague and Boston: Dr. W. Junk, 253 pp.

Fairley, Helen C.

- 1989 **History.** *In:* Altschul, Jeffrey H., and Fairley, Helen C., *Man, models and management: An overview of the archaeology of the Arizona Strip and the management of its cultural resources* (Phil R. Geib, Daniel D. Mareno, Martin R. Rose, contributors). Report prepared for U.S. Forest Service and U.S. Bureau of Land Management, contract no. 53-8371-6-0054. Statistical Research, Plateau Archaeology, Dames and Moore, Inc., pp. 153-218. [Spanish-American period, 1776-1848; American period, 1848-1945; History of economic developments of the Arizona Strip, 1870-1950.]

Farrell, Robert J.

- 1997 (ED.) ***Arizona Highways : they left their mark.*** Phoenix: Arizona Highways, Book Division, 141 pp. (Wild West Series.) [Cover extends subtitle, “They left their mark; heroes and rogues of Arizona history”.]

Finney, John W.

- 1964 **Astronauts get geology courses. 29 in moon project will be experts when finished.** *The New York Times*, (May 11): 18.

Fleck, Richard F.

- 2000 (ED.) ***A Colorado River reader.*** Salt Lake City: University of Utah Press, 192 pp.

Fletcher, Roger

- 2007 ***Drift boats and river dories : their history, design, construction, and use.*** (Boat building illustrations by Samuel F. Manning.) Mechanicsburg, Pennsylvania: Stackpole Books, 290 pp.
- 2012 ***Drift boats and river dories : their history, design, construction, and use.*** (Boat building illustrations by Samuel F. Manning.) Guilford, Connecticut: Stackpole Books, 256 pp. [Also “First Stackpole Books paperback edition, 2017”.]

Formisano, Paul A.

- 2012 ***A river of voices: Confluences and cross-currents in the discourse of the Colorado River.*** Doctoral dissertation, University of New Mexico, 276 pp.

Fried, Stephen

- 2010 ***Appetite for America : how visionary businessman Fred Harvey built a railroad hospitality empire that civilized the Wild West.*** New York: Bantam Books, 518 [521] pp. [Also Bantam Books Trade Paperbacks, 2011.]

“Too Numerous To Name”
Anthologies and Historical Overviews

Fuchs, James R.

- 1953 **A history of Williams, Arizona, 1876-1951.** *University of Arizona, Bulletin*, 24(5) (Social Science Bulletin 23), 168 pp.

Ghiglieri, Michael P.

- 2003 ***First through Grand Canyon : the secret journals and letters of the 1869 crew who explored the Green and Colorado Rivers.*** Flagstaff, Arizona: Puma Press, [xviii], 342 pp. [“With writings by George Young Bradley, Andrew Hall, William Robert Wesley Hawkins, Oramel G. Howland, John Wesley Powell, Walter H. Powell, John Colton Sumner.”]
- 2010 ***First through Grand Canyon : the secret journals and letters of the 1869 crew who explored the Green and Colorado Rivers. 2nd edition, revised.*** Flagstaff, Arizona: Puma Press.
- 2015 ***First through Grand Canyon : the secret journals and letters of the 1869 crew who explored the Green and Colorado Rivers. 3rd edition, revised and expanded.*** Flagstaff, Arizona: Puma Press.
- 2023 ***First through Grand Canyon : the secret journals and letters of the 1869 crew who explored the Green and Colorado Rivers. 4th edition, revised and expanded.*** Flagstaff, Arizona: Puma Press.

Ghiglieri, Michael P., AND Myers, Thomas M.

- 2001 ***Over the edge: Death in Grand Canyon : gripping accounts of all known fatal mishaps in the most famous of the World’s Seven Natural Wonders.*** Flagstaff, Arizona: Puma Press, 408 pp. [Hardbound and paperbound states.] [26 printings during 2001, including 16 with slight but unstated revisions (*fide* Richard D. Quartaroli).]
- 2012 ***Over the edge: Death in Grand Canyon : gripping accounts of all known fatal mishaps in the most famous of the World’s Seven Natural Wonders.*** Flagstaff, Arizona: Puma Press, expanded and revised 2nd ed., 586 pp. [Cover notes: “Newly Expanded 10th Anniversary Edition”.] [Five printings during 2012-2015, including four with slight but unstated revisions (*fide* Richard D. Quartaroli).] [*Take note that the index alone, containing hundreds of people’s names, fills 24 pages.*]

Goetzmann, William H.

- 1959 ***Army exploration in the American West, 1803-1863.*** New Haven, Connecticut: Yale University Press, 509 pp.
- 1966 ***Exploration and empire : the explorer and the scientist in the winning of the American West.*** New York: Alfred A. Knopf, Inc., xxvi, 656, xviii pp.
- 1978 ***Exploration and empire : the explorer and the scientist in the winning of the American West.*** New York: W. W. Norton and Co., Inc., xxvi, 656, xviii pp.
- 1979 ***Army exploration in the American West, 1803-1863.*** Lincoln, Nebraska: University of Nebraska Press, Bison ed., 489 pp.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Anthologies and Historical Overviews

- 1986 ***New lands, new men : America and the second great age of discovery.*** New York: Viking Penguin, Inc., 528 pp.
- 1991 ***Army exploration in the American West, 1803-1863.*** Austin, Texas: Texas State Historical Association, 489 pp.
- 1993 ***Exploration and empire : the explorer and the scientist in the winning of the American West.*** Austin, Texas: Texas State Historical Association, xxvi, 656, xviii pp. (History Book Club, Monticello Editions of History of Classics, Volume 1. Texas State Historical Association, Fred H. and Ella Mae Moore Texas History Reprint Series, no. 12.)

Grand Canyon National Park Lodges

- NO DATE ***Grand Canyon historic village at South Rim : map and visitor guide : experience the historic village : the "must-see" at Grand Canyon.*** [No place]: Grand Canyon National Park Lodges, 24 pp. [including wraps]. [Early 2000s?] [Front cover is gatefold map, "Grand Canyon Historic Village", an oblique view cartoon panorama between Mather Point and Hopi Point.] [Includes walking tour of Grand Canyon Village.] [Also later printings, no date.]

Gregory, Herbert E.; Darrah, William Culp; AND Kelly, Charles

- 2009 (EDS.) ***The exploration of the Colorado River and the high plateaus of Utah by the second Powell Expedition of 1871-1872.*** (Introduction by Dale L. Morgan.) Salt Lake City: University of Utah Press, and Utah State Historical Society, 540 pp. [Facsimile reprint of *Utah Historical Quarterly*, Vols. 16-17 (1948-1949).]

Grua, Diane

- 1995 ***Old-timers river trip.*** *Check It Out* (Cline Library, Northern Arizona University), 3(1) (January 3): 1-2. [Year on cover is printed in error as 1994; *vide* Richard Quartaroli, Cline Library.]

Hamilton, Kristen, AND Glover, Anna

- 2020 ***Then and now; river travel.*** *In:* Scott, Annie, and Snow, Eleanor, The 150th anniversary of the 1869 Powell Expedition; USGS participation in the Sesquicentennial Colorado River Exploring Expedition and reflections from the ~1,000-mile journey down the Green and Colorado Rivers. *U.S. Geological Survey, Circular 1475*, pp. 58-59.

Hamilton, Lynn

- 2010 ***The boats will speak: Introducing the Grand Canyon River Heritage Coalition.*** *Boatman's Quarterly Review*, 23(2) (Summer): 16-17.
- 2010 ***Grand Canyon River Heritage Coalition.*** *Boatman's Quarterly Review*, 23(3) (Fall): 9.

Hangan, Margaret

- 2018 ***A study of the historic occurrence of African Americans in the Grand Canyon region.*** *In:* Quartaroli, Richard D. (compiler, ed.), *Celebrating 100 years of the National Park Service, November 2016 : a gathering of Grand Canyon historians : ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts.* Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association, pp. 14-21.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Anthologies and Historical Overviews

Hansen, Heather

- 2015 ***Prophets and mooguls, rangers and rogues, bison and bears : 100 years of the National Park Service.*** (Foreword by Jonathan B. Jarvis.) Seattle, Washington: Mountaineer Books, 350 [352] pp.

Hatten, Greg

- 2012 **Historic wooden dories in the Grand Canyon.** *Epoxyworks* (Gougeon Brothers, Inc., Bay City, Michigan), (35) (Fall): cover, 2-3.
- 2022 **A deep canyon connection; how wooden whitewater dories helped save the Grand Canyon.** *WoodenBoat* (WoodenBoat School, Brooklin, Maine), (289) (November/December): 34-38.

Heidinger, Lisa Schnebly

- 2023 **Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery.** As burial grounds go, few are as interesting as the small cemetery on the South Rim of the Grand Canyon, where headstones feature so many familiar names, including John Hance, William Wallace Bass, Gunnar Widfors, and Emery and Ellsworth Kolb. There are some unfamiliar names, too, such as Lizzie Clawson. *In: The Journal* [SECTION]. *Arizona Highways*, 99(10) (October): 10-11. [See also letters from Robert M. Lauzon and Robert McDonnell in 99(12) (December): 4; and letter from Barb Carver, 100(1) (January 2024): 4.] [See also the comprehensive book by Kern Nuttall (2016).]

Herringshaw, Thomas William

- 1898 (ED., AND COMPILED UNDER THE SUPERVISION OF) ***Herringshaw’s encyclopedia of American biography of the nineteenth century : accurate and succinct biographies of famous men and women in all walks of life who are or have been the acknowledged leaders of life and thought of the United States since its formation.*** Chicago: American Publishers’ Association, 1046 pp. [Also later eds.]

Hirst, Stephen [Hirst, Steve]

- 1976 ***Life in a narrow place : the Havasupai of the Grand Canyon.*** New York: David McKay Co., 302 pp.
- 1985 ***Havsuw ‘Baaja: People of the Blue Green Water.*** (Lois Hirst, photographer.) Supai, Arizona: The Havasupai Tribe, 259 pp. [Revised ed. of *Life in a Narrow Place* (Hirst, 1976).]
- 2006 ***I am the Grand Canyon : the story of the Havasupai people.*** Grand Canyon: Grand Canyon Association, 276 pp. [3rd ed. of *Life in a Narrow Place* (Hirst, 1976).] [Released in 2007.]

Hoops, Herm

- 2010 **The history of rubber boats and how they saved rivers.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 23(1) (Spring): 20-23.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Anthologies and Historical Overviews

- 2016 **The history of inflatable boats and how they saved rivers** [ABSTRACT]. *In: Rivers and Recreation in a Changing Climate : River Management Society and Society of Outdoor Recreation Professionals : The Riverside Hotel—Boise, Idaho—May 16-19, 2016*, p. 3.

House, Dorothy A.

- 1994 **Human history of Grand Canyon.** *In: Grand Canyon Trust, in association with Grand Canyon National Park, Grand Canyon : toward a geography of hope. Proceedings, Grand Canyon National Park 75th Anniversary Symposium, Northern Arizona University, Flagstaff, October 6-8, 1994*, pp. 19-21.

Howard, Kathleen L., AND Pardue, Diana F.

- 1996 ***Inventing the Southwest : the Fred Harvey Company and Native American art.*** Flagstaff, Arizona: Northland Publishing, 150 pp.
- 2016 ***Over the edge : Fred Harvey at the Grand Canyon and in the Great Southwest.*** Tucson: Rio Nuevo Publishers, 142 pp.

Hudson, Alice C., AND Cohen-Stratyner, Barbara

- 2001 ***Heading West, touring West : mapmakers, performing artists, and the American frontier.*** New York: New York Public Library, 80 pp., 8 plates.

Hughes, J. Donald

- 1964 **Spanish explorers of the Grand Canyon.** *Western Explorer*, 3(1) (August): 34-39.
- 1966 **Spanish explorers of the Grand Canyon, 1540-1821. Part II, Those who came after Coronado.** *Western Explorer*, 4 (January): 7-9.
- 1967 **The story of man at Grand Canyon.** *Grand Canyon Natural History Association, Bulletin 14*, 195 pp. [Superseded by *In the house of stone and light* (Hughes, 1978).]
- 1978 ***In the house of stone and light : a human history of the Grand Canyon.*** Grand Canyon Natural History Association, 137 pp. [Also later reprintings, 1985, 1988, 1991, 1997; the 1997 printing contains revised cover and minor unstated text correction.] [Supersedes *The story of man at Grand Canyon* (Hughes, 1967).]
- 1997 ***In the house of stone and light : a human history of the Grand Canyon.*** Grand Canyon Natural History Association, 137 pp. [This 1997 printing of Hughes (1978) contains revised cover and minor unstated text corrections.]
- 2013 **The making of *In the House of Stone and Light*.** *In: Quartaroli, Richard D. (compiler, ed.), A rendezvous of Grand Canyon historians : ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts : proceedings of the Third Grand Canyon History Symposium, January 2012.* Flagstaff, Arizona: Grand Canyon Historical Society, pp. 107-112.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Anthologies and Historical Overviews

Hunt, David C.

- 1998 **Artists of the western surveys.** *In:* Lamar, Howard R. (ed.), *The new encyclopedia of the American West*. New Haven, Connecticut, and London: Yale University Press, pp. 61-64.

Hurd, Charles W.

- 1949 **The Fred Harvey system.** *The Colorado Magazine* (State Historical Society of Colorado, Denver), 26(3): 176-183.

Jaffe, Matthew, AND Burcham, John

- 2017 **Fringe benefits. Toroweap is one of the most isolated outposts in the National Park Service. It’s off the grid, literally, and the nearest grocery store is a four-hour round-trip away. Yet, for the rangers who live and work there, the distant wonderland on the North Rim of the Grand Canyon is a home from which they never want to leave. And some don’t.** *Arizona Highways*, 93(1) (January): 32-39.

Jenkins, Mark Collins

- 2013 **On assignment with National Geographic : the inside story of legendary explorers, photographers, and adventurers.** Washington, D.C.: National Geographic, 134 [136] pp. [Cover adds: “125th Anniversary Edition”.]

Joyce, Molly, AND Stevens, Larry [Stevens, Lawrence E.]

- 2016 **History of exploration and settlement by Anglo-Europeans.** *In:* Stevens, Lawrence E. (ed.), *The natural and human history of the proposed Greater Grand Canyon Heritage National Monument*. Flagstaff, Arizona: Museum of Northern Arizona, Springs Stewardship Institute, pp. 61-70. [Cover title for volume: *An ecological and cultural assessment of the proposed Greater Grand Canyon Heritage National Monument*.]

Kaufman, Polly Welts

- 1996 **National parks and the woman’s voice : a history.** Albuquerque: University of New Mexico Press, 305 pp.
- 2006 **National parks and the woman’s voice : a history.** Albuquerque: University of New Mexico Press, updated ed., 312 pp.

Kempa, Rick

- 2014 (ED.) **On foot : Grand Canyon backpacking stories.** Flagstaff, Arizona: Vishnu Temple Press, 243 pp.

King, Bert

- 1989 **Moon trip : a personal account of the Apollo program and its science.** (Donna Peterson, ed.; artwork by Lee Sheffield and Jean Perkins.) Houston, Texas: University of Houston, 149 pp. [Astronaut geological training at Grand Canyon, pp. 28-31.]

“Too Numerous To Name”
Anthologies and Historical Overviews

Krutch, Joseph Wood

- 1958 **Grand Canyon: Today and all its yesterdays.** New York: William Sloane Associates, Inc., 276 pp.
- 1958 **Grand Canyon : American Museum of Natural History : A Doubleday Anchor Book.** Garden City, New York: Doubleday and Co., Inc., 252 pp.
- 1958 **Grand Canyon: Today and all its yesterdays.** New York: Morrow Quill Paperbacks, 276 pp.
- 1962 **Grand Canyon.** Garden City, New York: The Natural History Library, Anchor Books, Doubleday and Co., Inc., in cooperation with the American Museum of Natural History, 252 pp. (Natural History Library Edition by special arrangement with William Sloane Associates.)
- 1968 **Grand Canyon: Today and all its yesterdays.** New York: William Sloane Associates, Inc., Apollo ed., 276 pp.
- 1989 **Grand Canyon : today and all its yesterdays.** Tucson: University of Arizona Press, 276 pp. [Reprint of Krutch (1958).]

Lago, Don

- 2010 **With God and Teddy at El Tovar.** *The Ol' Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 21(1) (Winter): 10-16. [El Tovar guest book.]
- 2010 **More on El Tovar impressions books.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 14(3) (May): 3.
- 2011 **These infinities of beauty and terror: Poets and writers discover the Grand Canyon.** *The Ol' Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 22(2) (Spring): 1, 3-10.
- 2011 **These infinities of beauty and terror: Poets and writers discover the Grand Canyon, Part 2.** *The Ol' Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 22(3) (Summer): 6-16.
- 2012 **That's one small step . . . in the Grand Canyon.** *The Ol' Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 23(2) (Spring): 1, 2, 3-12. [Astronauts' geology training. Ellipsis is part of title.]
- 2014 **Canyon of dreams : stories from Grand Canyon history.** Salt Lake City: University of Utah Press, 368 pp.
- 2014 **Haunted by time: British writers discover the Grand Canyon.** *The Ol' Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 25(2) (Spring): 6-15.
- 2015 **Grand Canyon : a history of a natural wonder and national park.** Reno and Las Vegas: University of Nevada Press, 202 pp. (America's National Parks.)

Langellier, John

- 2011 **Cleopatras on the American Nile; memorable women of the Colorado River.** *True West*, 58(4) (April): 44-49.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Anthologies and Historical Overviews

Lankford, Andrea

- 2010 **Ranger confidential : living, working, and dying in the national parks.** Guilford, Connecticut: FalconGuides, 245 [246] pp.

Latimer, Rosa Walston

- 2019 **Harvey Houses of Arizona : historic hospitality from Winslow to the Grand Canyon.** Charleston, South Carolina: The History Press, 142 [144] pp.

Lavender, David

- 1985 **River runners of the Grand Canyon.** Grand Canyon Natural History Association, and University of Arizona Press, 147 pp. [Title-page verso indicates: “Clothbound edition published by the University of Arizona Press, Tucson, Arizona [AND] Paperbound edition published by Grand Canyon Natural History Association, Grand Canyon, Arizona.” Title-page imprint of hardbound state lists both publishers; paperbound state lists Grand Canyon Natural History Association.]
✓ Pertinent, chapter-arranged biographical content of this important historical work about Colorado River history in Grand Canyon has been excerpted for citations in the present biographical bibliography.
- 2000 **River runners of the Grand Canyon.** *In:* Kuhne, Cecil (ed.), *The armchair paddler : an anthology of canoeing, kayaking, and rafting adventures.* Birmingham, Alabama: Menasha Ridge Press, pp. 118-123.

Leake, Harvey

- 2018 **Through the camera’s lens: Historic images help unravel the stories of forgotten pack trips to the Grand Canyon and beyond.** *In:* Quartaroli, Richard D. (compiler, ed.), *Celebrating 100 years of the National Park Service, November 2016 : a gathering of Grand Canyon historians : ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts.* Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association, pp. 22-26.

Leavengood, Betty

- 1999 **Grand Canyon women : lives shaped by landscape.** Boulder, Colorado: Pruett Publishing Co., 248 pp. [Ada Bass, Mary Elizabeth Jane Colter, Elizabeth Kent Meyer, Bessie Haley Hyde, Polly Mead Patraw, Ruth Stephens Baker, Elzada Clover and Lois Jotter, Doris Nevills, Gale Burak, Georgie White Clark, Louise Hinchliffe, Katie Lee, Louise Teal, Denise Traver; and “Lady Mule Wranglers of the Grand Canyon”, including Edith Bass, Bernice Reeves, and Kitty Marr.]
- 2004 **Grand Canyon women : lives shaped by landscape.** Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association, 2nd ed., 297 pp. [In addition to those mentioned in the 1st ed.: Nampeyo (a Hopi potter), Elizabeth Wiley McKee, Geraldine Williamson, Phyllis Yoyetewa Kachinhongva (Grand Canyon interpretive ranger), Jean Mann (Navajo weaver), Mary Aiken, Ethel Jack (Havasupai), Loretta Jackson (Hualapai, Tribal Preservation Officer), Ila Bullets (Kaibab Paiute, Acting Cultural Resource Director).]
- 2006 **Ruth Stephens Baker.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 17(4) (October/December): 3-4. [Excerpt from *Grand Canyon Women*.]

“Too Numerous To Name”
Anthologies and Historical Overviews

- 2014 **Profiles of Grand Canyon women.** *Canyon Views* (Grand Canyon Association), 21(3 [sic, 4]) (Fall): 4-5. (“These two profiles are excerpted from the 2nd edition of Grand Canyon Association’s *Grand Canyon Women: Lives Shaped by Landscape*.”) [Not credited to Leavengood. The two women are Louise Teal, boatwoman, and Phyllis Yoyetewa Kachinhongva, ranger.]
- 2014 **Grand Canyon women : lives shaped by landscape.** Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association, 3rd ed., 242 pp. [Notes those of the 2nd ed., but omits Nampeyo and Geraldine Williamson; and updates the name of Loretta Jackson-Kelly.]

Lockwood, Frank C.

- 1928 **Arizona characters.** Los Angeles: Times-Mirror Press, 230 pp.

Lockwood, Frank C.

- 1929 **American hunters and trappers in Arizona.** *Arizona Historical Review*, 2(2) (July): 70-.
- 1932 **Pioneer days in Arizona, from the Spanish occupation to statehood.** New York: Macmillan Co., 387 pp. [Cloth color states noted: orange, blue.]
- 1934 **Arizona pioneer soldier-explorers.** *Arizona Highways*, 10(2) (February): 14, 17-18.
- 1936 **Spanish-American history.** *In:* Arizona and its heritage. *University of Arizona, Bulletin*, 7(3), *General Bulletin 3*, pp. 134-148.
- 1942 **More Arizona characters.** *University of Arizona, General Bulletin*, 13(3) (July).
- 1946 **Thumbnail sketches of famous Arizona desert riders, 1538-1946.** *University of Arizona, Bulletin*, 17(2) (General Bulletin, 11).
- 1968 **Pioneer portraits : selected vignettes.** (Introduction by John Bret Harte.) Tucson: University of Arizona Press, 240 pp. [Dust jacket title: *Frank Lockwood’s pioneer portraits.*]

Los Angeles Examiner

- 1912 **Press reference library (Southwest edition) : notables of the Southwest : being the portraits and biographies of progressive men of the Southwest, who have helped in the development and history making of this wonderful country.** Los Angeles: Los Angeles Examiner, 500 pp.

LoVecchio, Janolyn G.

- 2013 **Business women tourists at the Grand Canyon.** *In:* Quartaroli, Richard D. (compiler, ed.), *A rendezvous of Grand Canyon historians : ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts : proceedings of the Third Grand Canyon History Symposium, January 2012.* Flagstaff, Arizona: Grand Canyon Historical Society, pp. 189-193.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Anthologies and Historical Overviews

Lowe, Sam

- 2010 ***Mysteries and legends of Arizona : true stories of the unsolved and unexplained.*** Guilford, Connecticut: Globe Pequot Press, 198 pp.
- 2013 ***Southwest curiosities : quirky characters, roadside oddities and other offbeat stuff.*** Guilford, Connecticut: Globe Pequot Press, 314 pp. (Curiosities Series.)

Marston, Otis Reed “Dock”

- 2014 ***From Powell to power : a recounting of the first one hundred river runners through the Grand Canyon.*** (Tom Martin, ed.) Flagstaff, Arizona: Vishnu Temple Press, 532 pp.
✓ Pertinent, chapter-arranged biographical content of this important historical work about Colorado River history in Grand Canyon has been excerpted for citations in the present biographical bibliography.

McClintock, James H.

- 1921 ***Mormon settlement in Arizona : a record of peaceful conquest of the desert.*** Phoenix: Manufacturing Stationers, 307 pp.

McNamee, Gregory

- 1997 ***Grand Canyon place names.*** Seattle, Washington: The Mountaineers, 125 pp.
- 2004 ***Grand Canyon place names.*** Boulder, Colorado: Johnson Books, 2nd ed., 125 [127] pp.

Measeles, Evelyn Brack

- 1981 ***Lee’s Ferry: a crossing on the Colorado.*** Boulder, Colorado: Pruett Publishing Co., 130 pp.

Messersmith, Dan W.

- 1991 ***The history of Mohave County to 1912.*** (Illustrations by Joe Wheeler.) Kingman, Arizona: Mohave County Historical Society, 230 pp. [Signed limited ed. of 500 numbered copies.]

Miles, John C.

- 1995 ***Guardians of the parks : a history of the National Parks Conservation Association.*** Washington, D.C.: Taylor and Francis, in cooperation with National Parks Conservation Association, 363 pp.

Moore, Randy, AND Witt, Kara Felicia

- 2018 ***The Grand Canyon : an encyclopedia of geography, history, and culture.*** Santa Barbara (California), and Denver: ABC-CLIO, xliii, 391 [393] pp. [Includes “Thematic Essays”, pp. 1-92; “Topical Entries”, pp. 97-366.]

Muller, Seth

- 2010 ***Self-guided walking tour of the Grand Canyon Village Historic District.*** [Grand Canyon, Arizona]: Xanterra South Rim, L.L.C., folded brochure. [“Revised text by Seth Muller. Original text by Dennis Reason.” (See also under Reason.)]

“Too Numerous To Name”
Anthologies and Historical Overviews

Murdock, John R.

- 1933 **Arizona characters in silhouette.** *Arizona State Teachers College, Bulletin, General Series*, (9). (“The following collection of short sketches of notable Arizona characters appeared first in the Arizona Republic of April and May, 1933.”)
- 1939 **Arizona characters in silhouette.** [No imprint], Fray Marcos de Niza Edition, 151 pp. (“Right of publication reserved when first published serially in 1933.”) [Contents, from a library catalog record: “Hone Hohokum -- Father Kino -- Juan B. Anza -- Padre Garces -- James Ohio Pattie -- Pauline Weaver -- Charles D. Poston -- Cochise -- Major Powell -- Jacob Hamblin -- Charles Trumbull Hayden -- Al Sieber -- Ed Schieffelin -- Nellie Cashman -- Isaac Polhamus -- Edward Ayer -- John P. Clum -- General George Crook -- Geronimo -- James Addison Reavis -- Bucky O’Neil -- Frank Luke, Jr. -- Dwight B. Heard -- James Lee Felton”.]

Myers, Tom, AND Black, Bronze

- 2015 **Flipped out for Grand Canyon : one-of-a-kind Grand Canyon photographs.** Flagstaff, Arizona: Puma Press, 224 pp. [Limited hardbound ed. of 500; and paperbound ed.] [Cover (dust jacket in hardbound ed.) adds, “All proceeds from this book benefit Grand Canyon Youth”.]

Northern Arizona’s Mountain Living Magazine, Staff

- 2008 **Unbridled spirits; pioneering women of the Grand Canyon.** *Northern Arizona’s Mountain Living Magazine*, (March): 18-21, 62.

Nuttall, Kern

- 2016 **In a better place : cemeteries and gravesites of Grand Canyon.** Flagstaff, Arizona: Vishnu Temple Press, 237 pp. [See also the selected guide to the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery on a fold-out sheet by Cindy Stafford (2015).]
- 2018 **The Park Service Cemetery at Grand Canyon.** *In:* Quartaroli, Richard D. (compiler, ed.), *Celebrating 100 years of the National Park Service, November 2016 : a gathering of Grand Canyon historians : ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts.* Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association, pp. 91-96.

O’Connor, Cameron, AND Lazenby, John

- 1989 (EDS.) **First descents : in search of wild rivers.** Birmingham, Alabama: Menasha Ridge Press, 163 pp.

Peterson, Tom

- 1969 **The first conquest of the Grand Canyon by automobile.** *Horseless Carriage Gazette*, 31(2) (March/April): 20-23. [Compiled from stories in *Los Angeles Herald*, February 2, 1902; *Coconino Sun* (Flagstaff), February 8, 1902; *Motor Life*, January, 1925; *Progressive Arizona*, October, 1925.]

Phillips, Jessi, AND Martin, James Q.

- 2018 **Return to Phantom Ranch. At the only lodge at the bottom of the Grand Canyon, some staffers stay for years, while others quickly bail. All are welcome back, anytime.** *Adventure Journal* (Monarch Beach, California), (9): 38-47.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Anthologies and Historical Overviews

Piasecki, Barb

1985 **Boatwomen of the Colorado.** *Northern Arizona Life*, 2(6) (August): 15-18.

Podmore, Zak

2015 **Non-stop speed; the Grand Canyon’s fastest descents set up the race for a new record.** *Canoe and Kayak*, 43(3) (June): 22-23.

Poling-Kempes, Lesley

1989 **The Harvey Girls : women who opened the West.** New York: Paragon House, 252 pp.

2015 **Ladies of the canyons : a league of extraordinary women and their adventures in the American Southeast.** Tucson: University of Arizona Press, 373 [375] pp.

Quartaroli, Richard D.

2023 **Dock’s data of navigational numbers: The first 100 Grand Canyon river runners.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 34(4) (Fall): 5-9. (“This article first appeared with the byline C.V. Abacus in *The Grand Canyon River Runner*, Spring 2009, Number Eight. This version is essentially the same, with only slight emendations.” Refers to Abacus (2009).]

Ranney, Wayne

2022 **The millennium gathering at Phantom Ranch.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 33(4) (Fall): 10-13. [“This article was written by Wayne Ranney just one week after the big millennium reunion held at Phantom Ranch from December 30, 1999 to January 1, 2000. It was published previously in a small private newspaper in Prescott, AZ called ‘The Raven Review.’ Only minor corrections or updates have been made from the original article but most of it reads as if you will be reading it in early 2000.”] [Includes group photo of 68 people, with identifications.]

Reason, Dennis

[1997?] **Self-guided walking tour of Grand Canyon Village Historical District.** [Grand Canyon, Arizona]: Grand Canyon National Park Lodges, folded brochure. [1997?] [Elsewhere in brochure, “Grand Canyon Village Historic District”.]

[2001?] **Self-guided walking tour of Grand Canyon Village Historical District.** [Grand Canyon, Arizona]: Xanterra Parks and Resorts at Grand Canyon National Park, folded brochure. [2001?] [Elsewhere in brochure, “Grand Canyon Village Historic District”.] [For revised ed. see Seth Muller (2010).]

Remy, Jean S.

1909 **The log book at the canyon.** *Santa Fe Employes’ Magazine*, 3(8) (July): 880-882. [Includes selections from visitors’ registers at El Tovar and Bright Angel. Credited to *Great Southwest Magazine*.]

“Too Numerous To Name”
Anthologies and Historical Overviews

Rich, Melinda Snow

- 2010 ***To drink from places: Uncovering a rich way of life near the Grand Canyon’s North Rim.*** Master’s thesis, Utah State University, 127 pp. (“The chapters of this thesis focus on the history and stories of the people who built and traveled down the highways—Highway 89A, Highway 89, and Highway 67—that branch out from the junction in front of Jacob Lake Inn, the Bowman/Rich family’s 87-year-old lodge.”) [See also the next item.]
- 2020 **Melinda Rich, innkeeper.** *From:* Interviews [SECTION]. *In:* Dundas, Zach (ed.), *Grand Canyon : “the ages at work”*. Austin, Texas: Wildsam Field Guides, p. 94. [Jacob Lake Inn.]

Richard, Carolyn

- 1997 **Out of the closet; boxes of school records shed light on bygone days.** *Nature Notes* (Grand Canyon National Park), 13(4) (Winter): 1-3. [Grand Canyon school.]

Richmond, Al

- 1985 ***Cowboys, miners, presidents, and kings : the story of the Grand Canyon railway.*** (Albert J. Richmond, Sr., ed.) [Flagstaff, Arizona]: Grand Canyon Pioneers Society, Inc., 187 pp.
- 1986 **The Grand Canyon Railway: a history.** *Journal of Arizona History*, 27(4) (Winter): 425-438.
- 1989 ***Cowboys, miners, presidents and kings : the story of the Grand Canyon Railway.*** [Williams, Arizona]: Grand Canyon Railway, revised ed. [*i.e.* 2nd ed.], 230 pp. (Printed by Northland Printing, Flagstaff, Arizona.)
- 1995 ***Cowboys, miners, presidents and kings : the story of the Grand Canyon Railway.*** [Williams, Arizona]: Grand Canyon Railway, revised ed. [*i.e.* 3rd ed.], 230 pp. (Printed by Northland Graphics, Flagstaff, Arizona.)
- 1999 ***Cowboys, miners, presidents and kings : the story of the Grand Canyon Railway.*** [Williams, Arizona]: Grand Canyon Railway, 4th ed., 230 pp.
- 2000 (COMPILER, ED.; WITH Buford B. Belgard and Mary K. Hoover) ***History of John Ivens Post No. 42: The first seventy five years, 1923-1998.*** Grand Canyon, Arizona: The Post, 171 pp.
- 2001 **Cowboys and kings rode the Grand Canyon Railway.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 12(3) (July/September): 12.
- 2001 **Cowboys and kings rode the Grand Canyon Railway.** *In:* *Railroad Days centennial celebration of the Grand Canyon railway’s first trip to the Canyon, Sept. 17, 1901 : Williams, Arizona, September 15-17.* Williams, Arizona: Williams-Grand Canyon News, pp. 8-9. [Railroad Days—Official Program.]
- 2002 ***Cowboys, miners, presidents and kings : the story of the Grand Canyon Railway.*** [Williams, Arizona]: Grand Canyon Railway, 5th ed., 258 pp.
- 2005 ***Cowboys, miners, presidents and kings : the story of the Grand Canyon Railway.*** [Williams, Arizona]: Grand Canyon Railway, 6th ed., 258 pp.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Anthologies and Historical Overviews

- 2008 **American Legion John Ivens Post No. 42: Eighty-four years of service to community.** *In:* Berger, Todd R. (ed.), *Reflections of Grand Canyon historians; ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts.* Grand Canyon Association, *Monograph 14*, pp. 97-99. (2nd Grand Canyon History Symposium, January 25-28, 2007, Grand Canyon National Park.)
- 2017 **The story of Grand Canyon Railway : cowboys, miners, presidents and kings.** Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association, new ed., 194 pp.
- 2020 **One hundred thirty-seven years of railroads to the Grand Canyon.** *In:* Quartaroli, Richard D. (compiler, ed.), *Celebrating 100 years of Grand Canyon National Park, February 2019 : a gathering of Grand Canyon historians : ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts.* Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association [and Grand Canyon Historical Society], pp. 81-85.

Rothschild, Mary Logan, AND Hronek, Pamela Claire

- 1992 **Doing what the day brought : an oral history of Arizona women.** Tucson: University of Arizona Press, 174 pp.

The Santa Fe [Santa Fe Railway], Passenger Department

- 1902 **The Grand Canyon of Arizona : being a book of words from many pens, about the Grand Canyon of the Colorado River in Arizona.** [Chicago]: Santa Fe, Passenger Department, 124 pp., map inside back cover. [Editions do vary.]
- 1906 **The Grand Canyon of Arizona : being a book of words from many pens, about the Grand Canyon of the Colorado River in Arizona.** [Chicago]: Santa Fe, Passenger Department, 128 pp., map inside back cover.
- 1909 **The Grand Canyon of Arizona : being a book of words from many pens, about the Grand Canyon of the Colorado River in Arizona.** [Chicago]: Santa Fe, Passenger Department, 128 pp., map inside back cover.

Schindler, Kevin S.

- 2019 **The Grand Canyon.** *In:* *Flagstaff lunar legacy : commemorative edition.* Flagstaff, Arizona: Discover Flagstaff, p. 17. [Regarding Apollo astronauts' geological training in 1964.]
- 2020 **In the footsteps of giants; retracing the astronaut training at Grand Canyon.** *In:* Quartaroli, Richard D. (compiler, ed.), *Celebrating 100 years of Grand Canyon National Park, February 2019 : a gathering of Grand Canyon historians : ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts.* Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association [and Grand Canyon Historical Society], pp. 182-185.
- 2024 **The Grand Canyon : past and present.** Charleston, South Carolina: Arcadia Publishing, 96 pp. [This volume comprises "past" and "present" views of photographs, some of which include identified people.]

“Too Numerous To Name”
Anthologies and Historical Overviews

Schindler, Kevin S., AND Sheehan, William

- 2017 **Northern Arizona space training.** (Foreword by Carolyn Shoemaker.) Charleston, South Carolina: Arcadia Publishing, 128 pp. (Images of America.) [See Chapter 2, “A Grand Classroom”, pp. 21-38; regarding astronaut geology training at Grand Canyon.]

Schlesinger, Arthur M., Jr., AND Israel, Fred L.

- 2000 (SENIOR CONSULTING ED., AND GENERAL ED.) **Grand Canyon experiences : chronicles from National Geographic.** Philadelphia: Chelsea House Publishers, 107 pp. [Reprint of two articles from *National Geographic Magazine*: Ellsworth and Emery Kolb (1914) and Harriet Chalmers Adams (1921); texts reset. 1st-printing copy of book purchased November, 1999.] [“This work is neither endorsed by, nor sponsored by, nor affiliated with the National Geographic Society or any of its publications.”] [Catalogued as “Juvenile” but hardly so.]
- 2001 **Grand Canyon experiences: the awesome Grand Canyon in the early years of the 20th century.** Broomall, Pennsylvania: Chelsea House, and Northam: Roundhouse, 144 pp.

Schwartz, Oliver H.

- [1936?] **History of CCC Camp NP-3-A : Company 818 : Grand Canyon, Arizona.** Phoenix: [no imprint]. [Mimeographed.] [Civilian Conservation Corps.]

Shields, Kenneth D., Jr.

- 2000 **The Grand Canyon : native peoples and early visitors.** Chicago: Arcadia Publishing, 160 pp. (Images of America.)

Shock, Donald Paul

- 1952 **The history of Flagstaff.** Master’s thesis, University of Arizona, 164 pp. [Includes Grand Canyon.]

Smith, Dwight L.

- 1963 **A survey of the history of exploration of the Colorado River.** *The 1962 brand book of the Denver Posse of the Westerners : eighteenth annual volume.* Denver: Johnson Publishing, pp. 249-271.

Smith, Michael

- 2022 **Employees of the deep: Phantom Ranch memories from 1976.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 33(4) (Fall): 9-10.

Smith, Muriel W.

- 1990 **Grand Canyon rapids : running the Green and Colorado Rivers.** New York: Carlton Press, Inc., 192 pp. [Historical overview.]
- 2004 **Grand Canyon rapids : running the Green and Colorado Rivers.** [No imprint], 99 pp. [Privately printed.] [Historical overview.]

“Too Numerous To Name”
Anthologies and Historical Overviews

Smith, Robert L.

- 1983 **Fred Harvey.** *Motor Coach Age*, 35(8/9) (August/September): cover, 3-34. [The entire issue is mostly devoted to the history of Fred Harvey transportation at Grand Canyon. Cover is page 1.]

Spamer, Earle E.

- 2024 ***Miles and miles of mules: an annotated bibliographical record of Grand Canyon’s assistants and equine associates.*** Raven’s Perch Media, 2024, 114 pp.
(<https://ravensperch.org/wp-content/uploads/2024/03/Mules.pdf>, 6 MB).

Spindler, Robert; Oetting, Ed; AND Runge, Peter

- 2020 **100 years of Grand; the Grand Canyon National Park Centennial Project.** *In:* Quartaroli, Richard D. (compiler, ed.), *Celebrating 100 years of Grand Canyon National Park, February 2019 : a gathering of Grand Canyon historians : ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts.* Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association [and Grand Canyon Historical Society], pp. 46-50.

Stafford, Cindy

- 2015 ***In a better place: At rest in Grand Canyon Cemetery : a guide to pioneers, Harvey Girls, National Park Service, scholars, community members, veterans, and the 1956 airline crash memorial.*** Flagstaff, Arizona: Vishnu Temple Press, large folded brochure, 1 sheet. [See also the comprehensive book by Kern Nuttall (2016).]

Stampoulos, Linda L.

- 2004 ***Visiting the Grand Canyon : views of early tourism.*** Chicago: Arcadia Publishing, 128 pp. (Images of America.)

Staveley, Gaylord

- 1971 ***Broken waters sing: Rediscovering two great rivers of the West.*** Boston: Little, Brown and Co., 283 pp.
- 2009 **Grand Canyon Historic Boat Project.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 13(5) (September): 2.
- 2011 **Thinking outside the box . . . of boats.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 24(1) (Spring): 12-13. [Grand Canyon River Heritage Museum.] [Ellipsis is part of title.]
- 2013 **A tale of two boats.** *Grand Canyon River Runner*, (16) (Winter): 1, 12-13. (“Based on excerpts from a forthcoming book on the human history of the Colorado River system and the Grand Canyon.”)
- 2015 ***The rapids and the roar : a boating history of the Colorado River and Grand Canyon.*** Flagstaff, Arizona: Fretwater Press, 333 [334] pp. [Distributed by the author.]
✓ Pertinent, chapter-arranged biographical content of this important historical work about Colorado River history in Grand Canyon has been excerpted for citations in the present biographical bibliography.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Anthologies and Historical Overviews

Steiger, Lew

- 1991 **Glory days; a boatman’s story.** *The News* (Grand Canyon River Guides), 4(2) (Summer): 10-12.
- 1994 **Glory days; a boatman’s story.** *In:* Sadler, Christa (ed.), *There’s this river : Grand Canyon boatman stories.* Flagstaff, Arizona: Red Lake Books, pp. 109-115.

Steiger, Lew; Napolitano, Denise; Dimock, Brad; Dierker, Dan; Whitney, Pam; Hamilton, Lynn; Edwards, Dave; Potochnik, Andre; Ledbetter, Jeri; Sadler, Christa; Silva, Dennis; AND Grua, Michele

- 2013 **GCRG at 25.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 26(2) (Summer): 28-46.
Grand Canyon River Guides; oral history. Names given in the order of first appearance in transcript.

Stevenson, Pam Knight

- 2013 **Harvey Girls at the Grand Canyon.** *In:* Quartaroli, Richard D. (compiler, ed.), *A rendezvous of Grand Canyon historians : ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts : proceedings of the Third Grand Canyon History Symposium, January 2012.* Flagstaff, Arizona: Grand Canyon Historical Society, pp. 185-187.

Strong, Douglas H.

- 1971 ***The conservationists.*** Menlo Park, California: Addison-Wesley Publishing Co., 196 pp. (Specialized Studies in American History.)
- 1988 ***Dreams and defenders : American conservationists.*** Lincoln, Nebraska, and London: University of Nebraska Press, 295 pp. (Revised, enlarged ed. of *The conservationists* [Strong, 1971].)

Sutphen, Debra

- 1991 ***Grandview, Hermit, and South Kaibab Trails: Linking the past, present and future at the Grand Canyon of the Colorado, 1890-1990.*** Master’s thesis, Northern Arizona University, 164 pp., 2 plates.
- 1991 ***South Kaibab Trail historical research study : final report.*** [No imprint]: for U.S. National Park Service, Grand Canyon National Park, 57 pp.
- 1992 ***Sinews of dirt and stone: Grand Canyon’s backcountry trails system, an historic summary.*** U.S. National Park Service, Grand Canyon National Park, Historic Resource Study, 98 pp.

Sweeney, J. Gray

- 1975 ***The artist explorers of the American West, 1860-1880.*** Doctoral dissertation, Indiana University.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Anthologies and Historical Overviews

Sykes, Glenton Godfrey

- 1976 **Life a mile down.** *In:* People on the River [FEATURE]. *Journal of Arizona History*, 17(1) (Spring): 39-43.

Taft, Robert

- 1938 ***Photography and the American scene : a social history, 1839-1889.*** New York: Macmillan Co., 546 pp. [Also reprinted 1964 by Dover Publications (New York).]
- 1953 ***Artists and illustrators of the Old West, 1850-1900.*** New York: Charles Scribner’s Sons, 400 pp. [Reprinted 1982 by Princeton University Press; also an undated reprinting by Bonanza Books (New York).]

Taft, Susan L. [Taft, Sue]

- 2001 ***The river chasers : a history of American whitewater paddling.*** Mukilteo, Washington: Flowing Water Press and Alpen Books Press, 384 pp.

Taney, Marieke

- 2014 **History of river running.** *In:* Black, Bronze (compiler, designer), *Canyon Explorations/Expeditions guide interpretive manual : the Colorado River through Grand Canyon.* Flagstaff, Arizona: Canyon Explorations/Expeditions, pp. 112-145. [Volume is a proprietary publication for the use of Canyon Explorations/Expeditions employees.]

Teal, Louise

- 1994 ***Breaking into the current : boatwomen of the Grand Canyon.*** Tucson and London: University of Arizona Press, 179 pp.
- 1999 **Women in the Canyon; they did more than they got credit for.** *In:* O’Reilly, Sean, O’Reilly, James, and Habegger, Larry (eds.), *Grand Canyon : true stories of life below the rim.* San Francisco: Travelers’ Tales, pp. 161-168. [Reprinted from Teal (1994).]

Tikalsky, Frank D.; Euler, Catherine A.; AND Nagel, John (EDS.)

- 2010 *The sacred oral tradition of the Havasupai : as retold by elders and headmen Manakaja and Sinyella, 1918-1921.* Albuquerque: University of New Mexico Press, 310 pp. (Translators: Tribal members Mark Hanna, Lillie Burro, Jess Chickapanega, and West Sinyella. Anthropologists and transcribers: Leslie Spier and Erna Gunther. Contributors: Robert C. Euler and Douglas W. Schwartz. Contributors and editors: Frank D. Tikalsky, Catherine A. Euler, and John Nagel.)

Trimble, Marshall

- 1977 ***Arizona : a panoramic history of a frontier state.*** Garden City, New York: Doubleday and Co., 404 pp.
- 1986 ***Roadside history of Arizona.*** Missoula, Montana: Mountain Press Publishing Co., 482 pp.
- 1998 ***Arizona 2000 : a yearbook for the millennium.*** Flagstaff, Arizona: Northland Publishing, 195 pp.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Anthologies and Historical Overviews

2004 **Roadside history of Arizona.** Missoula, Montana: Mountain Press Publishing Co., 2nd ed., 489 pp.

Turley, Richard E., Jr., AND Olson, Eric C.

2013 **Fame meets infamy: The Powell Survey and Mountain Meadows participants, 1870-1873.** *Utah Historical Quarterly*, 81(1) (Winter): 4-24.

Turner, Erin H.

2017 **It happened in the Old West : remarkable events that shaped history.** Guilford, Connecticut: TwoDot, 264 pp. [Includes Grand Canyon.]

Udall, Stewart L.

1963 **The quiet crisis.** (Introduction by John F. Kennedy.) New York: Holt, Rinehart and Winston, 209 pp. [Later printings and imprints.]

1987 **To the inland empire : Coronado and our Spanish legacy.** (Photographs by Jerry Jacka.) Garden City, New York: Doubleday and Co., Inc., 222 pp.

1995 **Majestic journey : Coronado's inland empire.** (Photographs by Jerry Jacka.) Santa Fe, New Mexico: Museum of New Mexico Press, 166 pp. [A “newly composed, designed, and photographically re-edited edition of *To the Inland Empire*, published in clothbound edition in 1987 by Doubleday & Co., Inc.”]

U.S. National Park Service, Grand Canyon National Park

2014 **Phantoms of the past : a historic walking tour.** U.S. National Park Service, Grand Canyon National Park, 13 pp. [p. 13 is inside back cover]. [Phantom Ranch area.]

Valle, Doris

1986 **Looking back around the Hat : a history of Mexican Hat.** Mexican Hat, Utah: Dorris Valle, 60 pp. [See Chapter 4, pp. 37-44.]

Vardiman, Larry

1999 **Over the Edge: Thrilling, real-life adventures in Grand Canyon.** Green Forest, Arkansas: Master Books, 153 [159] pp.

Verkamp, Margaret M.

1940 **History of Grand Canyon National Park.** Master's thesis, University of Arizona, iii, 88 pp., 2 blueprint maps in pocket.

1993 **History of Grand Canyon National Park.** Flagstaff, Arizona: Grand Canyon Pioneers Society, 57 pp. (Collectors Series, Volume 1.) [First publication of Verkamp's Master's thesis (1940).]

“Too Numerous To Name”
Anthologies and Historical Overviews

Verkamp, Susan [Verkamp, Susie]

- 2018 **The Shrine of the Ages: Community and complexity.** *In:* Quartaroli, Richard D. (compiler, ed.), *Celebrating 100 years of the National Park Service, November 2016 : a gathering of Grand Canyon historians : ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts.* Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association, pp. 97-104.

Wagoner, Jay J.

- 1970 **Arizona Territory, 1863-1912 : a political history.** Tucson: University of Arizona Press, 587 pp.
- 1975 **Early Arizona : prehistory to Civil War.** Tucson: University of Arizona Press, 547 pp.

Wallace, Edward S.

- 1955 **The great reconnaissance : soldiers, artists and scientists on the frontier 1848-1861.** Boston: Little, Brown and Co., 288 pp.

Warren, Ronald L. [Warren, Ron]

- 1995 **Aviation at Grand Canyon; a 75-year history.** *Journal of Arizona History*, 36(2) (Summer): 151-172.

Watkins, T. H. [Watkins, Tom H.]

- 2000 **The river runners.** *In:* Fleck, Richard F. (ed.), *A Colorado River reader.* Salt Lake City: University of Utah Press, pp. 82-86. [From *The Grand Colorado* (Watkins and contributors, 1969).]

Watkins, T. H., AND contributors (Brown, William E., Jr.; Euler, Robert C.; Hosmer, Helen; Olmsted, Roger R.; Stegner, Wallace; Taylor, Paul S.; AND Weinstein, Robert A.)

- 1969 **The grand Colorado : the story of a river and its canyons.** (Foreword by Wallace Stegner, color photography by Philip Hyde.) Palo Alto, California: American West Publishing Co., 310 pp.

Way, Thomas E.

- 1980 **A summary of travel to Grand Canyon.** Prescott, Arizona: Prescott Graphics, 14 pp.
- 1990 **Destination: Grand Canyon.** Phoenix: Golden West Publishers, 112 pp.

Webb, Roy

- 1995 **Boatmen of the Grand.** *Paddler* 15(1) (February): cover, 54-56, 58, 60-66.
- 1998 **A guide to Grand Canyon motor rigs.** *Paddler*, 18(5) (September/October): 30-31.
- 2010 **Facing your danger.** *Grand Canyon River Runner*, (10) (Summer): 10-11. [Cataract boats. Includes list of 20 original cataract boats and their current dispositions, including four of them lost.]
- 2013 **Facing your danger: The history of the Cataract boat.** *In:* Quartaroli, Richard D. (compiler, ed.), *A rendezvous of Grand Canyon historians : ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts :*

“Too Numerous To Name”
Anthologies and Historical Overviews

proceedings of the Third Grand Canyon History Symposium, January 2012. Flagstaff, Arizona:
Grand Canyon Historical Society, pp. 25-30.

Webb, Roy, AND Dimock, Brad

2000 ***Galloway to G-Rig : the evolution of watercraft on the Green and Colorado.*** [Flagstaff, Arizona: Fretwater Press], [12] pp.

Weber, David J., AND deBuys, William

2017 ***First impressions : reader’s journey to iconic places of the American Southwest.*** New Haven (Connecticut) and London: Yale University Press, 339 [341] pp. (Published in cooperation with the William P. Clements Center for Southwest Studies, Southern Methodist University.) [See Chapter 7, “Grand Canyon”, pp. 110-135.]

Weigle, Marta, AND Babcock, Barbara A.

1996 (EDS.) ***The Great Southwest of the Fred Harvey Company and the Santa Fe Railway.*** Phoenix: The Heard Museum, 254 pp.

Welch, Vince

2015 **Remembering big: A brief, yet mostly true, account of the life cycle of river stories, yarns, and other confabulations.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 28(1) (Winter 2014-2015 [*sic*, Spring 2015]): 16-17.

Whitehurst, Patrick

[2006?] ***Legends, ghosts and superstitions of Williams and the Grand Canyon.*** [No imprint], 94 pp. [An on-demand publication.]

Wogan, Kelsey

2014 **History on the rim.** *In:* Black, Bronze (compiler, designer), *Canyon Explorations/Expeditions guide interpretive manual : the Colorado River through Grand Canyon.* Flagstaff, Arizona: Canyon Explorations/Expeditions, pp. 100-110. [Volume is a proprietary publication for the use of Canyon Explorations/Expeditions employees.]

Woods, G. K. [Woods, George K.]

1899 (COLLECTOR, COMPILER) ***Personal impressions of the Grand Cañon of the Colorado River near Flagstaff, Arizona, as seen through nearly two thousand eyes, and written in the private visitors’ book of the world-famous guide Capt. John Hance, guide, story-teller, and path-finder.*** San Francisco: Whitaker and Ray Co., for G. K. Woods, Flagstaff, Arizona Territory, 164 pp. [Cover title: *Personal impressions of the Grand Cañon of the Colorado.*] [Photographic illustration pages are not numbered but continue the pagination of the book uninterrupted.] [There is evidence for there being two states: edges gilt and edges not gilt. The cover ornamentation stamping may be gilt or black. No evidence is thus far had as to which state may have been first. There are frequent instances where the names, transcribed from handwriting, have misspellings; perhaps most notable among them being the signature of J. W. Powell, misread as Powers.]

“Too Numerous To Name”
Anthologies and Historical Overviews

Yogerst, Joe, AND Fedarko, Kevin

2019 ***Grand Canyon : celebrating 100 years of the park.*** Washington, D.C.: National Geographic, 96 pp. (Page 96 colophon lists authors; title as *Grand Canyon*; produced by National Geographic Partners, LLC, Washington, D.C.; published by Meredith Corporation, New York.) (Time Inc. Specials.)

“Too Numerous To Name”

Grand Canyon Visits by Travelers to
Conventions and Expositions
Grand Canyon Tours Organized as Part of
Professional Meetings and Conventions
and
Conventions and Meetings
Convened at Grand Canyon (and on the Colorado River)

THE EVENTS AND PARTIES in these lists are those that have been noticed in the published literature, as gleaned from [*The Grand Canon*](#) (including the 5th ed. in preparation). Surely there are more. Most visits took place at the Grand Canyon village; exceptions are noted.



“SHRINERS AND ROTARIANS’ SPECIALS PARKED AT GRAND CANYON”

“This picture was taken on June 3 when twelve trains were in the yards, which consisted of a total of 124 pullman cars. Photograph by Fred Harvey.”

The Santa Fe Magazine, Vol. 16, no. 8 (July 1922), p. 53

Note also the water tank cars on the side track at right, and a locomotive on the side track at left beside the (original) Santa Fe Railway power house. (The currently standing, now historic, power house was built in 1926.)

“Too Numerous To Name”
Convention and Tour Visits, and Meetings Convened at Grand Canyon

1. CONVENTION, EXPOSITION, AND TOUR VISITS

Through the 1940s at least, travelers arrived by train. Exceptions are noted. Most visits were made en route to and/or returning from West Coast meetings.

- 1891 5th International Geological Congress [meeting in Washington, D.C.; Flagstaff to canyon at Hance's, via wagon]
- 1894 American Medical Association
- 1900 American Institute of Mining Engineers
- 1901 Commercial Club of Chicago
- 1902 Independent Order of Foresters
- 1902 National Wholesale Druggists' Association
- 1903 American Bankers' Association
- 1903 American Ornithologists' Union
- 1903 Christian Endeavor Society [International Convention in Denver]
- 1903 General Assembly of the Presbyterian Church in the United States of America
- 1903 Grand Army of the Republic
- 1903 National Bee-Keepers' Association
- 1903 [Master plumbers' trade union; source seen does not mention the union's name]
- 1903 Spanish-American War Nurses, 4th Annual Meeting
- 1904 8th International Geographical Congress
- 1904 The Epworth League [Methodists]
- 1904 Knights Templar, U.S.A., Grand Encampment, 29th Triennial Conclave, Grand Encampment
- 1905 Medical Society of the Missouri Valley
- 1905 National Editorial Association
- 1905 National Women's Christian Temperance Union
- 1906 National Education Association
- 1907 Councilor District Medical Society of Utah [to North Rim]
- 1907 National Education Association
- 1908 American Ornithologists' Union
- 1908 National Association of Life Underwriters
- 1909 American Pharmaceutical Association
- 1909 Benevolent and Protective Order of Elks
- 1909 [Undertakers' national convention; referred to by President William Howard Taft]
- 1910 American Bankers' Association

“Too Numerous To Name”

Convention and Tour Visits, and Meetings Convened at Grand Canyon

- 1910 American Chemical Society
- 1910 Astronomical and Astrophysical Society of America
- 1910 Concatenated Order of Hoo-Hoo
- 1910 [Homoeopathic medical convention; source seen does not mention by name]
- 1910 Hotel Men’s Mutual Benefit Association
- 1910 The Solar Union
- 1911 American Academy of Medicine
- 1911 American Library Association
- 1911 American Institute of Architects
- 1911 American Institute of Mining Engineers
- 1911 American Medical Association
- 1911 Fort Wayne Medical Society
- 1911 National Electrical Jobbers
- 1912 Brotherhood of Locomotive Firemen and Enginemen, Grand Union Meeting
- 1912 International Stereotypers’ and Electrotypers’ Union
- 1912 Transcontinental Excursion of 1912 of the American Geographical Society of New York
- 1912 Western Ice Manufacturers’ Association
- 1913 International Association of Ticket Agents
- 1913 National Association of Letter Carriers
- 1913 Train Dispatchers’ Association of America
- 1914 8th International Congress of Applied Chemistry
- 1914 American Pomological Society
- 1914 International Gas Congress
- 1915 American Bankers’ Association
- 1915 American Electric Railway Association
- 1915 American Home Economics Association
- 1915 American Institute of Banking
- 1915 American Library Association
- 1915 American Nurses’ Association
- 1915 American Seed Trade Association
- 1915 American Society of Heating and Ventilating Engineers
- 1915 American Society of Mechanical Engineers
- 1915 American Veterinary Medical Association
- 1915 Beta Theta Pi (ΒΘΠ) [fraternity]
- 1915 Crane Co. [manufacturers of Crane Valves and Fittings]

“Too Numerous To Name”
Convention and Tour Visits, and Meetings Convened at Grand Canyon

- 1915 International Engineering Congress
- 1915 National Association of Stationers and Manufacturers
- 1915 National Electrical Contractors’ Association of the United States
- 1915 National Retail Monument Dealers’ Association of America, Inc.
- 1915 Northern Baptist Convention
- 1915 Telephone Pioneers of America
- 1915 United National Association of Post Office Clerks
- 1915 Western Fruit Jobbers’ Association of America
- 1915 [Representatives en route to the dedication of Universal City, California]
- 1916 American Institute of Mining Engineers
- 1916 Congressional Union for Woman’s Suffrage
- 1916 Daughters of the American Revolution
- 1916 New England Knights Templar
- 1917 Chicago Cubs [baseball team]
- 1917 Imperial Japanese Railways mission to the U.S.
- 1919 American Greeters
- 1919 United States National Lawn Tennis Association [individual players may visit Grand Canyon]
- 1920 *Brooklyn Daily Eagle*
- 1920 Drapers’ Chamber of Trade [England]
- 1920 Travelers Protective Association of America
- 1920 [A national laundry organization; source seen does not mention its name]
- 1921 Benevolent and Protective Order of Elks
- 1921 Big Tree Club [Pacific Mutual Life Insurance Company of Los Angeles salesmen’s convention]
- 1921 California Press Association
- 1921 National Association of Chiropractors
- 1921 National Association of Creditmen
- 1921 Press Congress of the World
- 1922 American Bar Association
- 1922 American Institute of Mining and Metallurgical Engineers
- 1922 International Association of Fire Engineers, “Eastern Regulars” section
- 1922 National Dental Association
- 1922 Rotary International
- 1922 Shriners [Ancient Arabic Order of the Nobles of the Mystic Shrine; more recently as Shriners International]
- 1923 Amalgamated Association of Street and Electric Railway Employes of America
- 1923 American Legion, 5th Annual National Convention

“Too Numerous To Name”
Convention and Tour Visits, and Meetings Convened at Grand Canyon

- 1923 National Tuberculosis Association
- 1924 Shriners
- 1925 Woman’s Home Missionary Society of the Methodist Episcopal Church

Noticeable gaps in years hereafter reflect a decline in the number of citations that were digitally accessible, most probably due to copyright restrictions still in place

- 1928 Delta Gamma Fraternity (Menasha, Wisconsin)
 - 1929 Shriners
 - 1934 American Public Health Association
 - 1935 British Medical Association
 - 1941 Theta Chi [OX] [fraternity]
 - 1962 International Rotary 53rd Annual Convention
 - 1963 International Congress on Education of the Deaf
 - 1968 Seventh-day Adventists, 1968 Geoscience Institute field conference
 - 1998 Association of Pacific Coast Geographers
 - 2001 Ashiya UNESCO Association, Japan
 - 2003 International Society of Anglo-Saxonists
 - 2008 Younger Member Council, Western Regional meetings
 - 2009 North American Steel Construction Conference
 - 2009 Train Collector’s Association, 55th National Convention [trip via Grand Canyon Railway]
 - 2010 Central Luzon State University [Philippines], International Alumni Group
 - 2010 Kiwanis Club, District France Monaco
 - 2010 Old Spanish Trail Association, William Workman Chapter (Cumbria, England) [trip to Toroweap following the Annual Conference in Fredonia, Arizona]
 - 2010 World Equestrian Games 2010
 - 2012 National Chief Petty Officers’ Association
 - 2014 General Conference of Seventh-day Adventists, South American Division [International Conference on the Bible and Science, St. George, Utah]
 - 2014 American Institute of Professional Geologists, Florida Chapter
 - 2014 General Federation of Women’s Clubs
 - 2016 Japan Machine Tool Importers’ Association [日本工作機械輸入協会, Nihon kōsaku kikai yunyū kyōkai]
 - 2017 National Business Aviation Association
 - 2018 SAE International [formerly Society of Automotive Engineers]
 - 2019 World Congress of Nursing and Health Care
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Convention and Tour Visits, and Meetings Convened at Grand Canyon

2. CONVENTIONS AND MEETINGS CONVENED AT GRAND CANYON
(AND ON THE COLORADO RIVER)

- Grand Canyon Lions Club (Lions Club International) [periodic meetings continue]
- Rotary Club of Grand Canyon (Rotary International) [periodic meetings continue]
- 1914 International Association of Ticket Agents, 18th Sesqui-annual Convention
- 1914 Freemasons [unspecified Arizona lodge confers degrees at three locations in Grand Canyon]
- 1917 National Association for the Study and Prevention of Tuberculosis, 2nd Annual Southwestern Tuberculosis Conference
- 1917 Occidental Life Insurance Company
- 1918 Arizona Tax Conference
- 1919 Arizona Tax Conference
- 1921 Arizona Tax Conference
- 1925 U.S. Senate, Subcommittee of the Committee on Public Lands and Surveys [Meeting “at the schoolhouse in Grand Canyon National Park, Ariz[.], Senator Ralph H. Cameron, presiding.” Pertaining to S. Res. 347, to investigate all matters relating to national forests and the public domain and their administration.]

Noticeable gaps in years hereafter reflect a decline in the number of citations that were digitally accessible, most probably due to copyright restrictions still in place

- 1927 Arizona Parent-Teacher Association, State Convention
- 1932 16th International Geological Congress [meeting in Washington, D.C.; field trip to Grand Canyon]
- 1936 Business and Professional Women’s Clubs, West Central Regional Conference
- 1956 Rotary Club (Rochester, New York)²⁶
- 1958 Seventh-day Adventists, Tri-Union Secretarial Council and Nature Camp
- 1961 Arizona Public Health Association
- 1964 Arizona Town Hall
- 1966 National Speleological Society, Arizona Regional Association [meeting at Vasey’s Paradise]
- 1968 Arizona Town Hall
- 1973 9th USA–Japan Joint Conference on Cholera
- 1974 Arizona Town Hall
- 1975 Arizona Town Hall
- 1976 Arizona Town Hall
- 1978 March of Dimes, 4th International Workshop on Morphogenesis and Malformation

²⁶ “Most remote!” *In*: Personalia [SECTION]. *The Rotarian*, 90(2) (February): 48. A note was left in a film can deposited in a cairn one mile below Lava Falls, river right, to document a Tuesday Noon meeting of Rotarians from Rochester, New York. The note reads: “Rochester Rotary Club luncheon held at this spot Tuesday, June 18, 1956.” (To my knowledge, the note has not been recovered or seen. —*E.E.S.*, June 2024.)

“Too Numerous To Name”
Convention and Tour Visits, and Meetings Convened at Grand Canyon

- 1980 “For Spacious Skies” national conference
- 1980 Symposium on Plumes and Visibility Measurements and Model Components
- 1980 TAU Conference [Imaginative.²⁷]
- 1983 International Association for Bear Research and Management, 6th International Conference on Bear Research and Management
- 1984 International Union for Conservation of Nature and Natural Resources, Polar Bear Specialists Group
- 1985 4th Pfefferkorn Conference, The Science of Biological Specimen Preparation for Microscopy and Microanalysis 1985
- 1987 U.S. Department of Energy and National Council of Radiation Protection and Measurement, 5th workshop and Coordinating Group meeting
- 1988 U.S. Forest Service, Cultural Resources Research Symposium
- 1989 28th International Geological Congress [meeting in Washington, D.C.; two field trips on Colorado River through Grand Canyon]
- 1989 Rocky Mountain Medieval and Renaissance Association Annual Conference
- 1989 25th USA–Japan Joint Conference on Cholera and Related Diarrheal Diseases
- 1999 7th International Federation of Automatic Control Symposium
- 1991 Eleventh Annual Conference on Computers in Anesthesia
- 2003 Arizona Town Hall
- 2006 12th International Conference on Distributed Multimedia Systems, Visual Languages and Computing
- 2007 Association of State Floodplain Managers
- 2008 Rotary International, 9th Annual USA/Mexico Friendship Conference and Grants Exchange
- 2010 Project Archaeology
- 2012 San Bernardino Railroad Historical Society²⁸
- 2023 U.S. Department of the Interior, Advisory Committee on Reconciliation in Place Names [first in-person meeting of the committee, which was held at Grand Canyon]
-

²⁷ [TAU Conference.] *The Source* (Star of Isis Foundation), 1980(3). TAU or Tau refers to concepts of the eco-spirituality movement. This item has not been seen nor located; it is cited from an index to *The Source*, which indicates for this issue: “Information on the Four Corners area of the United States—its geo-cosmic identity, the role of this region in the American Indian spiritual prophesy, its Central Earth connection and symbology as a link to human illumination in the New Age. Also presented is a description of the TAU Conference held within the Culture-Rama beneath the Grand Canyon, by representatives from the twelve Central Earth Tribes.” (ENTIRE NOTE)

²⁸ Steam-powered excursion, “The Grand Canyon Limited”, using the society’s 4–8–4 Santa Fe No. 3751 locomotive, 14-19 May 2012, from Union Station, Los Angeles, to Grand Canyon and return. The excursion was partly in celebration of the Arizona statehood centennial.

“Too Numerous To Name”

GRAND CANYON’S ANNOTATED BIOGRAPHICAL BIBLIOGRAPHY

- ✓ Names of individuals who are more likely to be known by nicknames and other sobriquets are listed accordingly, with their full names shown in parentheses. Similarly, if a person is generally recognized only by part of their full name, they are listed as such with full name in parentheses.
- ✓ Years of birth and/or death are given where they have been determined through public records, if the dates did not appear in the cited publications. No dates are calculated (for example, from a stated age at time of death, which calculation could be numerically off by a year, more or less).
- ✓ Occupations and other indications of personal identity are provided, some of which for informational purposes may go beyond the times when these people were at Grand Canyon. Some of this information has been obtained through public and genealogical records. For convenience the term “concessionaire” is applied to hotel and other non-governmental services even before the time of formal contractual arrangements, prior to the creation of the national park.
- ✓ The term “river runner” has been used uniformly for all people who have boated the Colorado River, whether as tourist passengers, avocationally (on private trips) or professionally (who are collectively “boatmen”, even by general consensus and preference the women). It also would have been awkward to label John Wesley Powell a boatman, who, despite his accomplishments, did not row a boat.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

✓ The annotated bibliography includes a variety of **special-interest subjects** — expeditions, organizations, businesses, significant events and exhibitions, and certain distinct groups of people. Also of note are a few animals that have been the subject of, or are included in, publications.

(IN THE PDF DOCUMENT THE LINES BELOW ARE HYPERLINKS TO THOSE ENTRIES IN THE BIBLIOGRAPHY)

American Legion, John Ivens Post No. 42 (Grand Canyon)
Birdseye Expedition
The Brady Bunch [television actors]
British Institute of Journalists
Carnegie–CalTech Expedition
Colorado River Outfitters
Civilian Conservation Corps
Dong Bang Shin Ki [musical group]
Fest–Bummler Band [musical group]
“First 100” Colorado River runners through Grand Canyon
Freemasons
Grand Canyon Association
Grand Canyon Historical Society
Grand Canyon Lions Club
Grand Canyon River Guides
Grand Canyon Rotary Club
Honorary Japanese Commercial Commission [delegation]
International Geological Congress [1891, 1932, 1989]
Jet Boat Expedition
Los Angeles Chamber of Commerce
Los Angeles Opera
Lumberman’s Club of Arizona
Pathé–Bray Expedition
Patrouille de France [French Air Force aerial demonstration squadron] *
Physicians and Nurses
Regensburger Domspatzen [choir]
River Runners Hall of Fame
Shiva Temple Expedition
Stanton Expedition
Thailand House of Representatives, Transportation Commission [official delegation]
Trail of Time
Trans-Canyon Aerial Tramway
Transcontinental Excursion of 1912 of the American Geographical Society of New York
Trans World Airlines Flight 2 and United Air Lines Flight 718

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Tuskegee Airmen
U.S. Air Force Thunderbirds [aerial demonstration squadron] *
U.S. Army
U.S. Army Air Forces Parachutists (1944)
U.S. Men’s Whitewater Rafting Team
U.S. National Park Service Superintendents
U.S. Navy
University of California, Glee Club and Mandoline Club
Women’s Guild

* Thus far no publications have been located that mention or illustrate Grand Canyon fly-overs by other aerial demonstration squadrons, such as the U.S. Navy Blue Angels, or the Canadian Air Force Snowbirds. This is not to say that such events have not happened.

ANIMALS

Brighty [burro]	Olga and Teddy [bears]
Cataract [bear cub]	Pima [mule]
Chiggers [mule]	Rags [dog]
Jerry [donkey, accompanying Margaret Geist]	Rastus [mule]
Keetna [dog]	Razzle Dazzle [dog]
Mary [mule]	Salt and Soap [dogs]
Mosby [Senegal parrot]	Shep [dog]
Old Bob [horse]	

Numerous other individual animals have been noticed casually in publications but are not collated here. Most of these were mules; usually they were the writer’s riding mount during a trip into the canyon. For example, Joe Mitchell Chapple (1906) reported that he rode on Midnight; H. Nelson Orr (1910) recited the names of all of the mules for their cross-canyon trip to the Arizona Strip—Peanuts (Orr’s mount, which he nicknamed Hellen Damnation), Joe, Jack, Jock, Murphy, Davy, Casey, and Trouble; and Howard Vincent O’Brien (1934) had select comments about his mount, Granite. There also were Bob and Flo, who carried Sweden’s Crown Prince Gustaf Adolf and Crown Princess Louise across the canyon. The mules who are listed for special entries (*above*) were the subjects of experiences, happenings, books, well known photos, or even legal cases.

Regarding the record of mules, other burden animals, and feral equines of the Grand Canyon, see Earle E. Spamer, *Miles and Miles of Mules: an annotated bibliographical record of Grand Canyon’s assistants and equine associates* (Raven’s Perch Media, 2024, <https://ravensperch.org/wp-content/uploads/2024/03/Mules.pdf>, 6 MB).

Noteworthy (and Unfamiliar) People of The Grand Canyon of Arizona

AN ANNOTATED

BIOGRAPHICAL BIBLIOGRAPHY

of

historic connections, individual accomplishments, records of
peculiar or transient interest, and notable visitors since 1540

NOTES REGARDING CROSS-REFERENCES TO PUBLICATIONS AND SELECTED PHOTOGRAPHS

1. THROUGHOUT THE ANNOTATED BIOGRAPHICAL BIBLIOGRAPHY ARE OCCASIONAL CROSS-REFERENCES TO PAGES IN SEVERAL PUBLICATIONS WHERE INFORMATION CAN BE FOUND ABOUT THE INDIVIDUALS OR ADDITIONAL, TOPICALLY GROUPED CITATIONS PERTAINING TO THEM

Art of the Grand Canyon: An Introduction and Annotated Bibliography

by Earle E. Spamer (Raven's Perch Media, 2023)

Link to PDF: <https://ravensperch.org/wp-content/uploads/2023/05/Artwork.pdf> (21 MB)

View Finders: Grand Canyon Photographers and Cinematographers. Volume 1: Introduction and Annotated Photobibliography and Filmography

by Earle E. Spamer (Raven's Perch Media, 2023)

Link to PDF: https://ravensperch.org/wp-content/uploads/2023/10/View_Finders_Vol-1.pdf (22 MB)

THE GRAND CANON. A Worldwide Bibliography of the Grand Canyon and Lower Colorado River Regions in the United States and Mexico. Volume 1: Introduction and Bibliography. Fourth Edition

by Earle E. Spamer (Raven's Perch Media, 2022)

Link to PDF: https://ravensperch.org/wp-content/uploads/2022/02/The-Grand-Canon_4th-ed.pdf (89 MB)

A fifth edition is in preparation and is planned for distribution in early 2025.

-
2. WITHIN INDIVIDUAL ANNOTATED CITATIONS ARE OCCASIONAL CROSS-REFERENCES TO PAGES IN PERTINENT BIBLIOGRAPHICAL PUBLICATIONS WHERE EXTENSIVE QUOTATIONS ARE TRANSCRIBED (TRANSLATED TO ENGLISH WHEN NECESSARY)

"My God, there it is!" The World Encounters the Grand Canyon, 1540–1926

compiled and edited by Earle E. Spamer (Raven's Perch Media, 2022)

Link to PDF: https://ravensperch.org/wp-content/uploads/2022/10/ENCOUNTERS_PD_1540-1926.pdf (17 MB)

The Grand Canyon! A Worldwide, Year-By-Year Anthology and Annotated Bibliography of Personal Encounters With the World's Greatest Draw 1540–2022

compiled and edited by Earle E. Spamer (Raven's Perch Media, 2022)

Link to PDF: https://ravensperch.org/wp-content/uploads/2022/10/ENCOUNTERS_1540-2022.pdf (20 MB)

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 3.** CROSS-REFERENCES TO PHOTOGRAPHS AND BIOGRAPHICAL SKETCHES OF MANY OF THE PEOPLE INTERRED IN THE GRAND CANYON PIONEER CEMETERY (AND OTHER GRAVESITES IN THE AREA), AND PEOPLE WHO MIGHT BE MENTIONED WITH THEM, ARE MADE TO TWO PUBLICATIONS

Not every individual noted in these two publications is cited; for example, infant burials and certain people not directly connected to Grand Canyon or activities there are omitted. (Take note, however, of a separate chapter in Nuttall’s In a Better Place [pp. 70-77] that is devoted to infant burials.)

In a Better Place: Cemeteries and Gravesites of Grand Canyon

by Kern Nuttall (Vishnu Temple Press, Flagstaff, 2016)

Although the biographical data are necessarily condensed in this publication, and selected notes are usually incorporated into the present bio-bibliography, Nuttall’s sources are robust (see pp. 221-222 therein): Museum cemetery files, census records, Arizona birth and death certificates, Find a Grave website, telephone directories, Newspaper Archive online (NewspaperArchive.com), American Legion scrapbooks (John Ivens Post No. 42), “Register of Graves in the Grand Canyon Cemetery”, and obituary collections. (Additional information is incorporated by Spamer into this bio-bibliography from numerous online records, in some cases amplifying or correcting some data.)

Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery

by Parker Anderson (Acadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2015; Images of America series)

This publication is devoted only to images with legends, but they offer a convenient source for some information that may not otherwise be easily accessed.

-
- 4.** THE FOLLOWING “IMAGES OF AMERICA” VOLUMES FROM ACADIA PUBLISHING HAVE BEEN REFERRED TO IN ORDER TO CITE SELECTED PHOTOGRAPHS SHOWING PEOPLE, SOME OF WHOM OTHERWISE MIGHT NOT HAVE BEEN INCLUDED IN THIS BIO-BIBLIOGRAPHY

The Grand Canyon: Native People and Early Visitors by Kenneth Shields, Jr. (2000)

Grand Canyon’s Tusayan Village by Patrick Whitehurst (2010)

Grand Canyon’s Phantom Ranch by Robert W. Audretsch (2012)

Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery by Parker Anderson (2015)

Lake Mead by Erin Elizabeth Eichenberg (2015)

The Grand Canyon: Past and Present by Kevin S. Schindler (2024)

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Anonymous

[The anonymous individuals are listed chronologically]

1

Anonymous

Ancestral Native Americans

Kern Nuttall (*In a Better Place*, 2016, p. 217) notes the reinterment in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery of Ancestral Native American remains that had been in the Grand Canyon Museum Collection. He remarks, “The Canyon’s 11 traditionally Associated Tribes agreed that the Havasupai should claim the remains and consult with Park staff on their reburial. The Havasupai subsequently approved the site in the cemetery. The reburial ceremony began before sunrise on October 27, 2010, with members of the Havasupai present, as well as representatives of the Park Service. The site was outlined with concrete blocks and pavers on the day of reburial, with the headstone installed in 2015.”

Hutt, Sherry

2010 **Notice of inventory completion: U.S. Department of the Interior, National Park Service, Grand Canyon National Park, Grand Canyon, AZ.** *Federal Register*, 75(104) (June 1): 30428.

Inventory completed of “culturally unidentifiable” Native American human remains from Grand Canyon National Park, reviewed under the terms of the Native American Graves Protection and Repatriation Act (NAGPRA).

2

“Kansas Tourists”

Spontaneous poets

“Kansas Tourists”

1899 **[Poem, May 31, 1897; signed “Kansas Tourists”.]** *In*: Woods, George K. (COLLECTOR, COMPILER) *Personal impressions of the Grand Cañon of the Colorado River near Flagstaff, Arizona, as seen through nearly two thousand eyes, and written in the private visitors’ book of the world-famous guide Capt. John Hance, guide, storyteller, and path-finder.* San Francisco: Whitaker and Ray Co., for G. K. Woods, Flagstaff, Arizona Territory, p. 103.

The ribbald poem is transcribed in its entirety on p. 744 in [“My God, there it is!” *The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.*](#)

3

Anonymous

Tourist

Anonymous tourist

1899 **The Grand Canyon of the Colorado.** *Catholic World*, 70(417) (December): 305-320.

A mixture of prose and verse, with illustrations. Mostly about a trip to Hance’s. See extensive quotations from this item, with notes, on pp. 347-349 in [“My God, there it is!” *The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.*](#)

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

4

Anonymous

Tourists and Santa Fe Railway employees

- Refer to the often-reproduced photo of unidentified tourists and trainmen posing by the locomotive of the first passenger train to reach Grand Canyon, September 17, **1901**. For example, see in Kenneth D. Shields, Jr., *The Grand Canyon: Native People and Early Visitors* (Arcadia Publishing, Chicago, 2000; Images of America series), p. 105.

5

Anonymous

Plumber

Anonymous plumber

- 1904 **Master plumbers in California; to our better halves.** *The Plumbers’ Trade Journal* [AND] *Gas, Steam and Hot Water Fitters’ Review*, (February 1): 127-128.

Regarding a convention trip to California. Includes a brief retelling a descent into Grand Canyon on Bright Angel Trail, which includes every inch of embroidery that has been dutifully turned out by almost every other trail rider of the day; quoted on p. 429 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).

6

X. Y. Z.

Chemist

X. Y. Z. [anonymous mark]

- 1910 **The western tour of the American Chemical Society.** *Metallurgical and Chemical Engineering*, 8(9) (September): 517-518.

Letter to the editor regarding the trip aboard a special Santa Fe train to San Francisco. The stop at Grand Canyon is described. See a transcription on p. 533 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).

7

Anonymous

Physician

Anonymous physician

- 1911 **The Missouri Valley and Southwest Special.** *In:* American Medical Association [SECTION]. *The Medical Herald* (St. Joseph, Missouri), 30(8) (August): 371-373.

An account, more properly addressed to the “complaint department”, of a one-day special-train stop at Grand Canyon carrying physicians from Missouri en route to the west coast, which met up with trains from Iowa and “Southwest”. See a quotation from this item, with notes, on pp. 534-535 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

8

Anonymous

German-speaking institutional director and his wife

Steiner, Edward A.

- 1915 ***Introducing the American spirit.*** New York, Chicago, Toronto, London, and Edinburgh: Fleming H. Revell Co., 274 pp.

The writer serves as narrator of a tour across America conducted for the otherwise unidentified “Herr Director” and “Frau Directorin”. The Director had been across America three times before but had not seen it through American eyes. This includes a refreshed version of a Grand Canyon visit, including remarks by the director and his wife (pp. 232-236). See a full quotation on pp. 601-602 in [*“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.*](#)

9

Anonymous

Salesman

Anonymous salesman

- 1917 **Swinging around that circuit. Part IV:—Some Western Electric atmosphere on the Pacific Coast.** *Western Electric News* (Western Electric Co., New York), 6(6) (August): 13-15.

The series is written in the first person but not signed. The series begins in the May issue (p. 8) with the subtitle, “Random Notes of a Traveler to the Distributing Houses”. As he crosses the country, the writer searches for Western Electric products in use, finding them even at Grand Canyon where he fails to illuminate any impression of the canyon.

“I found Sunbeam lamps again in the Pullman on the Santa Fé when I started back from Los Angeles on the long trip home, and met them again at the Grand Canyon the day I stopped over there. It was in a most unexpected place—the Hopi Indian house on the reservation [*sic*, Hopi House at Grand Canyon]. There was a curious mingling of the old and the new civilization—Indians laboriously weaving rugs on a hand loom by the light of Western Electric Maza lamps. [¶] My impressions of the Grand Canyon? Well, you remember old Irvin Cobb’s ‘Roughing it De Luxe’? [see Cobb *herein*]. In it he says that every writer who visits the Canyon says there are no adjectives adequate to describe it, and then they go ahead and try to show that there are. Well, then, I’m going to be the exception, first because I don’t know of any terms that are adequate; second, because Cobb himself has done it so well; and, lastly, because my space in the News is exhausted.”

10

Anonymous

Tourist

Shulenberg, F. A.

- 1922 **Angel City Division [SECTION].** *The Sleeping Car Conductor* (Order of Sleeping Car Conductors, Kansas City, Missouri), 5(6) (June): 30-32.

On the train to Grand Canyon. “This one is funny. Lady passenger without any clothes. Why? She had space in car 410 which is the rear car. Had friends in one of the forward cars which was a straight room car. She undressed there and went back to car 410 and to bed. On arrival of train No. 4 at Williams, car 410 was put on train No. 12 which leaves Williams ahead of No. 4. When arising in the morning, found she was without apparel and was very much excited. Found it necessary to remain in bed until train was switched together again at the Grand Canyon and her apparel recovered. The practice of handling cars in this manner was immediately discontinued. Why? Santa Fe service.”

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

11

Anonymous

Tourist

Johnson, Annette Thackwell

1922 **Silence.** *The Independent* (New York), 109 (3824) (September 2): 96-98.

Johnson’s recollection of one visitor’s Grand Canyon experience: “ ‘No, we don’t care much for it,’ declared the bride. ‘And I’m awfully disappointed in the colors. I thought we’d have blue and violet instead of all that henna! I’m so fond of blue We think we’d rather spend what extra time we have at the Los Angeles beaches— Venice, for instance. So we are going to catch the ten o’clock train.’ ”

12

Anonymous

Concessionaire employees

Anonymous

1969 **Petrified Forest National Park.** *The Smoke Signal* (U.S. National Park Service, Southwest Region, Women’s Organization), (February): [unpaginated].

“Hugo Huntsinger’s sisters-in-law have moved to the Grand Canyon where they are working for Fred Harvey.”
(ENTIRE NOTE)

13

Anonymous

Aviator

Anonymous aviator

2014 **A military aviator tribute.** *Straight Scoop* (Pacific Coast Air Museum, Santa Rosa, California), 19(2) (February): 11-12.

See p. 12: “I miss flying upside down in the Grand Canyon and hearing about flying so low boats were blown over.” (ENTIRE NOTE)

Also see editor’s prefatory note: “Because we are certain (no really, we’re *certain!*) that none of our membership ever engaged in the dubious shenanigans described, we present this purely as a historical study of the odd social dynamics that can occur among people to habitually strap on several tons of aluminum and explosives and fly it on the deck into a combat zone. Or into any zone for that matter.”

Cameron [child]

Ethan [child]

see under Annette McGivney

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

A

14

Marden Abadi

1947–2018

Concert pianist

Anonymous

- 1979 **A classical suite for a Grand Canyon.** *Courier* (U.S. National Park Service), 2(14) (December): 7.
Concert pianist Marden Abadi performed (with permission) an unpublicized recital on the rim of Grand Canyon.
-

15

Edward Abbey

(Edward Paul Abbey; Ed Abbey)

1927–1989

National Park Service ranger, essayist, novelist, environmental advocate and provocateur, river runner

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Abbey** as author and coauthor in Parts 2, 7, 27, and 30 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Abbey, Edward

- 1968 ***Desert solitaire : a season in the wilderness.*** New York: McGraw Hill Publishing Co., 269 pp. [Various reprintings and imprints.] [Excerpts variously reprinted.]
- 1968 **Running the wild river.** *Sage* (Las Vegas, Nevada), 2(3) (Winter): inside front cover, 1-9.
- 1977 **White water ramblers.** (Illustration by Dan Clyne.) *Playboy*, 24(8) (August): 88-90, 114, 167, 172, 174-175.
[NOTE: Publication contains material for mature audience (nudity).]
- 1977 **A journal.** *In:* Blaustein, John, *The hidden canyon : a river journey.* New York: Viking Press, pp. 25-40, 65-72, 105-111. [Volume also reprinted, various dates and imprints.]
- 1978 **White water ramblers.** *In:* Babbitt, Bruce (compiler), *Grand Canyon: An anthology.* Flagstaff, Arizona: Northland Press, pp. 203-218.
- 1982 **Down the river.** New York: E. P. Dutton, 242 pp. [See “In the Canyon”, pp. 144-148.]
- 1984 **My 40 years as a Grand Canyoneer.** *National Geographic Traveler*, 1(1) (Spring): 19-21.
- 1988 **One life at a time, please.** New York: Henry Holt and Co., 225 pp.
See “40 Years as a Grand Canyoneer” (pp. 123-126). Reprinted from *National Geographic Traveler*.
- 2020 **Letter from Ed (Abbey).** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 33(1) (Spring): 23.
Facsimile reproduction of handwritten letter from Abbey to Patrick Conley, March 28, 1979, following on a river trip, including a remark of having “Looked at Bill Greene’s land above Cliff Dwellers’ ”.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Abbey, Edward, AND Blaustein, John

- 1979 **The river rowdies hit the water.** *California Living* (Los Angeles Herald Examiner), (August 26): cover, 20-23, 28, 34-35.

Cahalan, James M.

- 2001 **Edward Abbey : a life.** Tucson: University of Arizona Press, 357 [359] pp.

deRosset, Sue Ring

- 2010 (MANAGING ED.) **Matter Journal 13 : Edward Abbey.** Fort Collins, Colorado: Wolverine Farm Publishing, 432 pp. [Cover title: *Matter Journal 13 : Edward Abbey, 1927-1989.*]
See also Peot (2010).

Irvine, Amy

- 2018 **Dear Mr. Abbey; a postmodern, post-#meeto consideration of Edward Abbey’s legacy.** (Photographs by Hans Teensma.) *Orion* (Orion Society, Great Barrington, Massachusetts), 37(3) (Autumn): 62-73.
Havasu Canyon, see pp. 68-69.

Loeffler, Jack

- 2002 **Adventures with Ed : a portrait of Abbey.** Albuquerque: University of New Mexico Press, 298 pp.

Minard, Anne, AND Biggs, Josh

- 2007 **The superintendent and the maverick: Grand Canyon’s Joe Alston talks about his days with Ed Abbey.** *Northern Arizona’s Mountain Living Magazine*, (January):.

Peot, Meghan

- 2010 **A note about the monkey wrench on the next page.** *In: Matter Journal 13 : Edward Abbey.* Fort Collins, Colorado: Wolverine Farm Publishing, pp. 15-16.
A monkey wrench in Grand Canyon with affixed plaque, “In Memoriam Edward Abbey 1927-1989 Hayduke Vivat”.

Perkins, David, AND Crumb, R.

- 1998 **Edward Abbey throws a monkey wrench.** *Spirit Magazine*, 11(2): cover, 4, 10-15, 38-41. [Cover title of serial is *Western Spirit.*]

Phillipon, Daniel J.

- 2004 **Edward Abbey’s remarks at the cracking of Glen Canyon Dam.** *ISLE: Interdisciplinary Studies in Literature and Environment*, 11(2) (Summer): 161-166.

Standiford, Les, AND Abbey, Edward

- 1970 **Desert places: An exchange with Edward Abbey.** *Western Humanities Review*, 24(4) (Autumn): 395-398.
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

16

Rita Deanin Abbey

1930–
Writer

Abbey, Rita Deanin

1977 **Rivertrip.** (Foreword by Frank Waters.) Flagstaff, Arizona: Northland Press, 69 pp.

17

Harris Abernathy

Grand Canyon aficionado and historian

Abernathy, Harris

2021 **Meet Board member Harris Abernathy.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 32(3) (Summer): 8. [NOTE: This issue mistakenly labeled on masthead (p. 2) as the Spring issue; correct on the cover.] Interview.

18

Swami Abhedananda

(né Kaliprasad Chandra)
1866–1939
Spiritual teacher

Herschel Clifford Parker

1867–1944
Physicist, mountaineer

Anonymous

1905 **[Swami Abhedananda’s tour of North America.]** *In:* Vedanta in America [SECTION]. *Vedanta Monthly Bulletin* (Vedanta Society, New York), 1(8) (November): 125-126.

Notes (p. 125), “With the President of the Society, Prof. Parker of Columbia University, he climbed some of the high peaks of the Canadian Rockies, spent a few days at the Portland Fair, skirted the coast of the Northern Pacific and rode through the Grand Cañon of Arizona.” (ENTIRE NOTE)

19

Rosemarie H. Acosta

(“Rosie”)
1931–2012
Concessionaire employee, Tusayan businesses employee

Gabriel Acosta

(husband of Rosemarie Acosta)

Rosemarie Acosta is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 218) for brief biographical notes. Refer to [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#) (Anderson, 2015, p. 112) for photo and legend. She arrived at Grand Canyon in 1957 where she was a Harvey Girl at Bright Angel Lodge, and where she met her husband, marrying in 1960. The Fred Harvey general manager Franz Rotter arrived in 1969 and in 1973 went on to Tusayan to expand the Squire Inn, at which time Acosta went with him. When Rotter started the Canyon Plaza Resort, Acosta went there as well, eventually becoming manager.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Chris Adams

see under Annette McGivney

20

Jenny and Richard Adkins

River runners

Adkins, Jenny

- 2019 **Jenny Adkins, age 37.** *In:* Guide Profiles [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 32(1) (Spring): 5-6.
Interview.

Adkins, Richard

- 2019 **Richard Adkins, age 43.** *In:* Guide Profiles [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 32(1) (Spring): 6-7.
Interview.

21

Bruce Aiken

1950–

Artist

see also Mary Aiken

Bruce and Mary Aiken raised their children while living at the Roaring Springs pumphouse, where from 1973 Bruce managed the water-pumping facilities for the South and North Rims. Bruce became a well-known Grand Canyon artist during these years, before eventually moving to Flagstaff.

See also pp. 204-206 in [Art of the Grand Canyon](#).

Aiken, Bruce

- 2010 **Re-entry.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 23(4) (Winter 2010-2011): [Whale Foundation insert], [2] pp.
Adjusting to family life in and outside of Grand Canyon.
- 2020 **Bruce Aiken, landscape painter.** *From:* Interviews [SECTION]. *In:* Dundas, Zach (ed.), *Grand Canyon : “the ages at work”*. Austin, Texas: Wildsam Field Guides, p. 95.

Brown, Jackie

- 2006 **After 33 years, Aiken to retire.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 17(1) (January/March): 6, 11. [Reprinted from *Grand Canyon News*, December 3, 2005.]

Clark, Cameron, AND Kelly, Jamelle

- 2014 **The dynamic duos.** *Northern Arizona’s Mountain Living Magazine*, (February): cover, 7, 10-15.
Photo feature of Flagstaff couples. See p. 12, Mary and Bruce Aiken.

McGarry, Susan Hallsten

- 2007 **Bruce Aiken’s Grand Canyon : an intimate affair.** (Foreword by John McCain, introduction by James Ballinger.) Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association, 150+ pp.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

22

Mary Aiken

*Inner Canyon resident
(wife of Bruce Aiken)*

Clark, Cameron, AND Kelly, Jamelle

- 2014 **The dynamic duos.** *Northern Arizona’s Mountain Living Magazine*, (February): cover, 7, 10-15.
Photo feature of Flagstaff couples. See p. 12, Mary and Bruce Aiken.

Leavengood, Betty

- 2004 **Grand Canyon women : lives shaped by landscape.** Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association, 2nd ed., 297 pp.
- 2014 **Grand Canyon women : lives shaped by landscape.** Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association, 3rd ed., 242 pp.

Muller, Seth

- 2007 **Woman of the river; a life with the Colorado. Woman of the canyon; a life in the great gorge.** *Northern Arizona’s Mountain Living Magazine*, (March): 26-32.
Katie Lee and Mary Aiken, respectively.

23

Mercy Aiken

*Inner Canyon resident; Grand Canyon National Park Ranger
(daughter of Bruce and Mary Aiken)*

Aiken, Mercy

- 1997 **In memory of Dale.** *Nature Notes* (Grand Canyon National Park), 3(3) (Fall): 11.
Obituary in verse for Dale Schmidt, who was a naturalist on both rims of Grand Canyon since 1981. Includes brief biographical notes for Schmidt and Aiken, where it is noted that Aiken had “worked as an interpretive ranger on North Rim”.

24

Silas Aiken

*Inner Canyon resident, Grand Canyon National Park Ranger
(son of Bruce and Mary Aiken)*

Montgomery, Kathy

- 2011 **Family business.** *In: The Journal* [SECTION]. *Arizona Highways*, 87(1) (January): 6-7.
Silas Aiken, who spent most of his childhood living in the Inner Canyon, is a Grand Canyon ranger.

95

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

25

Kate Aitchison
River runner

Aitchison, Kate

- 2015 **Kate Aitchison, age 27.** *In:* Guide Profiles [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 28(4) (Winter 2015-2016): 9-10.
Interview.
-

26

Stewart Aitchison
Naturalist, writer, photographer

See also p. 247 in [View Finders: Volume 1](#).

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Aitchison** in Parts 2, 9, 14, 18, 19, 21, and 26 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Anonymous

- 1994 **Stewart Aitchison.** *Pinecone* (Northern Arizona University), (April): 5.
-

27

Louis Benton Akin
1868–1913
Artist

See also pp. 206-207 in [Art of the Grand Canyon](#).

See also **Akin’s** publications about the Hopi and Grand Canyon in Part 17 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Anonymous

- 1913 **Louis B. Akin.** *In:* Obituary [SECTION]. *American Art News*, 11(14) (January 11): 7.
-

28

King Albert
(né Albert Léopold Clément Marie Meinrad de Saxe-Cobourg et Gotha, Le Roi Chevalier)
(Albert, King of the Belgians; Albert I)
1875–1934

Queen Elisabeth
(née Duchess Élisabeth Gabriele Valérie Marie of Bavaria)
(Queen Consort of the Belgians)
1876–1965

Anonymous

- 1919 **Two cities barred from Albert’s tour.** *The New York Times*, (October 2): 17.
Article includes itinerary of American trip, including Grand Canyon, and lists members of the royal party.
- 1919 **Aged Indian chief greets King Albert. Picturesque meeting at Gallup—Squaws loath to pose for the Queen.** *The New York Times*, (October 20): 3.
Includes note of visit to Grand Canyon, and injury to brakeman L. H. Cockrum [*sic*] while coupling cars, who was afterward visited by the king and queen and decorated with the Order of Leopold II.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1919 **King Albert’s special.** *Santa Fe Magazine*, 14(1) (December): 55-56.

A special train conducted the king and queen of Belgium on their cross-country tour. “W. C. Burgess, head electrician at Los Angeles, who accompanied the special to Albuquerque, states that the king and queen enjoyed the trip immensely over the Santa Fe Coast Lines, especially the Indian dances given for them at the Grand Cañon and Isleta, N. M. At the Grand Cañon brakeman L. H. Cochran, who was accidentally injured, was presented with a medal by the king, who held quite a conversation with him. At the Cañon the king also was presented by the governor of Arizona with a fine medal from the Jerome Copper Company. Indian blankets were given the king at Isleta and the Grand Cañon by the Indians and cowboys.”

✓ The medal given to brakeman Cochran was one of the many variants of the Order of Leopold II that may be awarded by the monarch to military and civilians to acknowledge service to Belgium.) Also see photo, p. 55, “Hopi Indians performing for Belgian rulers at the Grand Canyon”; different in that the crowd is seated at the steps of El Tovar rather than near Hopi House. ✓ The king also awarded a medal to Hopi dancer “Sekakuku” following the performance outside Hopi House (as told by Pierre Goemaere, 1920); see [Sekakuku](#) in the present bio-bibliography.

Brennan, Thomas C.

1920 **America’s welcome to Cardinal Mercier; itinerary of the Belgian primate’s visit to the United States and Canada.** *American Catholic Historical Society of Philadelphia, Records*, 31(1) (March): 43-92.

See p. 74, “Bishop Schrembs read a telegram from Mr. Whitlock, sent from the Grand Canyon, Arizona, regretting that the necessary courtesy of remaining with the Belgian royal party prevented his attendance in Toledo on Mercier night.” (ENTIRE NOTE) This is a reference the visit to Grand Canyon by the King and Queen of Belgium.

Goemaere, Pierre

1920 ***A travers l’Amérique avec le Roi des Belges*** [*transl.* ‘Across America with the King of the Belgians’].

Bruxelles: J. Goemaere, Imprimeur du Roi, Éditeur, 167 pp. [*In French.*] [Also printed 1920 with the imprint Bruxelles: Goemaere, Éditeur, Imprimeur du Roi; and Paris: Plon-Nourrit et C^{ie}, Libraires-Éditeurs; same pagination. Also printed 1920 with the imprint Paris: Librairie Plon, Plon-Nourrit et C^{ie}, Imprimeurs-Éditeurs, with title-page stamped beneath imprint, “Imprimé en Belgique”; same pagination.]

See “Le Grand Canyon.—Les Peaux-Rouges” (*transl.* ‘The Grand Canyon.—The Red-Skins’) (pp. 128-130). (Disappointingly, the chronicler missed the great opportunity to record the sovereigns’ own impressions of the canyon, focusing instead on a few generic remarks about the canyon and a description of the Native American dances performed for the king and queen outside Hopi House.)

1921 ***Across America with the King of the Belgians.*** (Authorized translation from the French by Beatrice Sorchan.) New York: E. P. Dutton and Co., 149 pp.

Translation of Goemaere (1920), about Albert’s visit to America in 1919, accompanied by the queen, Elisabeth. See “The Grand Canyon. The Red-Skins” (pp. 111-112). His entire record of the Grand Canyon visit is quoted on p. 634 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.](#)

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

29

Lee Albertson

(Leland Clayton Albertson, Jr.)

1934–2016

Hiker, river runner, Grand Canyon aficionado

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Albertson** in Part 2 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Anonymous

- 2016 **Lee Albertson (1934-2016).** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 20(2) (Spring): 1.
Obituary.

Albertson, Lee

- 2001 **Rowing through 232 (rapid “2 thirty-tooth[”]).** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 12(1)
(January/March): 9-10.

Green, Nancy

- 2008 **A great day for the annual picnic.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 12(2) (July): 2-3.
Includes awarding Lee Albertson with the GCHS Pioneer Award (p. 3).

Ranney, Wayne

- 2016 **President’s letter.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 27(2) (Spring): 2.
Combined memorial notices for GCHS members Steve Landes and Leland “Lee” Albertson.
- 2018 **Dedication. In memoriam; Leland “Lee” Clayton Albertson, Jr.; February 12, 1934-February 20, 2016.**
In: Quartaroli, Richard D. (compiler, ed.), *Celebrating 100 years of the National Park Service, November 2016 : a gathering of Grand Canyon historians : ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts.* Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association, pp. v-vi.

30

Marian and Bob Albright

Grand Canyon visitors

Anonymous

- 1987 **Sowing wild oats.** *In:* E&AA Member Notes [SECTION]. *Courier* (U.S. National Park Service), 32(8) (August): 45-46.
“Children are children, even if they are the son and daughter of Horace and Grace Albright. E&AA [NPS Employees and Alumni Association] learned of a time when Marian Albright Schenck and her brother, Bob, both very young, visited Grand Canyon with their parents. While in Verkamp’s Independent Store, the two children started turning the postcard stand faster and faster, until the cards flew off and literally covered the store. Our source did not go further!” (ENTIRE ITEM)
(Horace Marden Albright [1890–1987] was the second Director of the National Park Service, 1929–1933.)

98

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

31

Carlos Agustín Aldao

1860–1932

Argentine lawyer, politician, diplomat, writer, translator

Aldao, Carlos A.

1907 **Á través del mundo** [*transl.* ‘Around the world’]. Buenos Aires: M. Biedma é Hijo, 408 pp. [In Spanish.]

Grand Canyon, see pp. 158-159. Beyond the ordinary, Aldao is not too particular about the canyon, but enjoyed John Hance, who was judged more articulate even than the fictional Baron Munchausen (*in translation here*): “There are no words, or photographs, or paintings that give an idea of that wonder. Until the shadows of night fell, I was at the observation post, as if wanting to put into my eyes that landscape that I would never see again. [. . .] After dinner at the hotel, the guests gather around the fire to listen to the guide of the house, whom they call (captain). Originally from [other] places where he had spent his life, thin, strong, and nervy, a sympathetic face, lively eyes, and a white pear [goatee], he was the type of Uncle Sam. With comic seriousness, he began to narrate hunting adventures and lies so stupendous, told with such grace, that we all declared him superior to Baron Mulhausen [*sic*].” The original Spanish text is transcribed as Nº 685 in [The Grand Canyon! A Worldwide, Year-By-Year Anthology and Annotated Bibliography](#) [with correction here regarding the Munchausen character].

32

Buzz Aldrin

(Edwin Eugene Aldrin, Sr.)

1930–

Astronaut (Gemini 12, Apollo 11)

Anonymous

2007 **Reuter reports on a world-record attempt.** *The Explorers Club Northern California Chapter*, (April): 3.

Helicopter pilots Jennifer Murray and Colin Bodhill attempt to fly around the world via the poles. At a reception in Los Angeles astronaut Buzz Aldrin “told us he had accepted an invitation to do a ‘Space Walk’ at the Grand Canyon: walking out over the lip of the canyon on the clear Perspex walkway.” (ENTIRE ITEM) This refers to the Grand Canyon Skywalk, Hualapai Indian Reservation; with no mention of the Hualapai. (Note: The flight failed to achieve its goal when they crashed in Antarctica, but a later attempt succeeded.)

Conlin, Jennifer

2007 **Ex-astronaut will be among first on the Grand Canyon walkway.** *The New York Times*, (March 4): TR2.

A promotional event for the opening of the Grand Canyon Skywalk, Hualapai Indian Reservation.

33

Harry Aleson

(Harry LeRoy [or Le Roy or Leroy] Aleson)

1899–1972

Adventurer, river runner, outfitter

Aleson spelled his middle name as both “Leroy” and “LeRoy” (*fide* Renny Russell, 12 August 2020).

Anonymous

1944 **New Colorado River record.** *In*: Here and There on the Desert [SECTION]. *Desert Magazine*, 7(3) (January): 33.

“Boulder City—Harry Aleson, who has conducted many Colorado river boat expeditions, set a new record for upstream travel in November, when his party of three reached mile 218, between Diamond creek and Parashont wash. His companions were Ward Vickers and R. Moore, of Long Beach and the naval training unit at California

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

institute of technology. Aleson, who hopes to go all the way to the Parashont later, carried loads of gasoline upstream, depositing it for later use on long-range upstream trips.” [sic] (ENTIRE ITEM)

- 1945 **River adventure is experiment to aid Grand Canyon voyagers.** *In:* Here and There on the Desert [SECTION]. *Desert Magazine*, 8(11) (September): 29.

Harry Aleson and George White’s 42-mile float trip in lower Grand Canyon in July.

- 1946 **River voyagers rescued.** *In:* Here and There [SECTION]. *Desert Magazine*, 9(11) (September): 36.

Georgie White (as “Mrs. Georgia White”) and Harry Aleson.

- 1947 **They cover canyon.** *In:* Here and There on the Desert [SECTION]. *Desert Magazine*, 10(8) (June): 33.

“Richfield—Ralph A. Badger and Harry Aleson have been seeing the Grand Canyon country. They drove from Richfield to Boulder City, Nevada and chartered a plane there. In the plane they flew to Hite, Utah, following the Colorado river, Lake Mead, Grand Canyon, Marble canyon and Glen canyon, flying more than 1000 miles. Back on the ground, they took a power boat from Pierce’s Ferry 46 miles into the Grand Canyon, going up the Colorado during its spring flood. The pair then made a horseback trip into Havasu canyon for color pictures of Havasupai Indian life, and returned by auto to Utah.” (ENTIRE ITEM)

- 1951 **They rode the rapids.** *Desert Magazine*, 14(12) (October): 32.

Two separate parties, Frank Wright, Jim Riggs, and two others in cataract boats, and Harry Aleson “with two other boatmen and five passengers” in neoprene rafts; Lee’s Ferry to Lake Mead. “Emma Schray of Fresno, aged 66, is believed to have been the oldest woman to make the trip. She was with the Wright-Riggs expedition.” Item credited to *Las Vegas Review Journal*.

Aleson, Harry L.

- 1946 **Colorado River raft drift.** *Southern Sierran*, (August): 3.

Aleson and Georgie White, Parashant Wash to Emery Falls.

- 1953 **Grand Canyon mystery.** *Utah Historical Quarterly*, 21(2) (April): 169-170.

Three human skeletons found in the Lower Granite Gorge.

- 1981 **Adventure on the Colorado; after a hot, dry climb down into the canyon, two river runners faced the dangerous rapids of the Colorado.** *Beehive History* (Utah State Historical Society), (7): 14-18.

The “1946 Raft Drift” by Aleson and Georgie White, Parashant Wash to Emery Falls.

- 2016 **Grand Canyon mystery.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 27(2) (Spring): 11-12.

Reprint of Aleson (1953), submitted by Richard Quartaroli.

Dimock, Brad

- 2000 **Harry Aleson/Georgi [sic] White.** *In:* Swimmers of the century [FEATURE]. *Paddler*, 20(5) (September/October): 19.

Lavender, David

- 1985 **River runners of the Grand Canyon.** Grand Canyon Natural History Association [paperback ed.], and University of Arizona Press [clothbound ed.], 147 pp. (Title-page includes both imprints.)

See Chapter 10, “Against the Grain” (pp. 106-114).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Russell, Renny

- 2020 ***Rebel of the Colorado : the saga of Harry Leroy Aleson.*** (Foreword by Roy Webb.) Questa, New Mexico: Animist Press, 285 pp. [Copyright 2019; first available Summer 2020. “Acknowledgments” (p. [xii]) dated “Summer 2020”; and “Afterword” dated 2020. Privately published; hardbound and slipcased editions. 1000 copies.]
✓ Aleson spelled his middle name as both “Leroy” and “LeRoy” (*fide* Renny Russell, 12 August 2020). It appears both ways in this book.

Sleight, Ken

- 2010 **For Harry Aleson, life was heaven and home in Glen Canyon.** *Canyon Country Zephyr*, (June/July): 14-15.
Includes Grand Canyon.

Smith, Drifter

- 2017 **Alleson [sic] Grand Canyon mystery redux.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 28(1) (Winter): 9-12.
Aleson’s name misspelled only in the title. Regarding Harry L. Aleson’s find of skeletons in Lower Granite Gorge. Follows on Aleson item in 27(2) (Spring 2016): 11-12. Includes facsimile of a letter from Harvey Butchart to Drifter Smith, April 3, 1989 (pp. 11-12).

Smith, Latimer

- 2021 **Announcing the 2021 River Runners Hall-of-Fame inductees.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 34(2) (Summer): 21.
Dave Rust, Harry Aleson, and Les Jones.

Weisheit, John

- 1993 **Harry Aleson, river pioneer.** *The News* (Grand Canyon River Guides), 6(2) (Summer): 12-13.

34

James E. Allen, Jr.

1911–1971

Commissioner of Education, State of New York (1955-1969); U.S. Commissioner of Education (1969–1970)

Associated Press

- 1971 **Crash kills James E. Allen Jr. and wife.** *The New York Times*, (October 18): 1, 40.
Dr. and Mrs. Allen were aboard a Scenic Airlines tourist flight out of Las Vegas that crashed in poor weather onto the Shivwits Plateau, while attempting to return to Las Vegas. The aircraft was a Cessna 402 piloted by Wayne Leeth, who had 3,000 hours flying time.
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

35

Manley W. Allen

1908–1967

National Park Service employee

Birdie Isabelle Allen

(née Sanders)

1908–2000

(wife of Manley Allen)

The Allens are buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 170) for brief biographical notes and photo. He was an administrative officer, and after retiring in 1965 became business manager for Southwest Parks and Monuments Association. Nuttall remarks that both were “government employees” when they married in 1935 in Washington, D.C.

36

Mary Kay Allen

1956–2006

River runner, adventurer

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Allen in Parts 13 and 16 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Mackay, Vicki

- 2006 **Mary Kay Allen, November 29, 1956-January 31, 2006.** *In:* Farewells [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 19(1) (Spring): 4.
Obituary.
-

37

Susan Janney Allen

1876–

Quaker missionary, art collector

Susan Allen was a daughter of Samuel Leeds Allen (1841–1918), a prolific inventor of agricultural implements and also of the “Flexible Flyer”, the first steerable runner sled.

Allen, Susan Janney

- 1912 **Experiences with the Seminoles and Indians of the Southwest.** [continued] *The Friend* (Philadelphia), 85(43) (“Fifth-Day, Fourth Month 25” [Thursday, April 25]): 339-340. [Series begins (and author there noted) in the March 28 issue, p. 306.]

Allen was at the canyon, but she reports only on her Hopi House experience. See quotation of this item on p. 548 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#), ending, “But I must hurry on to California”
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

38

William Charles Allen

1857–1938

Quaker clergyman with religious visitations worldwide

Allen, William C.

1906 **At the Grand Canyon, Arizona.** *The Friend* (Philadelphia), 80(4) (“Seventh-Day, Eighth Month 4” [Saturday, August 4]): 31.

Allen’s visit was on July 8, 1906. See quotations from this item on pp. 461-462 in [“My God, there it is!” *The World Encounters the Grand Canyon*](#). “It is not distinctly a peaceful scene.”

39

Don and Ruth Allison

Grand Canyon National Park employees

Anonymous

1979 **Grand Canyon couple receives kudos.** *Courier* (U.S. National Park Service), 2(3) (January): 11.

North Rim Park Service employees Don and Ruth Allison (plumber and laborer, respectively) receive Special Achievement Awards.

40

Frances Cornelia Allison

1887–1954

Writer, heiress, sometime Grand Canyon hotel resident

Frances Allison is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 125) for brief biographical notes. She was the daughter of the publisher William Otis Allison, who also was the first mayor of Englewood Cliffs, New Jersey; and she was the sister of the poet Katherine Allison MacLean.

Allison, Frances

NO DATE **Adventures in the arid zone.** [No imprint], 131 pp. [Preface dated October 1920; page 131 dated September 1920.]

The entire preface (p. [iii]) reads, “The [written] sketches by Frances Allison contained in this book and the verses by Katharine Allison MacLean, contained in a companion volume, have been collected by their father, William O. Allison, in order to preserve work of his daughters which has given him much pleasure. October, 1920”. See “Cowboy Lore” (pp. 25-40), which includes a chance encounter at El Tovar with an acquaintance, a “woman of the world”. After watching the Native American dances outside Hopi House, her friend “found the Indians merely ‘very amusing,’ and having handed them some money in much the same way that we ‘cross the poor old Gypsy’s hand with silver,’ walked out.” The next several pages recount amusing encounters with cowboys at Grand Canyon, who played up to the proper woman from the East after she said to her friend (the author), “O! what a pity the cowboy is a thing of the past!”

Nuttall, Kern

2020 **Frances Allison, Grand Canyon’s heiress. Let me ride through the wide open country that I love. Don’t fence me in.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 31(3) (Summer): cover, 2, 10-13.

A biography of Allison.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

41

Joseph F. Alston

(Joe Alston)

Grand Canyon National Park Superintendent (2000–2007)

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Alston** in Parts 13 and 15 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Anonymous

2001 **gcpba Newswire—Superintendent at oars again, August 17, 2001, Pipe Creek, GCNP.** *In:* Newswire Quarterly Review [SECTION]. *The Waiting List* (Grand Canyon Private Boaters Association), 5(3) (Fall): 40. [Originally distributed electronically via gcpba Newswire.]

2006 **Superintendent Alston recovers from hip surgery.** *Canyon Views* (Grand Canyon Association), 12(3) (Fall): 2.

Minard, Anne, AND Biggs, Josh

2007 **The superintendent and the maverick: Grand Canyon’s Joe Alston talks about his days with Ed Abbey.** *Northern Arizona’s Mountain Living Magazine*, (January):.

42

American Legion

John Ivens Post No. 42 (Grand Canyon)

The Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery has a monument and plaque erected by the John Ivens Post No. 42, November 11, 1948, in memory of those lost in the world wars. World War I: [Arthur N. Blower](#), [John Ivens](#), [Ashley Wilson](#). World War II: [John K. Dowling](#), [Ernest Halyvi](#), [Robert T. Kishi](#), [Stetson Pahonyeoma](#), [George F. Scheck](#). Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, pp. 115-120) for biographical remarks and photos. (*See also these names separately herein.*) Also refer to [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#) (Anderson, 2015, pp. 10, 17, 19) for photos and legends. Refer also to Chapter 8, “Grand Canyon’s American Legion Post”, in Patrick Whitehurst, *Grand Canyon’s Tusayan Village* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2010; Images of America series), pp. 97-102.

Anonymous

1967 **Grand Canyon.** *The Smoke Signal* (U.S. National Park Service, Southwest Region, Women’s Organization), (November): [unpaginated].

A variety of news notes. “The Masons, Rotarians, and Lions include the ladies from time to time. The American Legion Auxiliary is an active group. A primary contribution is their management of the library, which is open on Tuesdays in the District Rangers’ building. The Legion Auxiliary and the Women’s Guild have shared the work and the proceeds from the weekly rummage sale. The Women’s Guild has functioned well here for many years, with interesting programs and many charitable projects.”

Gilliland, Beatrice S.

1927 **[Community athletic field established through the effort of the American Legion Auxiliary Unit of the John Ivens Post, Grand Canyon.]** *In:* Keeping Step [SECTION]. *The American Legion Monthly*, 2(2) (February): 56-57.

Item is largely a quotation of a communication from Gilliland, prefaced by an editor’s note.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Howard, Henry

- 2019 **A contract fulfilled; for 90 years, John Ivens American Legion Post 42 has watched over the historic Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery.** *The American Legion Magazine*, 186(5) (May): 28-29.

Murphy, Ron

- 1998 **[Letter from former employee at Grand Canyon.]** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 2(9): 2-3.
Includes notes regarding the American Legion post.

Nuttall, Kern

- 2020 **Why is a Japanese name on the American Legion memorial?** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 31(1) (Winter): 3-5. [Author’s surname misspelled “Nuttall”.]
Regarding the inclusion of the name of Japanese-American Robert Kishi on the memorial.

Richmond, Al

- 1998 **The Grand Canyon Hall of Fame Award.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 9(3) (September/December): 12, 15.
See also “Our apology” [omitted names of recipients], *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 2(10) (October): 1. Includes Albert Dunaway, Commander, American Legion, John Ivens Post No. 42 and Auxiliary. (Biographical information for individuals not listed.) And see comment from Albert Dunaway, 2(10): 1.
- 2000 (COMPILER, ED.; with Buford B. Belgard and Mary K. Hoover) **History of John Ivens Post No. 42: The first seventy five years, 1923-1998.** Grand Canyon, Arizona: The Post, 171 pp.
- 2008 **American Legion John Ivens Post No. 42: Eighty-four years of service to community.** *In:* Berger, Todd R. (ed.), Reflections of Grand Canyon historians; ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts. *Grand Canyon Association, Monograph 14*, pp. 97-99. (2nd Grand Canyon History Symposium, January 25-28, 2007, Grand Canyon National Park.)

American Museum of Natural History
see Shiva Temple Expedition

43

David Marcus Anders
1938–1994
Concessionaire employee

Anders is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 201) for brief biographical notes. Nuttall remarks only that Anders “worked at the South Rim for Fred Harvey”.

Shane Anders
see under Annette McGivney

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

44

Louise Andersen

(Jo Andersen)

Concessionaire employee

Anonymous

- 1999 **One less Harvey Girl.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 3(9): 1.
Andersen obituary.
-

45

A. C. Anderson

Concessionaire employee

Mugan, Esther L.

- 1911 (ED.) **In the Harvey Service** [SECTION]. *Santa Fe Employes’ Magazine*, 5(6) (May): 75.
“A. C. Anderson of the El Tovar newsstand makes himself generally agreeable to the guests of the hotel when ‘off duty.’ He is an expert with the kodak and knows how to jolly the Indians into posing ‘for the lady.’” (ENTIRE NOTE)
-

46

Anna Morgan Anderson

Poet

Anderson, Anna Morgan

- 1920 **To the Grand Cañon.** *Santa Fe Magazine*, 14(9) (August): 29.
The poem is transcribed in its entirety on p. 847 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).
-

47

Fletcher Anderson

1948–2005

River runner, kayak speed record through Grand Canyon

Anderson, Fletcher

- 1978 **The big sneak; a record passage (illegal as hell) through the Grand Canyon.** (Illustrated by Gary Barnard.) *Mountain Gazette*, 6(9) (70) (June): 8-13. [Published anonymously (not signed).]
Colorado River solo speed run through Grand Canyon, without permit.
- 1979 **The ultimate cruise or race to oblivion? A search for the solo speed record in the Grand Canyon . . . breaking all the rules!** *Canoe*, 7(2) (March): 28-31. [Ellipsis is part of title.] [Published anonymously (not signed).]
Colorado River solo speed run through Grand Canyon, without permit.
- 2006 **The big sneak; a record passage (illegal as hell) through the Grand Canyon.** (Illustrated by Gary Barnard.) *Mountain Gazette*, (123) (April/May): 37-43.
Posthumous reprinting of the anonymously published article (1978), this time with by-line. With addendum by Brad Dimock (p. 43); and with obituary for Fletcher by Ann Hopkinson (pp. 15-16).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Hopkinson, Ann

2006 [Fletcher Anderson.] *In*: Obituaries [SECTION]. *Mountain Gazette*, (123) (April/May): 15-16.

48

Howard T. Anderson

1909–1981

Grand Canyon National Park Ranger

Anderson, Steven C.

1983 **Memorial to Howard T. Anderson, 1909–1981.** *In*: *Geological Society of America, Memorials*, 3 pp.
Notes (p. 1), “During three summers he was a ranger naturalist for the U.S. Park Service at Grand Canyon National Park.” (ENTIRE NOTE)

49

Michael F. Anderson

(Mike Anderson)

1948–

Grand Canyon historian

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Anderson in Parts 2, 13, and 17 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Marcovecchio, Faith

2001 **An interview with Mike Anderson, author of Polishing the Jewel, an administrative history of Grand Canyon National Park.** *Canyon Views* (Grand Canyon Association), 7(1) (Spring): 2-3, 6.

50

John Annerino

1949–

Hiker, climber, river runner, photographer, writer

See also pp. 248-249 in [View Finders: Volume 1](#).

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Annerino in Parts 2, 9, 15, 16, and 17 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Annerino, John

1980 **The run of my life; a 170 mile run below the South Rim of the Grand Canyon.** (Photos by Chris Keith and Dick Yetman.) *Runner*, 3(3) (December): 38-43.

1981 **Climbs in the Grand Canyon: A historical introduction combined with a personal account of the climbing possibilities in the Grand Canyon of the Colorado River, Arizona.** *Mountain* (Sheffield, England), (77) (January/February): 25-35.

1981 **The 5th sleep; rimrocked on the Ancient Path; a bivouac on the rim of Moqui Trail Canyon during a 210 mile run along the Hopi-Havasupai trade route.** (Photos by Chris Keith and Jay Dusard.) *Diversions*, 3(3) (Summer): 29-33.

1982 **Race to the rim; grand adventure becomes survival saga.** *Survive*, 2(1) (March): 34-37, 56, 58-63.
Ascent of Zoroaster Temple.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 1982 **Lessons from the Ancient Path; a 210 mile run along the Hopi-Havasupai trade route.** *Arizona* (Arizona Republic), (December 12): cover, 7, 44-45.
- 1984 **Through the labyrinth; it began as a curious adventure—running an old Indian trade route through the Grand Canyon. It soon became a dance on the euous edge of survival.** *Ultrasport*, 1(3) (May/June): 44-52.
- 1985 **Angel’s Gate; traverse of the gods.** *Arizona Highways*, 61(6) (June): 32-37.
- 1987 **Il paradiso non può attendere: La traversata degli dei sino allo porta degli angeli: sei giorni sull rocce del Gran Canyon** [*transl.* ‘Heaven Can’t Wait: The Crossing of the Gods to Angel’s Gate: Six Days on the Rocks of the Grand Canyon’]. *Jonathan, Dimensione Avventura* (Milan, Italy), 3(9): cover, 16-27. [In Italian.]
- 1990 **Aventura en el Rio Colorado** [*transl.* ‘Colorado River adventure’]. *Geomundo* (Mexico): 14(8): cover, 172-181. [In Spanish.]
- 1991 **High risk photography : the adventure behind the image.** Helena, Montana: American and World Geographic Publishers, 120 pp.
See pp. 24-26, 32, 50, 60-62, 66-67, 72-76, 80-83, 91, 96-99, 104.
- 1992 **Running wild : through the Grand Canyon on the Ancient Path.** (Foreword by Charles Bowden, photographs by Christine Keith.) Tucson: Harbinger House, 206 pp.
- 1992 **White water women.** *Phoenix Magazine*, 27(8): 82-89.
- 1992 **Aventura dentro del Cañon del Colorado** [*transl.* ‘Adventure inside the Canyon of the Colorado’]. *Geomundo* (Mexico), 16(8): cover, 182-189. [In Spanish.]
- 1998 **Running wild : extraordinary adventure of the human spirit.** (Introduction by Charles Bowden, photographs by Christine Keith.) New York: Thunder’s Mouth Press, 317 pp.
- 1999 **The midnight crack; an extreme runner gets another extreme idea.** *In:* O’Reilly, Sean, O’Reilly, James, and Habegger, Larry (eds.), *Grand Canyon : true stories of life below the rim.* San Francisco: Travelers’ Tales, pp. 44-58.
Reprinted from Annerino (1992, *Running wild*).
- 2001 **Escalando los templos perdidos del Grand Cañón** [*transl.* ‘Climbing the lost temples of the Grand Canyon’]. *De Viaje* (Caracas, Venezuela), 1(3): 84-91. [In Spanish.]
- 2004 **The Grand Canyon explored.** *National Geographic Adventure*, 38 (March): 66-67.
✓ “Unfortunately, I don’t recognize any of my writing in this!” (*fide* J. Annerino, April 2004).

Annerino, John

- 2006 **Rowing home; an adventure photographer follows in the wake of a Grand Canyon explorer.** *Arizona Highways*, 82(8) (August): 10-17.
John K. Hillers.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Shute, Nancy

1988 **Canyon pioneers; John Annerino, the answer man.** *Outside*, 13(10): 40.

Harold Elmer Anthony
see Shiva Temple Expedition

51

Antonio Apache
Concessionaire employee

Anonymous

1905 **[Antonio Apache.]** *In*: Phoenix and Elsewhere [SECTION]. *The Native American* (Phoenix), 6(7) (February 18): 56.
“Antonio Apache is employed in the curio department of El Tovar, the new Harvey house at Grand Canyon, Arizona.” (ENTIRE NOTE)

Zega, Michael E.

2001 **Advertising the Southwest.** *Journal of the Southwest*, 43(3) (Autumn): 281-315.
In discussing the advertising work of William H. Simpson (Santa Fe Railway), Zega notes that Antonio Apache served as one of the guides when prominent artist Thomas Moran visited Grand Canyon in May 1901.

52

Ernest Fillmore Appling
1895–1971
Concessionaire employee, National Park Service employee

Willy, John

1929 **Over the new Kaibab Trail from rim to rim; two days of joyful intimacy with Nature’s masterpiece—a beautiful and thrilling jaunt.** *Santa Fe Magazine*, 23(3) (February): 31-33.
“Our guide was Ernest Appeling [*sic*], who had been employed in ‘shooting dynamite’ for blasting the trail and could answer intelligently the questions put to him as we journeyed along.”

53

Breckenridge Armstrong
1877–1971
Passenger agent, Union Pacific Railroad

Armstrong, Breckenridge

1922 **Extracts from journal of trip to Zion National Park, southern Utah, Kaibab forest in northern Arizona, North Rim of Grand Cañon, and across the Cañon to the South Rim.** *Sierra Club Bulletin*, 11: 317-319.
The trip was taken in 1921. The entire entry for the Grand Canyon visit is transcribed on pp. 656-657 in [*“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.*](#)

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

54

Edward Ambler Armstrong

1858–1932

New Jersey lawyer, politician, judge

Armstrong, Edward Ambler

1922 ***The Sinaites : a chronicle of happy days.*** Princeton, New Jersey: “Printed for private circulation”, 188 [190] pp.

Armstrong prefers Yellowstone, although reminisces about Grand Canyon. See quotations from this item on p. 673 in [*“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.*](#)

55

Margaret Neilson Armstrong

1867–1944

Illustrator, writer, book cover designer

Armstrong, Margaret

1912 **Canyon and glacier.** *Overland Monthly*, New Series, 59(2) (February): 95-104.

See “Dripping Spring” (pp. 95-99), which is an account of four women riding horses down Hermit and Dripping Springs Trails, where they meet and lunch with Louis Boucher in his lair. Quoted, with notes, on pp. 549-552 in [*“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.*](#)

56

Neil Alden Armstrong

1930–2012

U.S. Navy aviator; astronaut (Gemini 8, Apollo 11);

professor of aerospace engineering; member of NASA investigation commissions; business spokesman

Armstrong was the first man to walk on the moon. Astronaut training included geological instruction at Grand Canyon.

- Refer to a photo in Kevin S. Schindler, *The Grand Canyon: Past and Present* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2024), p. 85, showing Neil Armstrong, Dick Gordon, and Donn Eisele at Cedar Ridge on South Kaibab Trail, March 5, 1964 (with a “today” view of the scene); also photo, p. 86, of Neil Armstrong and Donn Eisele below O’Neill Butte (with a “today” view of the scene); and a photo, p. 89, of Armstrong in silhouette (recognized by his baseball cap) with “an expansive view of the canyon” on the trail (with a “today” view of the scene); and a photo, p. 94, of a group of astronauts and geologists at a picnic area at Havasupai Gardens, March 5-6, where again Armstrong is identified by his cap (with a “today” view of the scene).

Discover Flagstaff

2019 ***Celebrating Flagstaff’s scientific role in the Apollo moon missions.*** Flagstaff, Arizona: Discover Flagstaff, 12 pp. [Volume commemorates the 50th anniversary of the first crewed moon landing. Includes the logos of “Flagstaff AZ Lunar Legacy 50” and “Flagstaff Festival of Science”.]

See in the section, “Flagstaff’s Lunar Landmarks; Apollo Astronaut Science Training, Equipment Field Testing and Lunar Mapping” (pp. 8-11); specifically p. 10, “Grand Canyon National Park”, which there also notes, “All of the Apollo astronauts and their back-up crews, with the exception of astronaut/geologist Jack Schmitt, participated in geology studies and field training exercises at the Grand Canyon”; illustrated with a photo of Neil Armstrong with backpack, at the canyon.

Lago, Don

2010 **Neil Armstrong assists GCHS.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 14(2) (March): 2.

Armstrong shares memories of geology training as part of Lago’s research.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 2015 **Tranquility Base here.** *North American Review*, 300(1) (Winter): 36-47.
Neil Armstrong. Includes Grand Canyon.
- 2017 **Where the sky touched the earth : the cosmological landscapes of the Southwest.** Reno and Las Vegas:
University of Nevada Press, 210 pp.
See “Tranquility Base Here” (pp. 129-140), reprinted from *North American Review* (Lago, 2015).

Minard, Anne

- 2009 **The lunar legacy.** *Northern Arizona’s Mountain Living Magazine*, (January): cover, 6, 14-19.
Astronaut geology training; Grand Canyon, *in passing*, but with a photograph of Neil Armstrong on a mule in the canyon.

57

Leslie Preston Arnberger

("Les")

1924–2003

Grand Canyon National Park Ranger; later National Park Service superintendencies

Gail Arnberger

(née McCormick)

1926–2014

(wife of Les Arnberger)

Les and Gail Arnberger are buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 147) for brief biographical notes and photo. Les Arnberger began his Park Service career in 1946 as a seasonal ranger at Grand Canyon.

58

Robert L. Arnberger

(Rob Arnberger)

Grand Canyon National Park Superintendent (1994–2000)

(son of Les and Gail Arnberger)

Elvira T. Arnberger

Community leader

(wife of Rob Arnberger)

Rob Arnberger was born at Grand Canyon and followed his father into the National Park Service, returning to the canyon as Superintendent before becoming Alaska Regional Director.

- Refer to a photo in Kevin S. Schindler, *The Grand Canyon: Past and Present* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2024), p. 70, showing Superintendent Arnberger with Grand Canyon Association director Robert Koons and U.S. Secretary of the Interior Bruce Babbitt at the dedication of Roosevelt Point on the North Rim, July 3, 1996 (with a “today” view of the scene).

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Robert Arnberger** as author and coauthor in Part 13 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Anonymous

- 2018 **Hall of Fame awards; Robert L. Arnberger and Elvira T. Arnberger.** *In*: The Bulletin [NEWSLETTER SECTION].
The Ol’ Pioneer (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 29(3) (Summer): 13.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Arnberger, Elvira

- 2021 **Elvira Arnberger 2019 oral history.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 32(4) (Fall): 12-14.
Edited from the full oral history taken in 2019.

Arnberger, Rob

- 2015 **Born to work at Grand Canyon.** *Canyon Views* (Grand Canyon Association), 22(2) (Summer): 14-15.

Dimock, Brad

- 1994 **The new Super.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 7(4): 2.
Grand Canyon National Park Superintendent Rob Arnberger.

Murphy, Shane

- 2021 **Rob Arnberger 2019 oral history.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 32(3) (Summer): 10-13.
[This issue mistakenly labeled on masthead (p. 2) as the Spring issue; correct on the cover.]

59

Chelsea Arndt
River runner

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Arndt** in Part 14 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Arndt, Chelsea

- 2013 **Chelsea Arndt, age 27.** *In: Guide Profiles [SECTION]. Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 26(3) (Fall): 6.
Interview.

60

G. H. Aronsfeld
Galveston (Texas) optometrist

Aronsonfeld, G. H.

- 1923 **Glimpses of the Far West.** *The Optical Journal and Review of Optometry* (New York), 52(12) (September 20):
36.
“At the Grand Canyon of Arizona our stock of adjectives is soon exhausted. Here, too, the student of optics may find much of interest. The various colors seen on the rocks, the greater rapidity with which our camera lenses work, the difficulty with which we gauge distances—all good food for thought. If Prof. Einstein wished to demonstrate his ‘theory of relativity’ in some of its easier or more understandable phases, he could choose no better natural laboratory or classroom.”

61

Jeffe Aronson
River runner

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Aronson** in Parts 2, 4, 14, and 16 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Aronson, Jeffe, AND Steiger, Lew

- 2016 **Jeffe Aronson and Jumping Mouse.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 29(3) (Fall): 1, 30-46.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Oral history interview. “Edited for publication by Richard Quartaroli.” Jumping Mouse Camp pertains to guided river trips for persons with disabilities. Page 45 interjects: “Since it’s been almost eighteen years [since] the original interview, we asked Jeffe to do a quick update of life in the intervening time.—RQ [Richard Quartaroli]”, which concludes the article.

62

Henry Fountain Ashurst

1874–1962

Lawyer, mining entrepreneur, U.S. Senator (1912–1941)

(son of William Henry Ashurst)

- Refer to photo in Kenneth D. Shields, Jr., *The Grand Canyon: Native People and Early Visitors* (Arcadia Publishing, Chicago, 2000; Images of America series), p. 129. Ashurst poses at El Tovar with manager Vic (Victor) Patrosso.

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Ashurst** in Parts 2, 12, and 13 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Anonymous

1962 **The silver-tongued sunbeam.** *Time*, (June 8):.

Obituary. Henry Fountain Ashurst, former U.S. Senator from Arizona. Regarding his voice and use of multisyllabic words, quoted, “I could throw 56-pound words clear across the Grand Canyon.” (ENTIRE NOTE)

Murphy, Shane

2019 **Henry Fountain Ashurst tells a story.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 30(4) (Fall): 8.

Smith, Dama Margaret (Mrs. White Mountain)

1940 **“Old Bill Ashurst’s kid”.** *Desert Magazine*, 3(8) (June): 3-5. [Item signed as “Mrs. White Mountain Smith”.]

63

William Henry Ashurst

1844–1901

Miner

Ashurst is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. He was killed in a mining accident near Colorado River Mile 87 around January 20, 1901. In 1908, Niles Cameron (brother of Ralph Cameron) recovered the body, which was buried at a site near the top of the Bright Angel Trail. The remains were moved to the cemetery in 1937 and the original headstone apparently was discarded. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 35) for brief biographical notes and a photo of the original Ashurst grave, and additional biographical notes on p. 82. Refer to [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#) (Anderson, 2015, p. 72) for photos and legends.

California. State Museum

1899 **Catalogue of the State Museum of California, Vol. 5, being the collections made by the State Mining Bureau, from September 1, 1890, to March 30, 1897.** Sacramento: A. J. Johnston, Supt. State Printing, 292 pp.

See p. 97: “13028. Chrysotile (a variety of serpentine, hydrous silicate of magnesium) of very fine quality, for use in the arts. From W. H. Ashurst’s claim, Grand Cañon of the Colorado, near Peach Springs, Arizona. Mrs. M. H. Murdock. May 2, 1892.” (ENTIRE ITEM) [Asbestos.]

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Murphy, Shane

- 2016 **Concerning Havasupai Point.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 29(4) (Winter 2016-2017): 18-21.
William Henry “Bill” Ashurst, Godfrey Sykes, John Hance, William Wallace Bass, and others. Grand Canyon mining routes. Includes Morse’s Ferry, Cañon City Toll Road.
-

64

Chelsea Atwater
River runner

Atwater, Chelsea

- 2013 **Chelsea Atwater, age 27.** *In:* Guide Profiles [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 26(3) (Fall): 7.
Interview.
-

65

Julius Walter Atwood
1857–1945
Episcopal archdeacon

Atwood, Julius W.

- 1908 **Report of the Archdeacon.** *In:* *Journal of the Sixteenth Annual Convention of the Protestant Episcopal Church in the Missionary District of Arizona held in Trinity Church, Phoenix, Arizona, Wednesday and Thursday, April 29 and 30, 1908.* Phoenix: Press of the Southwestern Stockman, pp. 38-39.

Later elected Missionary Bishop of Arizona in 1910, the archdeacon probably saw Grand Canyon’s tourists only as a pitiful reserve of ecclesiastical aloofness, perhaps missing the canyon’s position of overarching spiritual inspiration. He reported: “I have cast longing eyes towards the north, but have found little encouragement at the Grand Canyon where I had hoped it might be possible to hold an occasional service and to interest the tourists who visit the Grand Canyon in the missionary work of Arizona.”

66

Robert W. Audretsch
(Bob Audretsch)
Grand Canyon National Park Ranger
see also Civilian Conservation Corps

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Audretsch** in Parts 2, 9, 13, 15, and 19 of [*The Grand Canon*](#).

Audretsch, Robert W.

- 1995 **Bushwhacking to Grand Canyon’s hidden Cheyava Falls.** *Arizona Highways*, 71(3) (March): cover, 38-44.
-

67

Bill Austin
(William Thomas Austin)
1927–2003
River runner
see also Jet Boat Expedition

Hughes, Dave

- 2020 **Bill Austin: jet boatman, explorer, caver.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 33(4) (Winter 2020-2021): 6.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

“This vignette is in further reference to the 1960 jet boat uprun of the Grand Canyon as detailed in the Spring 1010 BQR, Volume 23, Number 1 [*i.e.* Philip Smith, 2010]; in the Fall 2010 BQR, Volume 23, Number 3 [*i.e.* Buzz Belknap, 2010]; and in *White Water: The Colorado Jet Boat Expedition* by Joyce Hamilton [*i.e.* Hamilton, 1963, 2010].”

Quartaroli, Richard D.

2003 **Jet boaters Bill Austin and Guy Mannering uprun the last rapid.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 16(4) (Winter): 16-17.

Smith, Philip M.

2003 **William Thomas Austin: 1927-2003; an appreciation.** *Cave Research Foundation, Quarterly Newsletter*, 31(3) (September): 3-7.

See pp. 5-6, regarding Austin’s role in the Colorado River uprun through Grand Canyon.

68

Nathan Carrington Avery

1967–2012

River runner, neurosurgeon

Hatch, Sarah

2012 **Nathan Carrington Avery, March 10, 1967-August 18, 2012.** *In: Farewell* [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 25(4) (Winter 2012-2013): 4-5.

Obituary.

69

Edward Everett Ayer

1841–1927

Established Arizona Lumber & Timber Co. (Flagstaff); national railroad tie magnate, business tycoon; President, Board of Trustees, Field Museum (Chicago) (1893–1906); philanthropist

Emma Augusta Ayer

(née Burbank)

1845–1932

*Writer, photographer, traveler, translator, society woman
(wife of Edward E. Ayer)*

Emma Ayer was declared in May 1885 to be the first non-Indigenous woman known to have gone to the bottom of the Grand Canyon, on the Old Hance Trail, a statement repeated ever since. In 2024, however, record was published to show that Sara Lemmon and Jane Gray (*see them separately herein*) were the first visitor women to reach the canyon bottom, at Peach Springs Wash and Diamond Creek; Lemmon in May 1884 and Gray in May 1885 one week in advance of Ayer (*see Spamer, below*).

Anonymous

1885 **The Ayer trip to the Grand Canon.** *Weekly Champion* (Flagstaff, A.T.), 2(89) (May 23): [3]. [Newspaper.]

This is the source for the credit given to Emma Ayer as the first (non-Indigenous) woman to reach the bottom of the Grand Canyon. “Mrs. Ayer is the first lady who ever attempted the [inner canyon] trip, and she stood the terrible journey, as told by her companions, even better than those accompanying her. It is a great undertaking, and she is deserving of credit.”

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Lockwood, Frank C.

- 1929 **The life of Edward E. Ayer.** Chicago: A. C. McClurg and Co., 300 pp.
See pp. 98-100 and one photo. Edward Ayer visited the canyon twice, in 1884 and 1885. On the second trip, in he brought his wife and their 15-year-old daughter Lizzie (Elizabeth). It was on this trip that Mrs. Ayer is said to have been the first non-Indigenous woman to go into the Grand Canyon, on the Old Hance Trail. Nearby, “Ayer’s Peak” or “Mount Ayer” was named for Emma, which was later officially renamed Coronado Butte; but the inner canyon Ayer Point does commemorate her Grand Canyon presence.

Murphy, Shane

- 2016 **Old Hance Trail.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 27(4) (Fall): 11-14.
Substantially about the the 1885 trip to Grand Canyon by the Ayers.

Spamer, Earle

- 2024 **Sara Lemmon and Jane Gray—The first and second non-Indigenous women to reach the bottom of the Grand Canyon.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 35(3) (Summer): 8-12.

70

Francis Jeannette Ayers

(née Walters)

1896–1972

National Park Service employee

Ayers is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 127) for brief biographical notes and photo. She was secretary to the Grand Canyon National Park Superintendent, 1944-1959. Buried originally in California, Ayers’ family had her reinterred at Grand Canyon to be by her infant grandson, **Albert Evan Ayers** (1956); and her daughter, **Eunice Ayers Warner** (1930–1991) was also buried beside their graves.

71

John Ayscough

(né Francis Browning Bickerstaffe; aka Francis Bickerstaffe-Drew)

1858–1928

British Roman Catholic priest (monsignor), private Papal Chamberlain to Leo XIII and Pius X, writer

Ayscough, John

- 1921 **First impressions in America.** London: John Long, Ltd., 318 pp.
Regarding Grand Canyon, see pp. 123-132. “. . . every view of the Cañon is belittled by calling it grand: but the place is glorious.” “Nowhere else is the enormous sense of Age so crushingly realized.” See quotations from this item on p. 657 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).

72

John Azar

Grand Canyon aficionado and historian, distance hiker

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Azar** in Part 2 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Anonymous

- 2011 **Pioneer Award—John Azar.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 15(4) (July): 2-3.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

B

73

H. B. B.

One of the faithful

B., H. B.

1907 **The Grand Canyon.** *The Gospel Messenger* (Elgin, Illinois), 46(12) (March 23): 185, 181 [pagination reading order thus].

A spiritually-inspired view of the canyon for the faithful back home, with a couple of nods to the material world. See a full quotation from this item on pp. 482-483 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).

74

Fannie Baanahmida

Havasupai

• Refer to photo in Patrick Whitehurst, *Grand Canyon’s Tusayan Village* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2010; Images of America series), p. 12, showing Baanahmida holding a woven basket, 1902.

75

Donald L. Baars

(Don Baars)

Geologist, novelist

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Baars** as author and coauthor in Parts 7, 21, 23, and 24 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Anonymous

2008 **Don Baars.** *In:* Farewells. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 21(3) (Fall): 3.

Baars, Donald L.

1980 **Grand Canyon by river.** *In:* Euler, Robert C., and Tikalsky, Frank (eds.), *The Grand Canyon up close and personal*. [Dillon, Montana]: Western Montana College Foundation, pp. 59-78.

76

Bruce Edward Babbitt

1938–

Attorney, Arizona Attorney General (1975–1978), Arizona Governor (1978–1987), U.S. Secretary of the Interior (1993–2001)

• Refer to a photo in Kevin S. Schindler, *The Grand Canyon: Past and Present* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2024), p. 70, showing Grand Canyon National Park Superintendent Rob Arnberger with Grand Canyon Association director Robert Koons and U.S. Secretary of the Interior Babbitt at the dedication of Roosevelt Point on the North Rim, July 3, 1996 (with a “today” view of the scene).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Babbitt** in Parts 2, 12, 13, and 18 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Anonymous

1994 **[Bruce Babbitt at 75th anniversary of Grand Canyon National Park.]** *Regarding* (Grand Canyon Natural History Association), (Fall): 1, 3.

Avery, Ben

1979 **Bruce Babbitt: Walking tall in the Grand Canyon.** *Arizona Highways*, 55(5) (May): 2-5.

Garry, Candace

1980 **Governors speak out on the parks.** *Courier* (U.S. National Park Service), 3(7) (June): 1-3.
Bruce Babbitt and Grand Canyon, see p. 1.

Mason, Milo

1996 **Interview: Bruce Babbitt.** *Natural Resources and Environment* (American Bar Association, Section of Natural Resources, Energy, and Environmental Law), 11(1) (Summer): 35-41.

Moore, Kenny

1985 **Grandeur and torment; traversing the Grand Canyon in midwinter is no picnic, the author found, especially with a go-go governor as guide.** *Sports Illustrated*, 62(14) (April 8): 96-100, 102, 104, 106-108, 110.

Murphy, Shane

1994 **Rededication ceremonies, October 9th.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 8(1): 20.
Grand Canyon National Park 75th Anniversary ceremony at the Powell Memorial, Grand Canyon. Keynote speaker was Secretary of the Interior Bruce Babbitt.

Smith, Dean

1989 **Brothers five : the Babbitts of Arizona.** Tempe, Arizona: Arizona Historical Foundation, 270 pp.
Biographical and historical perspective of the pioneer Babbitts.

77

Pietro Badoglio

1871-1956

Italian army chief, Italian nobility; later Prime Minister

Anonymous

1921 **Sulla via di Badoglio** [*transl.* ‘Badoglio on the road’]. *Il Carroccio* (The Italian Review) (New York), 14(4) (October): 450-455. [*In Italian.*]

See p. 452, photograph of Italian General Pietro Badoglio at Grand Canyon (Hopi House) during an American tour.

1921 **Head of the Italian army and party at the Grand Cañon.** *Santa Fe Magazine*, 15(12) (November): 33.

Photograph of Italian General Pietro Badoglio at Grand Canyon. Identifications of people provided. Photograph credited to Fred Harvey.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

78

Bugs Baer

(Arthur Baer)

1886–1969

Journalist, humorist, cartoonist

Anonymous

1969 **Bugs Baer dead; ex-columnist, 83. Humorist had appeared in the Hearst newspapers.** *The New York Times*, (May 18): 86.

Baer is indicated as the source of the quip about Grand Canyon, “What a great place for old razor blades.” (Refers to old-style means of disposing razor blades by sliding them through slot in a medicine cabinet that emptied into the space between wall joists.)

79

Vernon Bailey

1864–1942

Naturalist

Florence Merriam Bailey

1863–1948

Naturalist

(sister of C. Hart Merriam; wife of Vernon Bailey)

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Vernon Bailey** in Part 19 of [The Grand Canon](#).

May, Roy H., Jr.

2024 **The Bailey biological survey of the Grand Canyon.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 35(1) (Winter): 5-14.

Surveys conducted at Grand Canyon in 1928, 1929, and 1931. Includes biographical notes. Florence Bailey accompanied her husband on these surveys.

80

Donna Baird

Community contributor

Richmond, Al

1998 **The Grand Canyon Hall of Fame Award.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 9(3) (September/December): 12, 15.

See also “Our apology” [omitted names of recipients], *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 2(10) (October): 1. Buford and Myra Belgard, Mary Hoover, Jack and Betty Verkamp, **Donna Baird**, and Albert Dunaway, Commander, American Legion, John Ivens Post No. 42 and Auxiliary. (Biographical information for individuals not listed.) And see responses from Buford and Myra Belgard and Mary K. Hoover, and comment from Albert Dunaway, 2(10): 1.

Bob Baker

(Bob “Tumbleweed” Baker)

see Stanley Weed

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

81

Bob Baker

(Robert Ian Baker)

1956–2023

Merchant navy engineer (Princess Cruise Lines); Grand Canyon Railway General Manager

Baker is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery.

Tierney, V. Ronnie [Tierney, Veronica]

- 2019 **Grand Canyon Railway General Manager: A man in motion; Bob Baker promotes train travel for education, entertainment and preservation.** *Flagstaff Business News* (Flagstaff, Arizona), 12(6) (June): 13, 40.
-

Bryan Baker

Sculptor

see under Stephen T. Mather

82

Jon Baker

("Jelly Roll" Baker)

1957–2017

River runner

O'Brien, John

- 2018 **Jon "Jelly Roll" Baker—July 10, 1957-September 26, 2017.** *In:* Farewells [SECTION]. *Boatman's Quarterly Review*, 31(1) (Spring): 4-5.
Obituary.
-

83

Ruth Baker

(née Ruth Esther Stephens)

1918–2006

Grand Canyon resident; Kolb Studio employee; Shiva Temple explorer; editor

She married Albert Brewer Baker, Jr. in 1942. The ashes of Ruth Stephens Baker were scattered atop Shiva Temple, in memory of her ascent with Emery Kolb and others in 1937 (*see also* Shiva Temple Expedition *herein*).

Anonymous

- 2006 **Ruth Stephens Baker.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 10(10): 2.
Obituary.

Green, Nancy

- 2008 **Ruth Stephens Baker memorial.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 12(2) (July): 1-2.
"On a summer day boasting brilliant blue Arizona skies, a small group of Grand Canyon History devotees gathered in the Kolb Residence to commemorate the 2008 climb to Shiva Temple in memory of Ruth Stephens Baker. A few days before, on Wednesday June 4th, ten people reenacted the 1937 expedition to scatter Ruth's ashes on top of Shiva Temple. Five of the group made it to the top and had a moving memorial service. The five were Steve and Matt Baker (son and grandson), as well as renowned canyon hikers Tom Martin, Sally Underwood, and Jim Ohlman."

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Leavengood, Betty

- 1999 **Grand Canyon women : lives shaped by landscape.** Boulder, Colorado: Pruett Publishing Co., 248 pp.
- 2004 **Grand Canyon women : lives shaped by landscape.** Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association, 2nd ed., 297 pp.
- 2006 **Ruth Stephens Baker.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 17(4) (October/December): 3-4.
Excerpt from *Grand Canyon Women*.
- 2014 **Grand Canyon women : lives shaped by landscape.** Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association, 3rd ed., 242 pp.
-

84

Pat Baker-Buccello

Grand Canyon National Park Ranger

Sharrow, Barbara, AND Balsom, Janet

- 1987 **Women at Grand Canyon.** *Courier* (U.S. National Park Service), 32(4) (April): front cover, 3, 39-40, rear cover.
Historical overview. Women noted: **Pat Baker-Buccello**, Janet R. Balsom, Meg Benke, Gale Burak, Cindy Burns, Jennifer Burns, Ann Carter, Kathleen Davis, Cathy Green, Martha Hahn-O’Neil, Sonja Hoie, Julie Jackson, Kimmy Johnson, Anne Trinkle Jones, Mary Langdon, Becca Lawton, Jennifer Lawton, Sid Martin, Mary Lou Mauer, Randy McPheron, Ruthann Murray, Barb Sharrow, Marie Tuxhorn, Sue Vulich. (Cover illustration shows Grand Canyon ranger-naturalist Pauline (Polly) Patraw, but the legend [p. 3, which pertains also to the back cover] reads only, “the NPS woman then and now”. The back cover shows an unidentified woman Grand Canyon ranger mounted on a mule on trail.) Baker-Buccello worked early on at the Backcountry Office.
-

85

Ivan Petroff Balabanoff

1855/6–1928

Bulgarian–American physician

Balabanoff’s autobiographical sketch states he was born in 1856; his grave marker in the Tacoma (Washington) Mausoleum states 1855.

Maynard, Reuben Leslie

- 1914 **History of the Class of 1884, Hamilton College, 1884-1914. (‘Αριστος Καρπός ‘Υγιφύει.)** New York: [no imprint], 373 pp.
Brief autobiographical sketch from **Balabanoff** with added remarks by Maynard (pp. 133-136). Maynard also quotes a letter from Balabanoff (p. 135) regarding a visit to Grand Canyon in 1913: “This Canyon is one of the wonder sights of the world. There are no words in Webster which can describe its grandeur. I have seen a good many natural wonders in this country and in Europe, but the Grand Canyon surpasses them all in greatness, beauty and magnificence.” (ENTIRE NOTE)
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

86

Amy Balfour
Hiker

Balfour, Amy C.

- 2016 **Sisterhood of hikers in the Grand Canyon; Amy Balfour’s solo trek takes an unexpected turn.** *Sierra*, (July/August):.
-

E. R. Ball
see W. P. Cavanaugh

87

Lucille Ball
(Lucille Désirée Ball)
1911–1989
Actress, comedienne

Anonymous

- 2003 **“Lucy Runs the Rapids” #188.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 16(2) (Summer): 41.
Synopsis of episode 188 of “Here’s Lucy” television series, starring Lucille Ball. Episode was filmed partly in the Paria Riffle.

Lucille Ball Productions

- 1969 **Lucy runs the rapids.** (Starring Lucille Ball; Gary Morton, Executive Producer; Cleo Smith, Producer; George Marshall, Director; Gene Thompson, writer.) [Hollywood, California]: Lucille Ball Productions. 30:00. (*Here’s Lucy* television series, episode 28 (Season 2, episode 4), first aired October 13, 1969.)
Filmed entirely in the Lee’s Ferry area.
-

88

Janet R. Balsom
(Jan Balsom)
Grand Canyon National Park resources manager

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Balsom** as author or coauthor in Parts 2, 4, 9, 13, 16, 17, 18, 21, and 22 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Anonymous

- 2013 **[Jan Balsom, Grand Canyon National Park, receives Director’s Award for Natural Resource Management.]** *In*: Kudos and Awards [SECTION]. *Arrowhead* (U.S. National Park Service, Employees and Alumni Association), 20(1) (Winter): 7.

Sharrow, Barbara, AND Balsom, Janet

- 1987 **Women at Grand Canyon.** *Courier* (U.S. National Park Service), 32(4) (April): front cover, 3, 39-40, rear cover.
Historical overview. Women noted: Pat Baker-Buccello, **Janet R. Balsom**, Meg Benke, Gale Burak, Cindy Burns, Jennifer Burns, Ann Carter, Kathleen Davis, Cathy Green, Martha Hahn-O’Neil, Sonja Hoie, Julie Jackson, Kimmy Johnson, Anne Trinkle Jones, Mary Langdon, Becca Lawton, Jennifer Lawton, Sid Martin, Mary Lou Mauer, Randy McPheron, Ruthann Murray, Barb Sharrow, Marie Tuxhorn, Sue Vulich. (Cover illustration shows Grand Canyon ranger-naturalist Pauline (Polly) Patraw, but the legend [p. 3, which pertains also to the back cover] reads only,

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

“the NPS woman then and now”. The back cover shows an unidentified woman Grand Canyon ranger mounted on a mule on trail.)

89

Percy Elmer Barbour

1875–1943

Mining engineer

Barbour, P. E., AND Hall, R. D.

1916 **Institute meeting in Arizona.** *Engineering and Mining Journal*, 102(16) (October 14): 695-702.

Regarding the meeting of the American Institute of Mining Engineers held in Arizona. See “The End of the Trip” (p. 702); a visit to Grand Canyon. “Sunday morning the train, several hours late, arrived in Grand Cañon. Thanks to the delay it was decided to defer departure to the next day so that the stop here was longer than scheduled. It was a happy thought to end the trip there. The Arizona committee had provided a most strenuous program. No opportunity was given for waits, and there were no dull spots. The party was whisked from one thing to another in the ubiquitous automobile until the limit was nearly reached. And the serene calm grandeur of the Cañon furnished a welcome rest to both mind and body.” (ENTIRE NOTE)

Florence Barker

see Physicians and Nurses

90

Kathy Barker

Bus driver

Simmons, Tracey Buswell

2012 **Driver profile: Driving to the sky with Kathy Barker; Silver State Trailways, Nevada.** *Trailways Traveler*, 2012: 20.

Charter bus driver on trips to Grand Canyon Skywalk, Hualapai Indian Reservation.

91

Rupert C. Barneby

1911–2000

Self-taught botanist; curator, New York Botanical Garden

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Barneby in Parts 11 (Section 1) and 19 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Martin, Douglas

2000 **Rupert C. Barneby, 89, botanical garden curator and expert on beans, is dead.** *The New York Times*, (December 10): 267

Obituary includes note of a Grand Canyon discovery. (This referred to the endangered endemic sentry-milkvetch, *Astragalus cremnophylax*, originally known from a single stand west of El Tovar and named by Barneby. The citation for that paper is: Barneby, Rupert C., 1948, “Pugillus astragalorum IX: Novelties in *Batidophaca* Rydb.”, *Leaflets of Western Botany*, 5(5) (February): 82-89.)

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

92

Tracy Barnes

1939–2019

Balloonist;

founder, Tracy Barnes Corporation (1962); co-founder, The Balloon Works, Inc. (1973); founder, The Blimp Works (1984)

Anonymous

1966 **5-month U.S. trip by balloon ends. Hectic cross-country ride first flight of its kind.** *The New York Times*, (September 12): 57.

Key points include: “he drifted purposely to the bottom of the Grand Canyon, parked his wicker basket and balloon along some rocks and went swimming in the Colorado River.” Taking about twice as long as he had estimated, “He said it was the first transcontinental balloon flight ever made.” He worked with a ground crew.

93

Jake Barranca

(Jacobco Barranca)

1914–1991

Civilian Conservation Corps, concessionaire employee

Barranca is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. His grave marker reads, “45 Year Resident and Legend of Grand Canyon. Loved By All”. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 199) for brief biographical notes, which remark that Jake claimed to be the son of Cherokee and Basque parents. See also p. 215 in Nuttall for a photo of Barranca. Refer to [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#) (Anderson, 2015, p. 106) for photo and legend. He came to Grand Canyon with the Civilian Conservation Corps in 1935, later worked for Fred Harvey “doing ‘everything’, including bellman, night porter, and sweeping up in the bakery, back when El Tovar still baked its own bread. He even claimed to have once ran the billiard room, when it was located in the basement of El Tovar.” He also “drove a bus on the route between Williams and the Canyon, and afterwards, became a popular tour guide.”

Kern Nuttall ([In a Better Place](#) 2016, p. 212), in the biographical entry for Charles Lamb Horning, remarked that Charles’s son Pat recalled that “John Wayne turned up one night at the Horning home for one of the notorious poker sessions, along with the local legend, Jake Barranca. Even at a young age, Pat vividly remembered that Wayne had huge hands but that Jake’s were even bigger.” (No further notes.)

Giddings, Roger

1981 **Mr. Harvey would be proud.** *Courier* (U.S. National Park Service), 4(7) [*sic*, 8] (August): 7-9.

Article regarding the present operations of the Fred Harvey concession at Grand Canyon. Mentions Barranca in passing, with note of his nearly 50 years of service.

94

Frank Noyes Barrett

1844–1921

Editor and owner, American Grocer; canning enthusiast

Barrett, Frank N.

1896 **The ubiquitous tin can.** *American Kitchen Magazine*, 5(2) (May): 53-60.

“Years ago, when the writer camped at noon in the great Coconino forest of Arizona, in a region without a house, and where the land was unsurveyed, the first object he saw was the ubiquitous tin can. And when 4,000 to 5,000 feet within the jaws of the Grand Canon of the Colorado, the camp fire was started, the tin can, bearing well-known names, immediately put the memory in touch with home and familiar scenes.”

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1909 **Farm–factory–fireside. How the cannery has united all three.** *Trade* (Detroit, Michigan), 16(8) (February 24): 10-14.

“Illustrated lecture delivered by Frank N. Barrett, editor *American Grocer*, at Ryerson Public Library, Grand Rapids, Feb. 8, 1909. Seventy-five or one hundred illustrations were used, some of which are shown herewith.” [not illustrated in the item cited]. “Years ago, when the writer camped at noon in the great Coconino forest of Arizona, in a region without a house, and where the land was unsurveyed, the first object he saw was the ubiquitous tin can. And when 4,000 to 5,000 feet within the jaws of the Grand Canon of Colorado [sic], the camp fire was started, discarded tin cans were found bearing well known names, and which immediately put the memory in touch with home and familiar scenes.”

95

Samuel Alfred Barrett

1879–1965

Director, Public Museum of the City of Milwaukee (Wisconsin)

Barrett, S. A.

1924 **Photographing in the Grand Canyon.** *Public Museum of the City of Milwaukee, Yearbook 1923*, 3: 157-164.

Describes the photographic projects of a cross-canyon trip (*about which see* Ira Edwards). Descends Hermit Trail, crosses on the Tonto Trail to Bright Angel Trail, across the bridge over the Colorado and up the [Old] Bright Angel Trail to the North Rim.

96

Frank Barrios

1942–2023

Grand Canyon aficionado, Arizona historian, engineer, past St. Vincent de Paul President

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Barrios in Parts 2, 12 (Section 2), and 16 of [*The Grand Canon*](#).

Anonymous

2024 **Farewell; Frank Barrios (1942-2023).** *In:* The Bulletin [newsletter section]. *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 35(1) (Winter): 18.

Obituary notice.

97

Donald Barry

Assistant Secretary, U.S. Department of the Interior

Anonymous

1998 **VIPs tour South Rim.** *Canyon Views* (Grand Canyon Association), 4(3) (Fall): 5.

Including National Park Service Director Robert Stanton and U.S. Department of the Interior Assistant Secretary Donald Barry.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

98

Lynda Barry

(Linda Jean Barry)

1956–

Cartoonist

Kois, Dan

2011 **The Lynda Barry School for Drawing Spirals, Confronting Demons, Learning to Sing, Being Terrified and Maybe Becoming a Capital-W Writer.** *New York Times Magazine*, (October 30): 22.

Includes note of Barry’s honeymoon stop at Grand Canyon.

99

Jean Frederick Bart

1913–1982

Concessionaire employee; Grand Canyon Postmaster

Anonymous

1982 **Jean Frederick Bart.** *In:* Deaths [SECTION]. *Courier* (U.S. National Park Service), (June): 5.

Former postmaster at Grand Canyon, mid-1950s until retirement in 1975; previously employed by Fred Harvey since 1936. (At the time that Bart registered for the WWII draft, October 16, 1940, he was employed by Fred Harvey at Bright Angel Lodge. During the war he served in the U.S. Army as a Staff Sergeant.)

100

Solomon Barth

(Sol Barth)

1842–1928

Businessman, newspaper publisher; representative in Arizona Territorial Legislature (1881, 1897)

While Solomon Barth is not known to have actually been at Grand Canyon, his story touches in an interesting though putative way on canyon history, thus he is accorded this entry here. Among the citations below, the claim was simply repeated without further documentation; a predicament that, as outlined in the Introduction herein, inspired the creation of this bio-bibliography. Even so, it seems to be based on family history, probably.

Barth was a Polish/Prussian immigrant of Jewish descent who traded, freighted and gambled his way through Arizona during the latter half of the nineteenth century. He served two years as a convict in the infamous Yuma Territorial Prison after having been sentenced in 1887 to serve ten years for mishandling public records and forgery, but was pardoned. He supposedly acquired the Grand Canyon in a trade with Navajo Indians in the 1860s. Although a brief scholarly biography of Barth²⁹ takes no notice of this, read some meager, second-hand bits and pieces in the publications listed below. Although the one by Sol’s great-grandson, Charles B. Wolf, seems to hold promise for documentary evidence in its brief Chapter 2—“1860s: Sol ‘Owns’ the Grand Canyon”—it does little to provide information. The chapter title is based solely on a couple of comments, perhaps just parts of family tradition. Sol is said to have had grazing and trading rights through a “formal treaty” with the Navajo along the Little Colorado River, “all the way to the Grand Canyon.” Wolf declares, without any elaboration or source, “At some point, Sol sold some of the south rim of the Grand Canyon to the Santa Fe Railroad,” which should be an easy thing to substantiate in Santa Fe and county records, but after this

²⁹ N. H. Greenwood, “Sol Barth: A Jewish Settler on the Arizona Frontier,” *Journal of Arizona History*, Vol. 14, no. 4 (Winter 1973), pp. 363-378.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

remark Wolf proceeds straight to a concluding paragraph about Sol’s birthplace. Note the paucity of concrete information even in the Santa Fe Railway’s obituary notice for Barth (Anonymous, 1929).

(For a similar uncorroborated record of Grand Canyon “ownership” see also Juan Antonio [Guevara-Calderón](#) herein.)

Anonymous

- 1929 **Sol Barth is dead; once the owner of the entire Grand Cañon region.** *Santa Fe Magazine*, 23(2) (January): 77.

“At one time Mr. Barth was the proprietor of the Grand Cañon of Arizona and owned all the country south of the Grand Cañon to the Little Colorado River, including what now is the northern half of Apache and Navajo counties. His title to the vast domain, which today includes one of the world’s most noted wonders, was based on a treaty with the Navajo Indians by which the tribal chiefs recognized his title to those lands. This treaty showed him to be the sole owner of the Grand Cañon.” No details.

Fierman, Floyd S.

- 1985 ***Guts and ruts : the Jewish pioneer on the trail in the American Southwest.*** New York: Ktav Publishing House, 217 pp.

See p. 185, note briefly regarding the putative ownership of Grand Canyon by Solomon Barth.

Koppman, Lion, AND Koppman, Steve

- 1996 ***A treasury of American-Jewish folklore.*** Northvale, New Jersey: Jason Aronson, Inc., 390 pp.

See “He Got the Grand Canyon in a Trade,” p. 10, briefly regarding the putative ownership of Grand Canyon by Solomon Barth.

The Nation of Islam, Historical Research Department

- 2006 ***The secret relationship between Blacks and Jews.*** “Internet”: AAARGH Publishing House, 222 pp.

See p. 102 note 532, briefly regarding the putative ownership of Grand Canyon by Solomon Barth.

Postal, Bernard, AND Koppman, Lionel

- 1978 ***Guess who’s Jewish in American history.*** New York: New American Library, 322 pp.

See p. 50, note briefly regarding the putative ownership of Grand Canyon by Solomon Barth.

Rochlin, Harriet, AND Rochlin, Fred

- 1984 ***Pioneer Jews : a new life in the Far West.*** Boston: Houghton Mifflin and Co., 243 pp.

See p. 78, note briefly regarding the putative ownership of Grand Canyon by Solomon Barth.

Tigay, Alan M.

- 1987 (ED.) ***The Jewish traveler : Hadassah Magazine’s guide to the world’s Jewish communities and sights.*** Garden City, New York: Doubleday, 400 pp.

See under Phoenix, p. 406, note briefly regarding the putative ownership of Grand Canyon by Solomon Barth.

Wolf, Charles B.

- 2002 ***Sol Barth of St. Johns : the story of an Arizona pioneer.*** [No place]: 1st Books, 90 pp. [An on-demand publication.]

Book written by his great-grandson. See Chapter 2, “1860s: Sol ‘Owns’ the Grand Canyon,” pp. 4-7.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

101

Betty Lou Bartlett

-2021

Teacher of science, English, and music appreciation, Grand Canyon High School; seasonal Ranger-Naturalist

See also p. 252 in [View Finders: Volume 1](#).

Bartlett, Betty L.

- 1989 **Then and now.** *Rimmin’* (Grand Canyon Pioneers), 5(5) (June/July): [3]-[6].
Grand Canyon photographs with legends.
- 1991 **Commentary.** *Rimmin’* (Grand Canyon Pioneers), 6(2) (Spring/Summer): [13].
- 1992 **Commentary.** *Rimmin’* (Grand Canyon Pioneers and Villagers), 7(1) (Spring/Summer): [11].

Richmond, Al

- 2022 **Betty Lou Bartlett.** *In:* Farewell [SECTION]. *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 33(2) (Spring):
3-4.
Obituary.

102

D. L. Bartlett, Jr.

Dairy farmer

Bartlett, D. L., Jr.

- 1901 **An Arizona “hold-up.”** *The Jersey Bulletin and Dairy Farming* (Indianapolis, Indiana), 20(8) (February 20):
151.
- Bartlett recounts a stage ride from Flagstaff to Grand Canyon and return, reporting, “it was a hard trip—not to be undertaken by invalids—but very interesting and enjoyable for those who can endure it.” He suggested that it was a daring adventure, where he “spent two days and three nights along [the canyon’s] ragged edge, with the great Coconino forest around us and no white settlement nearer than the railroad. It was impossible to avoid a feeling of oppressive loneliness that came over us at night. What if the Apache Indians should come upon us from their reservation some forty miles away! The handful of people at the ‘hotel’ could have offered no resistance.” Obliging his dairy-farming audience, he noted that there were stories of hold-ups on the road, too, about which he wrote that while returning to Flagstaff they encountered two horsemen, who the passengers believed would hold them up; but the men were only looking for “a poor little Jersey cow”, which shortly later they spied.

103

Thelma Bartlett

1902-1992

Concessionaire employee

Anonymous

- 1992 **Deaths.** *Grand Canyon Pioneers Society, Newsletter*, 3(2): 6.
- One of two brief obituaries. Bartlett “worked for Fred Harvey, Inc. as a housemother of the Harvey Girls for many years.” No further notes on her activities.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Bartlett, Thelma

- 1992 **Thelma Bartlett.** *Rimmin’* (Grand Canyon Pioneers and Villagers), 7(1) (Spring/Summer): [3]-[4].
Principally two pages of photographs from Bartlett’s life at Grand Canyon.

R. J. “Bart” Barton
see E. B. “Red” Carson

104

Steve Baskis

Blind kayaker, river runner, athlete, writer

Curtis, Chet

- 2018 **Blinded Veterans complete kayaking Grand Canyon’s Colorado River.** *In:* Operation Peer Support (OPS) News [SECTION]. *The Bulletin* (Blinded Veterans Association, Alexandria, Virginia), 73(6) (November/December): 6-8.

Steve Baskis, Kathy Champion, Brian Harris, Lonnie Bedwell, and Travis Fugate, five blinded veterans from Blinded Veterans Association, supported by Team River Runner, complete a trip from Lee’s Ferry to Diamond Creek, 1-12 September. (Baskis was blinded in 2008 during his army service in Iraq.)

105

Bass Family

Grand Canyon pioneers

see also individual Bass entries below

Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, pp. 62-66) for brief biographical notes and photos.

Lauzon, Robert

- 2024 **Romance on the rim—three generations of lovers.** *In:* Spamer, Earle E. (compiler, ed.), *Those Who Made a Difference : proceedings of the 6th Grand Canyon History Symposium, Grand Canyon, Arizona, November 1-4, 2023.* Grand Canyon Historical Society, (in press).

106

Ada Lenore Bass

(née Diefendorf)

1868–1951

Teacher, Grand Canyon resident, pioneer (1890)

(wife of William Wallace Bass)

Ada Bass is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 64) for brief biographical notes.

- Refer to [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#) (Anderson, 2015, pp. 53, 55) for photos and legends.
- A formal portrait showing Ada holding baby Edith appears in Linda L. Stampoulos, *Visiting the Grand Canyon : Views of Early Tourism* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2004; Images of America series), p. 39.

Cleere, Jan

- 2011 **Levi’s and lace : Arizona women who made history.** Tucson: Rio Nuevo Publishers, 198 pp.
See “Grand Canyon Matriarch: Ada Diefendorf Bass”.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Leavengood, Betty

- 1999 **Grand Canyon women : lives shaped by landscape.** Boulder, Colorado: Pruett Publishing Co., 248 pp.
- 2004 **Grand Canyon women : lives shaped by landscape.** Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association, 2nd ed., 297 pp.
- 2014 **Grand Canyon women : lives shaped by landscape.** Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association, 3rd ed., 242 pp.

Rudner, Ruth

- 2023 **Seven wonders of the Grand Canyon. Buzz Holmstrom, one of the early explorers of the Grand Canyon, once said: “Women have their place in the world, but they do not belong in the Canyon of the Colorado.” Despite his ignorant opinion, many incredible women moved there anyway, and through passion, determination and know-how, they left indelible impressions on a place not easily impressed.** *Arizona Highways*, 99(1) (January): 18-25.
- Features Ada Bass, Blanche Kolb, Polly Mead Patraw, Elzada Clover and Lois Jotter, Georgie White, and Katie Lee.

Sullivan, Eugenia [Sullivan, Jean]

- 2012 **Ada Bass (1867-1951 [sic]); Grand Canyon’s first teacher.** *Canyon Views* (Grand Canyon Association), 19(1) (Spring): 8-9.

107

Edith Jane Bass

1896-1924

Grand Canyon resident

(daughter of William Wallace and Ada Bass; wife of Bert Lauzon)

Edith Bass Lauzen is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 63) for brief biographical notes. Refer to [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#) (Anderson, 2015, pp. 53, 55) for photos and legends.

- A formal portrait showing baby Edith with her mother appears in Linda L. Stampoulos, *Visiting the Grand Canyon : Views of Early Tourism* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2004; Images of America series), p. 39.

Anonymous

- 2002 **Edith Bass guiding party into Grand Canyon on Bright Angel trail at 1st tunnel, ca. 1915.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 15(3) (Fall): 37.
- Photo only.

Cleere, Jan

- 2007 **Amazing girls of Arizona : true stories of young pioneers.** Guilford, Connecticut, and Helena, Montana: TwoDot (Falcon Press Publishing Co., Globe Pequot Press), 200 pp.
- See “Edith Jane Bass (Lauzon), 1896-1924” (pp. 95-109).

Leavengood, Betty

- 1999 **Grand Canyon women : lives shaped by landscape.** Boulder, Colorado: Pruett Publishing Co., 248 pp.
- See under “Lady Mule Wranglers of the Grand Canyon”.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

2004 **Grand Canyon women : lives shaped by landscape.** Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association, 2nd ed., 297 pp.

See under “Lady Mule Wranglers of the Grand Canyon”.

2014 **Grand Canyon women : lives shaped by landscape.** Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association, 3rd ed., 242 pp.

See under “Lady Mule Wranglers of the Grand Canyon”.

108

Lenora Bass

Grand Canyon resident

Anonymous

1996 **Wickenburg.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 7(5): 2.

Slide shows regarding her family history given by Mrs. Lenora Bass at her home in Wickenburg, Arizona.

109

William Guy Bass

(Bill Bass)

1900–1981

Grand Canyon resident, concessionaire employee

(son of William Wallace and Ada Bass)

• A photo of Bill Bass at the wheel of a Fred Harvey 1914 model Pierce Arrow automobile is in Linda L. Stampoulos, *Visiting the Grand Canyon : Views of Early Tourism* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2004; Images of America series), p. 40; another photo of him in guide uniform beside a large Fred Harvey touring car at Hermit’s Rest is on p. 86.

Bartlett, Mary M.

1958 **Bill Bass—Arizona institution.** *In:* Letters [SECTION]. *Desert Magazine*, 21(12) (December): 26.

Letter in reply to an article by Nell Murbarger.

Maurer, Stephen G.

1983 **Solitude and sunshine : images of a Grand Canyon childhood.** Boulder, Colorado: Pruett Publishing Co., 97 pp.

Based on conversations with William G. Bass.

110

William Wallace Bass

1949–1933

Miner, hotelier, Grand Canyon pioneer

A cenotaph memorial to W. W. Bass is in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. His ashes in a copper box were dropped from the air onto “Bass Tomb” (Holy Grail Temple). The cenotaph reads, “William Wallace Bass 1849–1933 Pioneer, Guide, Miner, Poet ... Man of Vision. Though his ashes lie on Bass Tomb, his spirit is everywhere in the canyon he loved.” There is also a marker that reads, “Presented by Gov. Bruce Babbitt Dec. 22, 1980”. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 64) for brief biographical notes; see also photo, p. 176. Refer to [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#) (Anderson, 2015, pp. 52, 54) for photos and legends.

• Refer to an often-reproduced photo depicting Bass with burro and his dog, **Shep**, ca. 1899, in Kenneth D. Shields, Jr., *The Grand Canyon: Native People and Early Visitors* (Arcadia Publishing, Chicago, 2000; Images of America series), p. 79; refer also to photo on p. 82, with Bass, Shep, and George Wharton James in camp, September 1899.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- A formal portrait of Bass appears in Linda L. Stampoulos, *Visiting the Grand Canyon : Views of Early Tourism* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2004; Images of America series), p. 38.
- Refer also to a photo in Patrick Whitehurst, *Grand Canyon’s Tusayan Village* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2010; Images of America series), p. 27, showing Bass with the Havasupai, Big Jim.

Anonymous

- 1994 **W. W. Bass helped get first school house for the Canyon.** *In:* Grand Canyon National Park; celebrating 75th anniversary. *Williams-Grand Canyon News* [special supplement, Grand Canyon 75th Anniversary Edition], p. 27.

Bass, William G.

- 1942 **Pioneer among the Supai.** *In:* Letters [SECTION]. *Desert Magazine*, 6(1) (November): 35.
Letter in reply to a letter by Ed. F. Williams in the September issue, regarding his father’s (W. W. Bass) association with the Havasupai.
- [c. 1970] **The Grand Canyon in poem and picture.** Wickenburg, Arizona: William G. Bass, [20] pp.
Reprints poems by his father, William Wallace Bass.

Bass, William Wallace

- 1904 **Bass Camp: the Grand Canyon of Arizona.** Grand Canyon, Arizona: [no imprint].
Promotional item.
- 1909 **Rhymes and jingles.** Los Angeles: Arroyo Guild Press, 48 pp.
Bass’s own disclaimer (p. 7): “I trust it is not necessary for me to assure the reader I am neither so foolish nor presumptuous as to assume that my crude and simple rhymes are worthy any serious attention as poems. An almost self-educated boy, sent into life early to earn his own living, who, for thirty years has been daily grappling with the pioneer and primitive problems in somewhat pioneer Arizona, can scarcely be expected to understand and apply the laws of prosody with professional skill. My jingles have given pleasure to my guests around my campfires and merely to extend the sphere of that jolly and unique experience I have presumed to insert them in these unpretentious pages.” Those that pertain to his impressions and expressions of the Grand Canyon are transcribed on pp. 776-780 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#), which include Bass’s own, peculiar rendition of the origin of the canyon.
- [c. 1910] **A few plain truths plainly stated for Grand Canyon visitors by W. W. Bass[,], the Grand Canyon guide.** [No imprint] (“J. F. Rowny Press, 822 S. Broadway”), [4] pp.
Pamphlet published in Santa Barbara, California; to discourage visitors from patronizing the Fred Harvey Company.
- 1920 **Adventures in the canyons of the Colorado by two of its earliest explorers, James White and W. W. Hawkins, with introduction and notes by William Wallace Bass, the Grand Canyon guide.** (Foreword by George Wharton James.) Grand Canyon, Arizona: The authors, 38 pp. [Cover title: *Adventures in the Canyons of the Colorado. William Wallace Bass.*] [An on-demand publication.]
Bass, pp. 8-14, 30-31, 34-38; Hawkins, pp. 15-29 (including facsimiles of original journal pages); White, pp. 32-34 (including facsimile of original letter); James, pp. 5-7.
- 2011 **Adventures in the canyons of the Colorado by two of its earliest explorers, James White and W. W. Hawkins, with introduction and notes by William Wallace Bass, the Grand Canyon guide.** (Foreword by George Wharton James.) Lexington, Kentucky: Dunda Books, 43 pp. [Cover title: *Dunda Books Classic*.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Adventures in the Canyons of the Colorado. William Wallace Bass.] [Text reset, with illustrations; original title-page reset, p. 2.]

Bass, pp. 7-14, 16, 34-35, 39-43; Hawkins, pp. 15, 17-33 (including facsimiles of original journal pages); White, pp. 36-39 (including facsimile of original letter); James, pp. 3-6.

Brown, Dick

1993 **William Wallace Bass (1849-1933).** *Grand Canyon Pioneers Society, Newsletter*, 4(8): 6-8.

Cole, B. F.

1914 **Auto Atoms** [COLUMN]. *The American Chauffeur*, 2(12) (December): 864.

See item: “Capt. Bass Forsakes Horse. Capt. W. W. (‘Bill’) Bass, Grand Canyon poet and guide, who has roamed Arizona since boyhood, aboard a cayuse, is now Grand Canyon dealer in Studebaker cars.” (ENTIRE NOTE) [✓ Not to be confused with W. W. Bass’s son who was more regularly known as Bill Bass.]

Diller, J. S. [Diller, Joseph Silas]

1918 **Reclamation and asbestos in Arizona.** *Reclamation Record*, 9(12) (December): 571-572.

Focuses on the Salt River area, but map also depicts “Hance Asbestos Mining Co.” and “W. W. Bass Prospects” in Grand Canyon.

1921 **Asbestos.** *In: Mineral resources of the United States, 1918. Part II—Nonmetals.* Washington, D.C.: U.S. Government Printing Office, pp. 545-556.

Grand Canyon, pp. 545-546; Hance and Bass asbestos claims.

Hamilton, Tom

1909 **For all the world to see.** *Santa Fe Employes’ Magazine*, 3(10) (September): 1137-1143.

A most peculiar association—an embellished narrative of a trail trip into Grand Canyon, illustrated with stock Santa Fe photos of Grand Canyon scenery, published in the Santa Fe’s own serial, yet it describes a trip on the trails of the railway’s hotelier arch nemesis, William Wallace Bass, whose guests often crossed the Colorado River to reach Shinumo Camp up Shinumo Creek on the north side. The trip is fraught with danger, including a storm and flash flood while along the creek, and an account of the precarious return across the river and up to the South Rim on a washed out trail. Bass is not mentioned by name—except pointedly to the geographic feature, “Bass Tomb”. Clearly this was a Santa Fe-produced item to discredit Bass. Incidentally, at this very time the railroad had torn up the platform at the Bass Station flag stop on the Grand Canyon Railway (see Orr herein), a few miles short of the terminus at Grand Canyon village, where Bass would receive his guests and take them to Bass Camp farther west.

Harrison, Michael

2000 **A letter from Michael Harrison.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 4(2): 2.

Shiva Temple climb, Emery Kolb, Bill Bass, W. W. Bass.

Inkersley, Arthur

1903 **Cataract Canyon, the Havasupais.** *Overland Monthly, New Series*, 42(5) (November): 382-390.

Hob-nobbing with William Wallace Bass and George Wharton James.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Jackson, Royal G.

- 1981 **Bass Collection bares historic concession roots.** *Park Science* (U.S. National Park Service), 2(1) (Fall): 15.
William Wallace Bass family.

Jackson, Royal G., AND Maurer, Stephen G.

- [1981] **The W. W. Bass Collection: A preliminary guide.** U.S. National Park Service, Oregon Cooperative Park Studies Unit, 27 pp. (Report 81-4.)

Leavengood, Betty

- 1996 **The W. W. Bass Collection comes home.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 7(6): 4.

Madsen, Lisa D.

- 1980 **The Grand Canyon tourist business of the W. W. Bass family.** Master’s thesis, University of New Mexico, Albuquerque, 99 pp. (Copyright Heritage Associates, Inc.)

Maurer, Stephen G.

- 1986 **Grand Canyon trails: Following the footsteps of W. W. Bass.** *Wildwater*, 7(2) (April/May): 12-15.

Murbarger, Nell

- 1958 **Trail-blazer of Grand Canyon.** *Desert Magazine*, 21(10) (October): 5-9.
Interview with William G. Bass, son of William Wallace Bass. See also letter from Mary M. Bartlett, 21(12) (December): 26.

Murphy, Shane

- 2018 **Julius Farlee, John Hance, W. W. Bass, and the birth of Grand Canyon tourism, 1883-1893.** *In:* Quartaroli, Richard D. (compiler, ed.), *Celebrating 100 years of the National Park Service, November 2016 : a gathering of Grand Canyon historians : ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts.* Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association, pp. 27-31.

Spamer, Earle E.

- 1995 **Strange bedfellows: W. W. Bass and the Endangered Species Act.** *Nature Notes* (Grand Canyon National Park), 11(3): 10-11.
Regarding the molluscan research of Henry Pilsbry and James Ferriss, who had stayed at Bass’s South Rim and Shinumo Creek camps; both in 1906, and Ferriss also in 1909.

Tobie, Edward P.

- 1892 **The country for which you fought. Scenes and incidents of a trip to the Pacific coast. II.—From Colorado to San Francisco.** *First Maine Bugle* (First Maine Cavalry Association, Rockland, Maine), “Campaign II. Call 10.” [*i.e.*, 2(10)] (October): 6-28.
The writer notes that W. W. Bass was aboard the author’s train between Ash Fork and Peach Springs; he did not indicate that he had visited the canyon himself. He includes here a quotation (pp. 10-11) from Bass’s book of poems, *The Grand Canyon of the Colorado*, which is transcribed on p. 728 of [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.](#) ✓ The author of this item, Edward Parsons Tobie, Jr. (1838-1900) was a Medal of Honor recipient as a Sargeant-Major with the 1st Maine Volunteers during the Civil War; later commissioned a 2nd Lieutenant.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Wiegand, Karl H. von

- 1900 **Lost in the Grand Canyon of the Colorado.** *Wide World Magazine* (London), 5(28) (July): 431-437.
- The article recounts the efforts to search for William F. Russell of Syracuse, Nebraska, one member of a party who went to the Grand Canyon to examine mining properties, who drowned while attempting to cross the Colorado River that was then in flood. “In their outfit they had a small canvas folding-boat, with which they intended to cross to the other side. Why the foolish men should have tried to cross the swollen river, racing at a fearful speed between the narrow walls of granite, and surfing from wall to wall with a crashing roar that well-nigh deafened them—and that in such a boat—is hard, indeed, to understand.” William Wallace Bass, John Waltenburg, and R. M. Bleak conducted a search; and this illustrated article is an account of that search by land, which did not succeed in finding Russell. It also includes notes of past experiences in crossing the river by these men.

Williams, Ed. F.

- 1942 **[Letter to editor about Havasupai Indians and W. W. Bass.]** *Desert Magazine*, 5(11) (September): 2 [inside front cover].
- Letter in response to Randall Henderson’s article [“We camped by turquoise waters”, 5(8) (June 1942): 5-10] about a hike into Havasu Canyon; specifically, regarding the Havasupai, Captain Navajo and an epidemic of “la grippe” in 1890, noting W. W. Bass. See also letter from William G. Bass, 6(1) (November 1942): 35, regarding his father’s association with the Havasupai.

111

Huldah Batchelder
Concessionaire employee

Anonymous

- 1921 **[Cover photo.]** *Santa Fe Magazine*, 15(2) (January): cover, 34.
- Photo only. Legend (p. 34): “Our Front Cover. The young lady whose photograph appears on our front cover is Miss Huldah Batchelder, an employe of Fred Harvey at El Tovar Hotel, Grand Cañon. Miss Batchelder, it will be observed, upholds—in fact increases considerably—the reputation for comeliness which ‘Uncle Fred’s’ employes long have enjoyed.”

Emma Batchelor
see Emma Lee

112

Emily Katharine Bates
(E. Catherine Bates)
1846–1922
English spiritualist writer, novelist

Bates, E. Catherine

- 1887 **A year in the great republic. Vol. II.** London: Ward and Downey, 317 pp.
- Chapter 1, “Westward Ho!” (pp. 1-69), includes Bates’s three-day visit to Grand Canyon at Peach Springs around May 1, 1886. This is perhaps the best, delightfully detailed record of the state of affairs in Peach Springs Canyon and at the Farlee Hotel; including spiritualist perspectives. See extensive quotations from this item on pp. 204-210 in *“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon*, but the spiritual aspects are omitted from the transcription.
- 1908 **Do the dead depart? And other questions.** London: T. Werner Laurie, 284 pp. [Also published by Dodge Publishing Co. (New York, 1908).]

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Bates repeats and emends her record of the visit to the Grand Canyon at Peach Springs in 1886. See extensive quotations from this item on pp. 210-213 in ["My God, there it is!" The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#), including spiritualist notes, but it involves at length her runaway imagination that she and her friend would be murdered by their guide, Billy, which passage is omitted from the transcription. Her 1887 memoir more informatively details her Grand Canyon experience.

113

James Gilbert Bayer

1929–1996

River runner, hiker

Dale, O’Connor

- 1997 **Bayer.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 10(1): 15. [Issue “Winter 1996-1997” mailed February 1997.]
Obituary.
-

114

Rex Beach

(Rex Ellingwood Beach)

1877–1949

Unsuccessful prospector; novelist, playwright, sportsman

Beach, Rex

- 1917 **On the trail of the cowardly cougar; a hunting adventure in the Grand Cañon.** *The Cosmopolitan*, (December): 32-37, 119-123. [Part 1 of 3.]
- 1918 **On the trail of the cowardly cougar; a hunting adventure in the Grand Cañon.** *The Cosmopolitan*, (January): 28-33, 104-106; (February): 30-55, 100, 103. [Parts 2 and 3 of 3.]
- 1921 **Oh shoot! Confessions of an agitated sportsman.** Hodder and Stoughton.
See “On the Trial of the Cowardly Lion”.
- 1921 **Oh shoot! Confessions of an agitated sportsman.** New York and London: Harper and Brothers, 281 pp.
See “On the Trail of the Cowardly Cougar” (pp. 141-215).
- 2005 **Oh, shoot! Confessions of an agitated sportsman.** Kessinger Publishing, 360 pp.
-

115

Merrill David Beal

1926–2010

Grand Canyon National Park Chief Naturalist;

later NPS Midwest Regional Director; Superintendent, Great Smoky Mountains National Park

Jean Lorraine Beal

1928–2020

National Park Service

(wife of Merrill Beal)

Merrill and Jean Beal are buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, pp. 148-149) for brief biographical notes and photo. Refer to [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#) (Anderson, 2015, p. 100) for photo and legend. The Beals left Grand Canyon in 1975, beginning Merrill’s higher Park Service positions. Although Nuttall does not indicate what position

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Jean Beal held at Grand Canyon, he reproduces a photograph of her working the desk in the South Rim Visitor Center, August 21, 1964.

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by [Merrill Beal](#) in Parts 13 and 21 of [The Grand Canon](#).

116

E. O. Beaman

(Elias Olcott Beaman, Jr.)

1837-1876

Photographer, second Powell expedition

Although E. O. Beaman left the second Powell expedition before it proceeded into Grand Canyon, he is cited here as an inextricable part of the history of the Powell expeditions and surveys. After leaving the expedition he went on to photograph American Indians in the region and scenery of the Kanab Creek area, by which he can in some measure be said to have photographed the Grand Canyon.

See also p. 584 in [View Finders: Volume 1](#).

Beaman, E. O.

- 1872 **The Colorado exploring expedition.** *Anthony’s Photographic Bulletin*, 3(2) (February): 463-465.
- 1872 **A tour through the Grand Canon of the Colorado.** *Anthony’s Photographic Bulletin*, 3(10) (October): 703-705.
Credited to the *New York Sun* but no author credit line. The reference to “Grand Canyon” is misleading.
- 1874 **The cañon of the Colorado, and the Moquis pueblos: A wild boat-ride through the cañons and rapids, a visit to the Seven Cities of the Desert, glimpses of Mormon life.** *Appleton’s Journal*, 11(265) (April 18): 480-484, (266) (April 25): 513-516, (267) (May 2): 545-548, (268) (May 9): 590-593, (269) (May 16): 623-626, (270) (May 23): 641-644, (271) (May 30): 686-689.

Darrah, William Culp

- 1949 **Beaman, Fennemore, Hillers, Dellenbaugh, Johnson and Hattan.** *Utah Historical Quarterly*, 16-17: 491-503.

Fresonke, Kris

- 1997 **Inventing the Grand Canyon: E. O. Beaman’s national landscape.** *Journal of the Southwest*, 39(2) (Summer): 153-164.

Lessard, F. Dennis

- 1987 **“E. O. Who?”** *American Indian Art Magazine*, 12(2) (Spring): 52-61.

Miller, Charles B.

- 2000 **Work in progress. E. O. Beaman: A visionary robbed of his legacy.** [No imprint], [33] pp. [100 signed copies; “limited manuscript” in autograph note.]
- 2005 **Flowing downstream and against the current: E. O. Beaman, survey photographer and writer with John Wesley Powell’s geological survey of the Green and Colorado Rivers, in 1871-1872.** Master’s thesis, University of Northern Colorado, 103 pp.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Shoemaker, Eugene M., AND Stephens, Hal G.

- 1969 **The Green and Colorado River canyons observed from the footsteps of Beaman and Hillers, 97 years after Powell** [ABSTRACT]. *Geological Society of America, Abstracts for 1969*, (5): 73.
-

117

Ben Beamer

Prospector

Beamer is best known for his brief hermit-like existence living at the confluence of the Little Colorado River. His stone cabin, which seems to have been built in 1890 using the stones of a pre-existing Native American archaeological structure, still stands.

Beamer, Ben

- 1996 **Up from Colorado Canon; prospector Beamer talks of the chances for good ore.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 9(2): 9.

Reprinted from the *Denver Republican*, Morning, July 17, 1892. It is this original article in which also Beamer is the first to report on the existence of the humpback chub, which then was living in great numbers at the Little Colorado confluence.

Euler, Robert C.

- 1996 **Beamer’s fixer-upper.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 9(2): 8.

Regarding the Beamer cabin.

Green, Nancy

- 2002 **Vanishing Treasures preservation of Beamer’s Cabin.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 6(12): 1-2.

Vanishing Treasures Initiative.

McKee, Edwin D.

- 1934 **History note.** *Grand Canyon Nature Notes*, 9(7 [sic, 6]) (September): 324.

Beamer Cabin at Little Colorado River confluence, whose builder and time of construction were not then known.

- 1994 **History note.** *In:* Lamb, Susan (ed.), *The best of Grand Canyon Nature Notes*. Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Natural History Association, p. 163.

Reprinted from *Grand Canyon Nature Notes*, September, 1934.

118

Simone de Beauvoir

(Simone Lucie Ernestine Marie Bertrand de Beauvoir)

1908–1986

Writer; later a philosopher and feminist–social activist

See a comprehensive bibliography of imprints and translations of Beauvoir’s *L’Amérique au Jour le Jour* in Part 2 of [The Grand Canon](#) Volume 1, Part B.

Beauvoir, Simone de

- 1948 ***L’Amérique au jour le jour*** [transl. ‘America day by day’]. Paris: Éditions Paul Morihien, 390 pp. [Also produced in a special-paper ed.: “Il a été tiré de cet ouvrage vingt-cinq exemplaires sur Alfama des papeteries du

138

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Marais numérotés de 1 à 25” (‘Twenty-five copies were printed from this work on Alfama special paper in the Marais, numbered from 1 to 25.’) [In French.]

Memoir of Beauvoir’s cross-country visit to America; diary January 25-May 20, 1947. See “17 mars.” (pp. 183-185) and “18 mars.” (pp. 186-187), which comprise Beauvoir’s visit to Grand Canyon that included a mule ride to Plateau Point. She traveled from Williams to the canyon by bus, but took the train returning to Williams where she continued her bus trip first to the American Southeast.

- 1952 ***America day by day.*** (Patrick Dudley, translator.) London: Gerald Duckworth and Co Ltd, 296 pp. [Also Later printings.]

Translation of Beauvoir (1948). This ed. includes photographic plates, most credited to Paul Popper, of social and scenic scenes in America, and a frontispiece portrait of Beauvoir credited to Studio Harcourt. See in the chapter, “Grand Canyon”, Beauvoir’s entries for March 17-18 (pp. 140-144), which comprise her two-day side trip to the Grand Canyon that includes a mule ride to Plateau Point. (The original French ed. is not divided into titled chapters.) She traveled from Williams to the canyon by bus, but took the train returning to Williams. [Compare also the notes accompanying the Dudley translation issued by Grove Press (1953).]

- 1953 ***America day by day.*** (Patrick Dudley, translator.) New York: Grove Press, 337 pp. [American ed. of the Dudley translation (Duckworth, London, 1952) of Beauvoir (1948).]

Although there is as in the Duckworth ed. a chapter, “Grand Canyon”, beginning with the date, “March 16th”, in the Grove Press ed. the chapter (pp. 176-181), wholly omits Beauvoir’s side-trip to the canyon! (The original French ed. is not divided into titled chapters.) On p. 178 in this American ed., it skips from her remarks about juke boxes in Arizona to her bus’s departure from Williams for Albuquerque. The remainder of this “chapter” would include the dates March 17, 18, and 19, the 17th-18th being when she was at the canyon. The last part, prior to the March 20 entry in the next chapter (“Santa Fé”), has noticeable differences and omissions. Further, the Grove Press ed. omits the illustrations that appear in the Duckworth ed.

- 1954 ***L’Amérique au jour le jour.*** Paris: Librairie Gallimard, 376 pp. [Numerous reprintings; this citation from the “7^e édition” (printing); much later printings add “1947” to title.] [In French.]

Memoir of Beauvoir’s cross-country visit to America; diary January 25-May 20, 1947. Includes a visit to Grand Canyon in March (see also Teale, 1999), during her eastbound travel by bus.] [See “17 mars.” (pp. 175-178) and “18 mars.” (pp. 178-179), which comprise Beauvoir’s visit to Grand Canyon that included a mule ride to Plateau Point. She traveled from Williams to the canyon by bus, but took the train returning to Williams.

Teale, Tamara

- 1999 **Her “ambiguous satisfaction”: Simone de Beauvoir in the Southwest.** *Journal of the Southwest*, 41(4) (Winter): 461-476.

Principally regarding Beauvoir’s visit to Grand Canyon, during her 1947 trip across America.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

119

Lonnie Bedwell

1965–

Blind kayaker, river runner, athlete, motivational speaker

Bedwell, a U.S. Navy veteran, was blinded instantly in a hunting accident.

Anonymous

- 2014 **Outtasight and paddling on; Team River Runner.** *Challenge Magazine* (Disabled Sports USA, Rockville, Maryland), 19(2) (Summer): 22.
Includes brief notes of Lonnie Bedwell, first blind solo kayaker to descend Colorado River through Grand Canyon, August 2013.
- 2014 **Independence Excavating sponsors kayak of veteran Lonnie Bedwell.** *Declaration of Independence* (Independence Excavating, Inc., Independence, Ohio [etc.]), 27(1) (Winter): 3.
Lonnie Bedwell, first blind solo kayaker to descend Colorado River through Grand Canyon, August 2013.

Bedwell, Lonnie

- 2014 **First blind kayaker to complete Colorado River journey does it again!** *Challenge Magazine* (Disabled Sports USA, Rockville, Maryland), 19(3) (Fall): 15.
Interview.
- 2015 (WITH Joel Canfeld) **226 : how I became the first blind person to kayak the Grand Canyon.** Wilmington, Delaware: Pro Player Publishing, xviii, 147 pp. [Cover reads: *Lonnie Bedwell : blind adventurer : 226 mile Grand Canyon adventure : Lonnie Bedwell’s amazing kayak adventure through the Grand Canyon.*] [An on-demand publication. First printing (not stated) September 2015.]

Brown, Bryan R.

- 2014 **Heroes of the American Q(West)—The challenge of exploration is now the exploration of challenge.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 27(1) (Spring): 12-13.
A general account of Lonnie Bedwell, blind kayaker, and his descent of the Colorado River through Grand Canyon.

Curtis, Chet

- 2018 **Blinded Veterans complete kayaking Grand Canyon’s Colorado River.** *In: Operation Peer Support (OPS) News [SECTION]. The Bulletin* (Blinded Veterans Association, Alexandria, Virginia), 73(6) (November/December): 6-8.
Steve Baskis, Kathy Champion, Brian Harris, Lonnie Bedwell, and Travis Fugate, five blinded veterans from Blinded Veterans Association, supported by Team River Runner, complete a trip from Lee’s Ferry to Diamond Creek, 1-12 September.

Panos, Rob; Taney, Harlan; AND Proctor, Katie

- 2014 **[Brief essays.] In: Kayaking Blind [FEATURE].** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 27(4) (Winter 2014-2015): 20-23.
“Kayaking Blind” feature includes comments about supporting the Colorado River trip through Grand Canyon by blind kayakers Erik Weihenmayer and Lonnie Bedwell. Photos by James Q. Martin. See also letter from Bryan Brown, 28(4) (Winter 2015-2016): 4.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Phillips, B. J.

- 2013 **Passing it on.... with a twist.** *Bowlines* (Bluegrass Wildwater Association, Lexington, Kentucky), (September/October): 1, 3-5. [Ellipsis is part of title.]
About Lonnie Bedwell, first blind solo kayaker to descend Colorado River through Grand Canyon, August 2013.

Wheeler, Kat, AND Martin, James Q.

- 2014 **Immeasurable visions; blasting through barriers, blind on the Colorado River.** *Flagstaff Live!*, 20(41) (October 9-15): 1, 3, 16-19.
Blind kayakers Erik Weihenmayer and Lonnie Bedwell paddled the Colorado River through Grand Canyon.

120

Ron Beecher
1953–2014
River runner

Murphy, Roger; Quist, Bob; AND Quist, Clair

- 2014 **Ron Beecher—July 28, 1953-May 2014.** *In:* Farewells [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 27(3) (Fall): 4.

121

Bill Beer
(William K. Beer)
1929–2000

John Daggett
1928–2010

Adventurers, river runners

Beer and Daggett floated the Colorado River through Grand Canyon in 1955 using improvised floatation devices containing provisions and without any boat support.

Anonymous

- 1955 **River swim completed.** *In:* Here and There on the Desert [SECTION]. *Desert Magazine*, 18(7) (July): 31.
John Daggett and William K. Beer complete swim through Grand Canyon in Colorado River. Item credited to *Los Angeles Times*.
- 1955 **[Listing for a half-hour television presentation on KCOP Los Angeles.]** *TV-Radio Life* (Los Angeles), 32(16) (December 3-9): 24.
In the 7:30-8:00 slot on Channel 13: “I Search for Adventure. ‘The Big Swim.’ Films of the daring swim of Bill Beer and John Daggett up [*sic!*] the Grand Canyon length of the Colorado River. Even luckless boatmen have drowned in the violent rapids, but these two made the trip unassisted by boatmen or others.” See also on same page two display ads: “KCOP Los Angeles['] Most Powerful Station! Don’t Miss I Search for Adventure 7:30 P.M. [. . .] Channel-13 Brings You New Horizons in T. V. Entertainment!” and “Jack Douglas presents ‘I Search for Adventure’ Tonight—Thurs. 7:30 P.M. KCOP”.
- 2000 **“Always make it fun!”** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 4(7): 2.
Beer obituary.
- 2000 **Bill Beer/John Daggett.** *In:* Swimmers of the century [FEATURE]. *Paddler*, 20(5) (September/October): 19.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Beer, Bill

- 1955 **We swam the Colorado.** *Collier's*, 136(3) (August 5): 19-21.
- 1988 **We swam the Grand Canyon.** Seattle, Washington: The Mountaineers, 171 pp.
- 1995 **We swam the Grand Canyon.** St. Thomas, U.S. Virgin Islands: 15 Minute Press, 171 pp.
- 2000 **Rapids, icewater and fire.** *In:* Fleck, Richard F. (ed.), *A Colorado River reader*. Salt Lake City: University of Utah Press, pp. 131-143.
From *We Swam the Grand Canyon* (Beer, 1988).
- 2004 **This river is out to get me.** *In:* Engelhard, Michael (ed.), *Hell's half mile : river runners' tales of hilarity and misadventure*. Halcottsville, New York: Breakaway Books, pp. 189-203.
Reprinted from *We Swam the Grand Canyon* (Beer, 1988).
- 2011 **Lava Falls.** *In:* Newman, Lance (ed.), *The Grand Canyon reader*. Berkeley, Los Angeles, and London: University of California Press, pp. 129-136.
Reprinted from *We Swam the Grand Canyon* (Beer, 1988).

Beer, Bill; Steiger, Lew; AND Robertson, Jeff

- 1996 **Bill Beer.** *Boatman's Quarterly Review*, 9(4): 1, 20-28.
Beer oral history interview.

Cool, Kevin

- 2012 **Canyon swim made alums legends.** *Stanford Magazine* (Stanford Alumni Association), (January):.

Davidson, Chris

- 2001 **They swam it (part I [and] part II).** *Water Log* (Washington Recreational River Runners Newsletter), 5(8) (September): 5-6, (9) (October): 4-6.

Dimock, Brad

- 2000 **Bill Beer.** *In:* In memorial [sic] [SECTION]. *Boatman's Quarterly Review*, 13(3) (Fall): 10-11.

Hefley, Flood

- 2006 **Swimming the Colorado River in Grand Canyon.** *In:* Off-Ramp [SECTION]. *Arizona Highways*, 82(8) (August): 6-7.
Fiftieth anniversary of the trip made by Bill Beer and John Daggett.
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

122

William Wellington Belcher

1866–1919

Dentist, editor

Belcher was Editor of *Oral Hygiene* and Chairman of the Board Directors of the Rochester (New York) Dental Society.

Belcher, William W.

1915 **A visit to the Grand Canyon of Arizona.** *National Dental Association, Journal*, 2(4) (November): 418-420.

See quotations from this item on pp. 587 in ["My God, there it is!" The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.](#)

123

Buford Bern Belgard

1920–2009

Concessionaire employee, community leader; American Legion, Arizona State Commander

Myra Mae Belgard

(née Brown)

1921–2008

(wife of Buford Belgard)

Buford and Myra Belgard were married April 20, 1941, and spent their honeymoon at Phantom Ranch. They are buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, pp. 214-215) for brief biographical notes and photo. Refer to [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#) (Anderson, 2015, p. 110) for photo and legend. Buford worked in the Fred Harvey laundry, after World War II managing it. In 1951 he was post commander of the American Legion John Ivens Post No. 42. After leaving Grand Canyon when Amfac closed the locally operated laundry, the Belgards opened Gateway Cleaners in Williams. Also of note by Nuttall is that “[o]ne of the [taxidermy] elk heads in El Tovar is reported to be one of his.”

Anonymous

2009 **Buford Belgard—1920-2009.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 13(6) (November): 1.

Obituary. Belgard worked for the Fred Harvey and Amfac companies for 39 years.

Richmond, Al

1998 **The Grand Canyon Hall of Fame Award.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 9(3) (September/December): 12, 15.

See also “Our apology” [omitted names of recipients], *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 2(10) (October): 1. **Buford and Myra Belgard**, Mary Hoover, Jack and Betty Verkamp, Donna Baird, and Albert Dunaway, Commander, American Legion, John Ivens Post No. 42 and Auxiliary. (Biographical information for individuals not listed.) And see responses from Buford and Myra Belgard and Mary K. Hoover, and comment from Albert Dunaway, 2(10): 1.

143

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

124

Helen Runyon Belknap

1870–1948

Writer, poet

(of New York City, unrelated to the Colorado River Belknaps)

Belknap, Helen Runyon

- 1920 **The Grand Canyon.** *The Lyric West* (Los Angeles), 1(3) (June): 10.
Poem; transcribed in its entirety on p. 849 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.](#)
-

125

Belknap family

River runners, outfitters

see also individual Belknap entries below

Marcovecchio, Faith

- 2014 **The Belknaps: A Grand Canyon family from river to rim.** *Canyon Views* (Grand Canyon Association), 21(2) (Spring): 8-9.
-

126

Bill Belknap

(William A. Belknap, Jr.)

1920–1986

River runner, photographer, river map producer

see also Jet Boat Expedition

See also pp. 254-255 in [View Finders: Volume 1.](#)

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Belknap** in Part 10 of [The Grand Canon.](#)

Anonymous

- 1996 **19’ Racing Runabout can be rode hard and put up wet.** *Brass Bell* (Antique Boat Club), 22(2) (Summer): 4-5.
Chris-Craft boat on Colorado River in Grand Canyon. Photographs by William Belknap, Jr.

Allen, Hayward

- 1997 **Giving pictures, not just taking them: Southwest and WWII photographer, Bill Belknap.** (Photographs by Bill Belknap.) *Flagstaff Live!*, 3(31) (October 23-29): cover, 11-13.
Cover notice given as “Man of 10,000 images”; contents page (p. 3) gives title as “Man and his camera”.

Belknap, Bill

- 2010 **[Comments.] From:** Uprun Accounts from other Expedition Members. **In:** Hamilton, Joyce, *White water : the Colorado River Jet Boat Expedition.* (Tony Kean, ed.; foreword by Phil Smith and Buzz Belknap.) Christchurch, New Zealand: Joyce Hamilton and Tony Kean, 50th anniversary ed., pp. 257-258.

Belknap, William, Jr.

- 1962 **Shooting rapids in reverse! Jet boats climb the Colorado’s torrent through the Grand Canyon.** *National Geographic*, 121(4) (April): 552-565.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1964 **The low-water river runners.** *Argosy* (New York), 358(5): cover, 2, 53-57.

Grua, Diane

1997 **NAU Library honors photographer.** *Northern Arizona’s Mountain Living Magazine*, (October): 58-59.

Bill Belknap collection, Northern Arizona University, Cline Library.

1998 **Bill Belknap—A lifetime of photographs.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 11(1) (Winter 1997-1998): 14-21, 52.
[Issue mailed late January or early February, 1998.]

127

Buzz Belknap

(William A. Belknap, III)

River runner, outfitter, river map producer

(son of Bill Belknap)

see also Jet Boat Expedition

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Belknap** in Part 10 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Belknap, Buzz

1969 **Shooting the Canyon.** *Travel and Camera*, 32 (June): 46-47.

2010 **The 1960 Grand Canyon jet boat expedition—Part 2: My summer vacation and the upstream run.**

Boatman’s Quarterly Review, 23(3) (Fall): 32-37.

For Part 1 see Smith, Philip M., 23(1): 40-46.

2010 **[Comments.]** *From:* Uprun Accounts from other Expedition Members. *In:* Hamilton, Joyce, *White water : the Colorado River Jet Boat Expedition*. (Tony Kean, ed.; foreword by Phil Smith and Buzz Belknap.) Christchurch, New Zealand: Joyce Hamilton and Tony Kean, 50th anniversary ed., p. 259.

2013 **Part II: The uprun begins.** *From:* Smith, Philip M., and Belknap, Buzz, Audacity, logistics, and skill: The 1960 jet boat trip in the Grand Canyon. *In:* Quartaroli, Richard D. (compiler, ed.), *A rendezvous of Grand Canyon historians : ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts : proceedings of the Third Grand Canyon History Symposium, January 2012*. Flagstaff, Arizona: Grand Canyon Historical Society, pp. 47-50.

2013 **Postscript.** *From:* Smith, Philip M., and Belknap, Buzz, Audacity, logistics, and skill: The 1960 jet boat trip in the Grand Canyon. *In:* Quartaroli, Richard D. (compiler, ed.), *A rendezvous of Grand Canyon historians : ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts : proceedings of the Third Grand Canyon History Symposium, January 2012*. Flagstaff, Arizona: Grand Canyon Historical Society, pp. 50.

Belknap, Buzz, AND Quartaroli, Richard D.

2010 **Buzz Belknap.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 23(3) (Fall): 1, 16-31.

Belknap oral history interview.

Smith, Philip M., AND Belknap, Buzz

2010 **2010 foreword.** *In:* Hamilton, Joyce, *White water : the Colorado River Jet Boat Expedition*. (Tony Kean, ed.; foreword by Phil Smith and Buzz Belknap.) Christchurch, New Zealand: Joyce Hamilton and Tony Kean, 50th anniversary ed., pp. viii-ix.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 2013 **Audacity, logistics, and skill: The 1960 jet boat trip in the Grand Canyon.** *In*: Quartaroli, Richard D. (compiler, ed.), *A rendezvous of Grand Canyon historians : ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts : proceedings of the Third Grand Canyon History Symposium, January 2012*. Flagstaff, Arizona: Grand Canyon Historical Society, pp. 43-50.
-

Loie Belknap
see Loie Belknap Evans

128

Mia Bell
Concessionaire employee

Tierney, V. Ronnie [Tierney, Veronica]

- 2017 **Grand Canyon National Park Lodges has new leader; Mia Bell enjoys the hike to the top.** *Flagstaff Business News* (Flagstaff, Arizona), 12(10) (December): 8, 43.
Bell is an employee with Xanterra.
-

129

André Bellessort
1866–1942
French essayist, poet

Bellessort, André

- 1917 **Voyage au Grand Canyon de l’Arizona** [*transl.* ‘Trip to the Grand Canyon of Arizona’]. *La Revue Hebdomadaire* (Paris), 26(1): 167-186. [*In French.*]
- 1923 **Reflets de la vieille Amérique** [*transl.* ‘Reflections of old America’]. Paris: Librairie Académique Perrin et Cie., Libraires-Éditeurs, 313 [314] pp. [*In French.*]
- Reprinted from Bellessort (1917). See “Voyage au Grand Canyon de l’Arizona” (*transl.* ‘Trip to the Grand Canyon of Arizona’), pp. 87-112. A rambling depiction of the canyon, but first with a pages-long recounting of the train trip through El Paso and Albuquerque, and later interrupting the canyon with a long narration of the Coronado *entrada* into what now is the Southwest. See a translated quotation from this item, with notes, on pp. 616-617 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#). The original French text is transcribed, with the accompanying translation, as № 1398 in [The Grand Canyon! A Worldwide, Year-By-Year Anthology and Annotated Bibliography](#).
-

130

Albert Farwell Bemis
1870–1936
Banker, businessman

Anonymous

- 1936 **A. F. Bemis is dead; housing expert, 65. Injuries suffered at Grand Canyon fatal to former Boston bank director.** *The New York Times*, (April 13): 17.
- Three-story fall from hotel room (obviously at El Tovar). He died in Phoenix. A *Boston Herald* notice (6 May) of the filing for probate of his will notes that he had fallen from a hotel window while taking photographs. Present with him was his wife, Faith Mary Bemis (*née* Gregg, 1877–1958).
-

146

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

131

Robert H. Bendt

("Bob")

1925–1990

Grand Canyon National Park Ranger (1952–1955),

Assistant Superintendent (1966–1968, after having had that position at Mount Rainier National Park)

Marge Bendt

(Margaret Vose Bendt)

National Park Service employee

(wife of Robert Bendt)

Robert Bendt is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 143) for brief biographical notes and photo (and another photo on p. 145). Nuttall also remarks that "Robert's daughter Patrice married Dale Scheier. Four years after Robert Bendt's death, his ashes were buried in the Scheier family plot next to Lawrence Scheier, an unofficial interment without a Park Service permit." (But see Nuttall's remarks, p. 110, "[h]is ashes were scattered between the stones for Lawrence Scheier, his father, and Robert Bendt.")

Soule, Park (Mrs.) [*sic*, Mrs. Parke Soule] [**Soule, Jean**]

1970 **Marge Bendt.** *In:* Silhouette [COLUMN]. *National Park Courier* (U.S. National Park Service, Employees and Alumni Association), 16(10) (November): 4.

Marge Bendt had been Project Clerk in the engineering department at Grand Canyon and presidents of the PTA and the American Legion Auxiliary. At the canyon she met Bob, wildlife ranger, who twice had assignments at the Grand Canyon. At the time of this publication she was Youth Activities Chairman for the National Park Service Women's Organization; he was Superintendent of Mammoth Cave National Park, Kentucky.

132

Sidney Leonard Beditto

1884–1966

El Tovar Hotel manager

Sidney Beditto was in hotel employment, particularly in management, during his entire career (as established in public records, which also corroborate the spelling of his name and his dates). He succeeded El Tovar's first and long-serving manager, Charles A. Brant (*for whom see elsewhere herein*).

Anonymous

1922 **Beditto.** *In:* Personal [SECTION]. *The Hotel Monthly* (Chicago), 94(3) (January 28): 14.

"Beditto [*sic*—Mr. S. L. Beditto, for some time past manager of the Hotel Castenada at Las Vegas, New Mexico, for the Harvey system, has been appointed manager of the famous Hotel El Tovar at Grand Canyon, Arizona, which has been so ably conducted since its opening by the late C. A. Brant." (ENTIRE ITEM)

1922 **[S. L. Beditto.]** *The Hotel Monthly* (Chicago), 94(5) (February 4): 21.

Photograph with legend: "Mr. S. L. Beditto [*sic*], who has succeeded the late Charles A. Brant in the management of the El Tovar Hotel, Grand Canyon, Arizona, is another example of the Fred Harvey system of advancing its employees when the opportunity presents. Mr. Beditto has been managing the Hotel Castenada, Las Vegas, N. M., for some years, and has long been with the Harvey system."

147

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

133

Wilhelm Benignus

1861–1930

German-American writer, poet

Benignus, Wilhelm

- 1908 **Stimmen der Wasser. Amerikanische Landschaftsbilder, Skizzen in Prosa und Gedichte.** [transl. ‘Voices of the waters. American landscape paintings, prose sketches and poems.’] [No imprint], 121 pp. (“Satz und Druck der Redaktion des „Teckboten“, Kirchheim-Teck, Württemberg, Deutschland” [title-page verso].) [In German.]
- See “VII. Der Kolorado und der Grand Cañon von Arizona” (pp. 81-86), which contains the poems “Der Kampf mit dem Kolorado” (‘The fight with the Colorado’) (pp. 81-83) and “Der Grand Cañon des Kolorados” (pp. 84-85); with notes (p. 86) and accompanied by four photographic illustrations from commercial sources. The poems are transcribed in their entirety (but not translated) on pp. 768-771 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.](#)
- 1911 **Winter am Grand Cañon von Arizona** [transl. ‘Winter in the Grand Canyon of Arizona’]. *Verbands Deutscher Schriftsteller in Amerika, Jahrbuch* (New York), 1911: 112-113. [In German.]
- The poem is transcribed in its entirety (but not translated) on p. 795 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.](#)
- 1925 **Am Rand des Grand Canyon von Arizona** [transl. ‘On the rim of the Grand Canyon of Arizona’]. In: *Jockers, Ernst (ed.), Deutsch-Amerikanischer Musenalmanach* [‘German-American Museum Almanac’]. New York: Heiss Corporation, Inc., pp. 16-17. [In German.]
- The poem is transcribed in its entirety (but not translated) on pp. 868-869 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.](#)
- 1926 **Epik und Lyrik der grossen amerikanischen Nationalparke und Aus der Seele der See : Dichtungen** [transl. ‘Epics and poetry of the great American national parks and from the soul of the sea: Verses’]. [No imprint], 64 pp. [additional promotional material on wrapper]. (“Druck von The Co-operative Press, 47 Walker Street, New York City (nahe Broadway und Canal Str.)”) [A full-page advertisement in the rear of another one of Benignus’s volumes of poetry indicates for the volume cited here: “Zu beziehen durch [available from]: Wilhelm Benignus, 330 East 69th St., New York City.”] [In German.]
- See the first part of this booklet, “Der Colorado und der Grand Canyon” (‘The Colorado and the Grand Canyon’) (pp. 3-19), with 14 poems accompanied by some prose and illustrations. Two poems (“Zorn des Meers” and “Surmgesang” in the midst of the Grand Canyon cycle pertain to the other theme of the booklet, “Aus der Seele der See”. Of the Grand Canyon-related verses, three are reprintings (in the present bio-bibliography, see above). The first poem is: “Der Grand Canyon des Colorado; Rhapsodische Dichtung” (‘The Grand Canyon of the Colorado; Rhapsodic Poetry’); reprinted from *Benignus, 1908*, with modified title. The remainder of the “Grand Canyon” section is devoted to a cycle of poems (‘The Heart of the Grand Canyon: Hymns and Rhapsodies’). See a transcription of the Grand Canyon poems, including replication of special typographical elements (but without translations), on pp. 877-885 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.](#)
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

134

Meg Benke

Grand Canyon National Park Ranger

Sharrow, Barbara, AND Balsom, Janet

- 1987 **Women at Grand Canyon.** *Courier* (U.S. National Park Service), 32(4) (April): front cover, 3, 39-40, rear cover. Historical overview. Women noted: Pat Baker-Buccello, Janet R. Balsom, **Meg Benke**, Gale Burak, Cindy Burns, Jennifer Burns, Ann Carter, Kathleen Davis, Cathy Green, Martha Hahn-O’Neil, Sonja Hoie, Julie Jackson, Kimmy Johnson, Anne Trinkle Jones, Mary Langdon, Becca Lawton, Jennifer Lawton, Sid Martin, Mary Lou Mauer, Randy McPheron, Ruthann Murray, Barb Sharrow, Marie Tuxhorn, Sue Vulich. (Cover illustration shows Grand Canyon ranger-naturalist Pauline (Polly) Patraw, but the legend [p. 3, which pertains also to the back cover] reads only, “the NPS woman then and now”. The back cover shows an unidentified woman Grand Canyon ranger mounted on a mule on trail.) Meg Benke did early work in the Backcountry Office.
-

135

Marvin Evan Bennett

1912–1999

Concessionaire employee, musician

Additional biographical information about Bennett at Grand Canyon can be seen in the Days Past series, Sharlot Hall Museum online:

<https://archives.sharlothallmuseum.org/articles/days-past-articles/1/marvin-bennett-a-man-with-a-story-and-a-song-part-1> and <https://archives.sharlothallmuseum.org/articles/days-past-articles/1/marvin-bennett-a-man-with-a-story-and-a-song-part-2> (accessed 10 January 2024).

Anonymous

- 1999 **Marvin Bennett.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 3(8): 4. Obituary. Bennett worked for Fred Harvey 1933-1935, including as trail guide. He performed in the Cowboy Band at Bright Angel Lodge.
-

136

Joe Bennion

River runner

Bennion, Joe

- 2008 **Not your usual take-out.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 21(2) (Summer): 48. Photo of helicopter removal of dory from top of Dubendorff Rapid (rapid not shown in photo).
- 2010 **Joe Bennion, age 57.** *In:* Guide Profiles [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 23(2) (Summer): 8. Interview.
-

137

Lee Udall Bennion

Artist

See also p. 212 in [Art of the Grand Canyon](#).

Bennion, Lee Udall, AND Dant, Doris R.

- 1997 **Lee Udall Bennion: A quiet interview.** *Brigham Young University Studies*, 36(2)(1996-1997): 117-136.

149

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

See pp. 124-126, Bennion’s remarks on a Colorado River trip during which he was life-flighted out but hiked back in down Havasu Canyon to rejoin the trip.

138

Robert Eschka Benson
("Robert")
-1984
Distance hiker

Anonymous

- 2013 **Top 5 Grand Canyon fanatics; they couldn’t get enough of the natural wonder.** *In:* 99 things to do [FEATURE]. *Grand Canyon Journal*, 2013: 64.
Harvey Butchart, Robert Eschka Benson, George Lamont Mancuso, and Ellsworth and Emery Kolb.

Azar, John

- 2001 **Robert.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 12(1) (January/March): 10-12.
Reminiscences of “Robert” (a German who incidentally “took the name Benson from a gravestone in the East to use while in this country”), who took his own life in 1984, aged 28. “The Grand Canyon river runners of the early 1980’s knew him simply as Robert, the only man to walk alongside the Green and Colorado Rivers in one continuous trek. . . down on river-right from near Green River, Utah, to Lake Mead. Then reversing his direction, he walked back upstream on river-left to Moab, Utah.” (ellipsis is part of the quotation). Azar describes some of the adventure, during which he also witnessed the upstream canoe trip of Verlen Kruger and Steve Landick (see Kruger *in the present bio-bibliography*).
[A commemorative plaque to Robert, including the Twenty-third Psalm in German, had been placed at the unofficially named Pete’s Pocket at Colorado River Mile 155 (which has several other unofficial names including Canyon of a Thousand Names); but the plaque has since disappeared.]
- 2004 **Grand Canyon climber . . . the story of Robert Eschka Benson.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 8(4): 1. [Ellipsis is part of title.]
-

Georgi Beregovoy
see Gordon Cooper

139

Erik Berg
Grand Canyon aficionado and historian

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Berg in Part 2 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Anonymous

- 2019 **Erik Berg to receive Pioneer Award!** *In:* The Bulletin [NEWSLETTER SECTION]. *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 30(2) (Spring): 9.
- 2019 **2019 Grand Canyon Historical Society Pioneer Award.** *In:* The Bulletin [NEWSLETTER SECTION]. *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 30(3) (Summer): 8-9.
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

140

Gustav von Berg

(Gustav Freiherrn von Berg)

1828–1903

German engineer and banker; Hungarian citizenship, 1883

Berg, Gustav Freiherrn von

1894 **An Meine Lieben in der Heimat. Reisebriefe aus Nord-Amerika vom 25. Juli bis 28. November 1893**

[*transl.* ‘To my loved ones at home. Travel letters from North America from July 25 to November 28, 1893’].

Wien: K. u. k. Hofbuchhandlung Wilhelm Frick, 201 pp., map. [In German.]

Regarding a rushed trip to see the Grand Canyon at Hance’s, where he joined two Hungarian compatriots, see pp. 114-116. They did not go down the trail. See translated passages from this item, with notes, on pp. 276-277 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#). The original German text is transcribed, with the accompanying translation, as N^o 358 in [The Grand Canyon! A Worldwide, Year-By-Year Anthology and Annotated Bibliography](#). (One of Berg’s companions on this visit was Iván Ottlik, who also published a record of his visit (see Ottlik.)

141

Lorenzo Bergamin

River runner

Bergamin, Lorenzo

2013 **Lorenzo Bergamin, rafter.** *From:* Chapter 15, Stories of and by soloists. *In:* Cline, Bruce, *Never boat alone without having read this guide . . .* (Judy Karasik, ed.) Littleton, Colorado: ReCline Books, 1st ed., pp. 62-63. (“Lorenzo’s first language is Italian.”) [Title cited from title-page. Cover title: *Never Boat Alone* A Guide to Solo Boating the Colorado River through Grand Canyon*. **Without Having Read This Guide . . .* Ellipses are part of title.] [An on-demand publication.]

2024 **Lorenzo Bergamin, rafter.** *From:* Chapter 16, Personal Experiences of and by Soloists. *In:* Cline, Bruce H., *A guide to solo boating the Colorado River through Grand Canyon*. [No imprint], 2nd ed., revised, pp. 101-103. [An on-demand publication.]

142

Edgar Bergen

(Edgar John Bergen)

1903–1978

Ventriloquist, comedian, actor

Candice Bergen

(Candice Patricia Bergen)

1946–

Actress

(daughter of Edgar Bergen)

• Refer to Linda L. Stampoulos, *Visiting the Grand Canyon : Views of Early Tourism* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2004; Images of America series), p. 112, for a 1950 photo of Edgar Bergen and, on horseback, a young Candice (misspelled Candace) Bergen (near El Tovar?).

151

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

143

Meyer Berger

1898–1959

Journalist; Pulitzer Prize recipient

Berger was awarded the Pulitzer Prize for local reporting in 1950.

Berger, Meyer

1937 **The log of a rolling motorist.** *The New York Times*, (May 23) (Section 11, Travel): [2]; (May 30) (Section 11, Travel): [2].

Parts of a weekly log of an automobile trip in the U.S. and Mexico; these parts filed from the South Rim of Grand Canyon.

144

Beatrice B. Bernheim

1872–1924

Writer, poet

Bernheim, Beatrice B.

1917 ***Impressions.*** New York: The Vail-Ballou Co., 62 pp.

See in the section, “Impressions of America’s Great Southwest 1915”, the poem “Grand Canyon” (p. 43). The poem is transcribed in its entirety on p. 832 in [*“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.*](#)

145

Emmons and Nora Berry

Grand Canyon residents

Berry, Emmons, AND Berry, Nora

2014 **Raising a family at Grand Canyon.** *Canyon Views* (Grand Canyon Association), 21(2) (Spring): 10.

146

John Berry

Concessionaire employee

Berry, John

2020 **John Berry, mule skinner.** *From:* Interviews [SECTION]. *In:* Dundas, Zach (ed.), *Grand Canyon : “the ages at work”*. Austin, Texas: Wildsam Field Guides, p. 103.

Tierney, V. Ronnie [Tierney, Veronica]

2016 **Mule team boss enjoying the journey; from head to hoof, John Berry manages the ride and the riders.** *Flagstaff Business News* (Flagstaff, Arizona), 9(10) (October): 10, 44.

152

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

147

Pete Berry

(Peter D. Berry)
1856–1932

Miner, entrepreneur, Grand Canyon pioneer

Martha J. Berry

(née Mitchell; earlier marriage, Thompson)
1862–1931

(second wife of Pete Berry)

Ralph Joseph Berry

1889–1919

Rancher

(son of Pete Berry)

Pete, Martha, and Ralph Berry are buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, pp. 47-48) for brief biographical notes and photos. Refer to [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#) (Anderson, 2015, pp. 29-32) for photos and legends.

- Refer to photo in Kenneth D. Shields, Jr., *The Grand Canyon: Native People and Early Visitors* (Arcadia Publishing, Chicago, 2000; Images of America series), p. 143, showing Berry with tourists, mounted, in 1902.

Pete Berry is best known at Grand Canyon for his Horseshoe Mesa copper mines and as the proprietor of the Grand View Hotel. Technical citations pertinent to the mines appear throughout Part 21 of [The Grand Canon](#). For a general historical perspective of his mining ventures see in Billingsley *et al.* (cited below).

Anonymous

- 1913 **Hudson first car to climb Bright Angel Trail.** *The Hudson Triangle* (Hudson Motor Car Co., Detroit), 3(3) (July 19): [4].

Promotional item with two photos. Hudson Six 54 driven by Jiminez from Williams, Arizona, to Grand Canyon at the head of Bright Angel Trail; said to be the first to make the trip without carburetor trouble. The automobile had been purchased by **Peter D. Berry**, owner of the Grand View Hotel. Sheriff Robinson of Grand Canyon was a passenger.

- 1997 **Update on Berry Butte.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 1(5) (November): 1.

Approval of geographic name.

Billingsley, George H.; Spamer, Earle E.; AND Menkes, Dove

- 1997 **Quest for the pillar of gold; the mines and miners of the Grand Canyon.** *Grand Canyon Association, Monograph 10*, 114 pp.

Brown, Dick

- 1994 **Peter D. Berry.** *O’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 5(10): 5-7.

Mangum, Dick

- 1997 **The Pete Berry story, part one [and part two].** *Northern Arizona’s Mountain Living Magazine*, 15(11) (November): 63, (12) (December): 39.

Schick, Fred, AND Schick, Jeanne

- 1990 **Notes on the Pete Berry homestead.** *Grand Canyon Pioneers Society, Newsletter*, 1(2): 4.

153

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Sutphen, Debra

- 1991 **“Too hard a nut to crack”; Peter D. Berry and the battle for free enterprise at the Grand Canyon, 1890-1914.** *Journal of Arizona History*, 32(2) (Summer): 153-172.

Vanderploeg, Keaton

- 2024 **Pete Berry: Looking for Grandview.** *In*: Spamer, Earle E. (compiler, ed.), *Those Who Made a Difference : proceedings of the 6th Grand Canyon History Symposium, Grand Canyon, Arizona, November 1-4, 2023.* Grand Canyon Historical Society, (in press).

148

James S. Best

Real estate promoter, prospector, river runner; “Best Expedition”

Elmer Kane

1862–

River runner

- Regarding Elmer Kane, see a photo at Lee’s Ferry, 1889 [*sic*, 1891], in Linda L. Stampoulos, *Visiting the Grand Canyon : Views of Early Tourism* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2004; Images of America series), p. 101; and see additional photos from the Best expedition on pp. 102-103. Kane also inscribed his name and date on one of the stones of the fort at Lee’s Ferry.

Sorgenfrei, Robert

- 1998 **“A fortune awaits enterprise here”: The Best mining expedition to the Grand Canyon in 1891.** *Journal of the Southwest*, 40(4) (Winter): 437-462.

The so-called Colorado Grand Cañon Mining and Improvement Company Expedition, or the Best Expedition, set out by river from Green River, Utah, to follow up on supposed prospects found by the Stanton Expedition. Although the river expedition ended at Lee’s Ferry, the prospectors traveled overland to Bright Angel Creek, thence to its mouth, only to discover that the purported vein they sought was not there.

149

Margeaux Bestard

River runner

See also p. 258 in [View Finders: Volume 1](#).

Bestard, Margeaux

- 2015 **Margeaux Bestard, age 31.** *In*: Guide Profiles [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 28(3) (Fall): 4-5. Interview.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

150

Stanley S. Beus

Professor of geology

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Beus** as author and coauthor in Parts 10, 14, 18, 21 22, and 23 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Anonymous

- 2012 **Random filler photo of the month: Dr. Stanley Beus discusses the basal conglomerate of the Esplanade Formation (Supai Group) at North Canyon in the Grand Canyon.** *Arizona Geological Society Newsletter*, (July): 3.
Photo only.

151

King Bhumibol

ภูมิพล

(né Prince Bhumibol Adulyadej; Rama IX)

1927–2016

Queen Consort Sirikit

สิริกิติ์

(née Mom Rajawongse Sirikit Kitiyakara)

1932–alive 2023

Thai royalty

It is unclear whether the king and queen visited the Grand Canyon, inasmuch as the record depends upon Phungchit’s memoir, which has not been read in translation. The U.S. State Department does note that they visited Yellowstone National Park, thus the reference to Grand Canyon that seems to appear in Phungchit’s memoir could pertain to the “Grand Canyon” geographic feature there. The American itinerary for the king and queen has not been seen. Although they paid two state visits to the U.S., in June 1960 and 1967 (U.S. Embassy to Thailand, <https://th.usembassy.gov/our-relationship/king-bhumibol-adulyadej-u-s-enduring-friendship/>; accessed 20 June 2024), it is noted that on the 1960 visit they had gone to California among other places, and on the 1967 visit they remained in the Northeast. The king, incidentally, was born in Cambridge, Massachusetts.

Phungchit Supphamit [พืงจิตต์สุภมิตร]

- 1992 ตามเสด็จฯ ต่างประเทศ ; คุณหญิงพืงจิตต์สุภมิตร [*transl.* ‘Following her majesty abroad : ladies and gentlemen’]. กรุงเทพฯ: อมรินทร์พริ้นติ้งกรุ๊ป [Bangkok: ‘Ammarin Printing Group Ltd], 297 pp. (Published Thai date 2535.) [In Thai.]
Volume comprises the reminiscences of Phungchit, a lady-in-waiting to Sirikit, the queen consort of King Bhumibol Adulyade, during state visits of 1950s–1960s.
- 2004 ตามเสด็จฯ ต่างประเทศ [*transl.* ‘Following her majesty abroad’]. [No place]: ไพลินบุ๊กเน็ต [Sapphire Booknet]. [In Thai.]
Volume comprises the reminiscences of Phungchit, a lady-in-waiting to Sirikit, the queen consort of King Bhumibol Adulyade, during state visits.

Francis Browning Bickerstaffe

(Francis Bickerstaffe-Drew)

see John Ayscough

155

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

152

Ellen Fish Biddle

(née McGowan)

1841–1922

Tourist; wife of Brig. Gen. James Biddle, U.S. Army (1832–1910)

Biddle, Ellen McGowan

1907 **Reminiscences of a soldier’s wife.** Philadelphia: Press of J. B. Lippincott Co., 259 pp. [Privately printed through Lippincott?]

See pp. 237 regarding a visit to the Grand Canyon of the Yellowstone; specifically her note, p. 238: “I have since visited the Grand Cañon of the Colorado, which must be the most wonderful thing in nature—certainly, the most awe inspiring. It is vastly larger and grander in every way, but to my mind not nearly so beautiful.”

(Perhaps her daughter, the landscape architect and garden designer, Ellen McGowan Biddle Shipman [1869–1950] could have provided clearer advice. Then again, her view is not unique. H. D. Ross, Jr. wrote, “Where she [Nature] throws open the breast of the earth to gouge the Grand Canyon she denies man the spacious lawn and the tastily arranged yard.” [Ross, “A city park on shop roofs; the result of the efforts of the residents of Warren District in the Mule Mountains of Arizona”, *The House Beautiful*, 45(3) (March 1919): 131].)

153

Joe Biden

(Joseph Robinette Biden, Jr.)

1942–

Lawyer, politician; U.S. Senator (1973–2009); U.S. Vice President (2009–2017); U.S. President (2017–).

For numerous other items relating to Biden’s creation of the national monument cited here see in Parts 2, 13, and 17 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Anonymous

2023 **Baaj Nwaavjo I’tah Kukveni Ancestral Footprints of the Grand Canyon National Monument; a historic event: August 8, 2023.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 36(3) (Fall): 11-13.

Pictorial of Joe Biden’s designation of the new national monument at the Red Butte Airfield.

Biden, Joseph R., Jr.

2023 **August 08, 2023; Remarks by President Biden on his historic conservation and climate action; Red Butte Airfield, Williams, Arizona.** <https://www.whitehouse.gov/briefing-room/speeches-remarks/2023/08/08/remarks-by-president-biden-on-the-inflation-reduction-act/>, 8 pp.

Transcript of ceremonies at signing of Baaj Nwaavjo I’tah Kukveni—Ancestral Footprints of the Grand Canyon National Monument, which took place at the Red Butte Airfield by Red Butte between Valle and Grand Canyon.

(Close by Red Butte is the Pinyon Plain Mine [renamed from the Canyon Mine], which exploits the uranium deposits of a breccia pipe there. Its activities threaten the groundwaters of the region, including those that supply the water of Havasu Creek, the homeplace of the Havasupai, who also regard Red Butte as the place their people’s emergence into this world. The new national monument also embraced lands surrounding the Grand Canyon to similarly help protect those lands from the environmental impacts of former and current mines of the area.)

2023 **Proclamation 10606 of August 8, 2023; establishment of the Baaj Nwaavjo I’tah Kukveni—Ancestral Footprints of the Grand Canyon National Monument.** *Federal Register*, 88(156) (August 15): 55331-55344.

156

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

154

Ambrose Gwinnett Bierce

1842–?

Journalist, writer, poet

It is unclear whether Ambrose Bierce actually ever was at the Grand Canyon, but the conjecture that he may have committed suicide there casts its shadow over stories of his life.

Balkan, Evan

2008 ***Vanished! Explorers forever lost.*** Birmingham, Alabama: Menasha Ridge Press, 145+ pp.

See Chapter 6, “All Good Gringos Go To Heaven When Shot: Ambrose Bierce” (pp. 103-120), in which p., 109 reviews the postulation that Bierce may have committed suicide in the Grand Canyon in 1913 and whose remains have not been found. Other sources state that Bierce was last seen leaving for Mexico that year.

Neale, Walter

1929 ***Life of Ambrose Bierce.*** New York: Walter Neale, Publisher, 489 pp.

See Chapter 27, “His End”, which features the author’s conjecture that Bierce committed suicide somewhere at the Grand Canyon, perhaps in December 1913.

155

Chief Big Jim

(Chickapanagi; Jqbnqnga)

Havasupai

- Refer to photo, ca. 1898, in Kenneth D. Shields, Jr., *The Grand Canyon: Native People and Early Visitors* (Arcadia Publishing, Chicago, 2000; Images of America series), p. 58; identified there as “Cick-a-pan-a-gi”.
 - The same photo, clearer and not as cropped, is in Kenneth D. Shields, Jr., *The Grand Canyon: Native People and Early Visitors* (Arcadia Publishing, Chicago, 2000; Images of America series), p. 17.
 - Refer to photo in Patrick Whitehurst, *Grand Canyon’s Tusayan Village* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2010; Images of America series), p. 15, showing a Kolb Brothers portrait photo of Big Jim, ca. 1915; the legend indicates that he wears “a preacher’s coat once owned by Emery Kolb’s father”. See also p. 27, a photo in 1906 showing William Wallace Bass with Big Jim.
-

156

Jack Billings

River runner

Billings, Jack

2013 **Jack Billings, rafter.** *From:* Chapter 15, Stories of and by soloists. *In:* Cline, Bruce, *Never boat alone without having read this guide . . .* (Judy Karasik, ed.) Littleton, Colorado: ReCline Books, 1st ed., pp. 56-57. [Title cited from title-page. Cover title: *Never Boat Alone* A Guide to Solo Boating the Colorado River through Grand Canyon. *Without Having Read This Guide . . .* Ellipses are part of title.] [An on-demand publication.]

2024 **Jack Billings, rafter.** *From:* Chapter 16, Personal Experiences of and by Soloists. *In:* Cline, Bruce H., *A guide to solo boating the Colorado River through Grand Canyon.* [No imprint], 2nd ed., revised, pp. 93-94. [An on-demand publication.]

157

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

157

George H. Billingsley

(George H. Billingsley, Jr.)

U.S. Geological Survey geologist, cartographer, Grand Canyon National Park Ranger, river runner

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Billingsley as author and coauthor in Parts 10, 21, 24, and 29 of [The Grand Canon](#). Billingsley used “Jr.” on only one of his extensive list of publications. His cartographical work in the Grand Canyon region is also fully cited in [The Grand Canon Volume 2](#) (Cartobibliography). There is also a separate, extensive Billingsley cartobibliography in Earle E. Spamer, *Mapping Grand Canyon : a chronological cartobibliography and chorographical study : Puerto de Bucareli, Big Canyon, Great Canyon, Grand Canyon*, 2nd ed. (Raven’s Perch Media, pending 2024). Billingsley retired from the USGS in 2012.

Billingsley, George

- 2003 **[Letter acknowledging receipt of Grand Canyon Historical Society Pioneer Award.]** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 7(7): 4.
- 2018 **My experience as a seasonal park ranger at Havasu Campground in Grand Canyon National Park, 1970.** *In*: Quartaroli, Richard D. (compiler, ed.), *Celebrating 100 years of the National Park Service, November 2016 : a gathering of Grand Canyon historians : ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts*. Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association, pp. 64-71.

Billingsley, George, AND Steiger, Lew

- 2011 **George Billingsley.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 24(1) (Spring): 1, 30-43.
- Billingsley oral history interview. [Read a transcript of, or listen to, the full-length interview through the Northern Arizona University, Cline Library, Colorado Plateau Digital Collections; recorded October 26, 2007, duration 2:23:16 (143:17 minutes); interviewed by Lew Steiger for the River Runners Oral History Project, Grand Canyon River Guides: <https://cdm16748.contentdm.oclc.org/digital/collection/cpa/id/73942/rec/2> (accessed 10 July 2024).]

158

Susan Billingsley

(née Varin)

River runner

(wife of George Billingsley)

Billingsley, Susan, AND Steiger, Lew

- 2007 **Susan Billingsley.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 20(3) (Fall): 1, 26-38.
- Billingsley oral history interview. Photos courtesy of George Billingsley. See also corrections by Latimer Smith, 20(4): 3.

159

Robert Scott Bingham

(Bob Bingham)

1892–1919

American collegiate football player; U.S. Forest Service Ranger

Bingham is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Death was due to pneumonia. (Additional data from the *Boston Globe*, 2 April 1919.) Also refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, pp. 48-49) for brief biographical notes and photo of members of the

158

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Yale, Harvard, and Princeton football teams visiting the grave, July 1932. Refer to [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#) (Anderson, 2015, pp. 64-67) for photos and legends.

Anonymous

- 1919 **R. S. Bingham, Yale half back, dead.** *In:* Obituaries. *The New York Times*, (April 2): 12.
“Lawrence, Mass., April. 1.—Word of the death at Grand Canyon, Ariz., of Robert Scott Bingham, halfback of the Yale football teams of 1915 and 1916, was received by relatives here today.” (ENTIRE ITEM)

160

Carl Birchfield

Santa Fe Railway advertising agent

Anonymous

- 1921 **[Carl Birchfield filming trip to Grand Canyon.]** *From:* Chicago [SUBSECTION]. *In:* Among Ourselves [SECTION]. *Santa Fe Magazine*, 15(11) (October): 63.
“Carl Birchfield, assistant general advertising agent, has just returned from a rather exciting trip to various sections of the West. Accompanied by a movie man and photographers and fifteen pack mules he made the trip to the north rim of the Grand Cañon up Bright Angel Cañon. He obtained some wonderful pictures and tells some wonderful tales of this trip across the cañon. However, the only casualty was one mule and its contents falling over a cliff. Afterwards Mr. Birchfield went to Santa Fe and filmed the fiesta.” (ENTIRE NOTE)

161

Frank McNeel Bird

("Max")

-2008

River runner

Gregg, Walt

- 2008 **Frank McNeel Bird.** *In:* Farewell [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 21(2) (Summer): 8.
Obituary.

162

Clarence Frank Birdseye, II

1866-1956

Naturalist, inventor, frozen foods entrepreneur

Clarence Birdseye, the Birds Eye brand mogul, was a distant cousin of Claude H. Birdseye who surveyed the Colorado River through Grand Canyon (*see the Birdseye Expedition herein*). He had worked a couple of times as a naturalist in the U.S. Department of Agriculture, during which this citation documents Clarence’s presence at Grand Canyon, although the year is not indicated.

Wing, Joseph E.

- 1911 **One of Uncle Sam’s explorers.** *In:* All Around the Farm [SECTION]. *The Breeder’s Gazette* (Chicago), 59(7) (February 15): 422.
This is Wing’s report of meeting **Clarence Birdseye** aboard a train “coming down from Michigan”. The article is in quotation format, comprising principally Birdseye’s recounting his activities studying wolves—probably moreso coyotes—in the Department of Agriculture’s work assisting farmers. Includes the casual note: “I have been over a good deal of the West, over the desert, down into southern Utah, across the Grand Canyon, in Arizona and New Mexico. I have lived among the Moquis and among the Navajos and other Indians and explored hidden and

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

abandoned cities of cliff dwellers. Once I found a new species of rat in an old cliff dweller house. I reckon he was a descendant of one of the rats that troubled the old people who lived there 10,000 years ago, maybe.”

163

Birdseye Expedition

Claude Hale Birdseye

1878–1941

U.S. Geological Survey hydrographer, river runner

In addition to **Birdseye**, expedition members were (the names in **bold** are also separately listed in this bio-bibliography): **Elwyn Blake**, Roland Whitman Burchard, **Frank Dodge**, **Lewis R. Freeman**, **Emery C. Kolb**, Felix Kominsky, **Eugene Clyde La Rue**, Leigh Brinton Lint, **Raymond Cecil Moore**, Herman Stabler, and Frank Word.

Brief biographical sketches for crewmembers appear in *Damming Grand Canyon: the 1923 USGS Colorado River expedition* by Diane Boyer and Robert H. Webb (Utah State University Press, Logan, 2007): Claude Birdseye, trip leader (pp. 58-60), Emery Kolb, head boatman (pp. 60-64), Lewis Freeman, boatman and publicist (pp. 64-66), Leigh Lint, boatman (pp. 66-67), Elwyn Blake, boatman (pp. 67-68), Herman Stabler, chief topographic assistant (pp. 68-69), E. C. La Rue, hydraulic engineer (pp. 69-72), Raymond Moore, geologist (pp. 72-73), Roland Burchard, topographer (pp. 73-75), Frank Dodge, rodman (pp. 75-76, 78), and Frank Word and Felix Kominsky, cooks (pp. 77-78; Word left the expedition and Kominsky replaced him).

Anonymous

- 1923 **Adventure in the canyon.** *The New York Times*, (September 16) (Section 2): 4. [Editorial.]
- 1923 **Radio penetrates Grand Canyon.** *Radio World* (New York), 3(26) (78) (September 22): 29.
- 1923 **Asks plane to seek canyon explorers. Acting Governor of Arizona appeals to Geological Survey to help locate missing party. Drifting boat is seen. Rescuers to hunt for ten men charting flooded river in Grand Canyon.** *The New York Times*, (September 23): 1, 5.
- 1923 **Canyon explorers not yet heard from. Arizona officials discuss sending a rescue party on foot from Diamond Creek.** *The New York Times*, (September 24): 2.
- 1923 **Patrol starts hunt for canyon explorers. Boat found floating down Colorado River was not used by the Survey party.** *The New York Times*, (September 25): 9.
- 1923 **Thinks canyon party safe. Director Birdseye declares disaster to explorers “inconceivable”.** *The New York Times*, (September 26): 5.
“Roger W. Birdseye, Director of the Land Work of the United States Geographical Survey’s expedition to chart the Colorado River” [sic].
- 1923 **Safely through the canyon.** *The New York Times*, (September 24): 18. [Editorial.]
- 1922 **Engineers explore Colorado River canyons; expedition makes trips in small boats from above Utah-Arizona line to Needles.** *Engineering News-Record*, 89(18) (November 2): 762.
- 1923 **Grand and Marble canyons to be surveyed by engineers.** *Engineering News-Record*, 90 (April 19): 725.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 1923 **Uncle Sam to tap bowels of earth; surveyors to test radio in canyon mile deep; party of ten geologists begins long journey from Arizona only with receiver.** *Radio Digest Illustrated* (Chicago), 6(7) (August 25): 6.
Not illustrated.
- 1923 **Birdseye party not lost in Colorado canyon.** *Engineering News-Record*, 91 (September 27): 532.
- 1923 **In Grand Canyon.** *Radio Age* (Chicago), 2(9) (October): 4.
“The geological survey party carrying a radio set on a trip through the Grand Canyon of the Colorado, has arrived at Bright Angel trail. Notwithstanding the predictions of experts that it would be impossible to receive radio messages while in the bottom of Grand Canyon, Colonel Birdseye reports that he is in daily receipt of messages broadcasted from Los Angeles, Salt Lake and Chicago. He received the news of President Harding’s death within forty-five minutes after it occurred. Reports of his progress will be sent out for broadcasting when he reaches Diamond Creek, October 15.” (ENTIRE ITEM)
- 1923 **Birdseye party escapes Colorado flood.** *Engineering News-Record*, 91 (October 4): 571.
- 1923 **Picks up broadcasts deep in Grand Canyon; prediction of experts prove to be incorrect.** *Radio Digest Illustrated* (Chicago), 6(13) (October 6): 3. [Birdseye Expedition.]
“Denver, Col.—The Geological Survey party carrying a Radio set on a trip through the Grand Canyon of the Colorado, has arrived safety at Bright Angel trail. Notwithstanding the predictions of the experts that it would be impossible to receive Radio messages while in the bottom of Grand Canyon, Colonel Birdseye reports that he is in daily receipt of messages broadcast from Los Angeles, Salt Lake, and Chicago. He received the news of President Harding’s death within forty-five minutes after it occurred. Reports of his progress will be sent out for broadcasting when he reached Basstrail [*sic*], about September 10, Supai Creek, September 20, and Diamond Creek, October 15.” (ENTIRE ITEM)
- 1923 **News of Harding’s demise heard at bottom of canyon.** *Radio Digest Illustrated* (Chicago), 6(13) (October 6): 7.
[Actually apparently a garbled reference to the Birdseye expedition.] “Salt Lake City, Utah.—The wonders of Radio were never better illustrated than in a letter just received from tourists at the Utah State Capitol. The party, according to the writer, was camped on the Lower Grand Canyon of the Colorado where they set up their receiving set during president Harding’s illness, and were advised the same night of the death long before newspapers penetrated to their camp. They learned of the President’s death, in fact, forty-five minutes after it occurred. When the funeral cortege left San Francisco, they were also advised by Radio.” (ENTIRE ITEM)
- 1923 **Radio tests in Grand Canyon successful.** *In: World Wide Wireless* [SECTION]. *The Wireless Age* (New York), 11(2) (November): 43.
“The Geological Survey party carrying a radio set on a trip through the Grand Canyon of the Colorado, has arrived safely at Bright Angel trail. Notwithstanding the predictions of experts that it would be impossible to receive radio messages while in the bottom of Grand Canyon, Colonel Birdseye reports that he was in daily receipt of messages broadcast from Los Angeles, Salt Lake and Chicago.” (ENTIRE ITEM)
- 1923 **Daring scientists conquer Grand Canyon’s wild rapids. Tell of narrow escape. Hurlled in frail boats down 280 miles of savage stream. Upsets and broken bones. Radio kept government’s lost adventurers in daily touch with the world.** *The New York Times*, (November 11) (Section 9): 3.
- 1923 **Engineer pens adventure.** *Engineering News-Record*, 91 (November 15): 787. [Editorial.]

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 1923 **Birdseye party completes survey of Grand Canyon of Colorado.** *Engineering News-Record*, 91 (November 15): 808-811.
- 1924 **A mighty chasm conquered.** *Ohio State University Monthly*, 15(5) (February): 24.
Regarding the Birdseye expedition. Introduces the item by Birdseye (1924).
- 1924 **Washington.** *From:* Local Post News [SUBSECTION]. *In:* The Society of American Military Engineers [SECTION]. *The Military Engineer*, 16(86) (March/April): 157.
At the January 24 meeting, “The members and their guests were then entertained by an illustrated lecture on the treacherous Colorado River and the Grand Canyon by Col. Claude H. Birdseye, Chief Topographic Engineer, U. S. Geological Survey, who was in charge of the expedition that navigated the turbulent waters of that river.” (ENTIRE NOTE)
- 1924 **The twentieth meeting of the Association of American Geographers.** *Geographical Review*, 14(2) (April): 293-295.
See p. 295, reference to presentation on Colorado River trip by Col. Claude H. Birdseye illustrated with lantern slides.
- 1924 **The American Geographical Society.** *In:* Scientific Events [SECTION]. *Science*, 59(1529) (April 18): 352-353.
Gold medals awarded include the “Charles P. Daly Medal to Colonel Claude H. Birdseye”. “Colonel Birdseye is the author of several technical papers in the field of surveying, did distinguished work for the artillery service during the war, and during the summer of 1923 repeated Powell’s famous exploit of descending the Grand Canyon of the Colorado by boat as leader of a topographic and hydrographic party to study the water-power possibilities of the Canyon.” (p. 353). (ENTIRE NOTE)
- 1924 **The American Chemical Society.** *In:* Scientific Events [SECTION]. *Science*, 59(1530) (April 25): 374.
General program includes: “New National Museum. (1) Motion picture, ‘Boat Trip through Grand Canyon,’ with narrative by Roland W. Burchard, of U. S. Geological Survey party which made this exploration.” (ENTIRE NOTE)
- 1924 **Presentation of the Charles P. Daly Medal to Colonel Claude H. Birdseye.** *In:* American Geographical Society [SECTION]. *Geographical Review*, 14(3) (July): 465-466.
- 1925 **Doing the “impossible”.** *Popular Mechanics Magazine*, 44(1) (July): 79-80.
R. L. Atkinson. Includes notice of Atkinson’s construction of radio for use on Colorado River survey in Grand Canyon; *i.e.*, Birdseye Expedition of 1923.
- 1928 **In the Grand Canyon of the Colorado.** *Radio Broadcast* (New York), 13(2) (June): 64 [frontispiece].
“A portable radio receiver in use in the Grand Canyon in 1923. A special receiver was built for the expedition by the Bureau of Standards which was carried on a geological survey of the Canyon under the auspices of the United States Geological Survey. This illustration is from a photograph by Lewis R. Freeman, of the Explorers Club, New York, who was a member of the expedition. Mr. Freeman explains that at the time the expedition was undertaken there was some doubt as to whether radio reception would be possible in the Canyon. It was conclusively demonstrated that excellent reception was possible. The receiver performed as well at depths of 500 feet as at 5000, Mr. Freeman says. The antenna in the illustration also, it seems, served the party as a clothesline.” (ENTIRE ITEM) Photo only.
- 1941 **Col. C. H. Birdseye, topographer, dies. Chief of the federal Geological Survey’s Division of Engraving and Printing was explorer. Mapped Kilauea volcano. Led expedition through 300 miles of Colorado River—Officer overseas in war.** *The New York Times*, (June 1): 41.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 1941 **Colonel Claude Hale Birdseye.** *Geographical Journal*, 98(1) (July): 61.
Obituary.
- 1941 **Colonel Claude H. Birdseye.** *Geographical Review*, 31(3) (July): 515.
Obituary.
- 1975 **Birdseye memorial dedicated.** *Topo West* (U.S. Geological Survey, Topographic Division, Bulletin), (November/December): 11-14.
Claude H. Birdseye commemorative plaque at Hopi Point, dedicated by American Society of Photogrammetry.

Abel, Max

- 1924 **DX reception in the Grand Canyon; Colonel Birdseye’s exploring party keeps radio contact with the world while thousands of feet down in the canyon.** *The Wireless Age* (New York), 11(4) (January): 17-18, 78, 80.
Technically, DX refers to “distance unknown”, but reception by the Birdseye Expedition was from known radio stations that were purposely broadcasting messages to the 1923 expedition.

Abyssus, Q. S. O. [*pseudonym* of Richard D. Quartaroli]

- 1999 **Blasts from the past: Historical radio use on the Colorado River through Grand Canyon.** *The Waiting List* (Grand Canyon Private Boaters Association), 3(4) (December): 1-7.
- 2000 **“We carry a radio set and several types of life preservers”; historical use of radio on the Colorado River through Grand Canyon.** *Arizona Antique Radio Club News*, 17(3) (Fall): cover, 4-15.
Reprinted from *The Waiting List*.

Baars, Donald L.; Buchanan, Rex C.; AND Charlton, John R.

- 1994 **The Canyon revisited : a rephotography of the Grand Canyon, 1923/1991.** (Rephotography by John R. Charlton.) Salt Lake City: University of Utah Press, 168 pp.
Rephotography of the Birdseye Expedition.

Birdseye, Claude H.

- 1924 **Through the rapids of the Grand Canyon.** *Oberlin Alumni Magazine* (Oberlin College, Oberlin, Ohio), 20(4) (January): 10-14, 34, 36. [By-line: “Claude H. Birdseye, ‘01”.]
- 1924 **Surveying the Colorado Grand Canyon.** *The Military Engineer*, 16(85) (January/February): 20-28.
- 1924 **Through the rapids of the Grand Canyon.** *Ohio State University Monthly*, 15(5) (February): 25-29. [By-line: “Claude H. Birdseye, EX-‘04”.]
Introduced by an unsigned page (p. 24), “A Mighty Chasm Conquered”.
- 1924 **Through the Grand Canyon of the Colorado River** [ABSTRACT]. *In*: Titles and abstracts of papers, Cincinnati, 1923. *Association of American Geographers, Annals*, 14(1) (March): 35.
- 1926 **Boating in the rapids of the Grand Canyon.** *Army and Navy Courier*, (February/March): 40.
This item and the next effectively recount the summary item by Birdseye and Moore (see below).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1926 **Down the Colorado Canyon by small boats.** *Mid-Pacific Magazine* (Honolulu, Territory of Hawaii), 31(6) (June): 573-576.

1938 **Exploration in the Grand Canyon.** *Reclamation Era*, 28(8) (August): 170-171.

Brief historical summary of Colorado River trips.

Birdseye, Claude H., AND Moore, Raymond C.

1924 **A boat voyage through the Grand Canyon of the Colorado.** *Geographical Review*, 14: 177-196.

This is a popularized account, more of a travelogue, of the 1923 U.S. Geological Survey expedition on the Colorado River through Grand Canyon to survey potential dam sites. It was during this expedition that radio reception was tested inside the canyon, although because the radio had been sent out for repairs a critical gap in messaging occurred while the expedition was camped below Lava Falls, when a major flood came down the Colorado River that required a nighttime abandonment of camp. That portion of the account is transcribed on p. 690 in [*“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon*](#), though the many troubles that were encountered were overlooked in this rendition. (See a much more informative account by Lewis R. Freeman.)

Boyer, Diane, AND Webb, Robert H.

2007 **Damming Grand Canyon : the 1923 USGS Colorado River expedition.** Logan, Utah: Utah State University Press, 289 pp.

Butman, Carl H.

1923 **Geological Survey takes radio set into the Grand Canyon.** *Radio World* (New York), 3(23) (75) (September 1): 4.

Dacy, George

1924 **Broncho-busting the wild Colorado; a race with death through seething rapids.** *Popular Science Monthly*, 104(4) (April): 34-35.

Freeman, Lewis R.

1923 **Boating in the bowels of the earth; six men and four boats buck the Colorado at the bottom of a mile-deep gorge.** *Sunset Magazine*, 50 (May): 17-20, 84, 87-88, 90-94.

1923 **Bucking rapids in the inferno; six six-footers fight their way upstream in the gorge of the Colorado River.** *Sunset Magazine*, (June): 40-43, 76-78.

1923 **Near sights of dam sites; eminent engineers discover how little they really know of the Colorado River.** *Sunset Magazine*, (September): 21-23, 84-90.

1924 **Hell and high water; boating adventures in the rapids of the world’s deepest river.** *Sunset Magazine*, 53 (August): 9-13, 57-59.

1924 **Hell and high water. The Colorado dragon takes a bite out of the explorers.** *Sunset Magazine*, 53 (September): 24-27, 62-63.

1924 **The Grand Cañon’s roaring rapids vanquish the explorers.** *Sunset Magazine*, 53 (October): 16-19, 52, 54, 56.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 1924 **Surveying the Grand Canyon of the Colorado.** *National Geographic Magazine*, 45 (May): 471-530, 547-548.
Freeman recounts his experiences on the dam site surveying expedition under Claude H. Birdseye.
- 1924 **Down the Grand Canyon.** New York: Dodd, Mead and Co., 371 pp. [Also printed in London (William Heinemann, 1924). Reprinted Dodd, Mead (New York, 1930) and, under title *Many Rivers*, by Dodd, Mead (New York, 1937).]
This book-length account embraces Freeman’s experiences on the Colorado River, from headwaters to the delta in Mexico, part of which includes the 1923 U.S. Geological Survey dam site surveying expedition under Claude H. Birdseye. His account of the experience at Lava Falls is transcribed on pp. 691-693 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.](#)
- 1926 **Up and down Glen Canyon of the Colorado. [Part 1.] How one of the most important and arduous explorations of the great gorge of the Southwest was made possible by the use of outboard motors.** *Motor Boating*, 39(2) (August): 13-15, 134, 136, 138, 142, 144, 146, 150.
Incomplete citation because not all parts have been seen. Part 1 of 12 parts, a serialized reprinting from Freeman’s *Down the Grand Canyon*, in monthly installments, which embrace Glen and Grand Canyons as well as the Colorado River below Grand Canyon to the delta. Series concludes 40(1) (July 1927), subtitle “Part XIII; The concluding installment of the adventures of the author—one of the few men who have journeyed the length of the Colorado River to the sea in small boats aided by outboard engines”.
- 1930 **Down the Grand Canyon.** New York: Dodd, Mead and Co., 2nd ed., 371 pp.
- Gerbing, W.**
- 1924 **Geographische Neuigkeiten** [*transl.* ‘Geographic News’]. *Geographische Zeitschrift* (Leipzig), 30(3): 213-218. [*In German.*]
See under “Nord-Amerika” (p. 216), general remarks on the U.S. Geological Survey expedition conducted by “D. H. Birdseye” [*sic*]; with reference to Birdseye and Moore (1924) and Freeman (1924).
- Gruner, Heinz**
- 1972 **Colonel Claude H. Birdseye.** *Photogrammetric Engineering*, 38: 865-875.
- La Rue, E. C.**
- 1923 **The survey of the Grand Canyon of the Colorado River in Arizona.** (“Photographed by E. C. La Rue”.) [Washington, D.C.]: U.S. Geological Survey, one 8-mm film reel (black-and-white). 29:27.
Silent film from the Birdseye expedition Accessible online at <https://azmemory.azlibrary.gov/digital/collection/naucol/id/286/>, from a copy held by Northern Arizona University, Cline Library, Special Collections and Archives. [See also Watkins (1977, 1995).]
- Lavender, David**
- 1985 **River runners of the Grand Canyon.** Grand Canyon Natural History Association [paperback ed.], and University of Arizona Press [clothbound ed.], 147 pp. (Title-page includes both imprints.)
See Chapter 5, “Dam Sites” (pp. 58-65).
- Marston, Otis Reed “Dock”**
- 2014 **From Powell to power : a recounting of the first one hundred river runners through the Grand Canyon.** (Tom Martin, ed.) Flagstaff, Arizona: Vishnu Temple Press, 532 pp.
See Chapter 13, “1923: The Surveyors” (pp. 276-301).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Martin, Howard H.

- _____ **Conquers Grand Canyon; Bro. Birdseye charts the gorge.** *The Cadeceus of Kappa Sigma* (Kappa Sigma Fraternity, New York), 39(4) (February): 322-327. [1923-1924?]
Contents page gives title as “Col. Birdseye Explores the Canyon”.

Mitchell, Guy Elliot

- 1924 **Boat survey of the Grand Canyon.** *Appalachia*, 15(4): 440-445, 2 plates.
- 1924 **Running the rapids of the Grand Canyon; an exceptionally hazardous piece of surveying and mapping by Uncle Sam’s topographers.** *Scientific American*, 130(4): 226-227.
- 1925 **Heroes of mapmaking; from Alaska’s snows to dismal swamps, pluck and energy is completing the largest map in the world.** *Scientific American*, 133(4) (October): cover, 219, 222-223.
Grand Canyon is featured; but see particularly the artistic cover illustration by the well-known pulp artist Howard V. Brown that depicts a rodman hanging from a cable over a rapid, with the legend, “All in the Day’s Work”. It surely relates to the Birdseye Expedition.

Paul, George F.

- 1924 **Surveyors make perilous trip down Grand Canyon.** *Sporting Life*, 71(11) (February): 36-37, 51.
- 1924 **Surveyors make perilous trip down the Grand Cañon.** *Santa Fe Magazine*, 18(3) (February): frontispiece, 19-22.

Ranney, Wayne

- 2023 **Birdseye view. One hundred years ago this summer, in July 1923, Claude H. Birdseye led a 76-day government-sponsored odyssey through the Grand Canyon. Its purpose was to survey the Colorado River and identify potential dam sites. Like most of the early river trips, the Birdseye Expedition was racked with drama, including the boat accident that inspired the name Upset Rapid.** *Arizona Highways*, 99(1) (January): 44-49.
See also p. 3. See also letter from Barbara Newman (3) (March): 4.
- 2024 **The 1923 Birdseye Expedition in Grand Canyon—a centennial remembrance.** *In*: Spamer, Earle E. (compiler, ed.), *Those Who Made a Difference : proceedings of the 6th Grand Canyon History Symposium, Grand Canyon, Arizona, November 1-4, 2023.* Grand Canyon Historical Society, (in press).

Sargent, R. H.

- 1942 **Colonel Claude Hale Birdseye.** *Association of American Geographers, Annals*, 32(3) (September): 309-315.
Obituary.

Southern California Edison

- NO DATE **Marble : the little boat that could.** [No place]: Southern California Edison, folded brochure.
Exhibit brochure regarding the Birdseye expedition boat, *Marble*, which was exhibited by the company in various venues, including Hoover Dam. “This exhibit has been made possible through the cooperation of the Southern California Edison Company in partnership with the Bureau of Reclamation, Lower Colorado Dams Facilities Office.”

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Staveley, Gaylord

- 2015 ***The rapids and the roar : a boating history of the Colorado River and Grand Canyon.*** Flagstaff, Arizona: Fretwater Press, 333 [334] pp.
See “Running the Line: U.S. Government Surveys, 1920-1923” (pp. 83-89).

Stewart, D. M.

- 1979 **The life and times of Colonel Claude H. Birdseye, explorer, surveyor, geographer, soldier, humanitarian** [ABSTRACT]. *Geological Society of America, Abstracts with Programs*, 11: 130.

Talman, Charles F.

- 1924 **The river of adventure.** *The Outlook* (New York), 136: 474-477.
This short text compares the Powell and Birdseye expeditions, but the focus is on Birdseye.

Washington Service [organization]

- 1923 **Engineers and scientists take radio afield.** *Radio World* (New York), 4(12) (90) (December 15): 12.
Includes Birdseye Expedition in Grand Canyon.

Watkins, Fred

- 1977 (PRODUCER, DIRECTOR) ***The 1923 surveying expedition of the Colorado River in Arizona by the United States Geological Survey.*** (Phyllis de Priest, research; Tom Komisar, graphics; Lee Clark, music; Dave Smith, narration.) [No place]: American Society of Photogrammetry, Northern California Region. 23:40. [“Copyright 1977 Fred Watkins” noted on film.]
Composed entirely of film footage of the Birdseye expedition from U.S. Geological Survey; with narration.
- 1995 (PRODUCER, DIRECTOR) ***The 1923 surveying expedition of the Colorado River in Arizona by the United States Geological Survey.*** (Phyllis de Priest, research; Tom Komisar, graphics; Lee Clark, music; Dave Smith, narration.) Lakewood, Colorado: Instructional Video USA. DVD. 23:40. [Container and disk title: *Geology Series : 1923 Surveying Expedition of the Colorado River In Arizona IV183D (24 mins.)*. Container spine title: *Geology Series: IV183D 1923 Surveying Expedition CO River in AZ(24 [sic]*. Container indicates “© Copyright 1995 Laurence J. Jankowski, Insrtuctional [sic] Video”; disk indicates “Copyright© 1995 Instructional Video USA” and “Go To: instructionalvideousa.com”.]
Composed entirely of film footage of the Birdseye expedition from U.S. Geological Survey; with narration.
Digitally produced copy of Watkins (1977).

Webster, Lilla [Webster, Lydia Gertrude Hamilton]

- [c. 1924] ***When dreams come true.*** [California?]: [no imprint], [78] leaves, text on recto only, photos and illustrations tipped in.
Cited in Catalogue 192 from Bohling Book Co., Decatur, Mich. (no date); “. . . obviously a very small edition.” WorldCat citation indicates: “Latest dated reference in text is to the Kolb expedition on the Colorado River in 1923 [*i.e.*, Birdseye Expedition, on which Kolb was a boatman]. Illustrations are chiefly mounted photographs and postcards.”

Wilson, Ronald M.

- 1941 **Claude Hale Birdseye, M. Am. Soc., C. E.** *American Society of Civil Engineers, Transactions*, 106: 1549-1553.
Obituary.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Winters, S. R.

1924 **Radio reception in the Grand Canyon.** *Radio News*, 5(8) (February): 1074-1075, 1169.

1924 **An aerial for the night.** *Popular Radio* (Chicago), 5(6) (June): frontispiece.

Does not accompany text in this issue. Regarding Birdseye Expedition. “This unique installation is typical of that employed by a group of campers of the U. S. Geological Survey in the Grand Canyon, who moved their headquarters daily during a three months’ expedition. The set was a small regenerative receiver; the far end of the antenna wire was attached to a high rock, and the waters of the stream were used for a ground.” (ENTIRE ITEM)

164

Francis Marion Bishop

1843–1933

Second Powell expedition

Bishop, Francis Marion

1947 **Captain Francis Marion Bishop’s journal, August 15, 1870-1872** (Charles Kelly, ed.). *In*: The exploration of the Colorado River in 1869. *Utah Historical Quarterly*, 15(1/4): 159-238.

1947 **Letters of Captain F. M. Bishop to the Daily Pantograph, 1871-72.** *In*: The exploration of the Colorado River in 1869. *Utah Historical Quarterly*, 15(1/4): 239-253.

Letters to the Bloomington, Illinois, *Daily Pantograph*, 17 June 1871, 31 August 1871, 1 January 1872, February 1872.

Chamberlin, Ralph V.

1947 **Francis Marion Bishop, 1843-1933.** *In*: The exploration of the Colorado River in 1869. *Utah Historical Quarterly*, 15(1/4): 155-158.

Jones, Marcus E.

1930 **[Remarks on the second Powell expedition.]** *In*: *Contributions to Western Botany, No. 17*. Claremont, California: [no imprint] [Marcus E. Jones], p. 37.

Scarce enough to reprint in its entirety: “In June, 1929, I visited El Tobar [*sic*] on the southern side of the Grand Canon and saw the stately monument erected to Major Powell and the band of Government men who accompanied him down the Colorado river in 1871, on that blood curdling trip. The secrecy that has always surrounded that trip and his work surveying the Grand Canon has always been a puzzle to me. Forty years ago or more I made the acquaintance of one of his party, the topographer, Captain **F. M. Bishop** of Salt Lake City, and he was a fellow townsman for many years till my removal to California. His herbarium made on that expedition has always been in my own collection, all the types not now at Harvard. [¶] On the visit referred to I failed to see his name among the list of those who traversed the Grand Canon, and for this reason I hunted him up, now a very old man, at Salt Lake, and conferred with him about the matter. During the conversation his daughter showed me a transcript of his diary, fragmentary but complete as far as it went, which throws a flood of light on the expedition, and its asinine management. I borrowed the M.S. and have copied it, and some day, may possibly publish it. Captain Bishop was one of the very few educated men in the party, and was the center of the botanical activity, making the best collection, but Mrs. Thompson, the sister of Major Powell [Ellen Louella “Nellie” Powell], sent her collections to Harvard independently. Captain Bishop was later the Professor of Botany at the State University in Salt Lake City.” (ENTIRE ITEM)

168

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

165

David Scull Bispham

1857–1921

Operatic baritone

Bispham, David

1920 ***A Quaker singer’s recollections.*** New York: The Macmillan Co., 401 pp.

An autobiography. See p. 356, regarding his ride down Bright Angel Trail. He turned back. Quoted on p. 645 in [*“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.*](#)

“Black George”

see George Simmons

166

Walt Blackadar

(Walter Lloyd Blackadar, Jr.)

1922–1978

River runner

Crouch, Dee

1975 ***Wild water anthology.*** *Mountain Gazette*, (32) (April): 22-23.

Pages also with sidebar notations, “Blackadar 1” and “Blackadar 2”.

Watters, Ron

1994 ***Never turn back : the life of whitewater pioneer Walt Blackadar.*** Pocatello, Idaho: Great Rift Press, 293 pp., 18 pp. unnumbered plates.

Colorado River (Grand Canyon), see pp. 68-72, 84-85, 163-168, 187-191.

167

Elwyn Blake

(Henry Elwyn Blake, Jr.)

1896–1980

River runner

see also Birdseye Expedition

Blake, Elwyn

1948 ***From a 1923 Canyon voyager.*** *Desert Magazine*, 11(4) (February): 38.

Letter.

Westwood, Richard E. [Westwood, Dick]

1992 ***Rough-water man : Elwyn Blake’s Colorado River expeditions.*** (Foreword by Bruce Babbitt.) Reno, Nevada: University of Nevada Press, 259 pp.

2013 ***Rough-water man : Elwyn Blake’s Colorado River expeditions.*** (Foreword by Bruce Babbitt.) Reno, Nevada: University of Nevada Press, 259 pp. (University of Nevada Press Paperback Edition.)

169

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

168

John Blaustein

1947–

Photographer, river runner

See also pp. 260-261 in [View Finders: Volume 1](#).

Blaustein, John

- 1977 (PHOTOGRAPHY) **Just keep your head above water.** *Sports Illustrated*, 47(5) (August 1): cover, 24-29. [Cover tease: “Running a Wild River; Down the Colorado Rapids”; table of contents (p. 3) gives title as “Running the Colorado”.]
- 1977 ***The hidden canyon : a river journey.*** (A Journal, by Edward Abbey; Introduction, by Martin Litton). New York: Viking Press, 136 pp. (including 99 plates). [Hardbound and paperbound states.]
Points (*fide* Richard Quartaroli): hardbound, black spine, dust jacket black spine; 2nd printing, March 1978, same spine.
- 1977 ***The hidden canyon : a river journey.*** (A Journal, by Edward Abbey; Introduction, by Martin Litton). New York: Penguin Books, 136 pp. (including 99 plates).
Points (*fide* Richard Quartaroli): paperback, white spine; reprinted 1978, orange spine; reprinted 1981, white spine; reprinted 1983, orange spine; reprinted 1986, orange spine.
- 1978 **Rock of ages.** *National Wildlife*, 16 (February/March): 42-47.
- 1999 ***The hidden canyon : a river journey.*** (A Journal, by Edward Abbey; Introduction, by Martin Litton). San Francisco: Chronicle Books, 144 pp. (including 106 plates).
Reissue of Blaustein (1977), with new preface, revised introduction, some new photos, text reset, new dust jacket. Points (*fide* Richard Quartaroli): paperback, black spine.
- 2015 ***The hidden canyon : a river journey.*** (A Journal, by Edward Abbey; Introduction, by Martin Litton; Afterword, by Kevin Fedarko). Petaluma, California: Cameron and Company, 160 pp. (including plates).
Pictorial stiff wraps, with added stiff gatefold dust jacket containing different illustrations than those on the stiff wraps. Stiff wraps have no text except that on spine. Points (*fide* Richard Quartaroli): paperback, black spine.
- 2016 **Deep down inside.** *Arizona Highways*, 92(5) (May): cover, 1, 16-29.
Colorado River in Grand Canyon. See also remarks in “Contributors” section, p. 3; and see also the interview with Jeff Kida, p. 9. See also letter from Larry Orwig, (9) (September): 4.
- 2019 **Fifty years later.** *Hibernacle News*, 2019: 2.
Includes brief excerpt from Blaustein’s oral history with Lew Steiger.

Blaustein, John, AND Kida, Jeff

- 2016 **Q&A: John Blaustein.** *In:* The Journal [SECTION]. *Arizona Highways*, 92(5) (May): 9.
Brief interview. Complements the article by Blaustein in this issue.

170

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Blaustein, John; Steiger, Lew; AND others

2013 **John Blaustein.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 26(1) (Spring): 1, 2, 28-45.

“This Adopt-a-Boatman interview was started in the fall of 2007 at the OARS warehouse in Flagstaff and added onto in the fall of 2010, sitting around the fire at the camp on the left across from Blacktail Canyon.” See also letter from Peter Hayes, 26(2) (Summer): 4-5.

Mitchell, M. K.

1976 **John Blaustein: Canyon of contrasts.** *Popular Photography*, 79 (July): 84-91+.

169

Steve Bledsoe
River runner, artist

See also p. 213 in [Art of the Grand Canyon](#).

Bledsoe, Steve

2008 **Steve Bledsoe (first a boatman for Hatch, then free-lance and science, now an artist).** *From:* Snippets from 1983. *In:* 1983; the 25th anniversary [FEATURE]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 21(1): 30-31.

Excerpt from oral history interview with Lew Steiger.

Bledsoe, Steve, AND Steiger, Lew

2006 **Steve Bledsoe.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 19(3) (Fall): 1, 10-26.

Bledsoe oral history interview; includes some of his artwork.

170

Arthur N. Blower
("Art")
-1918

Blower, who died in World War I, is commemorated on the American Legion war monument in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, pp. 116-117) for brief biographical notes, and in a group photo (p. 118). All that Nuttall records about Blower’s Grand Canyon connection is that he was “[a] local Canyon cowboy”. See also photo on p. 174 in Nuttall, which shows a Kolb Brothers “wild west” action tableau staged in the canyon (perhaps to be sold as a tourists’ novelty item), ca. 1911, in which one of the three characters is Art Blower.

• The same “wild west” photo appears in Patrick Whitehurst, *Grand Canyon’s Tusayan Village* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2010; Images of America series), p. 28.

Blower is buried in the St. Mihiel American Cemetery, Thiaucourt, France (Plot A, Row 7, Grave 12).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

171

Franz Boas

(Franz Uri Boas)

1858–1942

Anthropologist, “Father of American Anthropology”

Boas, Norman Francis

2004 **Franz Boas, 1858–1942 : an illustrated biography.** Mystic, Connecticut: Seaport Autographs Press, 312 [317] pp.

A Grand Canyon visit in 1922 by **Franz, Marie, and Gertud Boas** is noted *in passing* (p. 204). A photograph (Figure 112, p. 205) shows “Park ranger, Marie, and Franz Boas in the Grand Canyon”; photo apparently taken on the rim near the head of Bright Angel Trail (no canyon view). The “park ranger” is not dressed as a ranger but is probably a wrangler guide.

Bob

Concessionaire horse

see Old Bob

172

Sumner Homer Bodfish

1844–1894

U.S. Army (1863–1871); civil engineer, topographer, Powell Survey; artist

Ratcliffe, Graham

2023 **A recently discovered, hitherto unknown painting. The first ever painting of Grand Canyon’s Inner Gorge.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 34(1) (Winter): 3-10.

Painting in oil by “G.S.B.” (originally misread), 1882, ascertained to have been Sumner H. Bodfish; the same scene as which appears (with no apparent credit) as “Figure 1.—Grand Cañon of the Colorado” in John Wesley Powell’s 1875 *Exploration of the Colorado River of the West and its Tributaries*. The artwork appears to have been the model for the Powell illustration, not copied from the illustration. Article includes much about Bodfish’s work with the Powell Survey.

Wilson, H. M.

1894 **Memoir of deceased member. Sumner Homer Bodfish, M. Am. Soc. C. E.** *American Society of Civil Engineers, Proceedings*, 20: 96-98.

See p. 97: “In the fall of 1878 Mr. Bodfish was appointed a topographer in the Powell Survey, and from then until 1890 he remained continuously in the employ of that and of the U. S. Geological Survey as Topographer and later as Irrigation Engineer. His first work for the Powell Survey, in 1878, was measuring angles, in a scheme of triangulation planned by G. K. Gilbert, which connected the expansion between the Gunnison and Kanab bases. During the field seasons of 1878-79 and 1880 he mapped the country in the vicinity of the Grand Cañon of the Colorado.”

172

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

173

John J. Bohn

1856–1911

Hotel man, editor, publisher

Bohn, John J.

1911 **The Imperial City of Silence.** *In:* James, George Wharton, *The 1910 trip of the H. M. M. B. A. to California and the Pacific Coast.* San Francisco: Bolte and Braden Co., pp. 43, 45-46, 49, 51-52.

Bohn reflects, at length, on the 1910 Grand Canyon visit by conventioners of the Hotel Men’s Mutual Benefit Association. See an extended quotation from this item, with notes, on pp. 519-521 in [“My God, there it is!” *The World Encounters the Grand Canyon*](#). (An extensive obituary, “The Passing of John J. Bohn”, who had been struck and killed by a hit-and-run taxicab, appeared in *The Hotel Monthly*, 19 (March 1911): 54-57.)

174

Michael Bolner

Grand Canyon aficionado

2024 **Member spotlight: Michael Bolner.** *Canyon Views* (Grand Canyon Conservancy), 31(1) (Summer): 26.

Brief sketch about Grand Canyon visits and support of Grand Canyon Conservancy. Includes photo of Bolner and his wife, Mary Pat, at Grand Canyon.

175

Charles Bolte

River-running tourist

Bolte, Charles

2016 **The voyage of the DRIFTWOOD.** *In:* Martin, Tom, *The voyage of the DRIFTWOOD.* *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 27(3) (Summer): 8-20.

Journal a 1954 river trip “from Aspen, Colorado, to Lake Mead via the Colorado River, as conceived and modified along the way by Earl Eaton & Charlee Bolte” (Charles Bolte), as transcribed by Margaret Marston (Mrs. Otis “Dock” Marston).

Martin, Tom

2016 **The voyage of the DRIFTWOOD.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 27(3) (Summer): 7-20.

Article is principally the journal a 1954 river trip, by Charles Bolte, as transcribed by Margaret Marston.

176

Erma Bombeck

Humorist, columnist, river-running tourist

Bombeck, Erma

1991 **When you look like your passport photo, it’s time to go home.** New York: HarperCollins, 256 pp. [NOTE: 1st ed., 1st state is in larger format with embossed dust jacket.]

See “Rafting Down the Grand Canyon” (pp. 150-158).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

177

Rick Booth
Climber

Booth, Rick

- 1997 **Zoroaster Temple, Grand Canyon.** *In:* Notes and Requests [SECTION]. *Scree* (Peak Climbing Section, Loma Prieta Chapter, Sierra Club), 31(3) (March): 6.
Request for participants in proposed climb.
- 2002 **Zoroaster Temple; Grand Canyon, Arizona, northeast arête.** *Scree* (Peak Climbing Section, Loma Prieta Chapter, Sierra Club), 36(10) (October): 2-4.
- 2004 **Five favorites.** *Scree* (Peak Climbing Section, Loma Prieta Chapter, Sierra Club), 38(5) (May): 2-3.
See p. 2, Zoroaster Temple climb.
-

178

George Boren
("Buck")
1945–2018
River runner, outfitter

Boren, Danny

- 2020 **George “Buck” Boren—October 1, 1945-August 18, 2018.** *In:* Farewells [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 33(1) (Spring): 4.
Obituary.
-

179

Jack Borlase
Editor of Kane County (Utah) News; later editor, publisher of Searchlight (Salt Lake City); poet

Borlase, Jack

- 1915 **The message of the Grand Cañon.** *The Literary Digest*, 50 (March 27): 705.
The poem is transcribed in its entirety on p. 819 in [*"My God, there it is!" The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.*](#)
- 1915 **The message of the Grand Canon.** *Improvement Era*, 18(8) (June): 679.
Reprints the item from *The Literary Digest*. Preceded by editor’s introduction under the title, “A Utah Poet on the Grand Canyon”.
-

180

Dortha E. Bosley
(Dot Bosley)
Grand Canyon resident

Anonymous

- 2005 **Note to members.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 9(2): 3.
Bosley obituary.

174

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Bosley, Dortha E.

- 1991 **Christmas memories.** *Rimmin’* (Grand Canyon Pioneers), 6(1) (December 1990/January 1991): [3].
“This is the first of a series of articles written by Dortha Bosley, former resident and wife of Dick Bosley. Dick was a special security officer for the Santa Fe R.R. and was the caller for the Thursday night square dances at the Bright Angel Lodge.”
- 1991 **Remember when.** *Rimmin’* (Grand Canyon Pioneers), 6(2) (Spring/Summer): [10].
Facsimile reproduction of handwritten reminiscence of working as a Harvey Girl at Grand Canyon.
- 1998 **Reflections and remembrances.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 2(12): 3-4.
Hilliard Hall, Dick Bosley, and Elmer Nelson.
- 1999 **A remembrance.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 3(4): 3.
Fred Harvey Company rim drive bus trips.

181

Jodie Bostrom
Climber

Bostrom, Jodie

- 2006 **It was the hardest thing I have ever done . . .** *The Arizona Mountaineer* (Arizona Mountaineering Club, Phoenix), (June): 1 [cover], 9-11. [Ellipsis is part of title.]
Zoroaster Temple climb.

182

Charles Brainerd Botsford
1833–1909

Proprietor of C. B. Botsford & Co. (Boston manufacturer of paper and twine); poet

Botsford, C. B.

- 1901 **The Grand Canyon of the Colorado River.** *Our Paper* (Massachusetts Reformatory, Concord Junction), 18(35) (August 30): 556.
The poem, credited to the *Boston Transcript* (not otherwise found for this bio-bibliography), is transcribed in its entirety on pp. 750-751 in [*“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.*](#)

183

Louis Boucher
(Louis Désiré Boucher)
1847–1933?

French-Canadian prospector, Grand Canyon guide and hermit resident

Anonymous

- 1910 **Beauties of Grand Canyon. Louis B. [sic] Boucher of Trinidad, Colo., talks of possibilities for a railroad. For combination of tours. Excursions to river gorge including trip to Yellowstone Park would be profitable for the roads.** *Deseret News*, (December 20): 10 [issue pagination].
Advocates construction of rail line to Point Sublime. Comment of note: “My personal interest in Grand Canyon lies in the fact that I was the first man to build a trail from the cliff down its almost perpendicular side to the river bottom, 6,888 feet below.”

175

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Brown, Dick

2008 **The elusive Louis Boucher.** *In:* Berger, Todd R. (ed.), Reflections of Grand Canyon historians; ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts. *Grand Canyon Association, Monograph 14*, pp. 175-179. (2nd Grand Canyon History Symposium, January 25-28, 2007, Grand Canyon National Park.)

2020 **The saga of Louis D. Boucher.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 31(4) (Fall): cover, 2, 6-13. Biography.

Drew, Daryl

2015 **Louis Boucher: Canadian guide of the Grand Canyon.** *Canadian Cowboy Country*, (October/November):.

Rennicke, Jeff

1996 **Hermit hikes; where you can follow in the footsteps of guys who really appreciated the solitude.** *Backpacker*, 24(3) (April) (149): 94, 96.
See “Louis D. Boucher; Grand Canyon National Park, Arizona” (pp. 94, 96).

184

William L. Bowen

(Bill Bowen)

Grand Canyon National Monument Ranger

Anonymous

1978 **Bowen reminisces.** *Courier* (U.S. National Park Service), 1(8) (June): 11.

William L. (Bill) Bowen reminisced of his new job as as ranger in Grand Canyon National Monument. Recalled Charlie McCormick, a permittee on the monument; and another incident where he was relieved of his horses near Butch Cassidy’s Robbers’ Roost.

185

William Bowker

1949–2012

River runner

Eastwood, Greg

2012 **William Bowker—July 19, 1949 to February 22, 2012.** *In:* Farewell [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 25(2) (Summer): 6-7.
Obituary.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

186

Carl Bowman

Grand Canyon National Park Ranger, educator

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Bowman** in Parts 14 and 21 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Bowman, Carl B.

- 2015 **Meet GCA Field Institute instructor Carl Bowman.** *Canyon Views* (Grand Canyon Association), 22(4) (November): 14. [Grand Canyon Field Institute.]
Interview.
-

187

Sadie Bowman-Metcalf

Writer, poet

The writer was a native of Kingman, Arizona.

Bowman-Metcalf, Sadie

- 1906 **Grand Canyon of the Colorado.** *Overland Monthly*, New Series, 47(2) (February): 164.
Poem; transcribed in its entirety on p. 760 in ["My God, there it is!" The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).
-

188

Mike Boyle

River runner

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Boyle** in Parts 2 and 14 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Boyle, Mike, AND Steiger, Lew

- 2017 **Mike Boyle.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 30(1) (Spring): 1, 2, 30-45.
Boyle oral history interview.
-

189

George Young Bradley

1850–1885

First Powell expedition

Bradley, George Young

- 1947 **George Y. Bradley’s journal, May 24–August 30, 1869.** (William Culp Darrah, ed.) *In*: The exploration of the Colorado River in 1869. *Utah Historical Quarterly*, 15(1/4): 31-72.

Darrah, William Culp

- 1947 **George Young Bradley, 1836-1885.** *In*: The exploration of the Colorado River in 1869. *Utah Historical Quarterly*, 15(1/4): 29-30.

177

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Ghiglieri, Michael P.

- 2003 **First through Grand Canyon : the secret journals and letters of the 1869 crew who explored the Green and Colorado Rivers.** Flagstaff, Arizona: Puma Press, [xviii], 342 pp. [Also 2nd ed., revised, 2010; 3rd ed., revised and expanded, 2015; 4th ed., revised and expanded, 2023.]
“With writings by George Young Bradley, Andrew Hall, William Robert Wesley Hawkins, Oramel G. Howland, John Wesley Powell, Walter H. Powell, John Colton Sumner.”
- 2005 **George Young Bradley: Chronicler of the 1869 John Wesley Powell expedition down the Green and Colorado Rivers.** *In:* Anderson, Michael F. (compiler, ed.), A gathering of Grand Canyon historians; ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts; proceedings of the inaugural Grand Canyon History Symposium, January 2002. *Grand Canyon Association, Monograph 13*, pp. 137-144.

190

John Davis Bradley

1909–2000

Ranch hand, concessionaire employee, musician

Sylvia Viola Bradley

(née Self)

1913–2005

(wife of John Bradley)

The Bradleys are buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, pp. 206-207) for brief biographical notes and photo. Nuttall misspells her name as Silvia. They moved to Grand Canyon in 1934. He was a Fred Harvey trail foreman; she was active in the community. John also performed in a local cowboy band. After working at Grand Canyon for more than 20 years, they left in 1952.

- Refer to Linda L. Stampoulos, *Visiting the Grand Canyon : Views of Early Tourism* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2004; Images of America series), p. 112, for a 1935 photo of Bradley with comedian and actor Jimmy Durante, the latter who is sidled with a mule apparently to compare his famously prominent nose to that of the animal.

Anonymous

- 2000 **John D. Bradley.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 4(7): 4.
Obituary.

Bradley, Sylvia, AND Suran, Bill

- 2003 **John Bradley—a Grand Canyon ol’ timer.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 14(3) (July/September): 8-9.
Reminiscences in the first person, regarding Bradley’s experiences at Grand Canyon in the 1930s. See also correction by Jeanette Cox, 14(4): 3.

John Bradley

see Jimmy Durante

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

191

Blanche Bradley

(née ?)

Willard Bradley

North Rim residents

Zorro Bradley

1925–2010

(son of Willard and Blanche Bradley)

North Rim resident; National Park Service archaeologist (not at Grand Canyon)

Nattalie Ruvern Bradley

(née Dodge)

1926–2011

North Rim resident

(wife of Zorro Bradley)

see also Dodge herein

Anonymous

1967 **SWRO National Park Service—alumnae news.** *The Smoke Signal* (U.S. National Park Service, Southwest Region, Women’s Organization), (November): [unpaginated].

“Another alumnae [*sic*] had her son mary [*sic*] a Park Service girl, Blanche Bradley (Mrs. Willard). Her son Zorro, now the Assistant Chief Archeologists in the Park Service building in Washington, D.C. married Nattalie Dodge. When they all lived on the North Rim of the Grand Canyon many, many years ago, they went to school in the Dodge kitchen.” (SWRO = Southwest Regional Office.)

192

Frank L. Bradney

1914–1999

Concessionaire employee, sheriff

Anonymous

1999 **Frank L. Bradney.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 3(8): 4.

Obituary. Bradney “came to the Canyon around 1937 and was a sheriff for a short time. Bradney worked as a helper for Dick Muller (a blacksmith).”

193

The Brady Bunch

Television actors

The principal stars of the situation comedy, *The Brady Bunch*, which aired on the ABC television network, were **Robert Reed, Florence Henderson, Ann B. Davis, Maureen McCormick, Eve Plumb, Susan Olsen, Barry Williams, Christopher Knight, and Mike Lookinland.** Two episodes were filmed at Grand Canyon.

Edelstein, Andrew J., AND Lovece, Frank

1990 ***The Brady Bunch book.*** New York: Warner Books, 268 pp.

See Episode 50, “Grand Canyon or Bust” (pp. 194-196); Episode 51, “The Brady Braves” (pp. 196-197).

179

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Elwell, Martin

- 2010 **My sister’s poems.** *Evening Street Review*, (2) (Spring): 65-71.
See “Buttered Popcorn” (p. 76), about “Brady Bunch” television actors in Grand Canyon episode.

Tahmahkera, Dustin

- 2014 **Tribal television : viewing Native people in sitcoms.** Chapel Hill, North Carolina: University of North Carolina press, 244 pp.
See section (in quotation marks and with square brackets, thus), “That’s the Way We Became the Brady [Braves]” (pp. 79-86). Critical commentary on the television situation comedy *The Brady Bunch*; specifically, the 1971 Season 3 three-part series relating to the Brady family’s trip to the Grand Canyon (of which only the second and third episodes are at the Grand Canyon).

Paramount Television, AND Redwood Productions

- 1971 **The Brady Bunch.** (Oscar Rudolph, director; Sherwood Schwartz and Howard Leeds, writers.)
Situation comedy aired on ABC television network. Season 3, Episodes 1-3, comprise a three-part series where the Brady family travels to the Grand Canyon. Starring Robert Reed, Florence Henderson, Ann B. Davis, Maureen McCormick, Eve Plumb, Susan Olsen, Barry Williams, Christopher Kight, Mike Lookinland; Episode 1 includes Hoke Howell and Jim Backus; Episode 2 includes Michele Campo and Jim Backus; Episode 3 includes Jay Silverheels. Only Episodes 2 and 3 are at the Grand Canyon. Episode 1: “Ghost Town, U.S.A.”, aired September 17, 1971. 26:00. Episode 2: “Grand Canyon or Bust”, aired September 24, 1971. 26:00. Episode 3: “The Brady Braves”, aired October 1, 1971. 26:00.

D. J. Brannen

see Physicians and Nurses

194

Charles A. Brant

(Charlie Brant; “Baron” Brant)
1859–1921
El Tovar Hotel manager

Olga Zina Brant

1875–1920
El Tovar Hotel assistant manager
(wife of Charles A. Brant)

Razzle Dazzle

–1928
(airedale pet of the Brants)

The congenial Charles A. Brant was the first and long-serving manager of El Tovar, 1905–1921, succeeded by Sidney Leonard Benedito (*for whom see separately herein*). Charles was born in Russia; Olga in France. The Brants are buried in a secluded gravesite, which had been selected by Charles, off the Rim Trail at Grand Canyon, west of the village, where also is buried their beloved dog, Razzle Dazzle. Olga died in Los Angeles and was later reinterred at Grand Canyon. Their grave marker includes a Charles Brant quotation, “In this place doubt is impossible. Else, why all these wonders, this surpassing beauty, this grandeur, this deep peace, this confident repose? No, here is the spirit of God, here one must believe.”

Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, pp. 37-38) for brief biographical notes and a photo of the Brant gravesite. Refer to [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#) (Anderson, 2015, pp. 120, 121) for photos and legends, one of them a view of the gravesite under the light of the full moon, March 15, 2014.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Anonymous

- 1904 **[Charles A. Brant.]** *In:* About Hotel Men [SECTION]. *The Hotel Monthly* (Chicago), 12(138) (September): 19.
“Brant, Chas. A., will have the management of the new El Toro [*sic*] at Grand Canon, Ariz.” (ENTIRE NOTE)
- 1904 **[El Tovar.]** *In:* New and Remodeled Hotels [SECTION]. *The Hotel Monthly* (Chicago), 12(141) (December): 24.
“Ariz.—Grand Canon: Charles A. Brant expects to open the new El Tovar in February. It will be one of the handsomest and best appointed tourist hotels in America.” (ENTIRE NOTE)
- 1908 **The Baltimore Life Underwriters’ Association.** *In:* The Companies [SECTION]. *Baltimore Underwriter* (Baltimore, Maryland), 80(12) (December 21): 184-185.

Principally regarding the association’s participation in the 19th annual convention of the National Association of Life Underwriters in Los Angeles. Includes remarks on trip to Grand Canyon (p. 184): “At Williams, Ariz., the special train bearing by this time all delegates and guests east of this point, was greeted by a delegation from Los Angeles and San Francisco and deluged with oranges and flowers from sunny California. Running up to the Grand Canyon of the Colorado, two days were spent ‘mid the scenes and enjoyments of this indescribably beautiful and marvelous work of nature, this wonder of wonders, a mighty chasm more than a mile in depth, thirteen miles across from rim to rim and two hundred and seventeen miles long. The service and hospitality of El Tovar was most perfect, and Mr. Brandt [*sic*], the genial host, will long be remembered for his unflinching courtesies and delightful entertainment extended the entire party during these two memorable days.” (ENTIRE NOTE)
- 1917 **Baron Brant of Bright Angel.** *In:* Who’s Who—and Why; Serious and Frivolous Facts About the Great and Near Great [SECTION]. *Saturday Evening Post*, 190(10) (September 8): 27, 117.
- 1918 **A clean sweep. Uncle Sam finds even the canyons of the wild and I [*sic*] west in search of soldiers. Twenty-six out of one-fifty called from El Tovar Hotel at Grand Canyon.** *The Hotel World* (Chicago), 87(1) (July 6): 24.

Chiefly quoted from hotel manager Charles A. Brant, including, “Uncle Sam made a clean sweep of our front and back office”
- 1918 **Office [NEWS].** *The Hotel World* (Chicago), 87(24) (December 14): 16.

Includes: “Charles H. Inglis, recently of the St. Francis office staff, San Francisco, Cal., is now connected with the Hotel El Tovar staff, Grand Canyon, Ariz., as assistant to manager Brant.” (ENTIRE NOTE)
- 1919 **An echo of the Greeters’ excursion.** *The Hotel Monthly* (Chicago), 27 (August): 74-75.

American Greeters organization. “It was a pretty hot ride thru Needles, but more comfortable as the high plateau of Grand Canyon was reached. The party spent a day at El Tovar. Some took the Bright Angel trail to the river; others made excursions on the rim. Manager Chas. A. Brandt [*sic*, Brant] of El Tovar, whose religion is the canyon, explained the wonders of this very wonderful place.” (p. 74) See also p. 75, menu, “Typical American plan dinner \$1.50 at El Tovar, Grand Canyon, Ariz.”
- 1920 **Chicago.** *In:* Among Ourselves [SECTION]. *Santa Fe Magazine*, 15(1) (December): 70-71.

Includes note: “We regret to learn that Charles Brant of the El Tovar Hotel, Grand Cañon, has been seriously ill for some time, although he continues to be active. Mrs. Brant, who was for some time treated at the Mayo Brothers Hospital in Rochester, Minn., also is still far from well. The many friends of Mr. and Mrs. Brant all over the system extend best wishes for their early and complete recovery.” (ENTIRE NOTE)
- 1922 **Obituary. Chas. Brant’s grave on Grand Canyon’s rim.** *The Hotel Monthly* (Chicago), 30 (January): 57.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 1922 **Charlie Brant has gone.** *Santa Fe Magazine*, 16(2) (January): 23-26.
- Memorial to and biography of Brant. Includes numerous points that are mentioned, with some explanatory notes added here: 1) “His body now lies buried in the little cemetery just east of El Tovar, and here also shortly will rest the charming helpmate [Olga] who had been so thoroughly a pal to him and who had preceded him to the Great Beyond by just a year”. (Although this intimates that the Brants are buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery, the Brants’ graves are secluded off of the West Rim Trail.) 2) “[**Razzle Dazzle**] was devotion itself. And poor old Razzle has the distinction of being the only dog allowed in any of the national parks. He is the proud possessor of a permit signed by the Secretary of the Interior himself, making an exception in his case.” (No further corroboration has thus far been located.)
- This article also includes a photograph of Olga Brant guiding a horse on which “little Frances Spencer” is seated (see Frank and Mabel Spencer *herein*) with the Brant dog, **Razzle Dazzle**, running before.
- 1922 **Beneditto** [*sic*]. *In*: Personal [SECTION]. *The Hotel Monthly* (Chicago), 94(3) (January 28): 14.
- “Beneditto—Mr. S. L. Beneditto, for some time past manager of the Hotel Castenada at Las Vegas, New Mexico, for the Harvey system, has been appointed manager of the famous Hotel El Tovar at Grand Canyon, Arizona, which has been so ably conducted since its opening by the late C. A. Brant.” (ENTIRE ITEM) (See **Sidney Leonard Benedito** elsewhere *herein*.)
- 1922 [**S. L. Beneditto.**] *The Hotel Monthly* (Chicago), 94(5) (February 4): 21.
- Photograph with legend: “Mr. S. L. Beneditto [*sic*], who has succeeded the late Charles A. Brant in the management of the El Tovar Hotel, Grand Canyon, Arizona, is another example of the Fred Harvey system of advancing its employes when the opportunity presents. Mr. Beneditto has been managing the Hotel Castenada, Las Vegas, N. M., for some years, and has long been with the Harvey system.” (See **Sidney Leonard Benedito** elsewhere *herein*.)
- 1922 **A Harvey-Brant monument suggestion.** *The Hotel Monthly* (Chicago), 30 (March): 27.
- Proposal for monuments to be placed on the rim of Grand Canyon, commemorating Charles A. Brant, former manager of El Tovar, and Fred Harvey.
- 1924 **In memory of Mr. and Mrs. Brant.** *The Hotel Monthly*, 32(370) (January): 72.
- Includes the inscription on the grave of Mr. and Mrs. Brant at Grand Canyon.

Bohn, Henry J.

- 1922 **A letter to the late Charles A. Brant, for seventeen years manager of the famous El Tovar Hotel at Grand Canyon, Arizona.** *In*: Some Side Lines from the Morgan Park Desk [COLUMN]. *The Hotel World* (Chicago), 94(5) (February 4): 20-22.
- See also portrait of Charles A. Brant, p. [8]. And see “The Brant Obsequies” [by Bohn], p. 22, which notes that the photographs of the Brant grave overlooking Grand Canyon (p. 21), taken just after the funeral on December 16, were sent by courtesy of Ford Harvey.

Brookins, Patty

- 2004 **The graves of Charles and Olga Brant.** *Canyon Views* (Grand Canyon Association), 10(1) (Spring): 2.

Cobb, Irvin S.

- 1919 **The superlative in hotels.** *The Hotel Monthly* (Chicago), 27 (July): 78.
- “. . . the best tourist hotel on this hemisphere is the one conducted by Baron Brant on the rim of the Grand Canyon in Arizona.” (ENTIRE NOTE) General item with credit as “Irvin Cobb in Saturday Evening Post.”

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Evans, Loie Belknap

- 2020 **A century of Grand Canyon connections—five generations!** *In:* Quartaroli, Richard D. (compiler, ed.), *Celebrating 100 years of Grand Canyon National Park, February 2019 : a gathering of Grand Canyon historians : ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts.* Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association [and Grand Canyon Historical Society], pp. 105-109.
- Includes a photo of Charles Brant with Frances Spencer (see Frank and Mabel Spencer *herein*) and **Razzle Dazzle**.

James, George Wharton

- 1922 **Charles A. Brant—an appreciation.** *Santa Fe Magazine*, 16(2) (January): 26-27.
- Memorial to Brant, late manager of El Tovar Hotel, with personal reminiscences. Includes the note pertaining to **Razzle Dazzle** (p. 27): “. . . the first item in Mr. Brant’s will clearly shows the tender heart he possessed. He had no relatives to leave his money to, only friends, but before he says a word about them he leaves an adequate sum of money to be spent in caring for his dog friend so long as he shall live.” And, “No man has a more wonderful place for his tomb. It is on the rim of the Cañon, overlooking the great abyss and the hotel where he lived and worked so long. Here his friends intend to place a fine monument in order that his memory may never be forgotten by the traveling public whom he served so well.”

Mugan, Esther L.

- 1910 (ED.) **In the Harvey Service** [SECTION]. *Santa Fe Employes’ Magazine*, 4(10) (September): 76-77.
- See p. 76: “C. A. Brant, manager at the El Tovar, accompanied by his wife, is enjoying a trip through Japan, Hawaii and the Philippines, aken largely for the benefit of Mr. Brant’s health. During his absence R. K. Starkweather is acting as manager.”
- 1910 (ED.) **In the Harvey Service** [SECTION]. *Santa Fe Employes’ Magazine*, 4(12) (November): 81-82.
- See p. 81: “C. A. Brant, manager of the El Tovar, at the Grand Cañon, who recently returned from a trip to the Orient, promises that after he has celaned [*sic*] up the work that accumulated during his absence, and the events of his delightful journey have resolved themselves into classified memories, he will try to give us something interesting for our readers.”

Smith, Dama Margaret (Mrs. White Mountain)

- 1930 **I married a ranger.** Stanford, California: Stanford University Press; and London: Humphrey Milford, Oxford University Press, 179 pp. [Title-page verso adds to imprint: New York: Baker and Taylor Co.; The Hague: Martinus Nijhoff; and Tokyo, Osaka, Kyoto, and Sendai: The Maruzen Co.] [Reprinted 1931.]
- Smith reflects upon the last days of Charles Brant, the excavation of his grave, and his funeral (pp. 37-38), shortly after the Grand Canyon visit by Marshal Foch of France (*for whom see separately herein*).

Steed, Henry Wickham

- 1922 **Silent gods. The Grand Cañon—a timeless ecstasy of contemplation.** *Santa Fe Magazine*, 16(2) (January): 27-30.
- A memorial to Charles A. Brant, late manager of El Tovar Hotel. Editors’ note (p. 27): “This appreciation of the Grand Cañon was written by Henry Wickham Steed, editor of the great London ‘Times,’ and appeared as a special article in that paper.* Many of our readers doubtless would recognize, without being told, that the High Priest mentioned by Mr. Steed was the late Charles A. Brant, manager of El Tovar. We had this article in type prior to Mr. Brant’s demise, intending to run it as a tribute to the living—instead it now appears as a requiem over the

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

departed.” The article includes biographical notes about the Grand Canyon’s “High Priest”, Brant, as well as note of **Razzle Dazzle**.

*Steed’s article first appeared as “Among the Silent Gods: The Grand Canyon”, *The Times*, September 12, 1921, p. 9.

195

L. Frank Branting
1868–1934
Businessman

Branting, L. Frank

1916 **From Kanab to the Grand Canyon of the Colorado.** *Young Woman’s Journal* (Young Ladies’ Mutual Improvement Association, Salt Lake City), 27(9) (September): 544-547.

Concludes with a visit to Bright Angel Point on the North Rim. See quotations from this item, with notes, on pp. 604-605 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).

John Randolph Bray
see Pathé–Bray Expedition

196

William Joseph Breed
(Bill Breed)
1928–2013
Geologist

William J. Breed is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 97) for brief biographical notes and photo. Refer to [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#) (Anderson, 2015, p. 80) for photo and legend. His grave marker on an upended log of petrified wood reads, “Beloved Father, Grandfather and Son Renowned Geologist and Paleontologist Peripatetic Naturalist Prankster Extraordinaire”.

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Breed** as author and coauthor in Parts 21, 23, and 24 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Burke, Kelly

2013 **William Joseph Breed, August 3, 1928-January 22, 2013.** *In:* Farewells [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 26(1) (Spring): 4-5.
Obituary.

197

Dugald Bremner
1955–1997
River runner, photographer

See also pp. 262-263 in [View Finders: Volume 1](#).

Anonymous

1987 **Profiles.** *Wildwater*, (Winter 1987/1988): 33.
Includes “Dugald Bremner, Flagstaff, Arizona”.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1997 **A tragic postscript.** *In:* Between the Lines [SECTION]. *Outside*, 22(8):.
Obituary.

Bremner, Dugald

1987 **Ski touring Arizona.** Flagstaff, Arizona: Northland Press, 135 pp.
See pp. 88-91.

1987 **Ski touring northern Arizona.** *Wildwater*, (Winter 1987/1988): 20-29.
See “Grand Canyon National Park” (pp. 28-29), including “North Rim Tour”.

1993 **Grand Canyon, Arizona.** *Men’s Journal*, 2(2): 86-93, 96, 99.

1997 **A series of portraits by Dugald Bremner.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 10(3) (Summer): 1, 20-26, 30, 44.
David Brower, 1, 30; Les Jones, 21; Martin Litton, 22; Bill Beer, 23; Don Harris, 24; Tad Nichols, 25; Bob Euler,
25; Garth and Shirley Marston, 26; John Cross Jr. and Sr., 44.

1999 **Beauty and power; a photo retrospective of the late Dugald Bremner.** *River*, (August/September): 86-93,
102.

Francis, Jane

2022 **Technically not a widow.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 35(2) (Summer): 19-21.
About the author’s life with Dugald Bremner.

Martin, Tom

1997 **Dugald Bremner.** *The Waiting List* (Grand Canyon Private Boaters Association), (July): 12.
Obituary.

McRae, Michael, AND Bremner, Dugald

1997 **Wilderness rafting Siberian style.** *National Geographic*, 192(5) (November): 32-45.
Notice added (p. 34) about Bremner’s death, which includes brief mention of his work as a dory guide in Grand
Canyon.

Munsell, Steve

1997 **[Verse.]** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 10(3) (Summer): 20.
Obituary.

Thybony, Scott

1997 **Downriver.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 10(3) (Summer): 18-20.
Obituary.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

198

Berry Brenner

("Big B")

Concessionaire employee

Pease, Donn

2004 **Guitar story.** *Central Arizona Model Railroad Club Newsletter* (Paulden, Arizona), (January/March): [unpaginated].

Regarding Berry "Big B" Brenner, Bright Angel Hotel entertainer being photographed with his guitar after the day's arrival of the Grand Canyon Railway steam locomotive. The article notes that the author had written in the previous issue "about the special steam run the Grand Canon Railroad had to celebrate their 20th anniversary", which (though it has not been seen) probably is the venue mentioned here.

199

Nancy Brian

Botanist, Grand Canyon aficionado

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Brian as author and coauthor in Parts 2, 14, 18, 19 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Anonymous

1994 **Nancy Brian.** *Pinecone* (Northern Arizona University), (April): 6.

200

Terry Brian

-2008

River runner

Thybonny, Scott

2008 **Terry Brian.** *In:* Farewell [SECTION]. *Boatman's Quarterly Review*, 21(2) (Summer): 8. Obituary.

201

Helen Bridgman

(née Bartlett)

1855-1935

Tourist

(second wife of Herbert Lawrence Bridgman [1844-1924], the explorer and journalist)

see also Flora Field

Bridgman, Helen Bartlett

1920 ***Within my horizon.*** Boston: Small, Maynard and Co., 262 pp.

See pp. 205-207 for an enthusiastic description of a stay at Grand Canyon, which is quoted on pp. 645-646 in ["My God, there it is!" The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).

186

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

202

Don Briggs

1940–2019

River runner, photographer, filmmaker

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Briggs in Parts 2 and 26 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Briggs, Don

- 2019 **The Grand Canyon photography of Don Briggs : a benefit project for Friends of the River.** (John Cassidy, ed. Kevin Plottner, designer.) [No imprint], [42] pp. [An on-demand publication. Produced by blurb.com (indicated on dust jacket rear).]

No localities identified for photos, but includes a few that are not in Grand Canyon.

Briggs, Don, AND Steiger, Lew

- 2004 **Don Briggs.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 17(3) (Fall): 1, 24-38.
Briggs oral history interview. See also comment by Ivo Lucchitta, 17(4): 5.

Erskine, Kent, AND Wilson, Allen

- 2019 **Don Briggs—April 28, 1940–September 15, 2019.** *In:* Farewells [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 32(4) (Winter 2019-2020): 7.

203

Nat Maynard Brigham

(Nathaniel Maynard Brigham)

1856–1915

Santa Fe Railway employee, lecturer

Anonymous

- 1915 **Nat. M. Brigham.** *Goodwin’s Weekly* (Salt Lake City), 25(9) (August 14): 2.
Obituary. “He was four years United States marshal here, then he went to the Grand Canyon and made some sketches, prepared a lecture, illuminated it with the sketches and punctuated it with music. [¶] It was so great a success that he prepared other lectures, and after that devoted his life to the lecture field”
- 1915 **Death of Nat Brigham.** *Santa Fe Magazine*, 9(10) (September): 38.
Lecturer on the Southwest for the Santa Fe Railway. “Only the evening before his death he had delivered a Grand Cañon lecture before a large audience at the Hamilton Chautauqua”

Brigham, Nat Maynard

- 1900 **Nat Maynard Brigham.** *From:* Record of the Class, 1895-1900. *In:* *Harvard College. Class of 1880. Secretary’s report, no. VI. June, 1900.* [No imprint], pp. 20-21.
“Am travelling passenger agent for Santa Fé Railway Company, living in Pasadena, with headquarters in Los Angeles. Last year had charge of grand cañon business for Santa Fé, at Flagstaff, Ariz. Shall be at Williams, Ariz., with same duties this summer. [. . .] March 15 made my debut as a public lecturer; subject, ‘Grand Cañon of Arizona.’ Next fall shall go east, with following repertoires: (1) ‘Grand Cañon of Arizona;’ (2) ‘A Week in Moki Land’ (introducing Indian and Spanish music); (3) ‘Our Indian Sisters’ (by Mrs. Brigham); (4) ‘Our Army in Arizona.’”

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 1902 **The witchery of it all.** *In: The Grand Canyon of Arizona : being a book of words from many pens, about the Grand Canyon of the Colorado River in Arizona.* [Chicago]: Santa Fe, Passenger Department, pp. 83-84. [Volume later printings 1906, 1909.]

The editor notes that this is extracted from “his deservedly popular lecture on the Grand Canyon”. In sum: “The infinite hush of it all! The mirage of the City Celestial!”

204

Brighty

c. 1892–1922

Burro

- Refer to a 1977 photo in Kevin S. Schindler, *The Grand Canyon: Past and Present* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2024), p. 11, showing “Arizona State Parks ranger Shannon Benjamin [as a young girl] with her mother”; Shannon is mounted on the back of the statue of Brighty which then was at the South Rim Visitors Center (with a “today” view of the scene).

Anonymous

- 1922 **[Editors’ note.]** *In: McKee, Thomas Heron, Brighty, free citizen; how the sagacious hermit donkey of the Grand Cañon maintained his liberty for thirty years.* *Sunset*, 49 (August): 71.

Editors’ note added in press, reporting Brighty’s recent death.

- 1967 **Brighty gets a lift.** *Popular Mechanics*, 128(4) (October): 149.

Cable tramway recreated over Colorado River near Bright Angel Trail, used for filming the motion picture, *Brighty of the Grand Canyon* (see Fleetwood Films, 1966).

Brookshier, Frank

- 1974 **The burro.** Norman, Oklahoma: University of Oklahoma Press, 370 pp.

“Brighty” of Grand Canyon, see pp. 270-272.

Demaray, A. E.

- 1923 **The passing of Brighty; a four-footed hero of the Grand Canyon comes to the end of the last trail.** *Outing*, 81(5) (February): 225.

Fleetwood Films

- 1966 **Brighty of the Grand Canyon.** Norman Foster, director, writer; Joseph Cotten and Dick Foran, cast). Mt. Vernon, New York: Fleetwood Films, Inc. 16-mm film, in three parts. 30:00, 30:00, 29:00. [Various re-releases; see in Part 26 of [The Grand Canon](#); and see Stephen F. Booth Productions (2003).] [Based on the novel by Marguerite Henry.]

Henry, Marguerite

- 1951 **Album of horses.** (Illustrated by Wesley Dennis.) Chicago: Rand McNally and Co., 112 pp. [Also later printings.] See “The Burro or Donkey” (pp. 94-97), which includes remarks about “Brighty” of the Grand Canyon North Rim.

- 1953 **Brighty of the Grand Canyon.** (Illustrated by Wesley Dennis.) Chicago: Rand McNally and Co., 224 pp. [Later printings, some in smaller format, with color illustrations reduced to black-and-white. 1st paperback printing thus, 1970. Also printed in translations. See a comprehensive bibliography for this title in Part 6 (Section 2) of [The Grand Canon](#), and numerous citations for products made for the blind and vision-impaired, cited throughout Part 5 therein.]

Fact-based young-reader novel about the North Rim burro, “Brighty”, during the early 20th century.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 1969 **Dear Readers and Riders**, [sic]. Chicago, New York, and San Francisco: Rand McNally and Co., 224 pp.
See “Was Brighty Born Free?” (pp. 75-84).
- 1974 **A weft of truth and a warp of fiction**. *Elementary English*, 51(7) (October): 920-925.
See p. 922, author’s remarks on “fact-minded” children’s questions, including, “Did Brighty actually uncover a murder in the Grand Canyon?” (referring to the author’s *Brighty of the Grand Canyon*). (ENTIRE NOTE)
- 1980 **The wedding between truth and fiction**. *In*: Waterman, David C., and Gibbs, Vanita M. (organizers), *Proceedings of the 1979 Ninth Annual Reading Conference, June 14; Rhythm, Rhyme, and Reason; Curriculum Research and Development Center, School of Education, Indiana State University, Terre Haute*. Terre Haute, Indiana: Indiana State University, School of Education, Curriculum Research and Development Center, pp. x, 1-7.
See p. 2, author’s remarks on “fact-minded” children’s questions, including, “Did Brighty actually uncover a murder in the Grand Canyon?” (referring to the author’s *Brighty of the Grand Canyon*). (ENTIRE NOTE)

Jaffe, Matthew, AND McCauley, Adam

- 2022 **The tale of a donkey. It’s hard to stand out in a place that bigger than Rhode Island. Nevertheless, there have been a handful of colorful characters in the history of the Grand Canyon, including John Hance, Mary Jane Colter and a burro named Brighty, whose life is immortalized in a children’s book, a feature film, and the pages of National Geographic, Sunset and Arizona Highways**. *Arizona Highways*, 98(1) (January): 36-41.

Kelly, Tim

- 1966 **Norman Foster’s Brighty of the Grand Canyon; a classic motion picture from the classic children’s book**. *Arizona Highways*, 42(5) (May): inside front cover, 1, 2-9. (Illustrations by Wesley Dennis from the book *Brighty of the Grand Canyon* by Marguerite Henry [1953].) [Fleetwood Films, 1966.]

Krueger, Martha McKee

- 2019 (WITH Elizabeth Ann Wagner) **Bobby, Brighty, and the Wylie Way : a collection of stories, letters, and memoirs**. Flagstaff, Arizona: Vishnu Temple Press, 104 pp. [pp. 102-104 enumerated but blank].

Lago, Don

- 2012 **The life, death, and afterlife of Brighty**. *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 23(3) (Summer): cover, 2, 4-15.

Liggett, Deb

- 1991 **“We have given you a soapbox”:** Case studies in critical issues interpretation. *Ranger* (Association of National Park Rangers, Journal), 7(4) (Fall): 12-13.
Includes the “debacle” and long-term follow-up after the removal from public display of the bronze statue of the iconic burro, Brighty, at Grand Canyon.

McKee, Thomas Heron

- 1922 **Brighty, free citizen; how the sagacious hermit donkey of the Grand Cañon maintained his liberty for thirty years**. *Sunset*, 49 (August): 42, 70-71.
- 2019 **Brighty discovered; a saga of the Grand Canyon**. *In*: Krueger, Martha McKee, *Bobby, Brighty, and the Wylie Way : a collection of stories, letters, and memoirs*. Flagstaff, Arizona: Vishnu Temple Press, pp. 11-15.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

McKee, Thomas Heron, AND Henry, Marguerite

- 2019 [Correspondence regarding **Brighty the burro, Henry’s book (*Brighty of the Grand Canyon*), and life on the North Rim.**] *In*: Krueger, Martha McKee, Bobby, *Brighty, and the Wylie Way : a collection of stories, letters, and memoirs*. Flagstaff, Arizona: Vishnu Temple Press, pp. 75-81, 84-86.

Northern Arizona’s Mountain Living Magazine, Staff

- 2013 **Sixty years of Brighty; Grand Canyon classic one of many about the mules.** *Northern Arizona’s Mountain Living Magazine*, (July): 17.

Odland, Norine

- 1968 **Marguerite Henry: Mistress of Mole Meadows.** *Elementary English*, 45(1) (January): 7-11.
Remarks on *Brighty of the Grand Canyon* (p. 9); and see photo, p. 10, “Brighty and Marguerite”.

Spamer, Earle E.

- 2024 ***Miles and Miles of Mules: an annotated bibliographical record of Grand Canyon’s assistants and equine associates*** (Raven’s Perch Media, 2024, 114 pp. [<https://ravensperch.org/wp-content/uploads/2024/03/Mules.pdf>]).
See “‘Brighty of the Grand Canyon’ (A burro)” (pp. 67-72).

Stephen F. Booth Productions, AND Program Power Entertainment, Inc.

- 2003 ***Brighty of the Grand Canyon.*** Norman Foster, director; Stephen F. Booth, producer; starring Joseph Cotton and Dick Foran. [No place]: Stephen F. Booth Productions and Program Power Entertainment, Inc. DVD. (Family Outdoor Adventure Classics.)
Interactive DVD, with “bonus featurettes” and “exclusive DVD-ROM features for your PC or MAC”.

Wilt, Miriam E.

- 1954 **In Marguerite Henry—the thread that runs so true.** *Elementary English*, 31(7) (November): 387-395.
See pp. 393-394, remarks on *Brighty of the Grand Canyon*.

205

Ann-Marie Dale Bringhurst
River runner

Bringhurst, Ann-Marie Dale

- 2009 **Ann-Marie Dale Bringhurst, age 26.** *In*: Guide Profiles [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 22(1) (Spring): 10-11.
Interview.
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

206

Roland L. Briscoe

("Red")

1916–1976

Concessionaire employee

Bette Belle Briscoe

(née Gallimore)

1913–2002

Concessionaire employee

Roland and Bette Briscoe are buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 189) for brief biographical notes. He was a Fred Harvey mechanic, 1964–1976, and earlier worked in the laundry. He was Commander of American Legion John Ivens Post No. 42 in 1971. Bette Briscoe was the Fred Harvey executive secretary, 1968–1985.

207

British Institute of Journalists

Journalists and executives

Butler, Nicholas Murray

1929 **Carnegie Endowment for International Peace : Division of Intercourse and Education : Annual Report of the Director for the Year 1928.** [Washington, D.C.: Carnegie Endowment for International Peace], 93 pp.

See "Administration of the Division in the United States" (p. 15 ff); specifically, regarding an invited group sponsored by the British Institute of Journalists who visited the U.S. Their itinerary included Grand Canyon, November 10-11, noted (*in passing*, p. 21) but see photo between pp. 20/21, "The British journalists before the Hopi House at the Grand Canyon, Arizona; November 11, 1928". The party (p. 18): Sir **George Armstrong**, Bart., C.M.G.; **William Cowper Barrons**, Esq.; **Ralph D. Blumenfeld**, J.P.; **William Clarke**, Esq.; **W. J. T. Collins**, Esq.; **H. G. Davey**, Esq., Jr.; Sir **Charles Igglesden**, Kt., J.P., F.S.A.; **H. Jacques**, Esq.; **F. Lawrence Johnson**, Esq.; **Henry Collinson Owen**, Esq.; **Alan Pitt Robbins**, Esq.; **P. B. M. Roberts**, Esq.; **R. A. J. Walling**, Esq., J.P.; **William Robert Willis**, Esq.; accompanied by American representatives **Paul Cowles** and **Henry S. Haskell**.

208

Nathaniel Farrell Brodie

Grand Canyon National Park employee

Brodie, Nathaniel Farrell

2014 **Sparks.** *In:* Kempa, Rick (ed.), *On foot : Grand Canyon backpacking stories.* Flagstaff, Arizona: Vishnu Temple Press, pp. 51-60.

2019 **Steel on stone : living and working in the Grand Canyon.** San Antonio, Texas: Trinity University Press, 298 [299] pp.

A "story of a season living in the Grand Canyon and working on a National Park Service trail crew." (from the back cover).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

209

Bill Brookins
(William Brookins)
Community leader

Anonymous

- 2011 **Hall of Fame awards—James W. Shirley and Bill Brookins.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 15(4) (July): 1-2.
-

210

Fred Emerson Brooks
1850–1923
Poet

Brooks, Fred Emerson

- 1894 **Old Ace and other poems.** New York: Cassell Publishing Co., 208 pp.
See “The Grand Canyon of the Colorado” (p. 167). The poem is transcribed in its entirety on p. 729 in [*“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.*](#)
-

211

David Ross Brower
1912–2000
Environmental advocate, conservationist

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Brower** in Parts 2, 12 (Section 1), 13, 27, and 30 of [*The Grand Canon*](#); also follow the Grand Canyon dams controversy in Part 3.

Anonymous

- 1966 **May 16; Mon. David R. Brower, famous conservationist.** *The Rambler* (Wasatch Mountain Club, Salt Lake City), (May): 2-3.
Lecture notice. “It will be interesting to hear his views on proposed Grand Canyon Dams”
- 1966 **Close-up; California’s David Brower, no. 1 conservationist; knight errant to nature’s rescue.** *Life*, 60(21) (May 27): 37-38, 40, 42.
See also letters to the editor by Mrs. B. Motluck, Frederic Fox, E. J. Denis, and Eileen Hubbard Butts, (24) (June 17): 27.
- 2000 **Sierra Club mourns death of David Brower.** *Canyon Echo* (Sierra Club, Grand Canyon Chapter), 36(9) (December 2000-January 2001): 1.
- 2000 **David Brower, 1912-2000; a biography from Earth Island Institute.** *Canyon Echo* (Sierra Club, Grand Canyon Chapter), 36(9) (December 2000-January 2001): 3.
- 2000 **David Brower, 1912-2000: Friend of Glen Canyon and the Colorado River.** *Living Rivers Currents* (Glen Canyon Action Network), 1(1) (December): 1, 4.
- 2001 **David Brower; friend of flowing rivers; July 1, 1912-November 5, 2000.** *The Confluence* (Colorado Plateau River Guides), (22) (February): 1.
- 2001 **David Brower.** *Headwaters*, (Winter 2001): 15.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

2001 **David Brower dies at 88.** *Paddler*, 21(2) (March/April): 33. [Item signed “db”.]

Bickowski, Lawrence J.

1994 **Brower, David Ross (1912–).** *In:* Cunningham, William P., Ball, Terence, Cooper, Terence H., Gorham, Eville, Hepworth, Malcolm T., and Marcus, Alfred A. (eds.), *Environmental Encyclopedia*. Detroit, Michigan, Washington, D.C., and London: Gale Research, Inc., pp. 111-112.

Blackwelder, Brent

2001 **A tribute to David Brower.** *Earth Focus*, 30(4) (Winter): 9.

Brower, David R.

1963 **[Comment on Grand Canyon.]** *In:* Porter, Eliot, *The place no one knew : Glen Canyon on the Colorado* (David Brower, ed.). San Francisco: Sierra Club, p. 167.

1966 **[Comment on Grand Canyon.]** *In:* Porter, Eliot, *The place no one knew : Glen Canyon on the Colorado* (David Brower, ed.). San Francisco: Sierra Club, revised ed., p. 183.

1990 **For earth’s sake : the life and times of David Brower.** Salt Lake City: Peregrine Smith Books (Gibbs Smith, Publisher, Layton, Utah), 556 pp.

1996 **Foreword.** *In:* Holmes, Joseph, and Powell, John Wesley, *Canyons of the Colorado*. (Photographs and essays by Joseph Holmes; text excerpted from “The Exploration of the Colorado River and Its Canyons”, by John Wesley Powell.) San Francisco: Chronicle Books.

2000 **Preface to the 2000 edition.** *In:* Porter, Eliot, *The place no one knew : Glen Canyon on the Colorado. Commemorative edition.* (David Brower, ed.; in cooperation with the Glen Canyon Institute.) Salt Lake City: Gibbs Smith, pp. 8-10.

2000 **[Comment on Grand Canyon.]** *In:* Porter, Eliot, *The place no one knew : Glen Canyon on the Colorado. Commemorative edition.* (David Brower, ed.; in cooperation with the Glen Canyon Institute.) Salt Lake City: Gibbs Smith, p. 186.

Brower, David, AND Steiger, Lew

1997 **David Brower.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 10(3): 1, 30-38.
Brower oral history interview.

Buchanan, Eugene

1996 **David Brower.** *In:* Nation’s top river environmentalists [FEATURE]. *Paddler*, 16(5) (October): 34, 36. [Article signed “edb”.]

Collomb, Jean-Daniel

2017 **Quand le mieux est l’ennemi du bien: David Ross Brower, la militance environnementaliste et la prospérité matérielle** [*transl.* ‘When the best is the enemy of good: David Ross Brower, environmental activism and material prosperity’]. *Transatlantica* (Revue d’études américaines/American Studies Journal) (Association française d’études américaines, Paris), 2017(2), 14 pp. [In French.]

See paragraph 17, p. 5; brief remarks on Brower’s involvement with concerns of dams on the Colorado River.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Davies, Lawrence E.

1969 **Sierra Club head asks leave in bid to oust critics.** *The New York Times*, (February 8): 15.

Davis, Mikhail

2001 **David Brower: Archdruid, friend, 1912-2000.** *Hidden Passage* (Glen Canyon Institute), (7): 6-7.
Obituary.

Dimock, Brad

2000 **David Brower.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 13(4) (Winter): 12-13. [Issue distributed late January 2001.]
Obituary, accompanied by photo of Brower by Dugald Bremner.

Earth Island Journal

2001 **David R. Brower, July 1, 1912-November 5, 2000.** *Earth Island Journal*, 16(1) (Spring): [16-page insert, unpaginated, between pp. 20, 21].

Hill, Gladwin

1969 **Brower quitting Sierra Club post. Conservation group leader plans new organization.** *The New York Times*, (May 4): 30.

Martin, Richard (“Ricardo”)

2000 **David Brower.** *The Waiting List* (Grand Canyon Private Boaters Association), 4(3) (Fall): 14.
Obituary.

McKibben, B.

1990 **David Brower: Interview.** *Rolling Stone*, (June 28): 59-62, 87.

Muller, Seth

2011 **The archdruid effect; David Brower’s impact on environmental activism.** *Northern Arizona’s Mountain Living Magazine*, (August): 13.

Robinson, Nicholas A.

2001 **In memoriam; David Ross Brower and nature’s laws.** *Pace Environmental Law Review* (Pace University, School of Law), 18(2) (Summer): 221-226.

Severo, Richard

2000 **David Brower, an aggressive champion of U.S. environmentalism, is dead at 88.** *The New York Times*, (November 7): C22.

Sierra Club

1966 **(If they can turn Grand Canyon into a “cash register” is any national park safe? You know the answer.) Now only you can save Grand Canyon from being flooded . . . for profit.** *The New York Times*, (June 9): 35.

Sierra Club advertisement. Ellipsis thus. *New York Times* split run. This is the Jerry Mander–Howard Gossage version of the ad.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 1966 **Who can save Grand Canyon? You can . . . and Secretary Udall can too, if he will.** *The New York Times*, (June 9): 35.
Sierra Club advertisement. Ellipsis thus. *New York Times* split run. [This is the David Brower version of the ad.](#)

Wyss, Robert

- 2016 **The man who built the Sierra Club : a life of David Brower.** New York: Columbia University Press, 410 pp.
See in particular, Chapter 12, “Grand Canyon” (pp. 187-206).

212

Art Brown
(Arthur Le Grand Brown)
1896–1975
Grand Canyon National Park Ranger

Olive Louise Brown
(née Shepherd)
1905–1994
(wife of Art Brown)

Beverly Brown Wilson
Grand Canyon resident
(daughter of Art and Olive Brown)

Wilson, Beverly Brown

- 2006 **Grand Canyon entertainment circa 1931.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 17(4) (October/December): 5-6, 8.
Publishes several photographs of stage entertainments, with many persons identified, but also includes a number of personal recollections of life on the South and North Rims with her parents, Art and Olive Brown.

213

Dick Brown
Grand Canyon aficionado

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Brown in Parts 2, 7, 13, 14, and 17 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Brown, Dick

- 2017 **Introducing new board member Dick Brown.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 28(1) (Winter): 8.
Interview.
- 2018 **1969: Dick Brown.** *From:* Celebrating the 100th anniversary, Grand Canyon National Park 1919-2019; describe your “first Grand Canyon visit”. *In:* The Bulletin [NEWSLETTER SECTION]. *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 29(3) (Summer): 9.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

214

Frank Mason Brown

1845–1889

President of Denver, Colorado Cañon & Pacific Railroad; Stanton expedition

see also Stanton Expedition/Robert Brewster Stanton

An inscription was carved by Peter Hansbrough of the Stanton Expedition at Mile 12.0 (Left) in Marble Canyon: “F.M. Brown, Pres. D.C.C. & P.R.R. Co. was drowned July 10, 1889 opposite this point.” The locale is at the so-called Brown’s Riffle, downstream from Soap Creek Rapid. Hansbrough himself would drown a few days later (*see Hansbrough*). Brown’s body was never recovered.

Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, pp. 26-27) for brief biographical notes and a photo of Colorado River historian Dock Marston reading the Brown inscription in Marble Canyon. Refer to [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#) (Anderson, 2015, p. 117) for photo and legend.

Anonymous

1889 **A stroke of fate. F. M. Brown of this city cut off in the prime of his manhood’s strength and usefulness. The black waters of Marble Canon engulf their victim with scarce a moment of warning. A strong man of the new West taken away at the moment when his hopes seemed near fulfillment.**

Rocky Mountain News (Denver), (July 23): 2.

Notice of Brown’s death in Marble Canyon as reported in his hometown newspaper. Includes the text of a telegram sent from Kanab, Utah, July 22, by Robert B. Stanton, Chief Engineer.

Knowles, J. Harris

1898 **A flight in spring : in the car Lucania from New York to the Pacific coast and back during April and May, 1898, as told by the Rev. J. Harris Knowles.** New York: [no imprint], 204 pp. (“Seven hundred and fifty copies privately printed for Frederick Humphreys, M.D.”)

Travel by private rail car, hosted by Frederick Humphreys. See pp. 168-170, about Knowles’ “memory of a service” at the Denver cathedral, the “funeral of a gentleman who lost his life in the wild waters of the Grand Cañon of the Colorado.” The man is not identified other than as a member of a “railroad surveying party”, who certainly was Frank Brown, president of the Denver, Colorado Cañon & Pacific Railroad. The service (in 1889) was conducted as a funeral, as if the body were present. (Frederick K. Humphreys [1816–1900] in 1853 founded in New York the Humphreys Homeopathic Medicine Company.)

215

Glenn Brown

1851–1932

Architect, architectural historian

Brown, Glenn

1911 **The Forty-fourth Annual Convention, A. I. A.** *American Institute of Architects, Quarterly Bulletin*, 12(1) (April): 5-8.

See Brown’s reflections, “The Grand Canyon” (pp. 7-8). The usual recitations, giving an otherwise unoriginal paragraph each to vastness, silence, mystery, and beauty; summed by memories.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

216

Mary Lois Brown

Concessionaire employee, artist

Tierney, V. Ronnie [Tierney, Veronica]

- 2021 **Former wrangler shares Grand Canyon life through art; drawn to the Colorado River, Mary Lois Brown has lived a colorful life as a mule wrangler, camp cook and, now, artist.** *In:* Community Profile [SECTION]. *Flagstaff Business News* (Flagstaff, Arizona), 14(1) (January): 19, 27.
-

217

Ron Brown

(Ronald L. Brown)

1953–2020

Pat Brown

(née Peters)

1955–2014

(wife of Ron Brown)

Grand Canyon National Park Rangers

The Browns came to Grand Canyon as Interpretive Rangers in 1999. They are buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 93) for brief biographical notes and photos. Nuttall, writing when Ron Brown was still alive, noted that Ron “selected [Pat’s] gravesite with some care, between two nearly identical Ponderosa pine[s]. The two stones making up the marker were collected from the same quarry used for El Tovar.”

Brown, Ron

- 2003 **Career building with the IDP; visitor orientation specialists’ perspective.** *Ranger* (Association of National Park Rangers, Journal), 21(2) (Spring): 14-15.
- Interpretive Development Program. The author writes about the experiences of himself and his wife, Pat; both are rangers at Grand Canyon.
- 2014 **“Well, I’m here. What should I do?” Some thoughts on the occasion of Grand Canyon’s 95th birthday, Feb. 26, 2014.** *Ranger* (Association of National Park Rangers, Journal), 30(3) (Summer): 12-13.
- Relates to visitor experiences.

Johnson, Haley

- 2020 **Farewell Ron Brown.** *In:* The Bulletin [NEWSLETTER SECTION]. *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 31(2) (Spring): 12.
- Obituary. Brown was an interpretive ranger with more than 20 years of service at Grand Canyon, known too for his portrayals of John Hance.

Richmond, Al

- 2020 **Hall of Fame awards; Ron Brown, Daniel Tobin and Terry Tobin.** *In:* The Bulletin [NEWSLETTER SECTION]. *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 31(3) (Summer): 18-19.
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

218

Samuel H. Brown

Bright Angel Hotel manager

Anonymous

1903 **[News note.]** *Boston Home Journal*, 59(47) (November 21): 16.

“Mr. Samuel H. Brown, who has accepted a position as manager of the Bright Angel Hotel, Grand Canon, Arizona, was formerly a conductor on the Grand Trunk Railroad, and was an early if not the first manager of the elegant Pfister Hotel, Milwaukee, Wis. He has been for some time identified with the Harvey System of the Santa Fe Railroad. Bright Angel Hotel is located on the brink of the precipice overlooking the canon.” (ENTIRE ITEM)

219

Robert V. Brulle

Engineer, aviator

Brulle, Robert V.

2008 ***Engineering the space age : a rocket scientist remembers.*** Maxwell Air Force Base, Alabama: Air University Press, 268 [269] pp.

See pp. 24-25; note *in passing* of a B-25 flight in 1952, buzzing Hoover Dam and Lake Mead, and flying up Grand Canyon at river level. (No indication of the pilots’ names.)

220

Georgie Brunaugh

(née Noble)

1862-1939

Teacher, women’s healthcare administrator

Georgie Noble Brunaugh was a member of the Committee of the Board of Lady Managers of the St. Louis Maternity Hospital (as indicated in correspondence in the *Journal of the Missouri State Medical Association*, 6(10) (April 1910): 683-684, signed there as “Mrs. Georgie Noble Brunaugh”). (She was the widow of William Brunaugh [1857-1890].) Although she shows up in at least one city directory as “Georgia” Noble Brunaugh, all other records show her name spelled “Georgie”.

Brunaugh, Georgie Noble

1917 **By motor from Los Angeles to Kansas City.** *Overland Monthly*, New Series, 70(6) (December): 563-572.

Brunaugh’s account of the stop at Grand Canyon is a bit rushed. “We reached the Canyon about 4:30 p. m., giving us ample time to view the sunset and the marvelous afterglow. The beauty and sublimity of this wondrous place have often been described. This chaotic gorge is 217 miles long, 9 to 13 miles wide, and midway more than 6,000 feet below the level of the plateau. It is one of the few advertised places where descriptions are inadequate. Some one has said, ‘An inferno swathed in soft, celestial fires.’ At first one is not impressed with detail; he is overpowered by the ensemble of a stupendous picture, a thousand square miles in extent. The ride on horseback down the trail to the Colorado river is a bit strenuous, but rich in experience. [¶] Our stay was all too short, but we made many resolutions to go again and stay indefinitely. The beauty and comfort of El Tovar Hotel is well known to the tourist.” (The “inferno” quotation is from C. A. Higgins, *The Grand Cañon of the Colorado River, Arizona* [Santa Fe Railway, various dates].)

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

221

Alfred Bryan

(Al Bryan)

1871–1958

Canadian lyricist; lyricist and arranger on Broadway and in Hollywood

Bryan, Alfred

1921 **Grand Canyon.** *Los Angeles Evening Herald*, (September 26).

This poem is the source of the picked-out and widely quoted “I am ten thousand cathedrals rolled into one”, but which is in its whole as richly imaginative as are the thousands of thoughts of those who write of the canyon in prose, or splash in paint, or dodge in a darkroom. The ten thousand cathedrals are seen here in their proper context, amidst all the mimicry. The poem is transcribed in its entirety on pp. 850-851 in [*“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.*](#)

222

Kirk Bryan

1888–1950

Geologist, professor of geology (Harvard University, 1925–1950)

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Bryan as author and coauthor in Parts 12 and 21 of [*The Grand Canon.*](#)

Sharp, Robert P.

1993 **Recollections of Kirk Bryan: a biographical sketch.** *Geomorphology*, 6: 189-205.

Regarding the Lee’s Ferry area, see p. 194.

223

William Jennings Bryan

1860–1925

Politician, orator

Bryan, William Jennings

1904 **The wonders of the West.** *The Commoner* (Lincoln, Nebraska), (October 7):.

Includes Grand Canyon, and is reprinted from time to time in various venues. (See the *Santa Fe Employes’ Magazine*, 2(8) (July 1908): 564-567, where this item is reprinted but adds there a 1904 Kolb Bros. photograph of a lone Bryan astride a mule at the top of Bright Angel Trail.)

Bryan’s remarks—part boring travel guide, part homily—are surprisingly common for a great orator such as he. At his most original, Bryan tells us “There are ‘sermons in stones’ and the stones of this canyon preach many impressive ones”. He did not—or perhaps did not have to—mention that the “sermons in stones” are William Shakespeare’s (“As You Like It”, Act 2, Scene 1). He details what numerous others had already written. “[The sermons] not only testify to the omnipotence of the Creator but they record the story of a stream which both molds and is molded by its environment. It can not escape from the walls of its prison and yet it has made its impress upon the granite as, in obedience to the law of gravitation, it has gone dashing and foaming on its path to the sea. How like a human life! — The Colorado, pure and clear in the mountains, becomes a dark and muddy flood before it reaches the ocean, so contaminated is it by the soil through which it passes The river also teaches a sublime lesson of patience.”

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 1914 **Address of Hon. William Jennings Bryan.** *The Advocate of Peace* (American Peace Society), 76(6) (June): 128-129.

Address to the American Peace Society. Concludes with remarks on his visit with his wife to Grand Canyon, as a generic parable: “It takes the work of all to accomplish the total result. A few years ago my wife and I visited the Grand Canyon in Arizona. We went down 4,600 feet from the top of the Canyon to where the Colorado River wends its way, and there we saw evidences of the action of the waters through the ages. As we looked upon that stream, I wondered how many drops of water had found their way through that Canyon. No arithmetic would enable us to compute them; neither could we tell just what influence each one had had—it was the work of all. And so with every great movement—it is the work not of one, or of a few, but of the multitude. I am glad to be with those who, as a part of the multitude, are working for peace.”

Bryan, William Jennings, AND Bryan, Mary Baird

- 1925 ***The memoirs of William Jennings Bryan.*** Philadelphia, Chicago, and Toronto: John C. Winston Co., 560 pp. See pp. 507-509.
- 1971 ***The memoirs of William Jennings Bryan.*** New York: Kennikat Press, 560 pp.
- 1971 ***The memoirs of William Jennings Bryan.*** New York: Haskell House, 560 pp.

224

Harold Child Bryant

1886–1968

*Ornithologist, zoologist; National Park Service, assistant director for research and education;
Grand Canyon National Park Superintendent (1941–1954)*

Amy Bryant

(née Morrish)

1886–1980

(wife of Harold Bryant)

- Refer to photo in Patrick Whitehurst, *Grand Canyon’s Tusayan Village* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2010; Images of America series), p. 29, a group photo with Havasupai Tribal Council members in 1947 at Grand Canyon village, including Bryant and L. A. Garrison.

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Harold Bryant** in Parts 2, 12, 13, 14, and 19 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Anonymous

- 1968 **Dr. Harold Bryant, Park Service aide.** *The New York Times*, (July 26): 33. Obituary.
- 1981 **Mrs. Harold Bryant.** *Courier* (U.S. National Park Service), 4(3) (March): 19. Obituary.

Sutton, Ann, AND Sutton, Myron

- 1954 **The man from Yosemite.** *National Parks Magazine*, 28(118) (July/September): 102-105, 131-132, 140. A brief biography of Harold C. Bryant, who was then retiring as Superintendent of Grand Canyon National Park.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

225

William Bryant

1850–

Presbyterian minister; Editor, Michigan Presbyterian

Bryant, William

- 1920 **From Los Angeles.** *Herald and Presbyter* (Cincinnati), 91(2) (January 14): 9.
News sent from Los Angeles. Bryant includes biblically inspired remarks from a visit to Grand Canyon; see quotations on p. 646 in ["My God, there it is!" The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.](#)
-

226

Viscount Bryce

(James Bryce)

1838–1922

Politician, historian, diplomat; British Ambassador to the U.S.

Bryce (Viscount)

- 1922 **The scenery of North America.** *National Geographic Magazine*, 41(4) (April): 339-389.
See "Two Unforgettable Desert Views" (pp. 370 [continued on] 387), "The Grand Canyon, Unique Wonder of the World" (p. 377); also photos of Grand Canyon, pp. 350, 376.
- 1923 **Memories of travel.** (Lady Bryce, ed.) London: Macmillan and Co., 300 pp. + advertisements. [Also separately published by Macmillan in New York.]
See the chapter, "The Scenery of North America (1921)"; Grand Canyon, pp. 246-249. See quotations from this item on p. 658 in ["My God, there it is!" The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.](#)
- 1977 **Memories of travel.** New York: W. W. Norton and Co., 300 pp.
-

227

Mike Buchheit

Landscape photographer; Director, Grand Canyon Field Institute

Kim Buchheit

Educator, Grand Canyon Association employee

(wife of Mike Buchheit)

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Mike Buchheit** in Parts 2, 6, 9, 13, 14, 16, 18, 19, and 21 of [The Grand Canon](#); see also p. 266 in [View Finders: Volume 1.](#)

Anonymous

- 2000 **[Resignation of Kim Buchheit.]** *Canyon Views* (Grand Canyon Association), 6(2) (Summer): 5.

Buchheit, Kim

- 2012 **Grand Canyon National Park babies : discover the park’s wildlife through sight, sound, and smell!**
Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association, [24] pp. [including covers]. ("Reviewed by elementary school educators Gwen Rauer and Jen Marshall.") [Covers and pages all are stiff paperboards.]
This young-reader title is the sole citation by Kim Buchheit from [The Grand Canon](#).
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

228

Eduard Büchler

1861–1958

Austrian painter

Büchler, Eduard

- 1921 **Rund um die Erde : erlebtes aus Amerika, Japan, Korea, China, Indien und Arabien** [*transl.* ‘Around the world: experiences from America, Japan, Korea, China, India and Arabia’]. Bern: Verlag von A. Francke A.-G., 259 pp. [In German.]
- See “IV. Das Westliche Amerika” (pp. 60-83) (*transl.* ‘Western America’); Grand Canyon, pp. 68-72, plate between pp. 64/65. The account includes a trip down Hermit Trail to Hermit Camp and the Colorado River, returning by way of Bright Angel Trail. See a translated quotation from this item, with notes, on p. 659 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#). The original German text is transcribed, with the accompanying translation, as № 1297 in [The Grand Canyon! A Worldwide, Year-By-Year Anthology and Annotated Bibliography](#).
-

229

James Monroe Buckley

1836–1920

Methodist pastor, Editor of The Christian Advocate

Buckley, James M.

- 1901 **Editorial letter. South-“Westward Ho!”** *The Christian Advocate* (New York), 76(37) (September 12): 6-7; (38) (September 19): 7-8; (41) (October 10): 7-8; (42) (October 17): 7-8; (45) (November 7): 7-8 (issues are paginated concurrently for the volume; the corresponding pages are: 1446-1447, 1487-1488, 1607-1608, 1647-1648, 1767-1768).
- The serialized letters are signed “J. M. B.” and were written during rail travel to the Epworth League Convention in San Francisco. See in the September 19 issue regarding his visit to “The Grand Canyon of the Colorado”, which is quoted, with notes, on pp. 364-365 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).
-

230

William F. Buckley, Jr.

(né William Francis Buckley; William Frank Buckley, Jr.)

1925–2008

Writer, political commentator

George Franklin Gilder

1939–

Writer, venture investor, economics theorist

Buckley, William F., Jr.

- 1998 **Mr. Conservative. In an igloo and in the cockpit with Barry Goldwater.** *The New York Times*, (May 31) (Weekend Section): 17.
- Includes a brief remark about Goldwater taking Mr. and Mrs. Buckley and the writer George Gilder on “his private plane for a tour of the Grand Canyon.” (Mrs. Buckley was the former Patricia Aldyen Austin (Pat) Taylor [1926–2007].)
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Buffalo Bill

see William Frederick Cody

Buffalo Jones

see Charles Jesse Jones

231

Martin Buggeln

(Martin Buggeln, Jr.)

[pronounced Bug-lin]

1867–1939

Grand Canyon pioneer, entrepreneur, hotelier

Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, pp. 59-60) for brief biographical notes and photo. Buggeln is buried in Los Angeles. He is noted for having bought the Bright Angel Hotel around 1901 and operated it for five years then purchased the V-Bar-B cattle company and ranched on former John Hance land east of Grand Canyon village near today’s Buggeln Hill.

Regarding civil suits relating to the Grand Canyon Railroad and Buggeln, see under “Arizona Supreme Court” in Part 13 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Anonymous

- 1997 **Another old timer.** *In:* Pioneer Footprints [FEATURE]. *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 8(5): 5.
Martin Buggeln and the hotel at the former Hance camp.

Cunningham, Charles T.

- 1904 **June days amid hotel ways.** *Broadway Weekly* (New York), 71(3) (June 23): 17-18.
See “What’s in a name?” (p. 17); regarding “Martin Buggin” (Martin Buggeln) as hotel proprietor at Grand Canyon.

232

Ila Bulletts

Kaibab Band of Southern Paiutes, Acting Cultural Resource Director

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Bulletts** as author and coauthor in Part 17 of [The Grand Canon](#). Also take note in Part 17 of cited publications for Angie Bulletts and Charley Bulletts.

Leavengood, Betty

- 2004 **Grand Canyon women : lives shaped by landscape.** Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association, 2nd ed., 297 pp.
- 2014 **Grand Canyon women : lives shaped by landscape.** Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association, 3rd ed., 242 pp.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

233

Hermon Carey Bumpus

1862–1943

Zoologist, naturalist, educator, administrator

Anonymous

1943 **Dr. H. C. Bumpus, 81, zoologist, is dead. Former American Museum of Natural History director stricken in California. Was president of Tufts. Once professor at Brown, his alma mater—On science faculty at Columbia.** *The New York Times*, (June 22): 19.

Includes notice of his work on constructing the museum at Grand Canyon (*i.e.*, Yavapai Observation Station).

234

Bonnie Bundy

Young tourist river runner

Anonymous

1955 **River pilot Georgia [sic, Georgie] White brings record party through Grand Canyon.** *Desert Magazine*, 18(10) (October): 29.

Georgie White carries 30 passengers on three 22-to-27 foot pontoons and four 10-man neoprene rubber boats; complains the trip went “too smoothly.” Twenty-day trip included 8-year-old “**Bonnie Bundy** of Mt. Trumbull” [sic, Mount Trumbull] who was “believed to be the youngest person ever to make the trip.” Item credited to *Nevada State Journal*.

235

Garth Bundy

1934–2021

River runner

Ranney, Wayne

2021 **Garth Bundy, September 4, 1934–April 10, 2021.** *In*: Farewell [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 34(3) (Fall): 5-6.

236

Iven LeRoy Bundy

1908–1931

Chester Bundy

1901–1980

Ranchers

Cox, Nellie Iverson

1994 **The story of Iven Bundy.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 7(2) (Spring): 9-11.

Bundy was drowned in the Colorado River in western Grand Canyon. This story recounts the search for his body, as told by his uncle, Chester Bundy. Reprinted from *Footprints on the Arizona Strip* (Nellie Iverson Cox, Horizon Publishers, Bountiful, Utah, 1973; Cox, *Footprints on the Arizona Strip (with accent on “Bundyville”)*, Cox Printing Co., Las Vegas 2nd ed., 1982.)

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Marston, Otis Reed “Dock”

- 2014 ***From Powell to power : a recounting of the first one hundred river runners through the Grand Canyon.***
(Tom Martin, ed.) Flagstaff, Arizona: Vishnu Temple Press, 532 pp.
See Chapter 16 (regarding Colorado River deaths), section titled “1931: Ivan Leroy Bundy [sic]” (pp. 332, 335-337).

237

Gale Burak

1917–2011

Grand Canyon National Park Ranger, hiker

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Burak** in Parts 2, 13, 16, and 19 of [*The Grand Canon*](#).

Anonymous

- 1998 **Gale Burak honored.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 2(7): 1-3.
- 1998 **Jim Ohlman, president of the Grand Canyon Pioneers Society, presents Gale Burak the 1998 Grand Canyon Pioneer’s [sic] Society’s Award for her contributions to the interpretations and preservation of the ecology and history of the Grand Canyon National Park.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 9(3) (September/December): 16.
Photo only.

Bales, Pam

- 2009 **Gale Burak now hikes the mountains of New Hampshire.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 13(5) (September): 1.

Burak, Gale

- 1990 **[Working at Supai, 1943 (parts 1-3).]** *Grand Canyon Pioneers Society, Newsletter*, 1(1): 1-3, (2): 1-3, (3): 1-3.
Reprinted from *The Guide* (Grand Canyon National Park), 1982.
- 1991 **Trail reminiscences.** *Grand Canyon Pioneers Society, Newsletter*, 2(2): 7.
- 1996 **On being a Hermit ranger [parts 1 and 2].** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 7(7): 1-3, (9): 4, 6.
- 2001 **Some thoughts on hiking in Grand Canyon.** *Grand Canyon Footprints*, 1(3) (Fall): [4]. [NOTE: Issue numeration reversed from convention, as “Issue 1, Volume 3”.]
- 2005 **Big events remembered.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 16(1) (January/March): 4-5.
Remniscences from her days as a ranger.

LaMar, Marie

- 1997 **Gale’s tales of Grand Canyon Motor Lodge 1942-1943.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society, Newsletter), 8(4): 1-2.

205

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Lavender, David

- 1984 **Gale Burak of the Grand Canyon.** *Arizona Highways*, 60(9) (September): 32-35.

Leavengood, Betty

- 1999 ***Grand Canyon women : lives shaped by landscape.*** Boulder, Colorado: Pruett Publishing Co., 248 pp.
- 2004 ***Grand Canyon women : lives shaped by landscape.*** Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association, 2nd ed., 297 pp.
- 2011 **Gale Burak (1917-2011).** *The Bulletin*, (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 15(2) (March): 1-2.
Obituary. “This article was authored by Betty Leavengood, and was taken from interviews Betty conducted with Gale Burak for her book. *Grand Canyon Women*, published by the Grand Canyon Association in 2004.”
- 2014 ***Grand Canyon women : lives shaped by landscape.*** Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association, 3rd ed., 242 pp.

Sadler, Christa

- 2009 **One woman’s utopia; ranger Gale Burak and her Grand Canyon.** *Northern Arizona’s Mountain Living Magazine*, (March): 18-21.

Sharrow, Barbara, AND Balsom, Janet

- 1987 **Women at Grand Canyon.** *Courier* (U.S. National Park Service), 32(4) (April): front cover, 3, 39-40, rear cover.
Historical overview. Women noted: Pat Baker-Buccello, Janet R. Balsom, Meg Benke, **Gale Burak**, Cindy Burns, Jennifer Burns, Ann Carter, Kathleen Davis, Cathy Green, Martha Hahn-O’Neil, Sonja Hoie, Julie Jackson, Kimmy Johnson, Anne Trinkle Jones, Mary Langdon, Becca Lawton, Jennifer Lawton, Sid Martin, Mary Lou Mauer, Randy McPheron, Ruthann Murray, Barb Sharrow, Marie Tuxhorn, Sue Vulich. (Cover illustration shows Grand Canyon ranger-naturalist Pauline (Polly) Patraw, but the legend [p. 3, which pertains also to the back cover] reads only, “the NPS woman then and now”. The back cover shows an unidentified woman Grand Canyon ranger mounted on a mule on trail.)

John Burcham

see Annette McGivney

Roland Whitman Burchard

see Birdseye Expedition

238

Clayton Adelbert Burdick

1858-1936

Pastor, Pawcatuck Church, Westerly, Rhode Island (1904-1930);

Board of Managers, Seventh Day Baptist Missionary Society

Burdick, Clayton Adelbert

- 1915 **The Grand Canyon of the Colorado.** *The Sabbath Recorder* (American Sabbath Tract Society, Plainfield, New Jersey), 78(18) (May 3) (3661): 551-555.

Burdick begins with an unusually long description of a fitful train trip from Williams to the canyon, with frequent stops and sidetracking of cars to allow an inadequate engine to bring the whole train up. The remainder of the

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

article is a running dialogue of a day on Bright Angel Trail, with perspectives about the trail party and the canyon alike, though with a focus on the writer’s mule, Salome. See quotations from this item on p. 589 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.](#)

239

Amos Burg

1901–1986

River runner

Burg, Amos

1939 **Conquering the Colorado.** (Edmund Reek, director; starring Mel Allen, Paul Douglas, Buzz Holmstrom.) New York: Twentieth Century Fox. 16 mm film. 11:00.

Recreation of Buzz Holmstrom’s solo trip down the Colorado River, 1937.

1941 **Grand Canyon adventure.** *In:* Cramer, Seward S. (ed.), *Through hell and high water : by members of the Explorers Club.* New York: Robert M. McBride and Co., pp. 109-117 (introduced on pp. 107-108).

Dimock, Brad

2000 **Amos Burg and the introduction of the inflatable raft to western whitewater.** [No imprint], 2 pp.

Includes “A few choice excerpts from Amos Burg’s 1938 journal.” Distributed with *2000 Guides Training Seminar* materials, Grand Canyon River Guides, Marble Canyon, Arizona, April 2000.

Kissel, Mark

1984 **Amos Burg: Voyageur; our long-time columnist is honored for his exploits on western rivers.** *Alaska Fish and Game* (Alaska Department of Fish and Game, Anchorage), 16(1) (January/February): 19-21.

Includes Colorado River, Grand Canyon and Lake Mead.

Marston, Otis Reed “Dock” [Marston, O. Dock] [Marston, Dock]

2014 **From Powell to power : a recounting of the first one hundred river runners through the Grand Canyon.** (Tom Martin, ed.) Flagstaff, Arizona: Vishnu Temple Press, 532 pp.

See Chapter 20, “1938: Rerun” (pp. 386-398), regarding the Burg–Holmstrom river trip.

Welch, Vince

2003 **The travails of Charlie—first inflatable raft through Grand Canyon.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 16(3) (Fall): 20-23.

Amos Burg and Buzz Holmstrom.

2006 **The last river voyageur.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 19(3) (Fall): 27-39.

2010 **With a little help from friends, mavericks, and river guides.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 23(4) (Winter 2010-2011): 19-29.

Amos Burg; with list, “Amos Burg’s River Trips” (pp. 28-29).

2012 **The last voyageur : Amos Burg and the rivers of the West.** Seattle: The Mountaineers Books, 319 [320] pp.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

240

Carol Burke

1934–1998

River runner, outfitter, Marble Canyon businesswoman
(wife of Fred Burke)

Anonymous

- 1998 **Carol Burke, 1934–1998.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 11(3) (Summer): 13.
Obituary (mostly quoting reminiscences by Lew Steiger).

241

Fred Burke

1917–2005

River runner, outfitter, Marble Canyon businessman

Anonymous

- 2006 **Fred Burke.** *In:* Farewell [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 18(4) (Winter 2005/2006): 7.
Brief obituary notice.

Burke, Fred

- 2005 ***Pitch ‘til you win : Fred Burke in his own words.*** [No imprint], 82 pp.
From title-page verso: “Oral history copyright 2005 Lew Steiger; All articles copyright original authors; Cover painting copyright Susan Kliewer; Photographs from collection of Pam and Tim Whitney; Book Design by Brad Dimock; November 2005; edition of 200 copies”.

Burke, Fred, AND Steiger, Lew

- 1996 **Somewhat different stories; Fred Burke.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 9(2): 1, 17-22, 27-30.
Burke oral history interview.

Hughes, Jerry

- 2005 **[Email message.]** *From:* Two emails and a photo; sent to an internet chat group upon mention of Fred’s passing. *In:* Burke, Fred, *Pitch ‘til you win : Fred Burke in his own words.* [No imprint], p. 81.

Lukins, Julian

- 2000 **Muleskinner honored.** *The Brayer* (American Donkey and Mule Society), ____: 16. [Specific issue in 2000 not identified here.]
Excerpt from “The NYO Register”, May 27-28, 2000. About “Fred Burke: ‘The last of the Mohicans’”; submitted to *The Brayer* by “Roberta”.

Whitney, Tim, AND Whitney, Pam

- 2006 **Fred Burke.** *In:* Farewells [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 19(1) (Spring): 5.
Obituary.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Roger Burkhart

Tourist

see under John McCain

Kristen Burkholder

see Angelica Marcias

242

Winslow Burleson

River runner

Burleson, Winslow

- 2024 **Winslow Burleson, inflatable kayaker.** *From:* Chapter 16, Personal Experiences of and by Soloists. *In:* Cline, Bruce H., *A guide to solo boating the Colorado River through Grand Canyon*. [No imprint], 2nd ed., revised, pp. 85-87. [An on-demand publication.]

243

Elise Burnette

Media consultant

Tierney, V. Ronnie [Tierney, Veronica]

- 2020 **Promoting businesses from the Canyon; media consultant Elise Burnette hikes, designs and connects across continents.** *In:* FBN Business Woman of the Month [SECTION]. *Flagstaff Business News* (Flagstaff, Arizona), 13(10) (October): 10.

Burnette works remotely from Grand Canyon village.

244

Bob Burnquist

1976–

Brazilian-American professional skateboarding enthusiast, stunt performer

Dean, Josh

- 2009 **The mega theory of evolution. Bob Burnquist is on a quest to go bigger and scarier than any athlete has ever thought possible—while also running an organic farm and choosing smoothies over Red Bull. He calls this progress. Behold the enlightened life (and far-out dreams) of the world’s greatest skateboarder.** *Outside*, (August): 70-73, 100-.
- See p. 100, remarks pertaining to Burnquist’s stunt in 2006 when he “flew off a ramp built on the rim of the Grand Canyon, grinded a rail over the precipice, then BASE-jumped 1,600 feet to the bottom”. (The stunt was performed at the Little Colorado River gorge and was filmed by the Discovery Channel for its “Stunt Junkies” series. Various copies may be seen online.)

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

245

Chris Burns

U.S. Forest Service lookout

McGivney, Annette, AND Richardson, Whit

2012 **Jobs with benefits; a day in the life of seven people who live and work in Grand Canyon.** *Grand Canyon Journal*, 2012: 30-31.

Chris Streit, Preventative Search and Rescue Ranger; Bernie Hiemenz, Conductor, Grand Canyon Railway; John Lindsey, shuttle bus driver; Tom Ratz, server, El Tovar restaurant; Dean Reese, Backcountry Ranger; Katreena Haswood, bike rental attendant; **Chris Burns, fire lookout, Grandview Tower, Kaibab National Forest.**

246

Cindy Burns

Grand Canyon National Park Ranger (River Unit)

Chandler, Mitzi

1983 **Boatwoman on the Colorado; navigating Lava Falls and cooking up gourmet meals are all in a day's work.** *National Parks and Conservation Magazine*, 57(11/12) (November/December): 8-11.

Cindy Burns, National Park Service, Grand Canyon, Colorado River Unit.

Sharrow, Barbara, AND Balsom, Janet

1987 **Women at Grand Canyon.** *Courier* (U.S. National Park Service), 32(4) (April): front cover, 3, 39-40, rear cover.

Historical overview. Women noted: Pat Baker-Buccello, Janet R. Balsom, Meg Benke, Gale Burak, **Cindy Burns**, Jennifer Burns, Ann Carter, Kathleen Davis, Cathy Green, Martha Hahn-O'Neil, Sonja Hoie, Julie Jackson, Kimmy Johnson, Anne Trinkle Jones, Mary Langdon, Becca Lawton, Jennifer Lawton, Sid Martin, Mary Lou Mauer, Randy McPheron, Ruthann Murray, Barb Sharrow, Marie Tuxhorn, Sue Vulich. (Cover illustration shows Grand Canyon ranger-naturalist Pauline (Polly) Patraw, but the legend [p. 3, which pertains also to the back cover] reads only, "the NPS woman then and now". The back cover shows an unidentified woman Grand Canyon ranger mounted on a mule on trail.)

247

Jennifer Burns

Grand Canyon National Park Ranger

Sharrow, Barbara, AND Balsom, Janet

1987 **Women at Grand Canyon.** *Courier* (U.S. National Park Service), 32(4) (April): front cover, 3, 39-40, rear cover.

Historical overview. Women noted: Pat Baker-Buccello, Janet R. Balsom, Meg Benke, Gale Burak, **Cindy Burns**, **Jennifer Burns**, Ann Carter, Kathleen Davis, Cathy Green, Martha Hahn-O'Neil, Sonja Hoie, Julie Jackson, Kimmy Johnson, Anne Trinkle Jones, Mary Langdon, Becca Lawton, Jennifer Lawton, Sid Martin, Mary Lou Mauer, Randy McPheron, Ruthann Murray, Barb Sharrow, Marie Tuxhorn, Sue Vulich. (Cover illustration shows Grand Canyon ranger-naturalist Pauline (Polly) Patraw, but the legend [p. 3, which pertains also to the back cover] reads only, "the NPS woman then and now". The back cover shows an unidentified woman Grand Canyon ranger mounted on a mule on trail.) Burns assisted in writing the 1983 Backcountry Management Plan.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

248

Buzz Burrell

Climber, distance runner

Glass, Steve

2006 **Who is Buzz?** *Colorado Runner*, (18) (July/August): 14, 16.

Includes brief note of his ascent of Zoroaster Temple and a one-day rim-to-rim-to-rim run in Grand Canyon (p. 14).

249

Roy Ellsworth Burris, Sr.

1892–1988

Concessionaire employee

Clara Sophie Burris

(née Franz)

1893–1989

(wife of Roy Burris)

Roy Ellsworth Burris, Jr.

1923–2019

Grand Canyon resident

(son of Roy and Clara Burris)

Roy Sr. and Clara Burris are buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 197) for brief biographical notes. Roy Sr. was the manager of Babbitt’s general store, 1923–1930. At the time of his World War II draft registration, Roy Jr. was working for the U.S. Forest Service in California.

Anonymous

1994 **[Photo taken at Babbitt’s store at Grand Canyon, ca. 1923; from Roy Burris (Jr.).]** *Grand Canyon Pioneers Society, Newsletter*, 5(4): 4.

See also letter from Doug Brown, 5(6): 6, and another photo from Marie Maiorana, *O’ Pioneer*, 5(9): 6.

Burris, Roy E. [Jr.]

1991 **A sticky tale.** *Grand Canyon Pioneers Society, Newsletter*, 2(2): 2.

1991 **A trip to Supai.** *Grand Canyon Pioneers Society, Newsletter*, 2(2): 6.

1991 **Halloween.** *Grand Canyon Pioneers Society, Newsletter*, 2(2): 6.

1991 **Things I remember.** *Grand Canyon Pioneers Society, Newsletter*, 2(2): 6.

1991 **Two room schoolhouse.** *Grand Canyon Pioneers Society, Newsletter*, 2(4): 4.

1992 **Notes on 1944 plane crash in Grand Canyon.** *Grand Canyon Pioneers Society, Newsletter*, 3(3): 5.

This was actually the Grand Canyon parachutists event, in which the plane did not crash. See herein under “U.S. Army Air Forces Parachutists”.

1992 **Roy Burris’ reaction to the TWA crash.** *Grand Canyon Pioneers Society, Newsletter*, 3(5): 4.

This pertains to the TWA–United Air Lines collision over Grand Canyon in 1956 (see in this bio-bibliography “[Trans World Airlines Flight 2/United Air Lines Flight 718](#)”). In this brief note, his reaction was to complain to Barry

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Goldwater that he did not see how the presence of any members of Congress could contribute to the crash investigation. See also letter in 4(9): 8 (1993).

- 1995 **A letter from Daddy.** *O’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 6(12): 2.
Letter to Roy Burris, Jr., November 27, 1923.
-

Burro Bill
see Edna Calkins Price

Captain Burro
see “[Captain Burro](#)”

250

Billy Burro
-1953
Havasupai

Refer to [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#) (Anderson, 2015, p. 123) for photos and legends, one of them a Kolb photo of Bill Burro in Havasu Canyon, from 1913, the other of Billy Burro’s grave in the Drift Fence Cemetery. Billy Burro is also remembered for having refused to vacate his farm at Havasupai Gardens and was forced out.

251

Jim Burrows
National Park Service employee

Anonymous

- 1973 **Lassen Volcanic National Park.** *The Lava Flow* (U.S. National Park Service, Western Region, National Park Service Women), [October]: [unpaginated].
Since the last LAVA FLOW we have bid farewell to JIM, RAY and NANCY BURROWS. JIM accepted a permanent job as an Engineering Equipment Operator at Grand Canyon.” (ENTIRE NOTE)
-

252

John Burroughs
1837-1921
Environmentalist, writer

Anonymous

- 1909 **Explorer still at 72 years. John Burroughs to join John Muir in tour of Colorado’s Grand Canon** [*sic*].
The New York Times, (February 24): 5. [Main title probably should read “Explorer still active at 72 years.”]
- 1909 **Burroughs writes of petrified forest. Naturalist also describes a trip through the natural wonder of the Colorado.** *The New York Times*, (March 15): 5.

Barrus, Clara

- 1910 **With John o’ Birds and John o’ Mountains in the Southwest.** *Century Magazine*, 80(4) (August): 521-528.
John Burroughs and John Muir.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 1914 ***Our friend John Burroughs : including autobiographical sketches by Mr. Burroughs.*** Boston and New York: Houghton Mifflin Co. (The Riverside Press, Cambridge), 287 pp.
See pp. 235-237, 244, 252.
- 1920 ***Accepting the universe : essays in naturalism.*** Boston and New York: Houghton Mifflin Co. (The Riverside Press, Cambridge), 328 pp.
See p. 208, an interesting observation: “Darwinians profess to see in natural selection—which is simply a name for an eliminating or sifting process—the explanation of even man himself. But the elimination of the weaker forms, which has gone on for whole geologic ages—for example, in the Grand Cañon of the Colorado—has not resulted in so much as one perfect, four-square foundation, or one perfect flying arch.” (Of course, people envision these things throughout the Grand Canyon by likening the canyon’s physical features to great architectural works of the world. See examples throughout [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.](#))
- 1925 ***The life and letters of John Burroughs.*** Boston and New York: Houghton Mifflin Co. (The Riverside Press, Cambridge), 2 volumes, 397, 486 pp.
- 1928 (ED.) ***The heart of Burroughs’s journals.*** Boston and New York: Houghton Mifflin Co., 361 pp.
See pp. 223, 255, 256, 260.

Burroughs, John

- 1911 ***The Grand Cañon of the Colorado.*** *Century Illustrated Magazine*, 81(3) (January): 425-438.
See a quotation from this item on pp. 535-536 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.](#)
- 1911 ***The Grand Canon of the Colorado.*** *The Medical Herald* (St. Joseph, Missouri), 30(1) (January): 58.
Brief excerpt from *Century Illustrated Magazine*.
- 1911 ***The Grand Cañon of the Colorado.*** *In:* Fulton, Edward, *English prose composition : with illustrative examples.* New York: Henry Holt and Co., pp. 227-231.
From Burroughs in *Century Illustrated Magazine*.
- 1912 ***Time and change.*** Boston and New York: Houghton Mifflin Co. (The Riverside Press, Cambridge). (Riverby Edition. The Writings of John Burroughs. Volume 16.)
See “The Divine Abyss” (pp. 39-70).
- 1915 ***The writings of John Burroughs. XVIII. The breath of life.*** Boston and New York: Houghton Mifflin Co. (The Riverside Press, Cambridge), 295 pp.
Grand Canyon, see pp. 225, 228-229.
- 1940 ***The divine abyss.*** *In:* *Grand Canyon National Park, Arizona.* [U.S. National Park Service], [inside front wrap]. (Volume, “W. H. Kistler Stationery Company, Denver, Colorado. 2-10-40—40M.”)
- 1941 ***The divine abyss.*** *In:* *Grand Canyon National Park, Arizona.* U.S. National Park Service, [inside front wrap]. (Volume, “W. H. Kistler Stationery Company, Denver, Colorado. 4-25-41—60M.”)
- 1942 ***The divine abyss.*** *In:* *Grand Canyon National Park, Arizona.* U.S. National Park Service, [16] pp. [including wraps]. (Volume, “Zabel Bros. Co., Inc., Phila., Pa. 3-42—100M.”)

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 1981 **1909: Temples of the Grand Canyon.** *In:* Schullery, Paul (ed.), *The Grand Canyon: early impressions*. Boulder, Colorado: Colorado Associated University Press, pp. 121-134.
Originally “The Grand Canyon of the Colorado”, from *Century Illustrated Magazine*, January 1911.
- 1989 **Divine abyss.** *In:* Harmon, David (ed.), *Mirror of America : literary encounters with the national parks*. Washington, D.C.: National Park Foundation, and Boulder, Colorado: Roberts Reinhart, Inc., pp. 70-78.
Page 70 is introduction by the editor; see also pp. 182, 185, 187 of volume. *From* Burroughs (1911, Visit to the Grand Cañon).

Parkman, Mary R.

- 1917 **Heroes of to-day : John Muir, John Burroughs, Wilfred Grenfell, Robert F. Scott, Samuel Pierpont Langley, Edward Trudeau, Bishop Rowe, Jacob A. Riis, Herbert C. Hoover, Rupert Brooke, George W. Goethals.** New York: The Century Co., 326 pp.
See “The Seer of Woodchuck Lodge: John Burroughs” (pp. 27-50); specifically, p. 50.

253

George Ward Burton

1839–

Newspaper editor and publisher, writer

Burton, G. W.

- 1909 **Burton’s book on California and its sunlit skies of glory : also Letters from Europe and Miscellaneous essays in literature, ethics and politics. Three volumes in one.** Los Angeles: Times-Mirror Printing and Binding House, 156, 138, 210 pp.
See “**Burton’s Book. Vol. I. On California**”, where, despite the title, pp. 1-6 are boldly headed, “The Grand Canyon” (silly us, for thinking otherwise). Recollecting a visit to the canyon, see extensive quotations from this item, with notes, on pp. 494-496 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).

254

Shorty Burton

(Jesse Burton)

1923–1967

River runner

Abyssus, C. V. [*pseudonym*]

- 1998 **Adopt-A-Plate : the Shorty Burton memorial pie plate kit.** [Artifact.] [No imprint. Limited edition of 36 numbered copies.
First sold at 1998 Guides Training Seminar, Marble Canyon; 4 leaves, inscribed pie plate. Text by C. V. Abyssus; photos by Judy Burton Kurtz, Early C. Corax (*pseud.*), and C. V. Abyssus; Adopt-A-Plate by Shuttle-Bunny. Also an informal production of about twelve, December 1998(?), numbered(?), by personal request of Vaughn Short (*fide* Richard D. Quartaroli, August 2011).
Relates to the single pie plates of various construction that are occasionally wired to a distinctive boulder at Upset Rapid, where Burton was drowned in a motorboat rollover—and just as occasionally removed by the Park Service. The pie plates commemorate Shorty’s finesse in the camp kitchen; particularly memorable were his pies and cobbles. (See more about the memorial plates, including photographs, on pp. 20, 22-23 in Holland, 1998, *below*.)
The Adopt-A-Plate title relies on the Adopt-A-Boatman oral history program and Adopt-A-Beach repeat photography program sponsored by the Grand Canyon River Guides. Also, C. V. A., wearing a bandana over his

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

face (*aka* “Bandito Boatman”), and E. C. C. (*pseudonym*, as photographer) once wired a plate, beneath which was a loose, smaller plate that would drop out when the wired plate was removed. (*teste* E.E.S.)

2007 **R.I.P. Shorty—forty years later.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 20(3) (Fall): 41.

A brief history of the pie plates that have adorned the rock at Upset Rapid; with two illustrations.

Holland, Al

1998 **Shorty’s back.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 11(3) (Summer): 1, 14-23.

Biography; with remarks on the original pie plates.

Quayle, Amil D.

2014 **Poetry by Amil Quayle.** *In:* Amil Quayle [BIOGRAPHICAL FEATURE]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 27(1) (Spring): 38-41.

“[F]rom Amil’s book *Grand Canyon and other Selected Poems*, Black Star Press” (2009). Selected poems relating to Grand Canyon include: “Ode to Shorty Burton and Upset Rapid”.

255

Barbara Bush

(née Peirce)

1925–2018

U.S. First Lady (1989–1993)

(wife of George H. W. Bush)

Anonymous

1991 **First Lady Barbara Bush visits canyon.** *Rimmin’* (Grand Canyon Pioneers), 6(2) (Spring/Summer): [1]-[2].

Facsimile reproduction from *Williams-Grand Canyon News*, April 18, with original title, “First lady [*sic*] awed by Grand Canyon; Mrs. Bush at site to mark birthday of Park Service”. (On the occasion of the 75th anniversary of the National Park Service.)

256

George H. W. Bush

(George Herbert Walker Bush)

1924–2018

Politician, diplomat, businessman, U.S. Representative (1967–1971),

U.S. Vice President (1981–1989), U.S. President (1989–1993)

Anonymous

1994 **Presidents Roosevelt, Taft, Eisenhower and Bush all visited the Grand Canyon.** *In:* Grand Canyon

National Park; celebrating 75th anniversary. *Williams-Grand Canyon News* [special supplement, Grand Canyon 75th Anniversary Edition], p. 26.

Bitler, Teresa

2014 **Presidential Arizona; tour Arizona following in the footsteps of US commanders-in-chief.** *In:* *Arizona 2014 official state visitor’s guide*. Phoenix: Madden Media LLC, pp. 21-25.

Notes Grand Canyon visits by Theodore Roosevelt, William Howard Taft, Herbert Hoover, Calvin Coolidge, Dwight Eisenhower, Gerald Ford, **George H. W. Bush**, Bill Clinton, and Barack Obama.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Pear, Robert

1991 **Bush hikes in the Grand Canyon, mixing politics and governance.** *The New York Times*, (September 19): B13.

Photo shows Bush walking on a trail (with no pack of any sort) with an entourage including Park Service personnel and presumably Secret Service. Bush had been present at the canyon in order to sign new legislation pertaining to air pollution.

257

Laura Lane Bush

(née Welch)

1946–

U.S. First Lady (2001–2009)

(wife of George Walker Bush [1946–, U.S. President, 2001–2009, son of George H. W. and Barbara Bush])

Anonymous

2005 **First Lady receives unique work of art.** *Canyon Views* (Grand Canyon Association), 11(3) (Fall): 2.

Laura Bush receives artwork of Colorado River scene painted by Bruce Aiken on an oar blade.

Wallis, Brad L.

2005 **First Lady visits Kolb Studio.** *Canyon Views* (Grand Canyon Association), 11(3) (Fall): 1.

Jamie Bussey

see under Annette McGivney

258

Harvey Butchart

(John Harvey Butchart)

1907–2002

Mathematics professor, Grand Canyon distance hiker (and then some), climber

The citations for Butchart’s canyon route guides are admittedly thin publications, but their texts display the “quintessential Harvey” through his well known, understated explanations of route finding and its difficulties.

Anonymous

1977 **Do you see a Sun City stereotype? Let a 26-year-old editor shatter it!** *The Webb Spinner* (Del E. Webb Corporation, Phoenix), 31(5/6) (May/June): 4.

Paul Schafer, former reporter on the *Sun City News-Sun*. Item includes section, “Grand Canyon Expert” prefaced with comment, “Let me tell you about **Harvey Butchart** [and] Steve Fulmer”, each of whom will be 70 years of age by the end of the year: “Schafer tells about Butchart, who has logged 15,000 miles hiking the Grand Canyon; Fulmer, who was one of the first 100 persons to ‘run’ the Colorado River” (ENTIRE NOTE) Regarding J. Harvey Butchart and Moulty Fulmer.

1997 **GCPS honors Harvey Butchart.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), (July): 1-2.

1997 **Harvey Butchart’s big day.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 8(7) (Summer): 11, 16.
90th-birthday celebration.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 2013 **Top 5 Grand Canyon fanatics; they couldn’t get enough of the natural wonder.** *In:* 99 things to do [FEATURE]. *Grand Canyon Journal*, 2013: 64.
Harvey Butchart, Robert Eschka Benson, George Lamont Mancuso, and Ellsworth and Emery Kolb.

Albertson, Lee

- 2002 **J. Harvey Butchart, May 10, 1907-May 29, 2002.** *In:* Remembering [unpaginated insert]. *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 6(7): [insert p. [1]].

Azar, John S.

- 2003 **John Harvey.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 14(3) (July/September): 3-5.
Harvey Butchart. Biographical notes on his Grand Canyon explorations. Includes Merrell Clubb, George Steck, and others.

Beck, Cliff

- 2002 **In fond memory.** *Grand Canyon Footprints*, 1(5) (Fall):. [NOTE: Issue numeration reversed from convention, as “Issue 1, Volume 5”.]
Obituary for Harvey and Roma Butchart.

Borremans, Pete

- 2004 **A tribute to Harvey Butchart and George Steck.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 8(7): 4.

Buchheit, Mike

- 1997 **A day with a legend.** *Canyon Views* (Grand Canyon Association), 3(3) (Fall): 2-4.
1998 **A day with a legend.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 9(2) (Spring): 8-10.

Butchart, Harvey

- 1958 **The Grandview Trail.** *Plateau*, 31: 37-40.
1960 **Backpacking on the Colorado.** *Appalachia*, New Series, 26: 176-182.
1962 **Old trails in the Grand Canyon.** *Appalachia*, 28(7): 45-64.
1964 **Backpacking Grand Canyon trails.** *Summit*, 10 (June): 12-15, 18.
1965 **The Lower Gorge of the Little Colorado.** *Arizona Highways*, 41(9) (September): 34-42.
1965 **Wotan’s Throne.** *Summit*, 11 (September): 8-11.
1968 **Routes into Grand Canyon’s remote upper corner.** *Summit*, 14(2): 22-28.
1970 **Grand Canyon treks : a guide to the Inner Canyon routes.** Glendale, California: La Siesta Press, 72 pp.
[NOTE: Copies with the title-page date “1976” are likely a second printing, so as to be available with *Grand Canyon Treks II* (1975).]
1973 **Grand Canyon’s Enfilade Point route.** *Summit*, 19(5): 18-21.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 1975 **Grand Canyon treks II : a guide to the extended canyon routes.** Glendale, California: La Siesta Press, 48 pp.
- 1976 **Summits below the rim; mountain climbing in the Grand Canyon.** *Journal of Arizona History*, 17(1) (Spring): 21-38.
- 1984 **Grand Canyon treks III : Inner Canyon journals.** Glendale, California: La Siesta Press, 72 pp.
- 1986 **Foreword.** *In:* Sharon Spangler, *On foot in the Grand Canyon : hiking the trails of the South Rim.* Boulder, Colorado: Pruett Publishing Co., p. ix. [Also in 2nd ed., 1989.]
- 1991 **[Letter to Al Richmond, July 23, 1991.]** *Grand Canyon Pioneers Society, Newsletter*, 2(4): 2-3. [Butchart’s name misspelled as “Bouchart”.]
- 1993 **Notes from Harvey Butchart’s diary.** *Grand Canyon Pioneers Society, Newsletter*, 4(4): 1. “My First Visit to Supai”, 1946.
- 1993 **More on the Salt Trail Canyon.** *Grand Canyon Pioneers Society, Newsletter*, 4(3): 6-7.
- 1994 **[Letter to Bill Suran about Bridge of Sighs.]** *Grand Canyon Pioneers Society, Newsletter*, 5(5): 7.
- 1997 **[Letter pertaining to Upper Ribbon Falls and Old Bright Angel Trail.]** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 8(8) (Fall): 3.
- 1998 **Grand Canyon treks : 12,000 miles through the Grand Canyon.** (Edited and designed by Wynne Benti.) Bishop, California: Spotted Dog Press, 288 pp. [Also 2nd printing 2000, with unstated corrections.]
- 1999 **[Letter pertaining to Kolb natural bridge.]** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 10(3) (July/September): 12-13.
- 2000 **Grand Canyon treks : 12,000 miles through the Grand Canyon.** (Edited and designed by Wynne Benti.) Bishop, California: Spotted Dog Press, 288 pp., 2nd printing [with unstated corrections].

Butchart, Harvey, AND Steiger, Lew

- 2003 **Dr. Harvey Butchart.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 16(1) (Spring): 1, 30-40.
1995 oral history interview. See also comments by Ken Walters and by Anthony Williams, 16(3): 8.

Butchart, Jim

- 2002 **Dr. John “Harvey” Butchart; notes for Dad’s talk.** *In:* Remembering [UNPAGINATED INSERT]. *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 6(7): [insert p. [2]].

Butler, Elias

- 2008 **One by boot; Harvey Butchart, unstoppable walker.** *Northern Arizona’s Mountain Living Magazine*, (May): 18-21, 63.
- 2014 **This one’s for Harvey.** *Arizona Highways*, 90(7) (July): 46-49.
Regarding the author’s climb of Butchart Butte near Point Imperial in 2008; a butte named for Harvey Butchart (1907-2002).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Butler, Elias, AND Myers, Tom

- 2006 **Backpacking the Colorado.** *The Waiting List* (Grand Canyon Private Boaters Association Quarterly), 7(3) (Spring/Summer): 46-49.
“From the forthcoming biography on Harvey Butchart, tentatively titled “One Who Dared”, by Elias Butler and Tom Myers, to be published by Puma Press, 2006”.
- 2007 **Grand obsession : Harvey Butchart and the exploration of Grand Canyon.** Flagstaff, Arizona: Puma Press, 457 pp.
- 2007 **Grand obsession.** *Canyon Views* (Grand Canyon Association), 13(2) (Summer): 10-11.

Coltrin, Mike

- 2001 **94th birthday celebration.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 5(4): 2. [Harvey Butchart.]

Ellis, Clarence “Doc”

- 2013 **Up the road less travelled.** Bloomington, Indiana: iUniverse LLC, 379 pp. [An on-demand publication.]
See pp. 239-252, regarding hiking with Harvey Butchart during which Butchart broke both heels at Royal Arch Creek, including facsimile reproduction of Butchart’s typewritten account, pp. 243-245. (See also “Grand Canyon Expedition, Dec 27, 1971-Jan 12, 1972” (pp. 95-128).)

Green, Nancy

- 2004 **Grand Canyon’s greatest hiker.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 8(10): 1, 3-4.
See also “Corrections”, 8(11): 4.

Hefley, Jack

- 1999 **Memories.** *The Ol’ Pioneer*, 10(4) (October/December): 7.
Regarding a chance meeting with Harvey Butchart (realized two years later!) while Hefley and his son, Flood, were on a Hance-Tonto-Grandview loop hike.

Heinsius, Ryan

- 2007 **Infatuations with infinity; chronicling the life of Grand Canyon icon, pioneer and legend Harvey Butchart.** *Flagstaff Live!*, 13(35) (August 30-September 5): 1, 20-22, 29.

Hutchinson, Melvin

- 1959 **Backpack adventure in remote Asbestos Canyon; J. Harvey Butchart followed the old map into the ruggedness of Grand Canyon’s Granite Gorge—and it paid off handsomely in the adventure and satisfaction that comes from exploring forbidding terrain.** (Map by Norton Allen.) *Desert Magazine*, 22(1) (January): 19-21.

Northern Arizona’s Mountain Living Magazine, Staff

- 2008 **An icon made immortal.** *In: Catching Up* [SECTION]. *Northern Arizona’s Mountain Living Magazine*, (November): 65.
Butchart Butte named for Harvey Butchart by Arizona State Board on Geographic and Historic Names.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Myers, Tom

- 2002 **The last hand hold; Harvey Butchart 1907-2002.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 15(3) (Fall): 8-9.
Obituary.

Pederson, Miriam

- 1998 **[Letter with mention of Dock Marston, Harvey Butchart, and Elmer Purtyman.]** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 9(2) (Spring): 7.

Runge, Peter

- 2019 **Footprints on the sands of time: Retracing Harvey Butchart’s exploration of the Grand Canyon through his annotated Matthes-Evans maps** [ABSTRACT]. *In: Mapping Grand Canyon Conference : February 28-March 1, 2019 : Arizona State University, Tempe.* [Tempe, Arizona: Arizona State University], p. 13. [NOTE: Video recordings of each presentation at this conference were posted online at this website: <https://lib.asu.edu/mapping-grand-canyon-conference/program> (March 2019).]

Scholing, Marshall

- 2014 **A record.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 25(3) (Summer): 1, 3-4.
Diary excerpt from August 1958; first meeting with Harvey Butchart at foot of Tanner Trail.

Seglund, Wanda

- 1976 **Butchart of the Grand Canyon; the foremost authority on its trails has spent 30 years hiking it and has climbed 71 of the 132 summits.** *Arizona* (*Arizona Republic* magazine) (December 12): 32+.

Severson, Ed

- 1988 **Harvey Butchart and his Grand Canyon.** *Arizona Highways*, 64(1) (January): 38-45.
- 2018 **Harvey Butchart and his Grand Canyon.** *In: Stieve, Robert (ed.), Grand Canyon National Park : 10 decades of stories and photographs from Arizona Highways : 1919-2019.* Phoenix: Arizona Highways, pp. 176-181.
Reprinting of Severson (1988).

Shute, Nancy

- 1988 **Canyon pioneers; Harvey Butchart, the grand master.** *Outside*, 13(10): 39.

Suran, Bill

- 2002 **A farewell to an old friend.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 13(3) (July/September): 10.
Obituary.

Thomas, Morton

- 2001 **Matkatamiba, Harvey, and me.** *Grand Canyon Footprints*, 1(2) (Spring): [2]. [NOTE: Issue numeration reversed from convention, as “Issue 1, Volume 2”.]

Upchurch, Jonathan

- 2024 **A man who made a difference: Dr. Harvey Butchart.** *In: Spamer, Earle E. (compiler, ed.), Those Who Made a Difference : proceedings of the 6th Grand Canyon History Symposium, Grand Canyon, Arizona, November 1-4, 2023.* Grand Canyon Historical Society, (in press).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Werhan, Ron

2002 **Harvey Butchart remembered.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 6(9): 2-4.

Woodruff, Slim [Woodruff, Marjorie]

2021 **Harvey and me, and roomie.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 32(3) (Summer): 3. [This issue mistakenly labeled on masthead (p. 2) as the Spring issue; correct on the cover.]

Reminiscence of Harvey Butchart, when the writer was a student member of the Northern Arizona University Hiking Club, 1960s-70s.

259

Roma Butchart

1906–2002

(wife of J. Harvey Butchart)

Although Roma Butchart did not participate with her husband’s Grand Canyon activities, she is cited here for her obituary notices.

Beck, Cliff

2002 **In fond memory.** *Grand Canyon Footprints*, 1(5) (Fall):. [NOTE: Issue numeration reversed from convention, as “Issue 1, Volume 5”.]

Obituary for Harvey and Roma Butchart.

Madariaga, Anne

2002 **In loving memory of Roma Butchart; by her daughter, Anne Madariaga.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 6(5): 3.

260

Elias Butler

Photographer, hiker, climber

See also pp. 268-269 in [View Finders: Volume 1](#).

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Butler** in Parts 2, 9, and 13 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Butler, Elias

2014 **This one’s for Harvey.** *Arizona Highways*, 90(7) (July): 46-49.

Regarding the author’s climb of Butchart Butte near Point Imperial in 2008; a butte named for Harvey Butchart (1907-2002).

M. and James Butterfield

see Octavius Decatur Gass

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

261

Royal Heyward Byrd

1919–1975

National Park Service employee

Lula Jeanette Byrd

(née Gardner; “Jackie”)

1925–2007

Royal and Lula Byrd are buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 188) for brief biographical notes. They moved to Grand Canyon in 1965. He was a Park Service warehouseman. She worked in the Grand Canyon Hospital.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

C

262

Elsie Pumpelly Cabot

1875–1958

Poet, portrait photographer; artist

Cabot, Elsie Pumpelly

1919 **Arizona and other poems.** New York: E. P. Dutton and Co., 110 pp.

See “Arizona Part II: Grand Canyon”, free verse items enumerated XX-XXVI (pp. 23-31), where each stanza appears on its own page. These verses are transcribed in their entirety on pp. 843-844 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).

263

Beverly Caifa

River runner

Caifa, Beverly

2007 **Beverly Caifa, age 46.** *In:* Guide Profiles [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 20(2) (Summer): 8.
Interview.

Vicente Cajiga

see Roger Hugelshofer

264

Cesare Calciati

1885–1929

Italian explorer, geographer

Calciati, Cesare

1913 **L’escursione geografica transcontinentale 1912 negli Stati Uniti d’America** [*transl.* ‘The 1912 Transcontinental Geographical Excursion, United States of America’]. *Reale Società Geografica, Bollettino* (Società Geografica Italiana, Roma), Serie 5, Volume 2, Parte 1 (Anno 47, Volume 50), (Fasc. 5): 471-513. [*In Italian.*]

The American Geographical Society of New York’s “Transcontinental Excursion of 1912”, hosting international geographers, was an ambitious, private-train trip that criss-crossed the U.S. and Canada. Calciati’s account includes the stop at Grand Canyon, for which see a translation on p. 552 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#). The original Italian text is transcribed, with the accompanying translation, as № 903 in [The Grand Canyon! A Worldwide, Year-By-Year Anthology and Annotated Bibliography](#).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

265

“California John”

California ranger

White, Stewart Edward

1910 **The cabin; personal experiences in the Sierras.** *American Magazine*, 70(3) (July): 376-381.

Part of a serialized article. See in “The Ethical Code of California John” (p. 380); a delightfully different conversation, retold by White, with a man who had once worked at Grand Canyon. “The Lord has built Him a fine place; and He’s fixed it so we can’t never bother it. I think it’s mighty good of Him to let us come look at it.” California John’s monologue is transcribed in its entirety on pp. 531-532 in [“My God, there it is!” *The World Encounters the Grand Canyon*](#).

266

Ralph Henry Cameron

1863–1953

Businessman, sheriff (Coconino County), Coconino County supervisor, professed Grand Canyon mining entrepreneur, U.S. Representative (Arizona Territory, 1909–1912), U.S. Senator (1921–1927)

see also William H. H. Cranmer

Ralph Cameron is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. His second wife, **Elizabeth Cameron** (*née* Reese, 1892–1973) is also buried here. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 124) for brief biographical notes and photos. Refer to [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#) (Anderson, 2015, pp. 33-38) for photos and legends. Cameron’s marriage to his first wife, **Ida May** (*née* Spaulding), ended in divorce in 1933, thus she was his wife during his Grand Canyon entrepreneurial ventures and his years in politics.

• Refer to photo in Kevin S. Schindler, *The Grand Canyon: Past and Present* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2024), p. 52, showing the Cameron funeral at the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery, February 16, 1953 (with a “today” view of the scene).

Various items relating to the spurious land-rights claims of Ralph Cameron during the early 1920s at Grand Canyon appear in Parts 3 and 13 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Anonymous

1924 **The senatorial mirror.** *New York Times Magazine*, (February 17): 2.

Includes note on Ralph Cameron and Grand Canyon.

1924 **Accuses a Senator of public trespass. Representative asserts Cameron of Arizona seeks control of Bright Angel Trail. Court rule is ignored. Cramton of Michigan reports removal of signs warning of germ-laden water.** *The New York Times*, (March 4): 2.

1928 **Cameron, Ralph Henry.** *In:* Biographical directory of the American Congress, 1774-1927. *U.S. 69th Congress, 2nd Session, House Document 783*, p. 780.

Ralph Cameron biographical sketch.

1953 **Ralph H. Cameron, leader in Arizona. A former Senator, he backed statehood movement for the territory—dies in capital.** *The New York Times*, (February 13): 21.

1953 **[Ralph Cameron.]** *In:* Here and There on the Desert [SECTION]. *Desert Magazine*, 16(4) (April): 27.

“Grand Canyon—Former Senator Ralph Henry Cameron of Arizona died in Washington January 29 [*sic*] at the age of 89. He was buried on the North Rim [*sic*] of the Grand Canyon, into which, many years ago, he built the now famous Bright Angel Trail. Cameron was credited with obtaining statehood for Arizona in 1912.” (ENTIRE ITEM)

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Bristol, Susan Brown

- 1921 **Our seventeen new senators and where they stand on the important issue of the hour.** *The Independent* (New York), 105(3752) (January 1): 5-6, 24-27.
- See p. 5, “Cameron of Arizona[.] In Arizona, Senator-elect Ralph H. Cameron, Republican, replaces Senator Marcus A. Smith, Democrat. Mr. Cameron has been interested in various copper and silver mines in Arizona, and located and built the ‘Bright Angel Trail’ into the Grand Cañon of Arizona. He was Delegate from Arizona to Congress from 1909 to 1912, and was instrumental in obtaining statehood for Arizona.” (ENTIRE NOTE)

Cameron, Alex W., AND Cameron, Burton W.

- 2006 **Early Arizona Camerons.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 17(2) (April/June): 3-4.
- Reproduction of document “For distribution at the Clan Cameron Arizona meeting at the 21st Annual Highland Games, Saturday, March 8, 1986, Central High School Stadium in Phoenix, Arizona.”

Cameron’s Hotel and Camps

- [1904] **Information about the Grand Canyon of Arizona : compiled from U.S. Government Geological Survey and other records that are authentic.** [Grand Canyon, Arizona]: Cameron’s Hotel and Camps (printed by Out West Co., Los Angeles), [4] pp., wraps, string-tied. [Published 1904 by Ralph Cameron.]

Chapple, Joe Mitchell

- 1911 **Affairs at Washington.** *The National Magazine* (Boston), 35 (November): 189-211.
- See p. 194, regarding Ralph H. Cameron and note of Grand Canyon.

Darrow, James

- 2018 **Ralph Cameron’s early years.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 29(1) (Winter): cover, 2, 4-5, 12.

Greer, Bonnie

- 2008 **Ralph Cameron: The man who ran Bright Angel Trail.** *In:* Arizona Capitol Times (compiler), Barry Gartell (ed.), *Times past : reflections from Arizona History.* Phoenix: Arizona Capitol Times, pp. 148-149.
- Originally published in *Arizona Capitol Times*, May 16, 1990.

Lago, Don

- 2012 **Ralph Cameron and the grand frontier.** *Canyon Views* (Grand Canyon Association), 19(2) (Summer): 3-4.

Lamb, Blaine P.

- 1977 **“A many checkered toga”; Arizona Senator Ralph H. Cameron, 1921-1927.** *Arizona and the West*, 19(1) (Spring): 47-64.

Montgomery, Kathy

- 2020 **He took a toll. In 1903, a handsome, engaging and ambitious man named Ralph Cameron bought the rights to the Bright Angel Trail on the South Rim of the Grand Canyon. That same year, he built a hotel, erected a gate and began collecting tolls. It was an aggressive move that led to a long series of legal battles and his eventual fall from grace.** *Arizona Highways*, 96(1) (January): 18-21.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Motter, H. L.

- 1912 (ED.) **The International who’s who : who’s who in the world, 1912 : a biographical dictionary of the world’s notable living men and women.** New York: International Who’s Who Publishing Co., 1133 pp.
See “Cameron, Ralph Henry” (pp. 228-229). Notes, “Is interested in copper and silver mines in Northern and Western Arizona; locator and builder of the Bright Angel Trail into the Grand Cañon of the Colorado, in Arizona.”

Sorgenfrei, Robert

- 1979 **Ralph Cameron.** *Northlander* (Flagstaff, Arizona), 1(47) (September 13): 5, 11.

Strong, Douglas H.

- 1969 **The man who “owned” Grand Canyon; an adventure in extremely free enterprise.** *American West*, 6 (September): 33-40.
- 1978 **Ralph H. Cameron and the Grand Canyon (Part I) [and] (Part II).** *Arizona and the West*, 20(1) (Spring): 41-64, (2) (Summer): 155-172.

Suran, Bill

- 2002 **No place for a poor man.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 13(4) (October/December): 7-8. [Ralph Cameron.]

Warner, Arthur

- 1925 **Canyons and Camerons; a United States Senator defies the government.** *The Nation* (New York), 121(3147) (October 28): 481-483. [Cover tease: “A U.S. Senator Defies the Government; Ralph H. Cameron’s Attempt to Exploit the Grand Canyon”.]
Pertaining to the Cameron inholdings on Bright Angel Trail in Grand Canyon.

267

Ian Campbell

1899–1978

Geologist, professor of geology, California State Geologist

see also Carnegie–Caltech Expedition

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Campbell** as author and coauthor in Part 21 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Campbell, Ian

- 1934 **Hermit Camp today.** *Grand Canyon Nature Notes*, 9(2) (May): 277-280.
- 1945 **[Comments on Grand Canyon and Colorado River.]** *In*: The Relation of Man to Nature in the Southwest: A Conference. *Huntington Library Quarterly*, 8(2) (February): 130-131.

Johns, Richard H.

- 1981 **Memorial to Ian Campbell, 1899-1978.** Geological Society of America, 9 pp.
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

268

Cecilia Chairez Estrada Campos

1959–1999

Grand Canyon Association employee

Campos is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 113) for brief biographical notes. She apparently committed suicide at the upper ferry crossing at Lee’s Ferry, her body found not far away.

269

Carrie Cannon

Kiowa; ethnobotanist

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Cannon as author and coauthor in Parts 16, 17, and 19 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Rudner, Ruth, AND Burcham, John

2024 **I am not a visitor. Long before John Hance and the Kolb brothers and the Harvey Girls made their marks, at least 11 different Indigenous peoples called the Grand Canyon home. Today, their descendants are standing up to tell their stories and let the world know that the Canyon is still their home—that they never left.** *Arizona Highways*, 100(1) (January): 18-23.

Features interviews with and photos of Kelli Jones (Diné) and Kelkiyana Yazzie (Diné), Grand Canyon National Park interpretive rangers; and Carrie Cannon (Kiowa, working as an ethnobotanist for the Hualapai Tribe).

270

Jerry A. Cannon

Civil engineer

Cannon was the chief designer of the new Navajo Bridge and historian pertaining to the original bridge.

Cannon, Jerry A.

2023 ***The Navajo Bridge : challenging nature’s barriers to transportation.*** Flagstaff, Arizona: Vishnu Temple Press, 192 pp.
Regarding the original bridge and building the new one.

Cannon, Jerry A., AND Morris, Patricia D.

2015 *Arizona’s historic bridges.* Charleston, South Carolina: Arcadia Publishing, 128 pp. (Images of America.)

Cannon, Jerry A., AND Turton, Robert D.

1994 **Spanning the Grand Canyon.** *Civil Engineering*, 64(11): 38-41.

1994 **Spanning the Grand Canyon; Navajo Bridge over the Colorado River.** *In: 11th Annual International Bridge Conference and Exhibition 1994.* Engineers’ Society of Western Pennsylvania, pp. 105-113.

1995 **Spanning the Grand Canyon—Navajo Bridge over the Colorado River.** *In: Melbourne, C. (ed.), Arch Bridges 1995 : 1st International Conference*, pp. 87-98.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Martin, Tom

- 2024 **The Navajo Bridge: Ralph Hoffman, Jerry Cannon, and two bridges named as one.** *In:* Spamer, Earle E. (compiler, ed.), *Those Who Made a Difference : proceedings of the 6th Grand Canyon History Symposium, Grand Canyon, Arizona, November 1-4, 2023.* Grand Canyon Historical Society, (in press).
-

271

Captain Burro

Havasupai

Captain Burro was the last Havasupai to be forcibly removed from Havasupai Gardens, in 1928.

- Refer to photo in Patrick Whitehurst, *Grand Canyon’s Tusayan Village* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2010; Images of America series), p. 16, showing Captain Burro with a pitch-covered basket canteen.

Kolb Brothers

- 1990 **Captain Burro, a Havasupai Indian, was photographed by the Kolb Brothers in exchange for a bag of sugar.** *In:* Spamer, Earle E. (compiler), *Bibliography of the Grand Canyon and the lower Colorado River from 1540.* Grand Canyon Natural History Association, *Monograph 8*, Part 6, page 6-2.

The photograph appears in other publications.

Captain Navajo

see Manakacha

272

Joy Ungricht Carber

(née Ingersoll)

1952–1992

River runner

Anonymous

- 1992 **Joy.** *The News* (Grand Canyon River Guides), 5(4) (Fall): 7.
Obituary.

Taylor, Lisa

- 1998 **Flowing through the arteries.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 11(3) (Summer): 26.
About river guide Joy Ungricht Carber.
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

273

García López de Cárdenas

(Garcí-López de Cárdenas)

c. 1500–?

Spanish noble

Pablo de Melgosa

c. 1517–?

Captain

Juan Galeras

(Juan Galeasso, Juan Galeas)

c. 1518–?

Incursionists; Grand Canyon visitors (1540); Coronado Expedition

During the 1539–1542 *entrada* led by **Francisco Vázquez de Coronado** (1510–1554, Governor of New Galicia, New Spain), a visit to Grand Canyon was made in 1540 by a small party commanded by **García López de Cárdenas**, which was dispatched from the main force in the pueblo country. The *entrada* is known mostly through the account recorded years later by **Pedro de Castañeda de Nájera** (or Pedro de Nájera, 1515–1570), which is the more elaborate rendition of two known accounts. Castañeda’s version, originally written in Mexico (Nueva España) in the 1560s, and known to us now only through a copy that was made in 1596 in Seville, Spain, was not published until 1838 (in French translation) and 1896 (in the original Spanish and in English translation) (*see citations below*). The other rendition is a much shorter, anonymous record that was not published until 1857 (in Spanish, *see below*). The party, the first non-Indigenous people known to have reached the Grand Canyon, was investigating a report that a large river was supposed to be to the west of the army. They had been led to the canyon by Hopi guides, though the precise location at which they arrived there has been the subject of much study and conjecture; it was somewhere along the southeastern rim of the canyon. The river was of interest because Coronado’s force had originally planned to be in contact with boats that would ascend the Río Colorado from the Sea of Cortés (Gulf of California), which obviously was not a realistic plan.

The three men who are the subject of this enumerated entry are the only ones of Cárdenas’s excursion to the Grand Canyon whose names are recorded by the chronicler, Castañeda. Pablo de Melgosa and Juan Galeras were two of the three men (the third one’s name was not remembered) who attempted, but failed, to reach the Colorado River from the rim of the canyon. As such, Melgosa and Galeras are the earliest known non-Indigenous people to enter the Grand Canyon. (Biographical data garnered from Richard Flint and Shirley Cushing Flint (eds., translators, annotators), *Documents of the Coronado expedition, 1539-1542 : “they were not familiar with His Majesty, nor did they wish to be his subjects”* [Southern Methodist University Press, Dallas, Texas, 2005]. See also the companion digital project online at <https://coronado.unm.edu/>; last accessed 22 June 2024.)

Coronado and Castañeda are sometimes mistakenly indicated to have been to the Grand Canyon. As noted above, Coronado was the commander of the main incursionary force from New Spain, and Castañeda, who accompanied the army, was the later chronicler of the expedition; neither were on Cárdenas’s investigatory expedition to the west of the army’s main course.

Another man of the Coronado *entrada* whose name is associated with the Grand Canyon is **Pedro de Tovar** (ca. 1518–between 1583–1589), a captain and encomendero who was also present at the Hopi mesas. Of course his name is recognized today as that given in the early 20th century to El Tovar, Grand Canyon’s flagship hotel, even though he was never at the canyon. His age in 1540 is indicated by the Flints to be 22, while some online records indicate his birth to be in 1501 (the Flints’ record is more reliable). Because of the contemporary interchange of the consonants *b* and *v* in early Spanish documents (the Flints take note of this on p. 14 in their section on “Translation and Transcription Protocols”), Tovar’s name has sometimes been transcribed as Tobar, but the Flints consistently transcribe his name as Tovar though with a typographical device that indicates that *b* might be substituted. There is a perhaps apocryphal statement that the hotel’s name was originally planned to use the Tobar spelling, but that it was deemed that signage could thus mislead visitors “To bar”!

Anonymous

1857

Civola y Quivira. 1542. Relacion del suceso de la jornada que Francisco Vazquez hizo en el descubrimiento de Civola. El original en Simancas, Descripciones y poblaciones; legajo 3.º Copia en la Coleccion de Muñoz, tomo LXXXIII. *In:* Smith, Buckingham (translator), *Coleccion de varios documentos*

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

para la historia de la Florida y tierras adyacentes. Tomo 1. Londres: En la Casa de Trübner y Compañía, pp. 147-154. [Winship (1896, p. 612) remarked, “Only one volume was ever published.”] [In Spanish.]

This text is the lesser known and far briefer recounting of the Coronado *entrada*. It includes mention of the visit to Grand Canyon in 1540, often overlooked in the presence of the far more elaborate account by Pedro de Casteñeda. The part of this document that pertains to the Grand Canyon visit appears on pp. 149-150.

See also a translated quotation from this item, p. 70 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#); the original Spanish text is transcribed, with the accompanying translation, as Nº 5 in [The Grand Canyon! A Worldwide, Year-By-Year Anthology and Annotated Bibliography](#).

- 1976 **Coronado and the Seven Cities of Gold; Francisco Vásquez de Coronado’s search for riches led to the settlement of the American Southwest.** *National Parks and Conservation Magazine*, 50(2) (February): 8-10.

Achúe Zapata, José Enrique

- 2011 **Some news about don Garcí López de Cárdenas; a native of Madrid in the canyon of the Colorado.** *In:* Flint, Richard, and Flint, Shirley Cushing (eds.), *The latest word from 1540 : people, places, and portrayals of the Coronado expedition.* Albuquerque: University of New Mexico Press, pp. 39-72.

Actually a genealogy of López de Cárdenas; Grand Canyon, *in passing*, p. 40. Also known as Garcia López de Cárdenas; or perhaps Garcilópez de Cárdenas.

Ahern, Maureen

- 1994 **La Relación de la Jornada de Cibola: Los espacios orales y culturales** [transl. ‘The Relación de la Jornada de Cibola: The oral and cultural spaces’]. *In:* Ortego, Julio, and Amor y Vázquez, José (eds.), *Conquista y contraconquista: La escritura del Nuevo Mundo (Actas del XXVIII Congreso del Instituto Internacional de Literatura Iberoamericana)* [‘Conquest and counter-conquest: The writing of the New World (Proceedings of the XXVIII Congress of the International Institute of Ibero-American Literature)’]. México: El Colegio de México, and Providence, Rhode Island: Brown University, pp. 187-199. [In Spanish.]

- 2002 **“Llevando el norte sobre el ojo izquierdo”: Mapping, measuring, and naming in Casteñeda’s Relación de la jornada de Cibola (1563).** *In:* Arias, Santa, and Meléndez, Mariselle (eds.), *Mapping colonial Spanish America : places and commonplaces of identity, culture, and experience.* Cranbury (New Jersey), London, and Mississauga (Ontario): Associated University Presses, pp. 24-50. [Quotation translated: “Carrying the north over the left eye”.]

“1563” refers to the presumed date of the original manuscript of the *Relación*.

- 2003 **Mapping, measuring, and naming cultural spaces in Castañeda’s Relación de la jornada de Cibola.** *In:* Flint, Richard, and Flint, Shirley Cushing (eds.), *The Coronado expedition from the distance of 460 years.* Albuquerque: University of New Mexico Press, pp. 265-289.

Anderson, Joseph F.

- 1914 **Discoveries on the Colorado. V.—The myth of the “Seven Cities of Cibola”—how it led to the discovery of New Mexico, Arizona and the Colorado River.** *Improvement Era*, 17(5) (March): 462-470.

Regarding the “discovery” of Grand Canyon, “[Pedro de Tovar] learned from the Moquis of a large river to the north running in a canyon so grand and deep as to defy description. Lopez de Cardenas was sent to find the river, with the result that he discovered the Grand Canyon of the Colorado at a point not definitely known. It may have been in southern Utah near the confluence of the San Juan river. It is held by some to have been at the head of Bright Angel Trail.” (p. 469). (ENTIRE NOTE)

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Bartlett, Katharine

- 1940 **How Don Pedro de Tovar discovered the Hopi and Don Garcia Lopez de Cardenas saw the Grand Canyon, with notes upon probable route.** *Plateau*, 12: 37-45.

Bolton, Herbert Eugene

- 1949 **Coronado on the Turquoise Trail: Knight of pueblos and plains.** Albuquerque: University of New Mexico Press, 491 pp. (Coronado Cuarto Centennial, Volume 1.)
- 1949 **Coronado : knight of pueblos and plains.** New York, London, and Toronto: Whittlesey House (McGraw-Hill Book Co., Inc.), and Albuquerque: University of New Mexico Press, 491 pp.
- 1964 **Coronado : knight of pueblos and plains.** Albuquerque: University of New Mexico Press, 491 pp.
Reprint of Bolton (1949).

Castañeda, Pedro de [Castañeda de Nagara, Pedro de] [Castañeda de Nájera, Pedro de]

- 1596 **Relacion de la Jornada de Cibola conpuesta por P^o de Castañeda Nacera. Donde setrata de de aq-lllos poblados, y ritos, y costumbres, la qual fue el año de 1540. Historia del Conde Fernando Gonzales impressa.** [sic]. Sevilla [indicated on leaf 157 recto]. [In Spanish.]

MANUSCRIPT, in the original binding of 19th-century owner Henri Ternaux-Compans. Collation: title-leaf, signature leaf [transcriber Bartolomé Niño Velázquez], ornamental title-leaf, folios 1-157 (recto and verso). Ornamental title-leaf: *Relación de la Jornada de Cibola, conpuesta por Pedro de Castañeda de Naçera donde setrata de todos aquellos poblados y ritos, y costumbres, la qual fue el Año De 1540*. Of particular note here is the encounter with Grand Canyon, folio 45 recto and verso and folio 46 recto and verso. This 1596 manuscript is a copy of a missing original that was probably written in the 1560s by Castañeda. The entire volume of the 1596 copy of the *Relación* has been digitized and is accessible as 342 individual images online at the New York Public Library (<http://archives.nypl.org/mss/257063>), although their catalogue record indicates, in error, that the missing original was written in 1540.

✓ The ornamental title-page and *all pages* relating to the Grand Canyon encounter have been reproduced in facsimile, with additional information, on pp. 51-61 in ["My God, there it is!" The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#), or see the same on pages 21-31 in [The Grand Canyon! A Worldwide, Year-By-Year Anthology and Annotated Bibliography](#).

The ornamental title-page and *selected pages only* have also been published in facsimile as follows:

[1] The ornamental title-page is illustrated as figure 2.1 in Polzer, Charles W., "The Coronado documents: Their limitations", in Flint, Richard, and Flint, Shirley Cushing (eds.), *The Coronado expedition to Tierra Nueva : the 1540 route across the Southwest* (University Press of Colorado, Niwot, Colorado 1997), pp. 36-43).

[2] The ornamental title-page is illustrated on p. 29 in Ahern, Maureen, "Llevando el norte sobre el ojo izquierdo: Mapping, measuring, and naming in Castañeda's *Relación de la jornada de Cibola* (1563)", in Arias, Santa, and Meléndez, Mariselle (eds.), *Mapping colonial Spanish America : places and commonplaces of identity, culture, and experience*, Associated University Presses (Cranbury (New Jersey), London, and Mississauga (Ontario), 2002), pp. 24-50.

[3] Two pages that relate to the description of the Grand Canyon are reproduced in facsimile on pp. 112-113 in John Miller Morris (ed.), *Relación de la jornada de Cibola. Narrative of the Coronado expedition* (R. R. Donnelley and Sons Co., The Lakeside Press, Chicago, The Lakeside Classics Centennial Edition, 2002). However, take note that while the legend for these illustrated pages reads that they are the "section [that] describes discovery of Grand Canyon" they are mistakenly illustrated in reverse order (folio 45 verso, p. 112; folio 45 recto, p. 113), and further, the Grand Canyon account actually concludes on folio 46 recto and verso (not illustrated). (Compare also the more modern transcriptions of the folios in Flint and Flint, 2005, pp. 397-398 [English translation], 451 [transcription of Spanish manuscript].)

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

[4] The first folio-leaves for parts 1, 2, and 3 of the narrative (as denoted in the manuscript) are reproduced in facsimile in George Parker Winship (1896, “The Coronado Expedition, 1540-1542”, *U.S. Bureau of Ethnology, 14th Annual Report, Part 1*), double-page Plates 33, 34, 35 (plate order within the 14th annual report, but also stamped, respectively, 17, 18, 19 on blank foreleaves to indicate plate order in the Winship paper). The Winship paper comprises the first publication of the *Relación* in Spanish (Castañeda, 1896), with the first English translation (Castañeda, 1896). Winship omitted the first three leaves of the manuscript, which were first published by Flint and Flint, 2005, and which have been read from the original manuscript for this citation in the present bio-bibliography.

- 1838 **Relation du voyage de Cibola entrepris en 1540; ou l'on traite de toutes les peuplades qui habitent cette contrée, de leurs mœurs et coutumes, par Pédro de Castañeda de Nagera** [transl. 'Account of the journey to Cibola undertaken in 1540; where one treats of all the tribes which inhabit this region, of their manners and customs, by Pédro de Castañeda de Nagera']. In: Ternaux-Compans, Henri, *Voyages, relations et mémoires originaux pour servir a l'histoire de la découverte de l'Amérique publiés pour la première fois, en français, par H. Ternaux-Compans* [transl. 'Travels, relations and original memoirs to serve the history of the discovery of America published for the first time, in French, by H. Ternaux-Compans'], [Volume 9]. *Relation du voyage de Cibola, entrepris en 1540. Inédit* [transl. 'Relation of the voyage of Cibola, undertaken in 1540. Unpublished']. Paris: Arthus Bertrand, pp. i-xvi, 1-246. [In French.]
- This is the first publication of Castañeda's account. The encounter at Grand Canyon is on pp. 62-64. Pages iii-vi comprise "Préface de l'éditeur français" [transl. 'French editor's preface'].
- A transcription of the original French, and a translation, appear both in ["My God, there it is!" The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#) (pp. 62-64) and [The Grand Canyon! A Worldwide, Year-By-Year Anthology and Annotated Bibliography](#) (pp. 32-33).
- 1896 **Relacion de la Jornada de Cibola conpuesta por Pedro de Castañeda de Naçera. Donde se trata de todos aquellos poblados y ritos, y costumbres, la qual fue el Año de 1540** [transl. 'Relation of the Jornada de Cibola composed by Pedro de Castañeda de Naçera. Where it deals with all those towns and rites, and customs, which was the Year of 1540']. In: Winship, George P., *The Coronado Expedition, 1540-1542. U.S. Bureau of American Ethnology, 14th Annual Report, Part 1*, pp. 414-469. [In Spanish.]
- Text of the 1596 manuscript copy of the *relación* in the New York Public Library (see Castañeda, 1596), published for the first time in Spanish by Winship. Winship (p. 414, footnote) indicates, "This text is, as far as possible, a copy of the *Relacion* in the Lenox Library." (The Lenox library created in 1895 part of the New York Public Library.) The encounter with Grand Canyon appears on p. 429.
- Transcription also appears in Spamer's ["My God, there it is!" The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#) (pp. 64-65).
- 1896 **Translation of the narrative of Castañeda. Account of the Expedition to Cibola which took place in the year 1540, in which all those settlements, their ceremonies and customs, are described. Written by Pedro de Castañeda, of Najera.** In: Winship, George P., *The Coronado Expedition, 1540-1542. U.S. Bureau of Ethnology, 14th Annual Report, Part 1*, pp. 470-546.
- First English translation of the 1596 copy of the *Relación* in the New York Public Library (see Castañeda, 1596). The encounter with Grand Canyon appears on p. 489.
- Transcription also appears in Spamer's ["My God, there it is!" The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#) (pp. 65-66).
- 1907 **Account of the expedition to Cibola which took place in the year 1540, in which all those settlements, their ceremonies and customs, are described. Written by Pedro de Castañeda, of Najera. (Translated.)** From: Hodge, Frederick W. (ed.), *The narrative of the expedition of Coronado, by Pedro de Castañeda*. In: *Spanish explorers in the southern United States, 1528-1543*. New York: Charles Scribner's Sons.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 1946 **Account of the expedition to Cibola which took place in the year 1540, in which all those settlements, their ceremonies and customs, are described. Written by Pedro de Castañeda, of Najera. (Translated.)** *From:* Hodge, Frederick W. (ed.), *The narrative of the expedition of Coronado, by Pedro de Castañeda. In: Spanish explorers in the southern United States, 1528-1543.* New York: Barnes and Noble, pp. 281-387. (Original Narratives of Early American History.)
- 1977 **The narrative of the expedition of Coronado (Frederick W. Hodge, ed.).** *In: Spanish explorers in the southern United States, 1528-1543.* New York: Barnes and Noble.
- 1990 **Pedro de Castañeda, 1510?-54?** *In:* Work, James C. (ed.), *Prose and poetry of the American West.* Lincoln and London: University of Nebraska Press, pp. 29-35.
See “On the Rim of the Grand Canyon” (pp. 30-33). *From* Winship (1896).
- 1992 **La relación de la jornada de Cibola de Pedro Castañeda Nájera.** *In:* Mora Valcárcel, Carmen de, *La siete ciudades de Cibola : textos y testimonios sobre la expedición de Vázquez de Coronado.* Sevilla: Ediciones Alfar, pp. 57-144. (Alfar Universidad: Ediciones, Textos y Documentos, 46.) [In Spanish.]
- 2002 **Relación de la jornada de Cibola. Narrative of the Coronado expedition.** (John Miller Morris, ed.) Chicago: R. R. Donnelley and Sons Co., The Lakeside Press, cxv, 421 [425] pp. [pagination includes advertisements, pp. 417-421]. (The Lakeside Classics, Centennial Edition.) [All texts are in parallel Spanish and English pages. Spanish transcription is from Winship (1896); English translation is from Hammond and Rey (1940).]
Two pages of the 1596 manuscript that relate to the description of the Grand Canyon (see Castañeda, 1596) are reproduced in facsimile on pp. 112-113. However, take note that while the legend for the illustrated pages reads that they are the “section [that] describes discovery of Grand Canyon” they are mistakenly illustrated in reverse order (folio 45 verso, p. 112; folio 45 recto, p. 113) and that the Grand Canyon account actually concludes on folio 46 recto and verso. (Compare the modern transcriptions of the folios in Flint and Flint, 2005, pp. 397-398 [English translation], 451 [transcription of Spanish manuscript].)
- 2005 **The Relación de la Jornada de Cibola, Pedro de Castañeda de Nájera’s narrative, 1560s (copy, 1596); New York Public Library, Rich Collection, no. 63.** *In:* Flint, Richard, and Flint, Shirley Cushing (eds., translators, annotators), *Documents of the Coronado expedition, 1539-1542 : “they were not familiar with His Majesty, nor did they wish to be his subjects”.* Dallas, Texas: Southern Methodist University Press, pp. 378-493.
Editors’ introduction, pp. 378-383; translation, pp. 384-434; transcription [in Spanish], pp. 435-493. Grand Canyon, pp. 397-398, 451.
- 2011 **The Hopi mesas and the Colorado River.** *In:* Newman, Lance (ed.), *The Grand Canyon reader.* Berkeley, Los Angeles, and London: University of California Press, pp. 208-210.
Reprinted from *The Journey of Coronado, 1540-1542* (Winship, 1904).

Dedera, Don

- 1984 **Coronado’s intrepid companions.** *Arizona Highways*, 60(4) (April): 40. [Item signed as “D.D.”]

Dellenbaugh, Frederick S.

- 1897 **The true route of Coronado’s march.** *American Geographical Society of New York, Journal*, 29(4): 398-431.
For Grand Canyon, see pp. 415-418, 425.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Flint, Richard, AND Flint, Shirley Cushing

- 1997 (EDS.) ***The Coronado expedition to Tierra Nueva : the 1540-1542 route across the Southwest.*** Niwot, Colorado: University Press of Colorado, 442 pp.
- 2003 (EDS.) ***The Coronado expedition from the distance of 460 years.*** Albuquerque: University of New Mexico Press, 338 pp.
- 2005 (EDS., TRANSLATORS, ANNOTATORS) ***Documents of the Coronado expedition, 1539-1542 : “they were not familiar with His Majesty, nor did they wish to be his subjects”.*** Dallas, Texas: Southern Methodist University Press, 746 [747] pp.
- 2011 (EDS.) ***The latest word from 1540 : people, places, and portrayals of the Coronado expedition.*** Albuquerque: University of New Mexico Press, 505 pp.

Flint, Richard; Flint, Shirley Cushing; Johnson, Douglas; AND Webster, Chris

- 2011 **Painting the Coronado expedition.** *In:* Flint, Richard, and Flint, Shirley Cushing (eds.), *The latest word from 1540 : people, places, and portrayals of the Coronado expedition.* Albuquerque: University of New Mexico Press, pp. 439-451.
Grand Canyon, pp. 443, 446; and see Figure 17.1, “Sketch of the painting *Descent into the Grand Canyon*” (p. 447), the painting by Douglas Johnson.

Günther, S.

- 1901 ***Das Zeitalter der Entdeckungen*** [*transl.* ‘The age of discovery’]. Leipzig: B. G. Teubner, 144 pp., map. (Aus Natur und Geisteswelt. Sammlung wissenschaftlich-gemeinverständlicher Darstellungen aus allen Gebieten des Wissens. 26. Bändchen. [*transl.* ‘From nature and the spirit world. Collection of scientific and generally understandable representations from all areas of knowledge. Booklet 26.’]) [*In German.*]
Coronado expedition and Grand Canyon, pp. 109-110.

Hammond, George P., AND Rey, Agapito

- 1940 ***Coronado Cuarto Centennial publications. Volume 2. Narratives of the Coronado expedition: 1540-1542.*** Albuquerque: University of New Mexico Press, 413 pp.
Includes a new English translation of Pedro de Castañeda’s manuscript (the 1596 copy of the lost 1560s original), *Relación de la Jornada de Cibola, conpuesta por Pedro de Castañeda de Naçera donde setrata de todos aquellos poblados y ritos, y costumbres, la qual fue el Año de 1540.*
- 1977 ***Narratives of the Coronado Expedition 1540-1542.*** New York: AMS Press, 413 pp.
Reprinting of Hammond and Rey (1940).
- 1978 **The Coronado expedition.** *In:* Babbitt, Bruce (compiler), *Grand Canyon: An anthology.* Flagstaff, Arizona: Northland Press, pp. 11-13.
Abridged from Hammond and Rey (1940).

Hebard, Grace Raymond

- 1911 ***The pathbreakers from river to ocean : the story of the great West from the time of Coronado to the present.*** Chicago: The Lakeside Press, 263 pp.
See in Chapter 1: “Coronado” (pp. 1-7). Grand Canyon (p. 5): “In August of this year, 1540, the famous Grand Cañon of the Colorado was discovered by a division of the expedition under the command of Garcia Lopez de

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Cardenas. One often wonders if this Cañon were the real ‘city of gold,’ for the discovery and possession of which more than one continent wasted its blood and treasure. It would take no great stretch of the imagination to fancy that the glittering and sparkling mica-bearing formations responding to the sun’s rays were houses built of gold. The tradition of this city was not a dream. Some one had observed something. For want of better description the vision was called a ‘city of gold.’ Was this the end of the rainbow with its proverbial ‘pot of gold?’” (ENTIRE NOTE)

Hodge, Frederick Webb

1907 (ED.) **The narrative of the expedition of Coronado, by Pedro de Castañeda.** *In: Spanish explorers in the southern United States, 1528-1543.* (Original Narrative of Early American History.) New York: Charles Scribner’s Sons.

1946 (ED.) **The narrative of the expedition of Coronado, by Pedro de Castañeda.** *In: Spanish explorers in the southern United States, 1528-1543.* New York, Barnes and Noble, Inc., pp. 273-387.

Hunter, Milton R.

1958 **Utah in her western setting.** Salt Lake City: Deseret News Press, revised ed., 622 pp.
See “Cárdenas Discovers the Grand Canyon” (pp. 25-26).

Hutchins, John M.

2014 **Coronado’s well-equipped army : the Spanish invasion of the American Southwest.** Yardley, Pennsylvania: Westholme Publishing, 374 pp.
Grand Canyon, pp. 164-165, 322 note 46.

Ivey, James E.; Rhodes, Diane Lee; AND Sanchez, Joseph P.

1991 **The Coronado expedition of 1540-1542 : a special history report prepared for the Coronado Trail study.** [No place]: U.S. National Park Service, 154 pp., 5 map sheets.

Jones, Stephen B.

1929 **The Coronado expedition.** *Grand Canyon Nature Notes*, 3(10) (June 30): 4-5 and map between pp. 5, 6.

1994 **The Coronado expedition.** *In: Lamb, Susan (ed.), The best of Grand Canyon Nature Notes.* Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Natural History Association, pp. 161-163.
Reprinted from *Grand Canyon Nature Notes*, June, 1929.

Kenny, Ray

2010 **A 16th-century Spanish inscription in Grand Canyon? A hypothesis.** *Park Science* (U.S. National Park Service), 27(2) (Fall): 58-63.
Monte Video, or Montevideo.

2013 **Thoughts on the origin and age of the mysterious MONTEVIDEO inscription and the route the 16th century Spanish explorers may have used to descend into Grand Canyon.** *In: Quartaroli, Richard D. (compiler, ed.), A rendezvous of Grand Canyon historians : ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts : proceedings of the Third Grand Canyon History Symposium, January 2012.* Flagstaff, Arizona: Grand Canyon Historical Society, pp. 125-133.
Monte Video, or Montevideo.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 2015 **Why the 16th century Spanish conquistadors likely did not descend into Grand Canyon (USA) near Desert View: A new perspective.** *Journal of Arts and Humanities*, 4(8) (August): 40-47.

Montesinos, José L.

- 1997 **L’esperit de la frontera** [transl. ‘The spirit of the frontier’]. *Pòrtula* (Pòrtol, Marratxí, Mallorca, Spain), (183) (Juliol, 1^a quinzena) (July): 27. [In Catalan.]
Includes note of Cárdenas and Grand Canyon.

Mora, Carmen de

- 1990 **La Relación de la jornada de Cíbola, de Pedro Castañeda Nájera: ¿un texto censurado?** [transl. ‘The Relation of the journey to Cíbola, by Pedro Castañeda Nájera: a censored text?’]. *Insula*, 45(522): 14-15. [In Spanish.]
- 1991 **Códigos culturales en la Relación de la jornada de Cíbola de Pedro Castañeda Nájera** [transl. ‘Cultural codes in the Relation of the journey to Cíbola by Pedro Castañeda Nájera’]. *Nueva Revista de Filología Hispánica*, 39(2): 901-912. [In Spanish.]
- 1992 **La siete ciudades de Cíbola: Textos y testimonios sobre la expedición de Vázquez de Coronado** [transl. ‘The seven cities of Cíbola: Texts and testimonies about the expedition of Vázquez de Coronado’]. Sevilla: Ediciones Alfar, 228 pp., map. (Alfar Universidad: Ediciones, Textos y Documentos, 46.) [In Spanish.]

Norton, Charles Ledyard

- 1892 **The United States in paragraphs.** [Continued.] *Magazine of American History*, 28(3) (September): 221-225.
Entire installment refers to Arizona, which includes (p. 221), “1540. July. Vasquez de Coronado, with a considerable force of Spaniards and Indians, invades the territory from Mexico, and assaults the Pueblo towns, while Hernando de Alarcon ascends the Colorado river as far as the Grand Cañon [sic]. The river was named Buena Guia by Alarcon, and Rio del Tizon, by Coronado.—Expedition of Captain Tobar.” (ENTIRE NOTE) (Mixed errors, and without reference to Castañeda.)

Perilli, Giovanni

- 1922 **Colorado and the Italians in Colorado. Il Colorado e gl’Italiani nel Colorado.** [Denver]: [No imprint], 208 pp. [Cover title: *Il Colorado e gl’Italiani nel Colorado. Colorado and the Italians in Colorado.* Volume in mixed English and Italian but no parts of it are in translation one way or the other. The item cited here is in English.]
See in “Outline of History; Introduction”, which includes the Spanish *entradas* in the Southwest; specifically p. 18: “. . . the tales and incidents repeated by a tribe of Indians called Moqui, caused Coronado to fit up another expedition under Garcia de Carenas [sic] to explore the river mentioned by the Moquis and where was supposed to be the stores of riches and the habitation of a large race of men. The river was discovered and this was without doubt the first view that the Europeans had of the Grand Canon of the Colorado in Arizona.” (ENTIRE NOTE)

Slack, John P.

- [1960] **The Coronado Expedition : a brief account of the Coronado Expedition of 1540-42, the first major exploration of Europeans into the American Southwest.** Globe, Arizona: Southwest Parks and Monuments Association, 6 pp. [Various printings.]
“Published in cooperation with the National Park Service.” Accompanied by a map by Don Perceval.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Smith, Benjamin E.

- 1909 (PREPARED UNDER THE DIRECTION OF) **The century dictionary supplement.** *In: The century dictionary and cyclopedia : a work of universal reference in all departments of knowledge with a new atlas of the world. Volume XII.* New York: The Century Co., 92 pp. [separately paginated section in volume]. [Supplement also titled on p. 1, “The Century Cyclopedia of Names Supplement”.]
- See p. 17: “Cárdenas . . . , Don Garcia Lopez de. A Spanish nobleman who became one of Coronado’s captains on the expedition of 1540 to New Mexico and beyond. With his party he was the first to see and describe the Grand Cañon of the Colorado, which he looked into about September, 1540. He reported the gorge as extremely deep with a distance of three or four leagues from brink to brink.”

Smith, Dean

- 1976 Coronado: Magnificent failure. *American History Illustrated*, 10(10): 4-9, 43-47.

Spamer, Earle E.

- 2019 “. . . bigger than the great tower of Seville”: Sizing up the 1540 encounter in Grand Canyon. *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 30(3) (Summer): 11-12.

Trueba, Alfonso

- 1955 **Las 7 ciudades : expedición de Francisco Vázquez de Coronado** [transl. ‘The seven cities: expedition of Francisco Vázquez de Coronado’]. México: Editorial Campeador, 80 pp. (Figuras y Episodios de la Historia de México, 27.) [In Spanish.]
- See “Tuzayan y el Gran Cañon” (*sic*), pp. 36-37; map, pp. 40-41; and remarks noting the Colorado River in Chapter 4, “La Expedicion Maritima” (see pp. 47, 48).

Udall, Stewart L., AND Jacka, Jerry

- 1984 **In Coronado’s footsteps.** *Arizona Highways*, 60(4) (April): 2-13. [A limited number of this issue also distributed hardbound.]
- 1991 **In Coronado’s footsteps.** Tucson: Southwest Parks and Monuments Association, 31 pp.

Winship, George Parker

- 1896 **The Coronado expedition, 1540-1542.** *U.S. Bureau of Ethnology, 14th Annual Report, Part 1*, pp. 329-613.
- 1896 **The Coronado expedition, 1540-1542. Extract from the Fourteenth Annual Report of the Bureau of Ethnology.** Washington, D.C.: U.S. Government Printing Office.
- An offprint, retaining original pagination 329-613, and retaining “Index to Part 1” [of U.S. Bureau of Ethnology, 14th Annual Report], 615-637 (the index retains items pertinent to pp. 1-328 of volume, which portion is unrelated to the topic of Coronado).
- 1898 **The story of Coronado.** *Land of Sunshine*, 9(2) (July): 53-65.
- 1900 **Finding the Colorado River.** *Land of Sunshine*, 12(5) (April): 268-280.
- 1904 (TRANSLATOR, ED.) **The journey of Coronado, 1540-1542, from the City of Mexico to the Grand Canyon of the Colorado and the buffalo plains of Texas, Kansas, and Nebraska, as told by himself and his**

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

followers. New York: A. S. Barnes and Co., 251 pp. (The Trail Makers series.) [Cover title: *The journey of Coronado : the first explorer of the West.*]

See pp. 32-37.

- 1906 **Coronado’s journey to New Mexico and the Great Plains, 1540-42.** *American History Leaflets*, 13: 1-15.
- 1922 (TRANSLATOR, ED.) ***The journey of Coronado, 1540-1542 from the City of Mexico to the Grand Canon of the Colorado and the buffalo plains of Texas, Kansas and Nebraska, as told by himself and his followers.*** New York: Allerton Book Co., xxxiv, 251 pp.
- 1933 (TRANSLATOR, ED.) ***The journey of Francisco Vasquez de Coronado, 1540-1542, as told by Pedro de Castaneda, Francisco Vazquez de Coronado, and others*** (additional notes by F. W. Hodge.) San Francisco: The Grabhorn Press, xxvii, 134, [12] pp.
- 1940 (TRANSLATOR, ED.) ***The journey of Coronado.*** Albuquerque: Hammond and Rey, 413 pp.
- 1964 ***The Coronado Expedition, 1540-1542.*** Chicago: Rio Grande Press, 403 pp.
Reprinted from Winship (1896).
- 1969 (TRANSLATOR, ED.) ***The journey of Coronado, 1540-1542, from the City of Mexico to the Grand Canon of the Colorado and the buffalo plains of Texas, Kansas and Nebraska, as told by himself and his followers.*** New York: Greenwood Press, 251 pp.
Reprint of Winship (1922).
- 1973 ***The journey of Coronado, 1540-1542, from the City of Mexico to the Grand Canon of the Colorado and the buffalo plains of Texas, Kansas and Nebraska.*** New York: AMS Press, 251 pp.
Reprint of Winship (1922).
- 1990 (TRANSLATOR, ED.) ***The journey of Coronado, 1540-1542.*** (Introduction by Donald C. Cutter.) Golden, Colorado: Fulcrum Publishing, 233 pp.
Includes Winship’s (1896) “Historical Introduction” (pp. 1-81), and Winship’s (1904) revised translation and notes (pp. 83-233).
- 1990 (TRANSLATOR, ED.) ***The journey of Coronado*** (introduction and additional notes by Frederick Webb Hodge). New York: Dover Publications, Inc., 134 [145] pp.
An “unabridged republication of the work published in an edition of 550 copies by The Grabhorn Press, San Francisco, in 1933 under the title *The Journey of Francisco Vazquez De Coronado 1540-1542.*”
- 2003 (TRANSLATOR, ED.) ***The journey of Coronado, 1540-1542, by Pedro de Castañeda de Nájera.*** [No place]: Wisconsin Historical Society, Digital Library and Archives, Document No. AJ-086.
Facsimile reproduction of Winship (1904).

Winterburn, Rosa V.

- 1903 ***The Spanish in the Southwest.*** New York, Cincinnati, and Chicago: American Book Co., 224 pp.
See Chapter 6, “Coronado and Alarcon” (pp. 68-79); Grand Canyon, pp. 77-78

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

274

Douglas Carithers

River runner; Canyonlands National Park River Ranger (1970–1978)

Anonymous

1971 **Capitol Reef National Monument.** *Smoke Signal* (U.S. National Park Service, Southwest Region, Women’s Organization), (April): [unpaginated].

Includes note, “Douglas Carithers has begin [*sic*] his summer job as a boatman for Western River Expeditions. He will be running the Colorado River through Grand Canyon and Cataract Canyon in Canyonlands National Park. Good luck to you, Doug.”

275

Léontine Carlier

(née Detienne)

1857–1904

Traveler, tourist

Léontine Carlier was the wife of Jules Carlier (1851–1930), Belgian mining engineer, politician, and industrialist.

Carlier, L.

1905 **A Saint-Louis et dans l’Ouest** [*transl.* ‘In Saint Louis and the West’]. *Revue de Belgique* (Trente-Septième Année), Series 2, 43 (February): 103-130. [Byline (p. 130) as “L. Carlier”; in table of contents as “Madame Jules Carlier”.] [*In French.*]

A posthumously published item composed of letters written to her family. An editor’s note (p. 103) indicates that although Carlier had planned to finish the job herself, her correspondence from two trips to America was collated and edited by her husband. Regarding her visit to the Grand Canyon, see the entry dated “25 septembre”, which is translated on p. 449 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#). The original French text is transcribed, with the accompanying translation, as № 612 in [The Grand Canyon! A Worldwide, Year-By-Year Anthology and Annotated Bibliography](#). Carlier miscompares the Grand Canyon to the glacially formed Cirque de Gavarnie of the Pyrenees in France.

276

Mrs. Carlson

Tourist

Anonymous

1907 **Two women in the desert.** *Good Housekeeping*, 44(6) (June) (344): 673-675.

Imagine this: “Two of our Good Housekeeping women ventured through the Painted Desert, a summer or two ago, to the Grand Canyon of the Colorado without male escort.” Only “Mrs. Carlson” of Connecticut is identified. (No specifics about their canyon visit.) (Now compare Eva af Winklerfelt’s unaccompanied ventures.)

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

277

Andrew Carnegie

1835-1919

Industrialist, steel magnate, philanthropist

Anonymous

- 1910 **The “billionaire special.” Mrs. Sage, the Goulds, and Carnegie party’s private train from Pasadena.** *The New York Times*, (March 23): 1.

Includes note of planned stop at Grand Canyon.

- 1922 **Charlie Brant has gone.** *Santa Fe Magazine*, 16(2) (January): 23-26.

Memorial to and biography of Charles A. Brant, late manager of El Tovar Hotel. Includes the following (p. 24), quoting Brant:

“[Carnegie] was one of the friendliest and most democratic men I ever entertained,” said Mr. Brant. “He had a keen sense of humor, was a good talker and you couldn’t help liking him. One day his secretary brought him a letter. He glanced through it and said, ‘It’s very unbusinesslike. I can’t encourage that sort of thing.’ Looking up he saw me, and said, ‘I have lots of worries of that kind. I refuse to make a decision in this case. I’ll leave it for my friend Brant here to decide.’ He handed me the letter. It seemed that he had given \$50,000 to a community back in Ohio to build a library. The letter stated they had spent \$3,760 more than agreed upon and they wanted to know if he would not send a check for the additional amount. When I had read it, Mr. Carnegie looked up and with a twinkle in his eye said, ‘How about it? The decision is in your hands.’ I said, ‘Have your secretary make out a check for the amount and send it to them. You can’t take your money with you—it would burn up.’ He gave me an amused and quizzical look and said, ‘I’ll send the check, but I want you to understand that I don’t expect to go where you think I am going.’ ”

Also notes the following (pp. 24-25), quoting Brant: “One evening **Mr. Carnegie**, Edwin Gould and Mrs. Russell Sage were having dinner together. Mr. Carnegie called me over and said, ‘How much water do you use here a day, and what does it cost you?’ I told him we hauled all the water a distance of 127 miles and that we used about 45,000 gallons a day. Mrs. Sage was surprised to learn that we had to haul all our water. She gave me no peace until I printed some cards asking the guests [of El Tovar] not to waste the water. She dictated the notice and I had it printed.”

Carnegie, Andrew

- 1911 **The people who lived in darkness have seen a great light.** *In*: Noble, Ettgene A. (ed.), *Proceedings : the Third American Peace Congress : held in Baltimore, Maryland, May 3 to 6, 1911*. Baltimore, Maryland: Waverly Press, pp. 18-21.

Includes note, “I was beholding the greatest natural wonder in the world, the Grand Canyon, last spring, when the New York papers arrived and I read the President’s divine message, and was exalted.” Pertains to a “league of peace” and President William Howard Taft.

- 1912 **Mr. Carnegie’s address to the Trustees.** *In*: *Carnegie Endowment for International Peace, Year Book for 1911*. Washington, D.C.: Carnegie Endowment for International Peace, pp. 5-6.

See p. 5: “Now, gentlemen, I think only one word in explanation is needed. You will have noticed that this gift [of ten million dollars] was really inspired by the President’s declaration [regarding a “league of peace”]. I was at the Grand Canyon of the Colorado, elevated and inspired by that grand spectacle, the grandest spectacle in the world, so far as I know, and I received a New York paper and read what he had said in New York. I then said to myself: ‘President Taft, foremost among rulers of men, has really bridged the chasm between peace and war.’ ” (ENTIRE NOTE)

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 1912 **[Excerpt from address to a national congress on peace.]** *In*: Moritzen, Julius, *The peace movement of America*. New York and London: G. P. Putnam’s Sons, The Knickerbocker Press, pp. 194-195.

Includes note, “I was beholding the greatest national [*sic*] wonder in the world, the Grand Cañon, last spring, when the New York papers arrived and I read the President’s divine message.” Pertains to a “league of peace” and President William Howard Taft.

Levermore, Charles Herbert

- 1922 ***Samuel Train Dutton : a biography.*** New York: Macmillan Co., 280 pp.

See p. 109, note *in passing* of Andrew Carnegie at Grand Canyon, March 22, 1910. (Samuel Train Dutton [1949–1919] was the superintendent of schools, Teachers College, Columbia University, and founder of the New York Peace Society.)

278

Dale Carnegie

1888–1955

Inspirational lecturer and writer

Carnegie, Dale

- 1956 ***How to develop self-confidence and influence people by public speaking.*** New York: Pocket Books, 244 pp. [Numerous reprintings under this and other imprints, as well as translations into Arabic, Chinese, Greek, Japanese, Khmer, Korean, Russian, Thai, and Turkish; surely others.]

See the section, “Rewriting One Sentence a Hundred and Four Times”; specifically, p. 214, note of having “spent a few unforgettable days on the rim of the Grand Canyon of the Colorado” and hearing there a woman use the adjective, “beautiful”, to describe several different things other than the canyon. He then applies a thesaurus of more appropriate words.

279

Carnegie–CalTech Expedition

Carnegie Institution of Washington and California Institute of Technology

see also Ian Campbell; Frank B. Dodge; John H. Maxson; Robert Phillip Sharp

Anonymous

- 1937 **Hope for secrets of earth’s beginning. Scientists bring back from trip down the Colorado specimens of oldest rocks.** *The New York Times*, (November 28): 27.

- 1937 **Grand Canyon party returns.** *Engineering and Science* (California Institute of Technology Alumni Association), 1(3) (December):.

Berg, Erik

- 2007 **“The best trip I’ve ever been on”; the 1937 Carnegie–Caltech Colorado River expedition.** *Journal of Arizona History*, 48(4) (Winter): 375-402.

- 2008 **Rock hounds and river rats: The 1937 Carnegie–Caltech Colorado River Expedition.** *In*: Berger, Todd R. (ed.), *Reflections of Grand Canyon historians; ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts. Grand Canyon Association, Monograph 14*, pp. 59-66. (2nd Grand Canyon History Symposium, January 25-28, 2007, Grand Canyon National Park.)

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Franse, H. G.

1938 **Shooting the rapids for science and thrills.** *Arizona Highways*, 14(3) (March): 4-5, 23-24.

Hilgedick, W. C.

1938 **The place of radio in the national parks.** *The Regional Review* (U.S. National Park Service, Region One, Richmond, Virginia), 1(5) (November): 9-10.

See p. 10, “An outstanding demonstration of long distance communication with one of these sets occurred when an expedition down the Colorado River talked each day for two months to the Grand Canyon South Rim headquarters station.” (ENTIRE NOTE) ✓ This refers to the Carnegie-CalTech expedition of 1937, which was on the river for about 46 days during two calendar months.

Marston, Otis Reed “Dock”

2014 **From Powell to power : a recounting of the first one hundred river runners through the Grand Canyon.** (Tom Martin, ed.) Flagstaff, Arizona: Vishnu Temple Press, 532 pp.

See Chapter 19, “1937: Calculated Risk” (pp. 366-384).

Stark, John Thomas [Stark, Jack]

1995 **A page from the *Doggerel Log*.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 8(2) (Spring): 48.

One page illustrated from the manuscript *Doggerel Log of a Canyon Trip* from the Carnegie-Cal Tech expedition on the Colorado River through Grand Canyon, 1937; showing original art work and handwritten poem. Attributed to Robert P. Sharp, but actually by Jack Stark; see Errata for this item, 8(3): 15. ✓ The original is in the Special Collections and Archives, Cline Library, Northern Arizona University, Flagstaff. The entire log has been digitized and is online at <https://archive.library.nau.edu/digital/collection/cpa/id/33498>.

280

Caroline Carpenter

Tourist from Massachusetts; spontaneous poet

Carpenter, Caroline

1899 **[Poem, between May 3 and July 5, 1898.]** *In*: Woods, George K. (COLLECTOR, COMPILER) *Personal impressions of the Grand Cañon of the Colorado River near Flagstaff, Arizona, as seen through nearly two thousand eyes, and written in the private visitors’ book of the world-famous guide Capt. John Hance, guide, story-teller, and path-finder.* San Francisco: Whitaker and Ray Co., for G. K. Woods, Flagstaff, Arizona Territory, p. 113.

“To take a ride with Capt. Hance,
On his dead-level trail,
Is sure to fill one’s soul with joy,
Whatever else may fail.”

281

Lawrence Carr

American Legion, Commander, Department of Arizona

see also under Freemasons

Refer to [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#) (Anderson, 2015, p. 17) for photo and legend of Carr at the Memorial Day ceremonies and plaque unveiling upon the 20th anniversary of the John Ivens Post No. 42’s stewardship of the cemetery.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

282

Clark Melvin Carrel

1883–1967

National Park Service employee

see also under Freemasons

Carrel was a civil engineer employed as the chief engineer for Grand Canyon National Park, noted at the times of the 1930 and 1940 U.S. Censuses and Coconino County voter registrations in the 1940s. He probably succeeded Miner Tillotson in that capacity (see Tillotson *herein*). His mother, Ada P. Carrel (*née* Clarke, 1854–1935), is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 81) for brief biographical notes.

283

John Carroll

Cinematographer

Anonymous

1984 **October 27, 1983; On Safari Around 706 with Henry Moore #954; the program, *Astrovision*.**

Adventurers’ Club News (Adventurers’ Club, Los Angeles), 27(2) (February): 6.

Report of a program presentation about John Carroll, inventor of “Astrovision” airborne filming. Notes, “A converted B-25 was used to take those phenomenal pictures [*sic*] of the Grand Canyon that were shown on the Todd wide screen and got such fantastic acceptance.” (“706” refers to the Adventurers’ Club street address, 706 West Pico Blvd.; #954 refers to Moore’s membership number.)

C. G. Carson

see Physicians and Nurses

284

E. B. “Red” Carson

R. J. “Bart” Barton

Helicopter aviators, tour providers

• A photo of Red Carson with Ed Hudson, Jr., and Mrs. Ed Hudson beside an Arizona Helicopters Service helicopter, June 1950, is in Patrick Whitehurst, *Grand Canyon’s Tusayan Village* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2010; Images of America series), p. 107. The was after Hudson had lost a boat on the Colorado River (*see also* Hudson *separately herein*).

Clark, A. L.

1951 **Letter to the Editor.** *Popular Mechanics Magazine*, 95(3) (March): 8.

Note, with photo, of “E. B. ‘Red’ Carson and R. J. ‘Bart’ Barton in front of a helicopter owned by the Arizona Helicopter Service, deep in Grand Canyon. The Arizona firm has been taking tourists into the canyon since last May.”

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

285

Karl Carstens

1914–1992

President, Federal Republic of Germany

Anonymous

1983 **Carstens visit.** *German-American Tricentennial 1683-1983, Newsletter*, (Indiana Edition): [1].

The itinerary for the state visit by Karl Carstens includes a proposed stop at Grand Canyon during his national tour. (The U.S. Department of State’s records indicate that he visited Grand Canyon during his October 3-6, 1983, state visit.)

286

Ann Carter

Grand Canyon National Park Ranger

Sharrow, Barbara, AND Balsom, Janet

1987 **Women at Grand Canyon.** *Courier* (U.S. National Park Service), 32(4) (April): front cover, 3, 39-40, rear cover.

Historical overview. Women noted: Pat Baker-Buccello, Janet R. Balsom, Meg Benke, Gale Burak, Cindy Burns, Jennifer Burns, **Ann Carter**, Kathleen Davis, Cathy Green, Martha Hahn-O’Neil, Sonja Hoie, Julie Jackson, Kimmy Johnson, Anne Trinkle Jones, Mary Langdon, Becca Lawton, Jennifer Lawton, Sid Martin, Mary Lou Mauer, Randy McPheron, Ruthann Murray, Barb Sharrow, Marie Tuxhorn, Sue Vulich. (Cover illustration shows Grand Canyon ranger-naturalist Pauline (Polly) Patraw, but the legend [p. 3, which pertains also to the back cover] reads only, “the NPS woman then and now”. The back cover shows an unidentified woman Grand Canyon ranger mounted on a mule on trail.) Carter was in the early Backcountry Office.

287

Charles D. Carter³⁰

1908–1963

National Park Service landscape architect

Patricia Barbara Harter [*sic*]

1914–1970

(wife of Charles Carter)

Charles Carter is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, pp. 167-168) for brief biographical notes. Refer to [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#) (Anderson, 2015, p. 113) for photo and legend. He was associated with the National Park Service’s Southwest Regional Office and “he worked in the Canyon on road alignments and related issues as early as 1936”; see Nuttall for further notes. Nuttall indicates the apparent preferred spelling of Patricia’s married surname and the fact that nothing more is known about her.

U.S. National Park Service

2013 **National Park Service Cultural Landscape Inventory, April 2013 : Cross Canyon Corridor Historic District, Grand Canyon National Park.** [No imprint], 341 pp.

Charles D. Carter is noted on pp. 79, 81, 93, 94, 136, 146.

³⁰ *Ancillary note:* Charles Carter’s newspaper obituary indicates that he died at 1411 Cooper River Plaza, Pennsauken, New Jersey. This is a mid-rise building along the scenic Cooper River Park a short distance from which along North Park Drive in the early 1980s this compiler worked for Auerbach Publishers, editors of subscription computer technology guides.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

U.S. National Park Service, Historic American Engineering Record (HAER)

- 2007 **HAER AZ-76. Grand Canyon Village utilities, Grand Canyon National Park, Grand Canyon Village, Coconino County, Arizona.** Washington, D.C.: U.S. National Park Service, Historic American Engineering Record, 149 pp.

Includes brief references to Charles D. Carter, from Grand Canyon National Park records. “The project was completed . . . under the direction of Amanda Zemen, Cultural Resource Specialist. Field recording and measured drawings were produced under the direction of Christopher H. Marston, HAER Architect. Architect interns Dominic Duran and Michael Lee, both from the University of New Mexico, produced the drawings. HAER Photographer Jet Lowe produced the large format photographs. Kate McConnell wrote the draft history [2006], which was edited for transmittal by Justine Christianson, HAER Historian.”

288

Frank Carter

McGill University professor of Greek

Carter, Frank

- 1902 **The Grand Cañon of Arizona.** *McGill University Magazine* (Montreal), 1(2) (April): 218-230.

Carter recounts his Grand Canyon visit in the fall of 1901. See extensive quotations from this item, with notes, on pp. 365-367 in [*“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.*](#)

289

Vivian Carter

Rotary International officer, editor

Vivian Carter (a man) was the Secretary of Rotary International in Great Britain and Ireland (1921-1928), later the Editor for *The Rotarian* in Chicago (to 1935).

Carter, Vivian

- 1922 **World Rotary at “Inspiration Point”; the Los Angeles convention as seen through British spectacles.** *The Rotarian*, 21(2) (August): 62-64.

A Rotary Convention is itself “Inspiration Point.” Carter remarks on a visit to Grand Canyon: “We had stood on the rim of the Grand Canyon and rubbed our eyes lest we be dreaming. Here was a ‘hole in the earth’ dug by Nature, large enough to conceal the biggest city above ground.”

290

Dan Cassidy

(Daniel F. Cassidy)

Pressman; proprietor of Five Quail Books; recreational hiker and commercial-passenger river runner

Diane Cassidy

(wife of Dan Cassidy)

See also p. 271 in [View Finders: Volume 1.](#)

The Five Quail business sells rare and used books relating to Grand Canyon, the Colorado River and Colorado Plateau. Dan Cassidy acquired the Five Quail Books business from Dave Hellyer (*for whom see separately herein*). See comprehensive citations of Cassidy’s Five Quail Books annotated catalogues in Part 1 of [The Grand Canon](#). Bibliographical entries throughout *The Grand Canon* also are cross-listed to all of the Five Quail catalogues (Hellyer and Cassidy both). Dan Cassidy notes, “My first visit to the G.C. was in mid June 1949 We were in a 1941 Chevrolet, and we had only lived in Arizona a year and a half after moving from Cambridge, MA.” (*fide* Cassidy, 20 June 2024).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Dan Cassidy** in Parts 2, 4, and 13 of [The Grand Canon](#); and **Diane Cassidy** as author and coauthor in Parts 2 and 4.

Cassidy, Daniel F.

- 1997 **The literature of the Grand Canyon and the Colorado River.** *AB Bookman’s Weekly*, 100(14) (October 6): 806, 808, 810, 812, 814.
-

291

Maurice A. Castagne

1925–2009

Mining engineer

Lorraine Castagne

(née Lyslo)

1927–2003

(wife of Maurice Castagne)

The Castagnes are buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 209) for brief biographical notes and photo. The family name is pronounced *Castain*. Maurice worked on the Orphan Mine. Also buried here are son, **Troy Robert Castagne** (1965–2001) and **Stephan Allan Castagne** (1951–2015) (Nuttall does not provide Stephan’s birth year nor indicates his relationship.)

Castagne, Maurice

- 1990 **Grand Canyon Orphan Mine: Grand Canyon National Park.** Mina, Nevada: Grand Canyon Orphan, 190+ pp.
- 2002 **[Letter to editor regarding work on Orphan Mine history.]** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 6(10): 3.
-

Pedro de Castañeda

(Pedro de Castañeda de Nagara; Pedro de Castañeda de Nájera)

Pedro de Castañeda (1515–1570) is sometimes mistakenly indicated to have been to the Grand Canyon in 1540. See correct historical relationships under García López de [Cárdenas](#) herein. Castañeda accompanied the Coronado *entrada* and in the 1560s wrote the definitive chronicle of the expedition, which includes brief notes of the side trip to the Grand Canyon.

292

Mike Castelli

(Michael Castelli)

1946–2010

River runner

Anonymous

- 2010 **Michael Castelli, April 17, 1946-June 21, 2010.** *In:* Farewells [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 23(3) (Fall): 3.
Obituary.

Castelli, Mike

- 2010 **Mike Castelli; interviewed by Allen Wilson.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 23(2) (Summer): 43-45.
Entire item is in the first person, by Castelli alone.
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

293

William Cathcart-Rake
(Bill Cathcart-Rake)
Grand Canyon hiker

Cathcart-Rake, William

- 2010 **Sufficiently robust : fifty years of walking in Grand Canyon.** New York and Bloomington, Indiana: iUniverse, Inc., 182 pp.
- 2023 **First saunter—the start of a six decade love affair with Grand Canyon.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 34(2) (Spring): 10-16.
-

294

Donna Catotti
River-runner, artist

See also p. 218 in [Art of the Grand Canyon](#).

Catotti, Donna

- 1994 **Recurring nightmares of a GCD cook.** *Hibernacle News*, 1994: 21.
Grand Canyon Dories.
- 2019 **Reflections of an old dory cook, getting older.** *Hibernacle News*, 2019: 10.
-

295

Brian Catterson
Motorcyclist

Catterson, Brian

- 1992 **Suzuki DR650S vs. Mount Trumbull; how not to get to the Grand Canyon.** *Cycle World*, 31(9) (September): 58.
Road test of the Suzuki motorbike; a failed attempt to reach the rim of Grand Canyon from Mesquite, Nevada, around both sides of Mount Trumbull.
-

Lillian Tomasina Catti
see Physicians and Nurses

296

E. R. Cavanaugh
E. R. Ball

Santa Fe Railway employees (Gallup, New Mexico)

Johnston, A. A.; Canavan, S., Jr.; AND Harding, Bruce

- 1913 Gallup [news]. *In*: Among Ourselves [SECTION]. *Santa Fe Magazine*, 7(5) (April): 98, 100.
“On a recent pleasant Sunday, W. P. Cavanaugh, revising clerk, and E. R. Ball, stenographer to Mr. Johnson, disguised as gentlemen—excuse us, we mean tourists—made a trip to the Grand Cañon. They rode ‘shanks’ mare’ [on foot] down the trail and back, and there was a shortage of liniment at the village drug store immediately after

247

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

their return. They had a fine trip, but Ball is still wondering how much it cost Fred Harvey to build the cañon.”
(ENTIRE NOTE)

297

Gayuna Cealo

Buddhist monk; international spiritual speaker

Skonie, Valerie

2002 **Journey into Myanmar with Cealo.** *In:* Spirit, Mind and Body [SECTION]. *The Petaluma Post* (Petaluma, California), 15 (December) (194): 4.

Regarding the eminent Japanese-born Buddhist monk Gayuna Cealo of Burma (Myanmar). Illustrated with a photo of Cealo at Grand Canyon, but no text mention of Grand Canyon. See also p. 3, a full-length portrait of Cealo at Grand Canyon by Jacqueline Miller, which accompanies an anonymous, untitled item on Cealo (also a part of the “Spirit, Mind and Body” section of this serial), also without text mention of Grand Canyon.

298

Eugene Andrew Cernan

(Gene Cernan)

1934–2017

Astronaut (Gemini 9, Apollo 10, Apollo 17)

Cernan, Eugene

1968 **[Oblique, wide-angle color view from space, extending from Grand Canyon across Colorado Plateau, taken during Gemini 9 extravehicular activity, June 5, 1966, NASA photo no. S66-38068.]** *In:* Earth photographs from Gemini VI through XII. NASA Office of Technology Utilization, Scientific and Technical Information Division. *U.S. National Aeronautics and Space Administration, Special Publication SP-171*, p. 229.

Astronaut Cernan performed the EVA. [Perhaps this item is not truly pertinent to the scope of presence at Grand Canyon, but it is included here inasmuch as items relating to aircraft overflights are included.]

299

Miles Abner Chamberlain

1882–1951

Private caretaker; concessionaire employee

Clifford Eugene Chamberlain

1912–1952

Santa Fe Railway employee; Grand Canyon School employee

Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 83) for brief biographical notes (Nuttall misspells the family names here as Chamberlin and provides a middle initial “H.” for Miles). Miles is noted in the 1940 U.S. Census as a caretaker for a private property in Grand Canyon National Park (*i.e.*, the William Randolph Hearst property at Grandview; *see also* Hearst *herein*). At that time, his son, Clifford was a laborer at the village power plant (*i.e.*, Santa Fe Railway), and a newspaper record (*Williams News*, September 19, 1940, p. 3) notes that “Cliff Chamberlain” was a janitor in the Grand Canyon School. Miles’ World War II registration (1942) indicates that he was then employed with Fred Harvey at Phantom Ranch. Miles’ wife, **Elsie Pauline Chamberlain** (*née* Koschmieder, 1876–1939), is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery.

"Too Numerous To Name"
Grand Canyon's Annotated Biographical Bibliography

300

Laura Chamberlin
River runner

Chamberlin, Laura

- 2022 **Guide profile; Laura Chamberlin, age 48.** *Boatman's Quarterly Review*, 35(3) (Fall): 23.
Interview.
-

301

Kathy Champion
Blind kayaker, river runner

Curtis, Chet

- 2018 **Blinded Veterans complete kayaking Grand Canyon's Colorado River.** *In:* Operation Peer Support (OPS) News [SECTION]. *The Bulletin* (Blinded Veterans Association, Alexandria, Virginia), 73(6) (November/December): 6-8.
- Steve Baskis, Kathy Champion, Brian Harris, Lonnie Bedwell, and Travis Fugate, five blinded veterans from Blinded Veterans Association, supported by Team River Runner, complete a trip from Lee's Ferry to Diamond Creek, 1-12 September.
-

Kaliprasad Chandra
see Abhedananda

302

Charlie Chaplin
(Charles Spencer Chaplin)
1889-1977
Actor

Bergen, Candice

- 1972 **"I thought they might hiss."** *Life*, 72(15) (April 21): 90.
- This item is a postscript to "Love Fest for Charlie" by Richard Meryman, photographed by actress Candice Bergen (pp. 86-89), which pertained to a Charlie Chaplin fete in New York. Bergen's item includes note of Chaplin, during a flight to Los Angeles to the Academy Awards, crossing to the opposite side of the airplane to view the Grand Canyon: "His face lit up. 'Oh yes, this is the place where Doug Fairbanks did a handstand on the precipice. He told me about it.'" (ENTIRE NOTE) (See Douglas Fairbanks *herein*.)
-

303

Edwin Barfield Chappell
1853-1936
Methodist Episcopal clergyman, writer

Chappell, E. B.

- 1915 **Where nature only frowns.** *Christian Advocate* (Methodist Episcopal Church, South, Nashville, Tennessee), 76(44)(3908) (October 29): 10-11 (concurrently paginated for volume, 1418-1419).
- Grand Canyon. Apparently one of a series of items written from travels. See brief quotations from this item on p. 590 in *"My God, there it is!" The World Encounters the Grand Canyon*.
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

304

E. O. Chapman
(Edwin O. Chapman)
Editor, publisher

E. O. Chapman (as he always signed himself) was Publisher of *The Bookseller, Newsdealer and Stationer* and was well known for his revising and editing classic adventure stories for young readers (such as *Robinson Crusoe*, *The Arabian Nights*, and *Gulliver’s Travels*). He worked widely in the editorial and bookselling industries.

Chapman, E. O.

- 1915 **In the shadow of the Rockies.** *The Bookseller, Newsdealer and Stationer* (New York), 43(3) (August 1): 113-117.
A series of letters written during travels. See “The Grand Canyon of Arizona”, written at Williams, Arizona, July 2, 1915.
-

305

Jackie Chapman
Concessionaire employee

Anonymous

- 2019 **Mary Hoover (12/3/1927-3/23/2019).** *In:* The Bulletin [NEWSLETTER SECTION]. *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 30(2) (Spring): 6.
This obituary for Mary Hoover includes a photo of two women on the rim, “Mary Hoover and **Jackie Chapman**, Harvey Girls 1947”.
-

306

Joe Mitchell Chapple
1867–1950
Editor, publisher, writer, lecturer

Chapple, Joe Mitchell

- 1906 **At the Grand Canyon.** *The National Magazine* (Boston), 24(2) (May): [unpaginated section], [5 pp.].
Apparently this is final chapter of a much longer, serialized piece, “A Month in Mexico”, which relates to the widely advertised commercially conducted tours managed by Charles H. Gates. See quotations from this item, with notes, on p. 463 in [“My God, there it is!” *The World Encounters the Grand Canyon*](#).
- 1906 **Through the golden West.** *The National Magazine* (Boston), 25(3) (December): [unpaginated section], [13 pp.].
See p. 13, “No American should miss viewing the Grand Canyon, long since registered as one of the sights of the world.” (ENTIRE NOTE)
- 1908 **The happy habit.** Boston: Chapple Publishing Co., Ltd., 463 pp. [There are two states to this 1908 title and imprint, differing in content and pagination. In the other state, volume pagination is is 348, vii pp.; see pp. 330-337.]
See “In the Grand Canyon” (pp. 402-411). Quotations from this item, with notes, are on p. 487 in [“My God, there it is!” *The World Encounters the Grand Canyon*](#). Some of the text repeats that in Chapple (1906).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 1915 **A trip overland; enroute to the San Diego and San Francisco epositions [sic]; wonders of the Grand Canyon and the West revealed in “Seeing America” on a trip to the Pacific coast.** *The National Magazine* (Boston), 42 (Panama-Pacific Exposition Number): 385-402.

See quotations from this item, with notes, on p. 590 in [*“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.*](#)

307

William Merritt Chase

1849–1916

Painter

See also p. 218 in [*Art of the Grand Canyon.*](#)

Roof, Katharine Metcalf

- 1917 **The life and art of William Merritt Chase.** New York: Charles Scribner’s Sons, 352 pp. [Also reprinted in facsimile by Hacker Art Books (New York, 1975), though with the author’s given name misspelled “Katherine”.]

See pp. 250-251 regarding Chase’s visit to Grand Canyon in 1914; quoted on p. 576 in [*“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.*](#)

Chickapanagi

Havasupai; see Big Jim

Chiggers

Mule

see Elmer H. Mateas

308

Anindo Choudhury

Professor of biology and environmental science, St. Norbert College

McInnis, Doug

- 2009 **Adventures in environmental science; four professors share a major, a zest for field research—and a close call or two.** *St. Norbert College Magazine* (St. Norbert College, De Pere, Wisconsin), 41(2) (Summer): 15-17.

See p. 17, “Flash Flood”, regarding the experience of Department of Biology’s Anindo Choudhury with a flash flood in the Little Colorado River and a helicopter evacuation.

309

Carl Christensen

Grand Canyon National Park Ranger

Sue Christensen

(wife of Carl Christensen)

Anonymous

- 1970 **Glen Canyon National Recreation Area.** *The Smoke Signal* (U.S. National Park Service, Southwest Region, Women’s Organization), (July): [unpaginated].

“Late July saw the departure of Carl and Sue Christensen to Grand Canyon where Carl will be Ass’t. District Ranger for the South Rim.” (ENTIRE NOTE)

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1970 **Glen Canyon National Recreation Area.** *The Smoke Signal* (U.S. National Park Service, Southwest Region, Women’s Organization), (October): [unpaginated].

“The end of July, Carl and Sue Christensen moved to Grand Canyon. Sue was our SS [Smoke Signal] Correspondent, anti-pollution leader and pres. of our NPS ladies group. Certainly do miss her.” (ENTIRE NOTE)

310

Ernst T. Christensen

1909–1984

National Park Service employee

Anonymous

1985 **Ernst T. Christensen.** *Courier* (U.S. National Park Service), 30(1) (January): 20.

Obituary. Notes in part, “Mr. Christensen will be remembered for the design and construction of labels used on various nature trails, as well as the planning of trails on the North Rim of Grand Canyon and Everglades.” (ENTIRE NOTE)

311

Winston Churchill

(Winston Leonard Spencer Churchill)

1874–1965

Politician, statesman, soldier, writer;

Member of Parliament (1900–1922, 1924–1964), Chancellor of the Exchequer (1924–1929),

Prime Minister (1940–1945, 1951–1955); Nobel Prize recipient (Literature, 1953)

Randolph Churchill

(Randolph Frederick Edward Spencer-Churchill)

1911–1968

Later a journalist, writer, and politician (Member of Parliament, 1940–1945)

(son of Winston Churchill)

Fremantle, Anne

1962 **Including Uncle Winnie.** *The New York Times*, (January 21): 211.

Book review of John Spencer Churchill’s *A Churchill Canvas: A Candid Autobiography* (Little, Brown and Co., Boston), including note of Winston and Randolph Churchill standing on their heads at Grand Canyon.

Tolppanen, Bradley P.

2014 ***Churchill in North America, 1929 : a three month tour of Canada and the United States.*** Jefferson, North Carolina: McFarland and Co., Inc., 262 pp.

References to Grand Canyon, see pp. 9, 10, 31, 183-185. This was a lecture tour, during which coincidentally the great stock market crash occurred and which severely affected Winston’s finances.

312

Noah Cicero

Concessionaire employee

Cicero, Noah

2019 ***Give it to the Grand Canyon.*** Phillipsburg, New Jersey: Philosophical Idiot, 155 pp. [An on-demand publication.

Novelized memoir of life while a concessioner employee at Grand Canyon.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

313

Civilian Conservation Corps

The Center for Research Libraries (www.crl.edu) provides access to newspapers produced by companies of the Civilian Conservation Corps; usually they were mimeographed and the series short-lived. Robert W. Audretsch’s (2011) history of the CCC at Grand Canyon includes a synopsis of these productions as recorded by CRL, which is drawn upon and rearranged here for these citations.

The dates given are ranges for individual copies noted by CRL’s sources. Audretsch notes, “more were likely published.”

<i>Ace in the Hole</i>	Company 818	1935 December 25–1936 March 1
<i>CCC Company 847, Grand Canyon, Arizona 1936</i>	Company 847	1936 [yearbook]
<i>C.C.C. Yearbook</i>	Company 819	1933–1934
<i>The Call of the Kaibab</i>	Company 818	1936 September
<i>Grand Canyon Echoes</i>	Company 819	1936 February 15–1940 June
<i>The Kaibab</i>	Company 818	1935 August
<i>The Keystone</i>	Company 3318	1940 August
<i>Voice of 847</i>	Company 847	1937 April 1–1937 September
<i>Voice of the Pack</i>	Company 847	1936 March 15–1937 February 1
<i>Watchtower</i>	Company 2833	1937 January–August

See also photo on p. 78 in [In a Better Place](#), “CCC construction of gravel paths in progress, January 17, 1938”, in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. See also [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#) (Anderson, 2015, pp. 15, 16) for photos and legends.

- Refer to photo in Robert W. Audretsch, *Grand Canyon’s Phantom Ranch* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2012; Images of America series), p. 108, showing a stone bench constructed by the CCC along Clear Creek Trail.
- Refer to photo in Erin Elizabeth Eichenberg, *Lake Mead* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2015; Images of America series), p. 9, which shows CCC workers excavating fossil bones at Rampart Cave in westernmost Grand Canyon.
- Refer to a ca. 1935 photo in Kevin S. Schindler, *The Grand Canyon: Past and Present* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2024), p. 11, showing CCC men “install[ing] pipe railings around a projection of rock called Anvil Overlook. Located 100 feet below Lookout Studio, the precarious overlook is no longer accessible to the public and the railings are long gone.”

Anonymous

- 1936 **Projects speeded at Grand Canyon.** *The New York Times*, (November 15), Section 12, p. 10.
 In advance of “the expected rush of Spring visitors”. Includes note of River Trail built by Civilian Conservation Corps.
- 1939 **Grand Canyon.** *In*: Here and There on the Desert [SECTION]. *Desert Magazine*, 2(8) (June): 38.
 “Congress has decided and President Roosevelt has agreed that Pima, an Arizona mule, is worth \$125. The nation’s chief executive signed a bill passed by the House and Senate, to pay to Fred Harvey Transportation company this amount for Pima, a jughead killed while packing supplies to a CCC camp in Grand Canyon. The FHT company had leased Pima to the national park service.” (ENTIRE ITEM)
- 1993 **Roosevelt’s “soil soldiers”; the Civilian Conservation Corps.** *Regarding* (Grand Canyon Natural History Association), (June): 2-4.
- 2008 **Grand Canyon celebrates CCC anniversary.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 12(1) (April): 1-2.
- 2011 **It happened here: Civilian Conservation Corps at Grand Canyon.** *Canyon Views* (Grand Canyon Association), 17(1) (Spring): 11.
- 2016 **Conservation corps: A Grand Canyon legacy.** *Canyon Views* (Grand Canyon Association), 23(2) (June): 11.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Audretsch, Robert W. [Audretsch, Bob]

- [2007] ***The Civilian Conservation Corps at Grand Canyon Village : a self-guided walking tour.*** U.S. National Park Service, Grand Canyon National Park, 2 leaves, folded as 12 panels. [Xerographically reproduced; author not noted but is Audretsch.]
- 2008 **“We Can Take It”: The CCC at Grand Canyon.** *Canyon Views* (Grand Canyon Association), 14(1) (Spring): 5. [Civilian Conservation Corps.]
- 2011 ***Shaping the park and saving the boys: The Civilian Conservation Corps at Grand Canyon, 1933-1942.*** Indianapolis, Indiana: Dog Ear Publishing, 123 pp. [An on-demand publication.]
- 2012 ***Grand Canyon’s Phantom Ranch.*** Charleston, South Carolina: Arcadia Publishing, 128 pp. (Images of America.)
See Chapter 5, “The CCC Arrives” (pp. 55-78).
- 2013 ***We still walk in their footprint : the Civilian Conservation Corps in northern Arizona, 1933-1942.*** Indianapolis, Indiana: Dog Ear Publishing, 199 pp. (With tipped-in “Erratum” leaf containing illustration and legend that had been meant for rear cover [legend also as printed on title-page verso].) [An on-demand publication.] [Additional erratum: Early printings, p. 19, left column, line 6, definition for 8th Corps area, for “Utah” read “Texas”.]
- 2013 **Phantom Ranch: A junction and a crucible.** *In:* Quartaroli, Richard D. (compiler, ed.), *A rendezvous of Grand Canyon historians : ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts : proceedings of the Third Grand Canyon History Symposium, January 2012.* Flagstaff, Arizona: Grand Canyon Historical Society, pp. 195-202.
- 2013 **“Unequaled in the memory of the oldest inhabitant”; Civilian Conservation Corps rescue work during the blizzards of 1936-37.** *Journal of Arizona History*, 54(4) (Winter): 375-396.

Audretsch, Robert W., AND Hunt, Sharon E.

- 2014 ***The Civilian Conservation Corps in Arizona.*** Charleston, South Carolina: Arcadia Publishing, 128 pp. (Images of America.)
See Chapter 5, “Northern Arizona: Coconino County and Grand Canyon National Park” (pp. 77-96).

Balfour, Amy C., AND Falk, Paige

- 2008 **Top 3 CCC trails.** *Backpacker*, 36(7) (September): 18-19, 30.
See photo by Paige Falk, pp. 18-19; article by Balfour, p. 30. See in article, “Grand Canyon NP, AZ; hike a cliff-hugging trail” (Clear Creek Trail).

Booth, Peter MacMillan

- 1991 ***The Civilian Conservation Corps in Arizona, 1933-1942.*** Master’s thesis, University of Arizona, 234 pp.
- 2005 **The Civilian Conservation Corps’ role in tourism: The CCC’s retooling of Arizona’s natural resources.** *In:* Anderson, Michael F. (compiler, ed.), A gathering of Grand Canyon historians; ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts; proceedings of the inaugural Grand Canyon History Symposium, January 2002. *Grand Canyon Association, Monograph 13*, pp. 73-80.
- 2005 **Blue Denim University: The Civilian Conservation Corps’ retooling of Arizona youth.** *In:* Anderson, Michael F. (compiler, ed.), A gathering of Grand Canyon historians; ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts;

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

proceedings of the inaugural Grand Canyon History Symposium, January 2002. *Grand Canyon Association, Monograph 13*, pp. 91-98.

Cleeland, Teri A.

1986 **History of the trans-canyon telephone line, Grand Canyon National Park.** [No imprint], for Mountain Bell, 22 pp.

“This paper resulted from research I conducted for the National Register nomination of the Trans-Canyon Telephone Line in Grand Canyon National Park.”

Cohen, Stan

1980 **The tree army : a pictorial history of the Civilian Conservation Corps, 1933-1942.** Missoula, Montana: Pictorial Histories Publishing Co., 160 pp.

See pp. 32, 111, 113.

Cox, George

2000 **George Cox and the CCC boys.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 11(1) (January/March): 9-11.

Cox, Pam L.

2003 **A lasting legacy; a CCC enrollee’s return to Grand Canyon.** *Canyon Views* (Grand Canyon Association), 9(2) (Summer): 1-2.

Louis Purvis, author of *The Ace in the Hole*, Civilian Conservation Corps Company 818.

Hernandez, Peter B.

NO DATE **Thus is not education.** *Call of the Canyon* (Civilian Conservation Corps Company 819, Camp NP-2A, Grand Canyon National Park), no. [1], p. [4]. [ca. 1933-1934.]

Lemons, Roy C.

2005 **A hard, rocky road to nowhere.** *In:* Anderson, Michael F. (compiler, ed.), A gathering of Grand Canyon historians; ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts; proceedings of the inaugural Grand Canyon History Symposium, January 2002. *Grand Canyon Association, Monograph 13*, pp. 87-89.

Regarding experiences in the Civilian Conservation Corps.

McHenry, Donald Edward

1934 **Ancient pottery rebuilt by C.C.C.’s.** *Grand Canyon Nature Notes*, 8(10) (January): 235-237. [Civilian Conservation Corps.]

1994 **Ancient pottery rebuilt.** *In:* Lamb, Susan (ed.), *The best of Grand Canyon Nature Notes.* Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Natural History Association, pp. 152-153.

Reprinted from *Grand Canyon Nature Notes*, January, 1934.

McKee, Edwin D.

1933 **Spade, hammer, scalpel, vasculum.** *In:* C.C.C. Year Book : Company 819 : Grand Canyon, Arizona. [No imprint], unpaginated [1 p.]. [Mimeographed. Civilian Conservation Corps. Year handwritten on cover leaf, between “Year” and “Book”; 1933 and 1934 versions identical.]

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Purvis, Louis Lester

- 1989 ***The ace in the hole: A brief history of Company 818 of the Civilian Conservation Corps.*** Columbus, Georgia: Brentwood Christian Press, 142 pp.
- 2005 **Civilian Conservation Corps Company 818: Building the Colorado River Trail.** *In:* Anderson, Michael F. (compiler, ed.), A gathering of Grand Canyon historians; ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts; proceedings of the inaugural Grand Canyon History Symposium, January 2002. *Grand Canyon Association, Monograph 13*, pp. 81-85.

Schwartz, Oliver H.

- [1936?] ***History of CCC Camp NP-3-A : Company 818 : Grand Canyon, Arizona.*** Phoenix: [no imprint].
[Mimeographed.]

U.S. National Park Service

- 2013 **National Park Service Cultural Landscape Inventory, April 2013 : Cross Canyon Corridor Historic District, Grand Canyon National Park.** [No imprint], 341 pp.
Includes references to Civilian Conservation Corps.

U.S. National Park Service, Grand Canyon National Park

- [2008] ***Civilian Conservation Corps at Grand Canyon Village : a walking tour.*** U.S. National Park Service, Grand Canyon National Park, folded brochure.
- [2010?] ***Civilian Conservation Corps Junior Ranger. We can do it!*** U.S. National Park Service, Grand Canyon National Park, 10 pp. [Pagination begins inside front cover, ends inside back cover.]

Woodruff, Slim [Woodruff, Marjorie]

- 2022 **CCC at Phantom Ranch.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 33(3) (Summer): 5-7.

314

Craig Claiborne

1920–2000

Restaurant critic, journalist; Food Editor for The New York Times

Claiborne, Craig

- 1965 **Tourist laments meals at Grand Canyon lodge.** *The New York Times*, (January 23): 16.
A blistering review of the fare served (to Claiborne) at Bright Angel Lodge.

315

Matt Claman

River runner

Claman, Matt

- 2009 **Matt Claman, age 50.** *In:* Guide Profiles [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 22(2) (Summer): 4.
Interview.
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

316

Tom Clausing

-2008

National Park Service and civilian flight paramedic

Anonymous

2008 Tom Clausing. *In*: Farewells. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 21(3) (Fall): 3. Obituary.

317

Amy Susan Clark

1963–1988

National Park Service employee

Bill Clark

Grand Canyon National Park Naturalist

(father of Amy Clark)

Amy Clark is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, pp. 134-135) for brief biographical notes and photo. She spent part of her childhood at Grand Canyon and went on to work for the Park Service as a secretary in the Maintenance Management Division in Washington, D.C. Nuttall also notes, “She had been a seasonal ranger at the Canyon in 1985 and planned a career in interpretation.” She was killed in a recreational vehicle accident. She was the daughter of Bill Clark, a naturalist ranger at Grand Canyon who authored the information sheet cited below. He is also noted as coauthor on a couple of items cited in Parts 14 and 18 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Clark, Bill

1977 ***The time of the Grand Canyon: A geologic guide to the Rim Trail.*** (Illustrated by Sue Stanwood Clark.) Grand Canyon Natural History Association, 1 folded sheet.

318

Chris Clark

Concessionaire employee

Clark, Chris

2023 **Chris Clark, lead Grand Canyon mule packer.** (Jack Reid, ed.) *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 34(1) (Winter): 12-15.

An “edited version of an interview with Chris Clark, Lead Mule Packer for Grand Canyon National Park by Jillian Staurowsky that took place during the 2019 Grand Canyon History Symposium”. Text comprises only the reminiscences and remarks of Clark.

George White Clark

see Georgie White

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

319

Malcolm D. Clark

Geologist, river runner

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Clark in Part 21 (and as co-author in Part 24) of [The Grand Canon](#).

Clark, Malcolm

- 2020 **Travels on the wilder side : a collection of adventure stories spanning fifty years (with chapters following in the footsteps of Lawrence of Arabia and the nineteenth-century explorers Major John Wesley Powell and Captain Richard Francis Burton).** [No place]: Malcolm Clark (An Amazon Publication), 164 pp. (“Typesetting and initial printing by Stramongate Press Ltd, Anyam Mills, Little Anyam, Kendal, Cumbria LA9 7AH” [p. iii].) [Also another printing, same date and imprint, adding to the title, “(Black and White Edition).”]
- See cover and in “Part One—The Geology Years”: “Alone in the Grand Canyon” (pp. 14-24), regarding his two-week 1973 solo trip on the Colorado River between Diamond Creek and Pearce Ferry. ✓ The legend for the cover illustration indicates (p. iv), “Exploring the Lower Granite Gorge of the Grand Canyon”; however, the view is upstream from a position above the mouth of Deer Creek, thus must be from another time.
-

320

Martha Clark

River runner

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Clark in Parts 2 and 14 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Clark, Martha, AND Williams, Mary

- 2022 **Martha Clark.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 35(2) (Summer): cover, 22-46.
Clark oral history interview. See also letter from Rob Elliott, 35(3) (Fall): 2.
-

321

Norman Lee Clark

1935–1998

National Park Service employee

Betty Jo Clark

1941–1997

U.S. Postal Service employee

(wife of Norman Clark)

The Clarks are buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 202) for brief biographical notes. Norman worked as a Park Service procurement officer; he first appears in the local phone directory in 1974. Betty worked as a Post Office clerk.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

322

Leo Herbert Clawson

1859–1938

Santa Fe Railway employee

Elizabeth Clawson

(née Watson; “Lizzie”)

1863–1922

(wife of Leo Clawson)

Leo and Elizabeth Clawson are buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. The date of death on Leo’s grave marker is misinscribed 1937. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 50) for brief biographical notes and photo. Refer to [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#) (Anderson, 2015, p. 68) for photo and legend. Clawson was a “special officer” for the railway. At the time of the 1920 U.S. Census the couple was living along the “Williams Railroad” but later moved to Grand Canyon village.

See also herein Heber Tracy.

323

Watson Monroe Clawson

(“Bud” Clawson; “Rainbow Bud”)

1896–1954

Concessionaire employee; later, rancher in Nevada

(son of Leo and Elizabeth Clawson)

Anonymous

1954 **Well known guide passes.** *In:* Here and There on the Desert [SECTION]. *Desert Magazine*, 17(11) (November): 27.

“Grand Canyon—W. M. ‘Bud’ Clawson, great grandson of Brigham Young, who was a guide for many years in the Grand Canyon, and became known as ‘Rainbow Bud,’ died in Reno, Nevada, after a long illness. Clawson was born in Salt Lake City in 1896. He achieved an outstanding record as a bronc rider and was a ranger until the time of his illness.—*Coconino Sun*.” (ENTIRE ITEM)

Harbin, A. E.

1925 **Grand Canyon.** *In:* Among Ourselves [SECTION]. *Santa Fe Magazine*, 19(5) (April): 77.

“Friday the thirteenth of February, was unlucky for ‘Bud’ Clawson. A mule fell with him—Bud fell clear—the mule struggled to its feet, and fell again this time with Bud as he was arising. Broken ankle and several torn ligaments successfully set by Doc Jones, our local pill dispenser.” (ENTIRE NOTE)

324

Ron Clayton

(Ronald C. Clayton)

Concessionaire employee (“Dean of the Mule College”)

Anonymous

2004 **Annual picnic at Shoshone Point.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 8(7): 1-3.

Continuation headed, “Annual Picnic/Awards”. Includes Pioneer Award to Gary Ladd, and Hall of Fame Awards for Community Service, to Ronald C. Clayton (living awardee, “Dean of the Mule College”) and Edwin D. “Eddie” McKee (deceased awardee).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Clayton, Ron

- 2003 **Ron Clayton’s Grand Canyon mule skinner’s journal.** Cortez, Colorado: David Bowyer Productions. DVD video.

Lemon, Jake

- 2008 **Long distance packing.** *Squaw Butte Back Country Horsemen* (Emmett, Idaho), (June): [unpaginated].
Preparations for, and brief recounting of, a long-distance mule trip that began with a rim-to-rim crossing of Grand Canyon. Includes author’s discussion with Ron Clayton at Grand Canyon. (See also citations for publications by Lemon in Part 2 of [The Grand Canon](#).)

Liestman, Linda

- 1996 **Does horseback riding provide exercise and physical conditioning benefits?** *North American Horsemen’s Association, Yearbook of News*, 1996: 48-52.
Regarding NAHA Conference presentation by Michael C. Meyers. During the question period (pp. 51-52), note a question from Ron Clayton, Grand Canyon mule rides manager, pertaining to “fitness or conditioning benefit of English vs Western riding [equipment]”. Meyers responded that this is under study, but “thus far no differences could be seen.” (no further elaboration)

325

Earl R. Clevenger

1884–1937

Anna Mary Clevenger

(née Hahn)

1885–1964

Concessionaire employees

Mugan, Esther L.

- 1911 (ED.) **In the Harvey Service** [SECTION]. *Santa Fe Employes’ Magazine*, 5(7) (June): 75-76.
See p. 75: Employee note regarding the resignation and marriage of Earl Clevenger, chief clerk at El Tovar Hotel, to Anna Hohn [sic], former office cashier at El Tovar.
✓ They are apparently the **Earl R. Clevenger** who is buried in the Belmont Memorial Park, Fresno, California (see <https://www.findagrave.com/memorial/89023219/earl-r-clevenger>), who was married to **Anna Mary Clevenger** (née Hahn).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

326

Bruce H. Cline
River runner

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Cline in Parts 2, 8, and 15 of [The Grand Canon](#) [citations in Parts 2 and 8 are in the forthcoming 5th ed. of *The Grand Canon*.]

Cline, Bruce H.

- 2023 ***Grand distraction : alone and floating upside down in the Grand Canyon.*** [No imprint], 271 pp. [Cover title: *Grand distraction : alone and upside down in the Gand [sic] Canyon.*] [*NOTE*: Pagination in table of contents slightly out of synch with volume pagination.] [An on-demand publication.]

Memoir pertaining to several solo trips on the Colorado River through Grand Canyon, Lee’s Ferry to Diamond Creek. His solo trips all were long winter trips. (See also “Prologue: A Spouse’s Perspective; 2020” pp. 250-252.)

- 2024 ***Grand Canyon in pictures, a boater’s perspective.*** [No imprint], stated 1st ed., 269 pp. [An on-demand publication.]

A book of photographs without legends. Biographical sketch (p. 265) indicates Cline “has now completed 12 Grand Canyon trips, including 10 solos”; back cover indicates “All photos are from a single, Grand Canyon 30-day solo in 2019”.

327

Bill Clinton

(né William Jefferson Blythe, III; William Jefferson Clinton)
1946–

Governor of Arkansas (1979–1981, 1983–1992), U.S. President (1993–2001)

Bill Clinton was at the Grand Canyon at least three times; once before his political career, and twice as President. The presidential visits were in 1996 (with Vice President Al Gore) at the South Rim when he signed an Antiquities Act proclamation creating the Grand Staircase–Escalante National Monument (in Utah) and in 2000 when he stayed at the South Rim and flew to Tuweep to sign an Antiquities Act proclamation creating the Grand Canyon–Parashant National Monument.

Anonymous

- 1999 ***Famous people at the Grand Canyon.*** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 10(3) (July/September): 2.

Very brief article summarizing—mostly just by name—presidents Theodore Roosevelt, Franklin Roosevelt, Dwight Eisenhower, **Bill Clinton**; evangelists Amiee Semple McPherson and Billy Graham; writers Zane Grey, George Bernard Shaw (with a photo of Shaw and Ranger Ed Cummings, from the Jeanne Schick collection), and Ellsworth Kolb; artists Thomas Moran and Gunnar Widforss; heads of state, the Shah of Iran, and the King and Queen of Greece “along with a number of princes”; criminals Danny Ray Horning and a “man by the name of Kimes”; and “many more too numerous to name in this short space”.

Bitler, Teresa

- 2014 ***Presidential Arizona; tour Arizona following in the footsteps of US commanders-in-chief.*** *In: Arizona 2014 official state visitor’s guide.* Phoenix: Madden Media LLC, pp. 21-25.

Notes Grand Canyon visits by Theodore Roosevelt, William Howard Taft, Herbert Hoover, Calvin Coolidge, Dwight Eisenhower, Gerald Ford, George H. W. Bush, **Bill Clinton**, and Barack Obama.

261

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Buchheit, Mike

- 1996 **Hail to the Chief.** *Canyon Views* (Grand Canyon Association), 2(4): 2.
Visit by President Clinton to Grand Canyon where he designated the Grand Staircase-Escalante National Monument, Utah.
- 2000 **Presidential announcement at Hopi Point.** *Canyon Views* (Grand Canyon Association), 6(1) (Spring): 2.
President Bill Clinton designates Grand Canyon-Parashant National Monument.

Clinton, Bill

- 1996 **Proclamation 6920 of September 18, 1996. Establishment of the Grand Staircase-Escalante National Monument. By the President of the United States of America. A Proclamation.** *Federal Register*, 61(186) (September 24): 50223-50227.

Proclamation signed at Grand Canyon.
- 2000 **Proclamation 7265 of January 11, 2000. Establishment of the Grand Canyon-Parashant National Monument. By the President of the United States of America. A Proclamation.** *Federal Register*, 65(11) (January 18): 2825-2829.
- 2004 **My life.** New York: Alfred A. Knopf, 957 pp. [Also in later imprints and in translations.]
Autobiography. Includes brief notes relating to his visits to Grand Canyon; first during a drive west to meet up with his future wife, Hillary; later, as President, signing a proclamation at the South Rim with Vice-President Al Gore to establish the Grand Staircase-Escalante National Monument; and brief remarks about staying at El Tovar (he stayed in the Colter Suite) on 2000 trip during which he signed a proclamation (at Tuweep) to establish the Grand Canyon-Parashant National Monument.
- 2019 **[Open letter, on the occasion of Presidents Day, February 18, 2019.]** *In*: Sacred cause: Letters to ANPR from former presidents. *Ranger* (Association of National Park Rangers, Journal), 35(1) (Winter 2018/2019): 17.
Includes the brief remark, “I have never forgotten the sense of awe I felt watching the sunset over the Grand Canyon on my first visit in 1971, and one of my greatest joys as president was knowing that I could help give future generations of Americans the chance to experience such moments.”

328

Hillary Diane Clinton

(née Rodham)

1947–

U.S. First Lady (1993–2001), U.S. Senator (2001–2009), U.S. Secretary of State (2009–2013)

(wife of Bill Clinton)

Anonymous

- 1998 **Postmaster Guzman hosts First Lady.** *Postmasters Advocate* (National League of Postmasters), 104 (February): 22.
Grand Canyon Postmaster Tony Guzman; First Lady Hillary Clinton.

Fischer, Barbara

- 1999 **Hilary [sic] Clinton visits the South Rim.** *Canyon Echoes* (Coalition for the Canyon’s Future, Flagstaff, Arizona), 1(2) (June): 1.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Stickler, Samantha

- 1999 **Tusayan girl honors First Lady.** *Canyon Echoes* (Coalition for the Canyon’s Future, Flagstaff, Arizona), 1(2) (June): 1.
Clinton’s visit to Grand Canyon.

329

Elzada Urseba Clover

1897–1980

Botanist, professor of botany, river runner

see also Lois Jotter

- Refer to an occasionally reproduced photo in Erin Elizabeth Eichenberg, *Lake Mead* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2015; Images of America series), p. 21, which shows the Nevills party with Clover and Jotter at the conclusion of the 1938 expedition.

Because the 1938 botanical expedition of Elzada Clover and Lois Jotter, with outfitter Norman Nevills, is such a significant part of Grand Canyon’s river and scientific histories, the three scientific publications that came as a result of this expedition are cited here (years are marked with an asterisk [*]) rather than simply referred to their placement in Part 19 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Anonymous

- 1938 **Nevills delays trip as two leave party. Colorado River expedition is to continue this week.** *The New York Times*, (July 10): 4.
Includes photo, “The Nevills Expedition After Conquering the Colorado River” [at Lee’s Ferry]; with Eugene Atkinson, Alazada [*sic*, Elzada] Clover, Don Harris, Norman D. Nevills, Lois Jotter, W. C. Gibson.
- 1966 **Scientific lectures.** *In: Announcement : the University of Michigan Biological Station, Pellston, Michigan, Fifty-eighth Session, June 27 to August 20, 1966.* [No imprint], p. 16.
Notes, “The following lectures, seminars, and motion pictures were given in 1965. [¶] Colorado River expedition—Elzada U. Clover” (ENTIRE NOTE)

Bryant, H. C. [Bryant, Harold C.]

- 1941 **New species of cacti reported for Grand Canyon National Park.** *Park Service Bulletin* (U.S. National Park Service, Washington, D.C.), 11(4) (July/August): 7.
Notice of the article by Clover and Jotter (1941), submitted by the Grand Canyon National Park Superintendent. (Misspells Elzada as “Elsada” and Nevills as “Nevilles”.)

Clover, Elzada U.

- 1939 **Danger can be fun.** *Michigan Alumnus, Quarterly Review* (The Quarterly Review of the Michigan Alumnus) (University of Michigan, Alumni Association), 45(14) (February 18) (Winter): 103-113. [*NOTE*: There is also a monthly series of *Michigan Alumnus*.]
Regarding her botanical Colorado River trip through Grand Canyon, with Nevills Expeditions.
- *1942 **A new species and variety of *Sclerocactus* from Arizona.** *American Journal of Botany*, 29(2) (February): 172-173.
Sclerocactus havasupaiensis, new species; “The type specimen . . . was collected by William Belknap, Jr., April 26, 1941, on top of the Supai Formation in Havasupai Canyon [Havasupai Canyon], Arizona Specimens not in flower were previously collected by the author in July, 1940, in Havasupai Canyon (Clover 5229) near Navajo Falls, and in Hualapai Canyon (Clover 5100) on talus of the Supai Formation. A few plants were seen on the floor

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

of Cataract Canyon above Supai, September, 1941.” *S. havasupaiensis* var. *roseus*, new variety; “Specimen typicum legit E. Clover & Wm. Belknap, Jr. (Clover 6403), in Havasupai Canyon, Arizona, siccatum est in Herbario, Universitatis Michiganensis. [. . .] This variety was found in association with *S. havasupaiensis* on top of the Supai Formation in Havasupai Canyon, Arizona, April 26, 1941. Young seedlings were growing at the base of the plants. Additional plants were collected by C. F. Shaffer, Jr., in the same location in May, 1941, and are in the living collection (no. 18079) in the Botanical Gardens, University of Michigan.”

Clover, Elzada U., AND Jotter, Lois

- *1941 **Cacti of the canyon of the Colorado and tributaries.** *Torrey Botanical Club, Bulletin*, 68: 406-419.
- *1944 **Floristic studies in the canyon of the Colorado and its tributaries.** *American Midland Naturalist*, 32: 591-642.

Cook, William

- 1987 ***The Wen, the Botany, and the Mexican Hat : the adventures of the first women through Grand Canyon, on the Nevills Expedition.*** Orangeville, California: Callisto Books, 151 pp.

Dyer, Christine

- 2022 **Female leaders in botanical discovery: Past and present.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 35(3) (Fall): 10-13.
The photo on p. 10, “Elzada Clover and Lois Jotter Cutter sit next to each other looking at a book” actually depicts a mirror. Also, at that time Lois Jotter was not yet married.

Greer, Bonnie

- 2008 **The first women to run the Colorado.** *In*: Arizona Capitol Times (compiler), Barry Gartell (ed.), *Times past : reflections from Arizona History*. Phoenix: Arizona Capitol Times, pp. 48-49.
Originally published in *Arizona Capitol Times*, February 28, 1990.

Kellogg, Kate

- 1993 **Promoting appreciation for plants and the biosphere.** *LSA magazine* (University of Michigan, College of Literature, Science, and the Arts), 17(1) (Fall): 20-24.
See p. 21, notice of “rather heroic specimen-gathering expeditions”, notably that of Elzada U. Clover and Mary Lois Jotter in the “Colorado River Canyon”; as quoted from Harley H. Bartlett, director of the Matthaei Botanical Gardens. Brief note.

Lavender, David

- 1985 ***River runners of the Grand Canyon.*** Grand Canyon Natural History Association [paperback ed.], and University of Arizona Press [clothbound ed.], 147 pp. (Title-page includes both imprints.)
See in Chapter 9, “Boats For Hire” (pp. 96-105).

Leavengood, Betty

- 1999 ***Grand Canyon women : lives shaped by landscape.*** Boulder, Colorado: Pruett Publishing Co., 248 pp.
- 2004 ***Grand Canyon women : lives shaped by landscape.*** Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association, 2nd ed., 297 pp.
- 2014 ***Grand Canyon women : lives shaped by landscape.*** Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association, 3rd ed., 242 pp.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Marston, Otis Reed “Dock”

- 2014 ***From Powell to power : a recounting of the first one hundred river runners through the Grand Canyon.*** (Tom Martin, ed.) Flagstaff, Arizona: Vishnu Temple Press, 532 pp.
See in Chapter 21, “1938-1949: Petticoats” (pp. 400-442).

Peterson, Neil J.

- 2000 **Danger can be fun; the first women to run the Colorado.** *Flagstaff Live!*, 6(32) (August 10-16): 9.
Elzada Clover and Lois Jotter.

Rudner, Ruth

- 2023 **Seven wonders of the Grand Canyon. Buzz Holmstrom, one of the early explorers of the Grand Canyon, once said: “Women have their place in the world, but they do not belong in the Canyon of the Colorado.” Despite his ignorant opinion, many incredible women moved there anyway, and through passion, determination and know-how, they left indelible impressions on a place not easily impressed.** *Arizona Highways*, 99(1) (January): 18-25.
Features Ada Bass, Blanche Kolb, Polly Mead Patraw, Elzada Clover and Lois Jotter, Georgie White, and Katie Lee.

Sevigny, Melissa L.

- 2019 **The wild ones. People said that women had no place in the Grand Canyon and would likely die trying to run the Colorado River. In 1938, two female scientists set out to prove them wrong.** *The Atavist Magazine*, (96) (October):. [Online only? <https://magazine.atavist.com/the-wild-ones-grand-canyon-colorado-river-first-women.>]
- 2023 **Tenacious specimens. A survey of the Grand Canyon’s plants by the first non-Native women to run the river—and survive.** *High Country News*, 55(5) (May): 34-41.
Excerpt from Sevigny’s forthcoming book, *Brave the Wild River*.
- 2023 ***Brave the wild river : the untold story of two women who mapped the botany of the Grand Canyon.*** New York: W. W. Norton and Co., 290 pp.

Spearman, Rupert B.

- 1938 **Expedition including women safely navigates Colorado River.** *Reclamation Era*, 28(9) (September): 177-179.
Nevills Expedition, with Elzada Clover and Lois Jotter.

Staveley, Gaylord

- 2015 ***The rapids and the roar : a boating history of the Colorado River and Grand Canyon.*** Flagstaff, Arizona: Fretwater Press, 333 [334] pp.
See in Chapter 5, “Whitewater Boating As a Performing Art, 1938-1949” (pp. 102-133).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

330

Merrel Dare Clubb, Jr.

1921–2017

Professor of English

Roger Lane Clubb

1927–1963

(brother of Merrel Clubb)

Climbers, adventurers

See also p. 275 in [View Finders: Volume 1](#).

Anonymous

1945 **Climbers scale Vishnu Temple.** *In:* Here and There on the Desert [SECTION]. *Desert Magazine*, 8(12) (October): 27.

“Flagstaff—M. D. Clubb, Oklahoma A. & M. college faculty member, and his son [*sic*] Roger scaled Vishnu Temple, one of the great mountain peaks within Grand Canyon, according to Dr. H. C. Bryant, park superintendent, in July. They found no evidence of a previous ascent; only forms of life found were a few lizards and lichens. They also scaled Wotan’s Throne, which an American Museum party climbed in 1937.” (ENTIRE ITEM) (*Regarding the American Museum expedition, see Shiva Temple Expedition [herein](#).*)

Azar, John S.

2003 **John Harvey.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 14(3) (July/September): 3-5.

Harvey Butchart. Biographical notes on his Grand Canyon explorations. Includes **Merrell Clubb**, George Steck, and others.

Clubb, Merrel D.

2004 **A pioneer in the canyon.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 15(4) (October/December): 4-6. (Submitted by Dove Menkes; courtesy Merrel Clubb, Jr.)

Schellbach, Ethyl

2010 **Quitting canyon trips impossible for true explorer like Emery Kolb.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 14(6) (November): 3.

Facsimile reproduction of newspaper clipping, “1955 Article by Ethyl Schellback [*sic*], Submitted by Traci Schellbach Wyrick, Ethyl’s granddaughter”, under the caption, “Kolb and **Clubb** Hike to Kolb Natural Bridge”; clipping includes photo of Emery Kolb. Newspaper not identified. No additional text in *The Bulletin*.

Van Valkenburg, Jim

2002 **Each year finds local man back in Grand Canyon—afoot, alone.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 13(4) (October/December): 3-4.

About Merrell D. Clubb. From the *Lawrence Daily Journal* (Kansas), May 5, 1954; reprinted with permission.

See also “Correction”, *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 6(11): 4: “Special thanks to Merrel D. Clubb Jr. for providing Dove Menkes with this information.”

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

331

Quincy A. Coatney

1909–1981

Construction worker

Blanch Coatney

(née Ferguson; “Dee”)

Concessionaire employee

Quincy Coatney is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 195) for brief biographical notes. He worked variously for Jack Verkamp, the Fred Harvey company, and the National Park Service. Nuttall notes that Quincy’s wife was a Harvey Girl (though he does not indicate if she was employed at Grand Canyon).

332

Irvin Shrewsbury Cobb

1876–1944

Writer, humorist, editor, columnist

Cobb, Irvin S.

- 1913 **Roughing it de luxe; canonized pilgrims.** *Saturday Evening Post*, 185(49) (June 7): 3-5, 44-46.
This is the first part of a classic humorous Grand Canyon account on the canyon rim and on Bright Angel Trail, frequently reprinted and extracted. See quotations from this item, with notes, on p. 565 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).
- 1913 **Roughing it de luxe; the hydrophobic skunk; or, Rabid and his friends.** (Illustrated by John T. McCutcheon.) *Saturday Evening Post*, 185(52) (June 28): 14-15, 28-30.
A continuation of the article in the June 7 issue (*above*); this time with description of a trip down Hermit Trail, along which first is met the “residence of Shorty, the official hermit of the Grand Cañon” and his dog, Toby. See quotations from this item, with notes, on p. 566 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).
- 1913 **Roughing it de luxe.** *Santa Fe Magazine*, 7(11) (October): 23-32.
From *Saturday Evening Post*.
- 1914 **Roughing it de luxe.** (Illustrated by John T. McCutcheon.) New York: George H. Duran Co., 219 pp. [Binding variants noted.]
- 1919 **The superlative in hotels.** *The Hotel Monthly* (Chicago), 27 (July): 78.
“. . . the best tourist hotel on this hemisphere is the one conducted by Baron Brant on the rim of the Grand Canyon in Arizona.” (ENTIRE NOTE) General item with credit as “Irvin Cobb in Saturday Evening Post.”
- [c. 1950] **Irvin S. Cobb’s description of Grand Canyon.** *Desert Rat Scrap Book*, 3(3) [Pouch Three: Packet Three, Moonlight on the Colorado Packet].
- 1978 **A pilgrim canonized.** *In*: Babbitt, Bruce (compiler), *Grand Canyon: An anthology*. Flagstaff, Arizona: Northland Press, pp. 93-100.
From Cobb (1914).
- 1981 **1913: Roughing it Deluxe.** *In*: Schullery, Paul (ed.), *The Grand Canyon: early impressions*. Boulder, Colorado: Colorado Associated University Press, pp. 135-165.
From Cobb (1913).
-

"Too Numerous To Name"
Grand Canyon's Annotated Biographical Bibliography

333

Clara Harwood Cochran

Poet

Cochran, Clara Harwood

- 1924 **The Grand Canyon.** *Santa Fe Magazine*, 18(2) (January): 28.
Poem, credited to the *Cleveland News*; transcribed in its entirety on pp. 866-867 in "[My God, there it is!](#)" *The World Encounters the Grand Canyon*.
-

334

L. H. Cochran

Santa Fe Railway employee

Anonymous

- 1919 **Aged Indian chief greets King Albert. Picturesque meeting at Gallup—Squaws loath to pose for the Queen.** *The New York Times*, (October 20): 3.
Includes note of visit to Grand Canyon, and the injury to brakeman L. H. Cockrum [*sic*] while coupling cars, who was afterward visited by the king and queen and decorated with the Order of Leopold II.
- 1919 **King Albert's special.** *Santa Fe Magazine*, 14(1) (December): 55-56.
A special train conducted the king and queen of Belgium on their cross-country tour. "W. C. Burgess, head electrician at Los Angeles, who accompanied the special to Albuquerque, states that the king and queen enjoyed the trip immensely over the Santa Fe Coast Lines, especially the Indian dances given for them at the Grand Cañon and Isleta, N. M. At the Grand Cañon Brakeman **L. H. Cochran**, who was accidentally injured, was presented with a medal by the king, who held quite a conversation with him." (The medal given to brakeman Cochran was one of the many variants of the Order of Leopold II that may be awarded by the monarch to military and civilians to acknowledge service to Belgium.)

Spamer, Earle E.

- 2004 **"Did I ever tell you about the time the King of Belgium gave me a medal?" As reminded by Earle Spamer.** *The Ol' Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 15(2) (April/June): 9.
Retelling the incident of the award of the Order of Leopold II by King Albert to injured Santa Fe Railway brakeman L. H. Cockrum [*sic*], at Grand Canyon. (This item quoted the 1919 *New York Times* article [see above] thus used the misspelling of Cochran's name. It is assumed that the Santa Fe's own organ [see above] spelled his name correctly.)
As an ancillary note here (not mentioned in the cited article), the illustration of the medal shows the one received by Spamer's great-uncle, Earle Covington Smith, as a consequence of his service as a Captain in the U.S. Army during World War I. There were in fact different types and categories of the Leopold II medal, depending upon the circumstances and the social, military, or political position of the recipient. Like most of these medals, Smith's was mailed to him by the army. It is likely that Cochran's medal differed somewhat from this one.
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

335

Dan Cockrum
Civil engineer

Cockrum, Dan

- 2022 **Building the transcanyon waterline (with notes on the December, 1966 flood).** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 33(2) (Spring): 8-12.
First-hand recollections by Cockrum, former project engineer.

336

Buffalo Bill Cody
(William Frederick Cody)
1846–1917
Showman, entrepreneur

See also citations of novels or graphic novels of Buffalo Bill and Grand Canyon by Prentiss Ingraham listed in Part 7 of [The Grand Canon](#). Also note the 1944 film, *Buffalo Bill*, starring Joel McCrea and Maureen O’Hara, from Twentieth Century-Fox Film Corp., which was filmed in part in House Rock Valley.

- An often-reproduced photo of Buffalo Bill’s party with John Hance at McKinnon Point on Hance Trail, November 1892, appears in Kenneth D. Shields, Jr., *The Grand Canyon: Native People and Early Visitors* (Arcadia Publishing, Chicago, 2000; Images of America series), p. 79 (also used as the cover photo of that volume).
- See the same photo in Kevin S. Schindler, *The Grand Canyon: Past and Present* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2024), p. 53.

Banks, Leo W., AND Bennett, Gary

- 1999 **Buffalo Bill Cody; the Arizona life and times of a darned good showman.** *Arizona Highways*, 75(3) (March): 10-13.

Burke, John M. (“Arizona John”)

- 1893 (COMPILER; WITH THE AUTHORITY OF General W. F. Cody (“Buffalo Bill”)) **“Buffalo Bill” : from prairie to palace : an authentic history of the Wild West : with sketches, stories of adventure, and anecdotes of “Buffalo Bill,” the hero of the plains.** Chicago and New York: Rand, McNally and Co., 275 pp.
See “An Episode Since the Return From Europe” (pp. 273-275).

Cody, William F. (Buffalo Bill), and others

- 1899 **[Comment signed “Buffalo Bill Expedition to Grand Canon of Colorado” [sic], November 14, 1892.]** *In:* Woods, G. K. (compiler), *Personal impressions of the Grand Cañon of the Colorado River near Flagstaff, Arizona, as seen through nearly two thousand eyes, and written in the private visitors’ book of the world-famous guide Capt. John Hance, guide, story-teller, and path-finder.* San Francisco: Whitaker and Ray Co., for G. K. Woods, Flagstaff, Arizona Territory, p. 63.
“Universal comment is that it is too sublime for expression, too wonderful to behold, without awe, and beyond all power of mortal description.” (ENTIRE NOTE)

Wetmore, Helen Cody

- 1899 **Last of the great scouts : the life story of Col. William F. Cody, “Buffalo Bill”.** Chicago: Duluth Press Publishing Co., 296 pp. [Also in reprintings and translations.]
See in Chapter 29, “The ‘Wild West’ at the World’s Fair”, including Cody’s visit to Grand Canyon.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- [1965] ***Last of the great scouts : the life story of Colonel William F. Cody “Buffalo Bill” : as told by his sister Helen Cody Wetmore.*** (Introduction by Donald F. Danker.) Lincoln: University of Nebraska Press, 296 pp.
See in Chapter 29, “The ‘Wild West’ at the World’s Fair” (pp. 268-296), including Cody’s visit to Grand Canyon.

Wetmore, Helen Cody, AND Grey, Zane

- 1915 ***Last the great scouts (Buffalo Bill).*** New York: Grosset and Dunlap, 333 pp.
See in Chapter 29, “The ‘Wild West’ at the World’s Fair” (pp. 290-320), including Buffalo Bill Cody’s visit to Grand Canyon. ✓ Although Zane Grey is credited on the title-page, his contribution is limited to the final chapter, on Cody’s last days.

Winchester, Judi A.

- 2003 **“God bless the hands that made them custard pies.” William F. Cody’s North Rim adventure.** *Points West* (Buffalo Bill Historical Center), (Winter): 14-16.

337

Lynn Coffin

(Adelbert Lynn Coffin)

1909–1971

Grand Canyon National Park Chief Ranger

R. Eloise Coffin

1912–2003

Concessionaire employee

(wife of Lynn Coffin)

- Refer to photo in Patrick Whitehurst, *Grand Canyon’s Tusayan Village* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2010; Images of America series), p. 30, showing **Lynn Coffin** assisting in removing a “seriously ill Supai woman” from a helicopter in 1956. **Eloise Coffin** worked at Babbitt’s.

Claiborne, Craig

- 1965 **Food news: Grand Canyon cookery. Chief Ranger’s wife is known for her angel cake.** *The New York Times*, (January 21): 25.
Identified in this item only as “Mrs. A. Lynn Coffin”. Lengthy article includes recipes for “Breast of Chicken Mexicaine”, “Angel Cake”, and “Honey Drops”.

Raymond Cogswell

see Nathaniel Galloway; Julius Stone

338

Ethel Moore Cole

Grand Canyon resident

Cole, Ethel Moore

- 1991 **Growing up at Grand Canyon.** *Grand Canyon Pioneers Society, Newsletter*, 2(2): 2.
- 2009 **[Letter.]** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 20(1) (Spring): 3.
Reminiscences of living at Grand Canyon. Includes notes about William H. “Pap” Lockridge (Ethel’s maternal grandfather), Grace Lockridge Moore (Ethel’s mother), Sherman B. Moore (Ethel’s father), Jeanne Cummings.

270

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 2010 **Brush with greatness.** *In:* Letters to the Editor. *Arizona Highways*, 86(10) (October): 4.
Meetings with Gunnar Widforss during Cole’s Grand Canyon childhood.
- 2013 **Letter to the Editor.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 24(4) (Fall): 3.
Reminiscences of living at Grand Canyon.
- 2015 **[Letter.]** *In:* Letters to the Editor [SECTION]. *Arizona Highways*, 91(7) (July): 4.
Reminiscences of living in Grand Canyon area.
-

339

Harry James Cole
("Ole Harry Cole")
1919–1996

Railroad man, job man; Grand Canyon aficionado; Mayor of Williams, Arizona

Cole, Harry

- 1994 **Trips to Phantom Ranch.** *O’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 5(8): 2.

Richmond, Al

- 1996 **Eulogy for Harry James Cole.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 7(5): 4-5.
-

340

Amity Jamison Collins
River runner

Collins, Amity Jamison

- 2020 **Amity Jamison Collins, age 42.** *In:* Guide Profiles [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 33(1) (Spring): 26.
Interview.
-

341

Rose Eudora Collom
1870–1956
Botanist

It is perhaps notable that Collom, Grand Canyon’s first paid botanist, never published specifically on her Grand Canyon work, although her gathered specimens are acknowledged on herbaria labels and in botanical publications that cite the use of her voucher specimens.

Chávez Hernández, María Guadalupe, AND Alvarado Cárdenas, Leonardo O.

- 2020 **Efemérides** [COLUMN]. *Macpalxochitl* (Sociedad Botánica de México), 2020(12) (December): 26-40. *[In Spanish.]*

Under “20 de diciembre”, see “1870. Nace Rose Eudora Collom (20 diciembre 1870–26 diciembre 1956)” (p. 36). Superficially brief note of Collom, mentioning her Grand Canyon work; with a web link to Wikipedia.

Duggan, Chris

- 2017 **Queen of the wildflowers; alumna Rose Collom was Grand Canyon’s first paid botanist.** *Connection* (Lindenwood University, St. Charles, Missouri, for Office of Alumni Relations), (Summer): 14.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Quartaroli, Richard D.

- 2009 **Grand Canyon’s other Rose and first botanist.** *Canyon Views* (Grand Canyon Association), 15(3) (Fall): 4-5.
- 2018 **The Grand Canyon Rose: Grand Canyon National Park’s first botanist, Rose Collom.** *In:* Quartaroli, Richard D. (compiler, ed.), *Celebrating 100 years of the National Park Service, November 2016 : a gathering of Grand Canyon historians : ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts.* Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association, pp. 50-56.

Splendens, F. [*pseudonym* of Richard D. Quartaroli]

- 2013 **Grand Canyon’s other rose and first botanist.** *Grand Canyon River Runner*, (15) (Spring): 12-13.

342

Colorado River outfitters

Abyssus, C. V. [*pseudonym* of Richard Quartaroli]

- 2013 **The begats: Grand Canyon river outfitter genealogy.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 26(4) (Winter 2013-2014): 8-17. [See also errata, 27(1) (Spring 2014): 3.]
- Diagrammatic presentations of the histories of ownership and operation of Colorado River commercial outfitters: **Arizona Raft Adventures (AzRA)** [including earlier ARTA, ARTA Southwest — **Arizona River Runners (A.R.R.)** [including earlier Cross Tours & Explorations] — **Canyon Expeditions (CanEx 2)** [including earlier Grand Canyon Youth Expeditions, Expeditions] — **Canyon Explorations (CanEx 1)** [including earlier Wilderness World] — **Canyoneers** [including earlier Nevills Expedition, Mexican Hat Expeditions] — **Colorado River and Trail Expeditions (CRATE)** — **Grand Canyon Discovery** [including earlier Wonderland Expeditions, Ken Slight River Expeditions, Mark Sleight Expeditions, High Desert Adventures] — **Grand Canyon Expeditions Co. (GCE)** [including earlier White Water River Expeditions, Sobek’s White Water River Expeditions, Grand Canyon Expeditions] — **Grand Canyon Whitewater** [including earlier Sanderson Bros., Sanderson River Expeditions, Harris-Brennan Expeditions, Harris Boat Trips, Diamond River Adventures] — **Hatch River Expeditions** [including earlier Ted Hatch River Expeditions] — **Moki Mac River Expeditions** [including later Moki Mac Expeditions] — **O.A.R.S. Grand Canyon (Outdoor Adventure River Specialists)** [including earlier Gooch-Wendt, and including Grand Canyon Dories sharing user days] — **Outdoors Unlimited River Trips (dba Outdoors Unlimited [O.U.])** [including Grand Canyon Dories sharing user days] — **Tour West — Western River Expeditions (W.R.E.)** [including earlier Georgie White, Georgie’s Royal River Rats] — **ARAMARK Sports & Entertainment Services (dba Wilderness River Adventures [W.R.A.])** [including earlier Sanderson Brothers River Expeditions, Sanderson River Expeditions, Fort Lee Company, Wilderness River Adventures, ARAMARK Leisure Services]

343

Mary Elizabeth Jane Colter
1869–1958
Santa Fe Railway architect

- Refer to [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#) (Anderson, 2015, p. 73) for photo and legend, showing Colter with Grand Canyon National Park Superintendent Miner Tillotson and Anna W. T. Ickes, wife of the Secretary of the U.S. Department of the Interior.
- This frequently reproduced photo is also shown in Robert W. Audretsch, *Grand Canyon’s Phantom Ranch* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2012; Images of America series), p. 27.
- Refer also to an often-reproduced formal photographic portrait of Colter, ca. 1892, in Kenneth D. Shields, Jr., *The Grand Canyon: Native People and Early Visitors* (Arcadia Publishing, Chicago, 2000; Images of America series), p. 116 (also reproduced in Audretsch, p. 26, along with a 1919 photo of Colter).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- Refer also to Chapter 4, “Mary Colter, Woman of Vision”, in Linda L. Stampoulos, *Visiting the Grand Canyon : Views of Early Tourism* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2004; Images of America series), pp. 55-70, including an informal photo (p. 65) of Colter and “Mrs. [Anna Wilmarth] Ickes, wife of the secretary of the interior” on the rim near El Tovar (though the canyon view is overexposed).

Anonymous

- 1994 **Lookout studio was also designed by Colter, and completed in 1914, the same year as Hermit’s Rest.** *In:* Grand Canyon National Park; celebrating 75th anniversary. *Williams-Grand Canyon News* [special supplement, Grand Canyon 75th Anniversary Edition], p. 13.
- 1994 **Bucky [sic] O’Neill Cabin was saved from demolition by Mary J. Colter.** *In:* Grand Canyon National Park; celebrating 75th anniversary. *Williams-Grand Canyon News* [special supplement, Grand Canyon 75th Anniversary Edition], p. 13.

Adams, Nick

- 2017 **Mary Jane Colter; architect of the Southwest.** *Etched Magazine* (St. George, Utah): 11(6): 62-65.
Features Grand Canyon.

Anderson, Rolf

- 2001 **Rolf out West; after winning Sun Country Airline tickets at the Alliance benefit in March, former Alliance president Rolf Anderson decided to visit Taliesin West.** *The Minnesota Preservationist* (Preservation Alliance of Minnesota, Minneapolis), 4(4) (July/August): 6-7.
Includes Mary Colter’s work at Grand Canyon.

Bare, William K.

- 1984 **Mary E. J. Colter: architect and designer.** *Arizona Highways*, 60(5) (May): 16-17.

Bartlett, Karen A.

- 1997 (PRODUCER, WRITER, DIRECTOR) **Mary Jane Colter : house made of dawn.** (Gates McFadden, narrator; words of Mary Jane Colter read by Flo Di Re.) Phoenix: KAET TV, DVD video, 90:00.

Berke, Arnold

- 1997 **Drawing from the desert.** *Preservation*, (July/August):.
- 2002 **Mary Colter : architect of the Southwest.** (Color photographs by Alexander Vertikoff.) New York: Princeton Architectural Press, 320 pp. [Hardbound and paperbound states. Short run in hardback.]

Birch, Pat

- 2005 **Pat Birch, AIA, President** [COLUMN]. *The Nebraska Architect* (American Institute of Architects, AIA Nebraska, Lincoln), (2nd Quarter): [unpaginated].
Regarding Mary Colter at Grand Canyon.

Boutelle, Sara Holmes

- 1982 **Colter, Mary.** *In:* Placzek, Adolf K. (ed.-in-chief), *Macmillan Encyclopedia of Architects. Volume 1.* New York: The Free Press, and London: Collier Macmillan Publishers, pp. 441-442.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Brookins, Patty

- 2004 **Hidden Grand Canyon; Mary Colter’s secret smoking haven.** *Canyon Views* (Grand Canyon Association), 10(2) (Summer): 4.

Bucci, Federico; Dulio, Roberto; AND Sharp, Dennis

- 2003 **Mary Colter and the Grand Canyon.** *L’Architettura* (Milano), (568): 122-125. [In English.]

Cleere, Jan

- 2011 **Levi’s and lace : Arizona women who made history.** Tucson: Rio Nuevo Publishers, 198 pp.
See “Architecture and Archaeology: Mary Elizabeth Jane Colter”.

Colter, Mary Elizabeth Jane

- 1933 **Manual for drivers and guides descriptive of the Indian Watchtower at Desert View and its relations, architecturally, to the prehistoric ruins of the Southwest.** Grand Canyon, Arizona: Fred Harvey, 65 [56] pp. [Typewritten (mimeographed), loose-leaf, post-mounted format.]
- [1998] **Manual for drivers and guides descriptive of the Indian Watchtower at Desert View and its relations, architecturally, to the prehistoric ruins of the Southwest.** [Tempe, AZ]: [Charles E. “Buzz” Buzzard], [41] pp.
- 2015 **Manual for drivers and guides descriptive of the Indian Watchtower at Desert View and its relations, architecturally, to the prehistoric ruins of the Southwest.** (Lillian Santamaria, project manager; David Jenney Design, art direction and design; Holly McLean-Aldis, editorial.) Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association, 104 pp.
“. . . originally published, without illustrations, in 1933 by the Fred Harvey Company”.

Davidson, Meredith, AND Nelson, Kate

- 2015 **Searching for Mary; in which our trusty sidekicks follow the twentieth-century trail of a legendary architect.** *El Palacio*, (Fall): 64-69.

Durham, Michael S.

- 1996 **Landmarks on the rim.** *American Heritage*, 47 (April): 136-138, 140, 142-144.
Mary Jane Colter architecture.

Frauman, David C.

- 2005 **Mary Elizabeth Jane Colter, Grand Canyon architect: Stories in stone.** *In:* Anderson, Michael F. (compiler, ed.), A gathering of Grand Canyon historians; ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts; proceedings of the inaugural Grand Canyon History Symposium, January 2002. *Grand Canyon Association, Monograph 13*, pp. 43-47.

Garrison, Gene K.

- 2010 **Mary Elizabeth Jane Colter, architect.** *Roundup Magazine*, (December): 7-11.

Grattan, Virginia L.

- 1980 **Mary Colter : builder upon the red earth.** Flagstaff, Arizona: Northland Press, 131 pp.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1992 **Mary Colter : builder upon the red earth.** Grand Canyon Natural History Association, 131 pp. [New foreword by Pam Frazier, p. ix.]

Hill, Patrick

2015 **School board hears proposal to rename Harding H.S. for St. Paul teacher/architect Mary Colter.** *Dayton’s Bluff District Forum* (Dayton’s Bluff Community Council, St. Paul, Minnesota), 28(10) (November): 6.
Proposed renaming of Harding High School for Mary Jane Colter. Includes remarks on Grand Canyon work.

Hipkoe, A. R.

1940 **Indian Watch Tower.** *Desert Magazine*, 3(8) (June): 38.

Howard, Kathleen L., AND Pardue, Diana F.

1996 **Mary Jane Colter; designing the dream of the West.** *Cañon Journal*, 2(1): 30-43.

Jaffe, Matthew, AND McCauley, Adam

2022 **The tale of a donkey. It’s hard to stand out in a place that bigger than Rhode Island. Nevertheless, there have been a handful of colorful characters in the history of the Grand Canyon, including John Hance, Mary Jane Colter and a burro named Brighty, whose life is immortalized in a children’s book, a feature film, and the pages of *National Geographic*, *Sunset* and *Arizona Highways*.** *Arizona Highways*, 98(1) (January): 36-41.

Klug, Foster

2002 **Rooms with a view; Mary Colter’s buildings complement the Grand Canyon.** *Travel 50 and Beyond*, 13(3) (Summer): 60, 62-64.

Leavengood, Betty

1999 **Grand Canyon women : lives shaped by landscape.** Boulder, Colorado: Pruett Publishing Co., 248 pp.

2004 **Grand Canyon women : lives shaped by landscape.** Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association, 2nd ed., 297 pp.

2014 **Grand Canyon women : lives shaped by landscape.** Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association, 3rd ed., 242 pp.

Massey, Carissa

2003 **Mary Colter: Southwestern architect and innovator of indigenous style.** Master’s thesis, Marshall University, 101 pp.

Grand Canyon throughout; see in particular Chapter 3, “The Grand Canyon: Colter’s Indigenous Styles” (pp. 45-67).

Matusik, Barbara Ann

2017 **The phenomena of Mary Elizabeth Jane Colter: Creating an architectural sense of place on Grand Canyon** [sic]. Doctoral dissertation, University of Florida, 184 pp.

2018 **The phenomenon of Mary Elizabeth Jane Colter: Creating an architectural sense of place on Grand Canyon** [sic]. In: Quartaroli, Richard D. (compiler, ed.), *Celebrating 100 years of the National Park Service*,

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

November 2016 : a gathering of Grand Canyon historians : ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts. Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association, pp. 57-63.

Muller, Seth

2006 **Building on the edge; Mary Colter, architect of the Grand Canyon.** *Northern Arizona’s Mountain Living Magazine*, (March): cover, 6, 10-13.

O’Connell, Kim A.

2005 **Southwest sojourn; the rehabilitation of the hotel La Posada preserves not only architect Mary Colter’s masterpiece, but a lavish emblem of a bygone age.** *Clem Labine’s Traditional Building*, (June): 24-27.
Includes the Watchtower at Grand Canyon.

Pérez, Patrick

2015 **Mary Colter au Grand Canyon ou l’invention d’un paysage. Mary Colter in the Grand Canyon or the invention of a landscape.** *Projets de Paysage* (Revue Scientifique sur la Conception et l’Aménagement de l’Espace) (France), 9 (1 July 2015), 27 pp. (Dossier Thématique, No. 12, Paysage et Culture.) [In French, with bilingual title.] [Originally seen online at http://www.projetsdepaysage.fr/mary_colter_au_grand_canyon_ou_l_invention_d_un_paysage (link no longer valid; relocated 12 January 2024 at <https://journals.openedition.org/paysage/10858>).]

Pratley, Dirk

1994 **Mary Jane Colter.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 8(1): 10-12.

Reeder, Linda

2024 **Building history: Mary E. J. Colter at Grand Canyon.** *In*: Spamer, Earle E. (compiler, ed.), *Those Who Made a Difference : proceedings of the 6th Grand Canyon History Symposium, Grand Canyon, Arizona, November 1-4, 2023.* Grand Canyon Historical Society, (in press).

Rennicke, Jeff

2008 **Mary Jane Colter, architect; called “the best-known unknown architect in the national parks,” Mary Jane Colter left her mark on a profession and on our parks.** *National Parks*, 82(2) (Spring): 30-35.
See also “Corrections”, 82(3) (Summer): 8; regarding photo credits.

Saunders, Sallie

1933 **Indian Watchtower at Grand Canyon is dedicated by Hopi Indians.** *Santa Fe Magazine*, (July): 27.
1994 **The Indian Watchtower.** *O’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 5(7): 4-5.
Adapted from a story originally in the *Santa Fe Magazine* (Saunders, 1933).

Schick, Jeanne

1993 **The chairs at the Watchtower at Desert View.** *Grand Canyon Pioneers Society, Newsletter*, 4(2): 2.
[Author’s name misspelled “Shick”.]
Hand-crafted chairs made by the author’s father, Ed Cummings, who “made some furniture for Hermits Rest, Phantom Ranch, Bright Angel Lodge and the Watchtower”, working with architect Mary Jane Colter. He also assisted in crafting the geological fireplace in Bright Angel Lodge.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Schinto, Jeanne

- 2017 **Lady of the canyon: Mary Elizabeth Jane Colter, interior designer, architect, collector.** *Maine Antique Digest* (Waldoboro, Maine), (September): 7-B to 9-B.
Regarding Colter’s work at Grand Canyon.

Shaw, Fred

- 2019 **The genuine genesis of Hopi House.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 30(2) (Spring): cover, 2, 10-16.
The Ol’ Pioneer editor’s note: “This article is derived from Fred Shaw’s book ‘False Architect: The Mary Colter Hoax.’ Fred also gave an author talk at the 2019 History Symposium; the video can be viewed at this link: <https://vimeo.com/322919890> password is ‘2019’.” ✓ Shaw’s book is an ebook only. Publications that are so produced are not cited in this bio-bibliography. The Kindle version is accessible at <https://www.amazon.com/False-Architect-Mary-Colter-Hoax-ebook/dp/B07CJRX2F5> (accessed 30 April 2019).
- 2020 **Who designed Hopi House?** *In:* Quartaroli, Richard D. (compiler, ed.), *Celebrating 100 years of Grand Canyon National Park, February 2019 : a gathering of Grand Canyon historians : ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts.* Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association [and Grand Canyon Historical Society], pp. 110-115.
See also Henry R. Voth in the present bio-bibliography.

Shepherd-Lanier, Claire

- 1996 **Trading on tradition: Mary Jane Colter and the romantic appeal of Harvey House architecture.** *Journal of the Southwest*, 38(2) (Summer): cover, 163-195.

Tierney, V. Ronnie [Tierney, Veronica]

- 2022 **Architect Mary Colter’s legacy captured in stone; Grand Canyon buildings continue to inspire one hundred years later.** *Flagstaff Business News*, 15(4) (April): 14, 42.

Trout-Oertel, Diane

- 2011 **“We can do better with a chisel or a hammer”;** appreciating Mary Colter and her roots in St. Paul. *Ramsey County History* (Minnesota), 45(4) (Winter): 3-12.

Weigle, Marta

- 1992 **Exposition and mediation: Mary Colter, Erna Fergusson, and the Santa Fe/Harvey popularization of the Native Southwest, 1902-1940.** *Frontiers: A Journal of Women Studies*, 12(3): 116-150.

Winter, Robert

- 2004 **Craftsman style.** New York: Harry N. Abrams, 239 pp.
See “Grand Canyon National Park/Mary Elizabeth Jane Colter”.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

344

Mike Coltrin
Hiker, climber

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Coltrin** in Parts 2 and 30 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Coltrin, Mike

- 2003 **Powell Plateau circumambulation.** *Grand Canyon Footprints* 1(6) (Spring): [2-3]. [NOTE: Issue numeration reversed from convention, as “Issue 1, Volume 6”.]

Ladd, Gary

- 2003 **Dancing with lightning on mighty Vishnu Temple.** *Arizona Highways*, 79(7) (July): 44-49.
Rock climbers Gary Ladd, Jacek Macias, Bob Kerry, Mike Coltrin, Dave Baker, and Brenda Baker. Also passing notes of other climbs. See also letter by Doug Bacso, 79(12) (December): 2.

345

Pete Conrad
(Charles Conrad, Jr.)
1930–1999

*U.S. Navy Captain; astronaut (Gemini 5, Gemini 11, Apollo 12, Skylab 2);
later Vice President, American Television and Communications Company; Vice President, McDonnell Douglas*

Pete Conrad was the third man to walk on the moon. Astronaut training included geological instruction at Grand Canyon.

- Refer to a photo in Kevin S. Schindler, *The Grand Canyon: Past and Present* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2024), p. 83, showing Pete Conrad, John Young, Jim Lovell, and Tom Stafford at Grand Canyon, March 12, 1964 (with a “today” view of the scene).

346

Harrison Conrard
1869–1930
Poet, writer

Conrard, Harrison

- 1902 **The Grand Canyon.** *Catholic World*, 75 (July) (448): 486-491.
Poem; transcribed in its entirety on pp. 752-753 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

347

John E. Cook

John Oliver Cook
1914–1996

John Edward Cook
National Park Service

Bernice Grace Cook
(née Bridwell; “Bee”)
1914–2002
(wife of John Oliver Cook)

John E. Cook, son John O. Cook, and grandson John Cook (as so noted in the item cited below) all worked for the Park Service at Grand Canyon.

John Oliver Cook and Bernice Cook are buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer also to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 144) for brief biographical notes and photo.

Sellars, Richard West [Sellars, Dick]

1991 **Home is where the heart is. The Cook family and NPS housing.** *Courier* (U.S. National Park Service), (Special Issue, August): 2-3.

348

Grace MacGowan Cooke
1863–1944
Novelist, writer, poet

Cooke, Grace MacGowan

1915 **Grand Cañon in winter; the very “crack of doom” as it is called in the desert country, seen through the eyes of a popular woman-writer.** (Photographs by H. E. Willisie.) *The Delineator* (New York), 86(1) (January): 9-10.

See quotations from this item, with notes, on p. 591 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).

349

Ina Donna Coolbrith
(née Josephine Donna Smith)
1841–1928

Poet, writer, librarian, society woman; first Poet Laureate of any U.S. state (California)

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Coolbrith** in Part 8 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Coolbrith, Ina

1892 **In the Grand Cañon.** *Lippincott’s Magazine*, (September): 407.

The poem is transcribed in its entirety on p. 727 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#). Illustrated with a sketch that is rather improbable for Grand Canyon (artist’s signature not deciphered).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

350

Nikki Cooley
River runner

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Cooley** in Parts 2 and 17 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Cooley, Nikki

2009 **Nikki Cooley, age 29.** *In:* Guide Profiles [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 22(2) (Summer): 5.
Interview.

351

Calvin Coolidge
1872–1933

Attorney, politician, U.S. President (1923–1929)

Bitler, Teresa

2014 **Presidential Arizona; tour Arizona following in the footsteps of US commanders-in-chief.** *In:* *Arizona 2014 official state visitor’s guide*. Phoenix: Madden Media LLC, pp. 21-25.

Notes Grand Canyon visits by Theodore Roosevelt, William Howard Taft, Herbert Hoover, **Calvin Coolidge**, Dwight Eisenhower, Gerald Ford, George H. W. Bush, Bill Clinton, and Barack Obama.

352

John Gardner Coolidge
1863–1936
Diplomat

Coolidge was a great-great-grandson of President Thomas Jefferson. His grandfather, Joseph Coolidge, married Jefferson’s granddaughter, Ellen Wayles Randolph, and was distantly related to President Calvin Coolidge.

Coolidge, John Gardner

1924 **Random letters from many countries.** Boston: Marshall Jones Co., 408 pp.

See the author’s introduction to chapter 21 (“1907—the Embassy in Mexico”, pp. 311-312), which includes an exceptionally brief record of his Grand Canyon visit (p. 312): “We came East by the Santa Fe route and stopped en passant to see the Grand Cañon in Arizona but unfortunately had not the time to go down into it. It is magnificent beyond description.”

353

Brian Coombs
(Edward Brian Coombs)
1944–2006
River runner

Anonymous

2006 **Brian Coombs, 1944-2006.** *In:* Farewell [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 19(4) (Winter 2006-2007): 5.
Obituary.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

354

Gordon Cooper

(Leroy Gordon Cooper; “Gordo”)
1927–2004
Astronaut (Mercury 9, Gemini 5)

Georgy Timofeyevich Beregovoy

1921–1995
Cosmonaut (Soyuz 3); Russian Air Force (Major General)

Konstantin Petrovich Feoktistov

1926–2009
Cosmonaut (Voskhod 1); engineer; writer

- Cooper was at Grand Canyon during astronauts’ geological training. Refer to a photo in Kevin S. Schindler, *The Grand Canyon: Past and Present* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2024), p. 95, showing Cooper on a mule at Havasupai Gardens, gazing upward, May 15, 1963. The corresponding “today” view is replicated by mule wrangler Tex Parker mounted at the same hitching posts; she delightfully also replicates Cooper’s expression.

The cosmonauts were on tour in the U.S. in October 1969. Their Grand Canyon visit included a ride on mules to Havasupai Gardens. (The Association for Diplomatic Studies and Training Foreign Affairs Oral History Project, interview with William R. Codus, former U.S. State Department Assistant Chief of Protocol for Visits, January 27, 2012; <https://adst.org/OH%20OCs/Codus.William.R..pdf>, accessed 18 June 2024.) Feoktistov was the first civilian to fly in space.

Karash, Yuri [Караш, Юрий]

- 2005 **Тайны лунной гонки : СССР и США, сотрудничество в космосе** [Tayny lunnoy gonki : SSSR i SShA, sotrudnichestvo v kosmose]. Москва: ОЛМА-Пресс Инвест [Moskva: OLMA-Press Invest], 471 pp. [In Russian.] [Transl. **Secrets of the lunar race; USSR-USA cooperation in space.** Moscow: OLMA-Press Invest.]
- See p. 320, photograph at Grand Canyon (date not indicated but see note above) showing astronaut Gordon Cooper [Mercury 9, 1963; Gemini 5, 1965] with cosmonauts Georgy Beregovoy [Soyuz 3, 1968] and Konstantin Feoktistov [Voskhod 1, 1964].

355

Samuel Alfred Cooper

1881–1969

Frances May Cooper

1887–1954

(wife of Samuel Cooper)

Concessionaire employees

Tombs, John

- 1918 **Grand Cañon of Arizona—plus!** *Santa Fe Magazine*, 12(2) (January): 37-39.

This is a laudatory piece about the Fred Harvey amenities at Grand Canyon, “Written on the way home from the Southwestern Conference on tuberculosis, held at the Grand Cañon of Arizona”, with a peculiar fixation on Hermit’s Rest, though he does provide the “plus” promised in the title. (See also a correction in the February issue, pp. 69-70, which emends the legend for the prominent photo of the Hermit’s Rest fireplace that appeared in Tombs’ article. The photo legend had indicated that Mr. and Mrs. A. L. Haig were hosts at Hermit’s Rest but were in fact in charge of “Hermit’s Camp” [Hermit Camp]. The Hermit’s Rest hosts were noted as Mr. and Mrs.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Samuel S. [sic] Cooper. (Samuel’s full name and birth year are corroborated in his World War I draft registration, where he listed his employer as Fred Harvey and his own position as “Mgr. Rest house”.)

(NOTE: John Tombs is himself a subject in this bio-bibliography.)

356

Tim Cooper
("Coop")
River runner

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Cooper in Parts 2, 14, and 22 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Cooper, Tim

2023 **An afternoon at 98 Mile.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 36(4) (Winter 2023/2024): 18-21.
Recollections of Crystal Rapid following the recession of the 1983 flood.

357

Phil and Linda Corman
Aviators

Corman, Linda

2012 **A Mooney adventure to Durango, Colorado.** *The Mooney Flyer* (Official Online Magazine for the Mooney Community), 1(5) (September): 17-18.
Mooney single-engine aircraft. Includes aerial photo of Grand Canyon. No text note.

Corman, Phil, AND Corman, Linda

2020 **The Grand Canyon.** *In:* Tales from the Right Seat [SECTION]. *The Mooney Flyer* (Official Online Magazine for the Mooney Community), 9(8) (August): 27-29.
A trip to Grand Canyon in a Mooney single-engine aircraft.

Francisco Vásquez de Coronado

Francisco Vásquez de Coronado (1510–1554) is sometimes mistakenly indicated to have been to the Grand Canyon in 1540. See correct historical relationships under Garcia López de [Cárdenas](#) herein. Coronado was the leader of the incursionary expedition from New Spain into what today is Arizona, New Mexico, and the Great Plains as far as Kansas. An excursion was made by some members of the expedition to the Hopi mesas, and from there another excursion under Cárdenas went to the Grand Canyon (a trip to investigate the report that there was a river to the west of the mesas, which was hoped, correctly, to be the Colorado, although the Coronado expedition had originally planned to be resupplied and in communication with boats that would have gone up the river from the gulf, which of course was not realistic).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

358

George Edgar Corson

1842-1921

U.S. War Department clerk, lawyer, Masonic officer

During his lifetime, Corson participated in various national orders and chapters of Freemasonry, as well as in several fraternal, historical, academic, and military veterans organizations.

Corson, George Edgar

- 1918 **Address of the General Grand High Priest.** *In: Proceedings of the Thirty-seventh Triennial Convocation of the General Grand Chapter of Royal Arch Masons of the United States of America : Baltimore, Maryland, A.I. 2448, A.D. 1918.* Buffalo, New York: Baker, Jones, Hausauer, Inc., pp. 23-99.

See p. 80. “I visited that great rift in our continent, the Grand Canyon of Arizona and rode down to the Columbia River [*sic*] by the Bright Angel Trail. ” Generally speaking.

359

Lorna Corson

River runner

Corson, Lorna, AND Hester, Sharon

- 2023 **Lorna Corson.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 36(2) (Summer): cover, inside front cover, 28-44.

Corson oral history interview.

Teal, Louise

- 2001 **Grand Canyon boatwoman.** *American Journal of Physics*, 69(1) (January): 87.

Regarding Lorna Corson, whose “least-favorite rapid is unpredictable Granite” and whose “favorite rapid is Deubendorff [*sic*] at low water”. Excerpted from Louise Teal’s *Breaking Into the Current: Boatwomen of the Grand Canyon* (University of Arizona Press, 1994).

(This item was added as filler at the end of the paper by Eric D. Black, “An introduction to Pound-Drever-Hall laser frequency stabilization” [pp. 79-87], which of course is entirely out of scope to this [and any other!] Grand Canyon bibliography.)

360

J. J. Corwin

Salesman

Corwin, J. J.

- 1927 **[Testimonial.]** *In: Central States Manufacturing Co., “Test this amazing money making invention FREE. \$7 to \$10 in an hour just showing this \$1,000,000 can opening machine.”* *Popular Mechanics*, 47(5) (May) (Advertising Section): 67.

Testimonial: “I now realize the Speedo articles are the best ever—sold 14 orders in 2 hours at Grand Canyon. J. J. Corwin, Ariz.” (ENTIRE NOTE) (Corwin might not have been sold on the canyon.)

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

361

John L. Cowan

Farmer, agriculturist, husbandry practitioner, writer

Cowan, John L.

1906 **Apotheosis of the ass.** *Overland Monthly*, 48(2) (August): 85-90.

A defense of the Grand Canyon’s domesticated equines. “The most melancholy and disheartening sight to be seen in all the West . . . is the prostitution of this austere and virile soul to base, ignoble and effeminate uses. Surely to fill the [G]rand Canon of the Colorado . . . and other corners of God’s great Western picture gallery with guides, photographers, lunch counters, paper bags and peanut shells, were sacrilegious enough. To take the laborious and long-suffering donkey, however, and treat it as a lay figure, or a portable appendage to the scenery . . . these are flagrant wrongs which mean-minded men have perpetrated through sordid love of the dimes and quarters of the summer tourists.”

362

Herford T. Cowling

Cinematographer

Dean, William Harper

1915 **The master movie maker.** *Technical World Magazine*, 22(5) (January): 730-732, 788.

Herford T. Cowling, chief photographer, U.S. Reclamation Service. Includes Grand Canyon (pp. 730-732).

George Cox

see Civilian Conservation Corps

363

Al Craig

-1972

Rancher

Dickey, Jerry

2024 **Rancho Verde: Homesteading on the Arizona Strip.** *In*: Spamer, Earle E. (compiler, ed.), *Those Who Made a Difference : proceedings of the 6th Grand Canyon History Symposium, Grand Canyon, Arizona, November 1-4, 2023.* Grand Canyon Historical Society, (in press).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

364

Mary Winslow Crane

(née Allen)
1902–1982

Francis Valentine Crane

1903–1968

Art collectors

Colwell-Chanthaphonh, Chip; Nash, Stephen E.; Holen, Steven R.; AND Levine, Marc N.

2013 **Anthropology; unearthing the human experience.** *In:* Kirk Johnson, Betsy Armstrong, Chip Colwell-Chanthaphonh, Frances Kruger, Kristine A. Haglund, and Frank T. Krell (eds.), Denver’s Natural History Museum: A history. *Denver Museum of Nature and Science, Annals*, (4) (December 31): 283-336.

See p. 306, regarding the collection of Mary Winslow Allen Crane and Francis Valentine Crane, who “traveled frequently, making time to pick through the storerooms at the Grand Canyon’s Hopi House souvenir shop and buying directly from Native families and artists.” (ENTIRE NOTE)

365

William Henry Harrison Cranmer

("Harry", "Henry")
1881–1967

U.S. Department of the Interior, mineral examiner; mining executive

Anonymous

1967 **William H. H. Cranmer dead; leader in uranium mining, 85.** *The New York Times*, (May 4): 39.

“The work of examining claims in the Grand Canyon National Park area of Arizona, in a legal contest between the Government and Ralph H. Cameron, a United States Senator from Arizona, concerning the ownership of lands adjacent to the Colorado River, gave Mr. Cranmer his early experience in mineralogy and metallurgy. This led to his subsequent rise in mining.” (*See also Cameron in this bio-bibliography.*)

366

Adelaide Crapsie

1878–1914

Teacher, poet

Capsie, Adelaide

1915 **Verse.** Rochester, New York: The Manas Press, 95 pp.

See “The Grand Canyon” (p. 51, in its entirety):

“By Zeus!
Shout word of this
To the eldest dead! Titans,
Gods, Heroes, come who have once more
A home!”

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

367

George Walter Cravey

1885–1935

Concessionaire employee

George Cravey is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 81) for brief biographical notes. Refer to [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#) (Anderson, 2015, p. 87) for photo and legend. He was a trail foreman for Fred Harvey.

Ennis, Mike

2014 **Trapping the Midwest’s deadly bandits.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 25(4) (Fall): 1, 3-5.

Bank bandit Matthew Kimes captured at Grand Canyon, 1927 (*about whom see separately herein*). Includes photo of Emmett M. (Curly) Ennis and trail foreman **George Cravey**, posing with rifles.

368

“Captain Jack” Crawford

(John Wallace Crawford)

1847–1917

Adventurer, educator, writer, poet

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Crawford** in Part 8 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Crawford, Jack

1908 **The broncho book : being buck-jumps in verse by Captain Jack Crawford : roped for relief of the author, the divertisement of tenderfeet, and the joy of all those who love God’s Great Out-of-Doors.** East Aurora, New York: The Roycrofters, 143 [144] pp.

See “God’s Anteroom; The Grand Canyon of Arizona” (pp. 18-19). The poem is transcribed in its entirety on pp. 772-773 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).

369

Oswald Crawford

(pseudonym of William Richard Harris)

1847–1923

Catholic priest, academician, writer

Crawford, Oswald [*pseudonym*]

1908 **By path and trail.** [No place]: From the Press of the “Intermountain Catholic”, 225 pp. [Also published under the imprint of Chicago Newspaper Union (Chicago, 1908) under Harris’s Catholic academic title, Dean Harris.]

See a brief quotation from this item on p. 487 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).

Robert Cree

see Bob Marley

Anna Creeley

see Nellie Rowan

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

370

Don Crisp

(Captain Don “Crittter” Crisp)

-2008

Lake Mead boating businessman

Anonymous

2008 **Don Crisp.** *In:* Farewells. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 21(3) (Fall): 4.

Brief obituary. Crisp was owner of Canyon Jetboat Services, which outfitters employed for passenger take-out services on Lake Mead in the lower canyon below Separation Canyon.

371

George Crook

1828–1890

U.S. Army (attained the rank of Major General)

Casanova, Frank E.

1968 (ED.) **General Crook visits the Supais; as reported by John G. Bourke.** *Arizona and the West*, 10(3) (Autumn): 253-276, plates.

Daly, Henry W.

1930 **The capture of Geronimo.** *The American Legion Monthly*, 8(6) (June): 30, 42-45.

Article begins with reminiscence of being with “General George Crook and a small party” in “the Grand Cataract [Cataract Canyon], a tributary of the Grand Cañon of the Colorado, to settle a little Indian trouble between the Ava-Supai and the Moqui tribes [Havasupai and Hopi].”

372

Jim Crook

Havasupai

• Refer to photo in Patrick Whitehurst, *Grand Canyon’s Tusayan Village* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2010; Images of America series), p. 29, a group photo with Havasupai Tribal Council members in 1947 at Grand Canyon village, including Crook.

373

Alexander Crosby

1895–1957

Concessionaire employee

Crosby is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [*In a Better Place*](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 130) for brief biographical notes. He had a barber shop in Bright Angel Lodge.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

374

Gulielma Crosfield

(Mrs. Albert J. Crosfield, *née* Wallis)

1851–1945

Writer; Religious Society of Friends (Quakers)

Crosfield was active in Quaker affairs in her native Brighton and internationally.

Crosfield, Gulielma

1904 ***Two sunny winters in California.*** London: Headley Brothers, 187 [188] pp.

See “The Grand Canyon” (pp. 143-154); a letter written from “Auditorium Hotel, Chicago, March.” An English Quaker woman’s delightful recount of a visit to Grand Canyon, apparently in 1902. See quotation from this item, with notes, on p. 379 in [“My God, there it is!” *The World Encounters the Grand Canyon*](#).

375

Jeffrey Cross

Director, Grand Canyon Science Center

Anonymous

2000 **A welcome to the new Science Center director.** *Nature Notes* (Grand Canyon National Park), 16(1) (Summer): 11.

376

John Cross, Jr.

River runner

Cross, John, Jr.

1997 **Hard hulled adventure. John Cross Jr.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 10(2) (Spring): 1, 34-38.

Interview. The continuation on p. 34 is titled, “The voyage of the Venture”. See also “A post-script on the Venture”, by John Cross, II (p. 39).

377

Roselle Theodore Cross

1844–1924

Colorado clergyman, mineral collector and seller, writer

Cross, Roselle Thodore

1896 **Notes of long service in Colorado. XV.—Vacation excursions.** *The Home Missionary*, 69(6) (October): 289-298.

Cross visited Grand Canyon at Peach Springs in 1884 with friend Rev. W. D. Westerveldt. See a quotation from this item on pp. 189-190 in [“My God, there it is!” *The World Encounters the Grand Canyon*](#); elaborated upon by Cross (1921).

1921 ***My mountains.*** Boston: The Stratford Co., 261 [265] pp.

Cross elaborates upon his visit to the canyon at Peach Springs; quoted on pp. 190-192 in [“My God, there it is!” *The World Encounters the Grand Canyon*](#).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

378

Chester Theodore Crowell

1888–1941

Newspaperman, writer

Crowell, Chester T.

1921 **“Straight down to China”; a tale of mules and thrills in the Grand Canyon of Arizona.** *The Independent* (New York), 105 (June 4): 579-580, 600-603.

See quotations from this item, with notes, on p. 660 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.](#)

Maurice “Mo” Cruickshank

see U.S. Army Air Forces Parachutists

379

Becky Crumbo

Grand Canyon Unified School District, including Head of School; community leader

Richmond, Al

2009 **Hall of Fame awards—Becky Crumbo and Leo Schnur.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 13(4) (July): 2.

380

Kim H. Crumbo

1974–missing 2021

U.S. Navy SEAL (1967–1971), river runner, Grand Canyon National Park Ranger (River Unit), conservationist (brother of Mark Crumbo O’Neill)

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Crumbo** as author and coauthor in Parts 2, 10, 13, 18, and 19 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Crumbo, Daniel

2022 **Kim Crumbo—August, 1974–missing since September 20, 2021.** *In:* Farewell [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 35(1) (Spring): 4-5.

“This tribute to Kim Crumbo was written and read by his son, Daniel, at Kim’s memorial service.” Crumbo and his brother, Mark O’Neill, were missing in Yellowstone National Park after an apparent canoeing accident.

Crumbo, Kim, AND Steiger, Lew

1994 **Kim Crumbo.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 8(1): 1, 29-38.

Crumbo oral history interview.

Lawton, Becca

2021 **Kim Crumbo and Mark O’Neill—mid-September, 2021.** *In:* Farewell [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 34(4) (Winter 2021-2022): 3.

“Reprinted with permission from *Writers on the Range*” (an online source, [writersontherange.org](#)). Crumbo and O’Neill were missing in Yellowstone National Park after an apparent canoeing accident. Only O’Neill’s body has been found.

289

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Smith, Latimer

- 2023 **River Runners Hall of Fame ceremony success.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 36(4) (Winter 2023/2024): 14-17.
Commemorating Kim Crumbo, Dick McCallum, and Martin Litton.
-

381

Hugh Smith Cumming, Jr.

1900–1986

Lawyer; U.S. Ambassador to Indonesia (1953–1957)

Refer to [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#) (Anderson, 2015, p. 103) for photo and legend, showing Cumming on the rim with President Sukarno of Indonesia, Grand Canyon National Park Superintendent John S. McLaughlin, and Park Naturalist Louis Schellbach, May 30, 1956.

382

Ed Cummings

1953–2013

Grand Canyon National Park Ranger

Woodall, Greg

- 2013 **Ed Cummings, June 29, 1953-January 11, 2013.** *In:* Farewells [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 26(1) (Spring): 4.
Obituary. Cummings had been a ranger at Tuweep and Lee’s Ferry.
-

383

Ed Cummings

(Edwin Wayne Cummings)

1883–1951

Concessionaire employee, Grand Canyon National Park Ranger

Ida Lemay Cummings

(née Goodman)

1890–1980

Concessionaire employee

(wife of Ed Cummings)

Edwin and Ida Cummings are buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 137) for brief biographical notes. Refer to [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#) (Anderson, 2015, p. 94) for photos and legends. His marker reads, “30 year trail guide, geologist, ranger”; her marker reads, “Harvey Girl, 50 year Grand Canyon resident”. At the time of the 1930 and 1940 U.S. Censuses, Ed was a Fred Harvey trail guide; the 1950 U.S. Census records his occupation as “Clerk, Dormitory Employee’s Dormitory”; Ida’s occupation as “Soda Fountain Clerk Retail Store” (this was at Babbitt’s [see remarks with Lucille Schick herein]). A photo in Nuttall (p. 161), of the officers of the 1929 American Legion Auxiliary at Hopi Point, includes Ida Cummings.

Carver, Barb

- 2024 **[Letter.]** *Arizona Highways*, 100(1) (January): 4.
Casual reflections on her grandparents (Cummings) and parents (Schick) while at the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Maiorana, Marie

- 1994 **Have plaque, will travel.** *Grand Canyon Pioneers Society, Newsletter*, 5(5): 3, 4.
Identification plaques affixed to furniture at Desert View, built by Ed Cummings.

Schick, Jeanne

- 1993 **The chairs at the Watchtower at Desert View.** *Grand Canyon Pioneers Society, Newsletter*, 4(2): 2.
[Author’s name misspelled “Shick”.]
Hand-crafted chairs made by the author’s father, Ed Cummings, who “made some furniture for Hermits Rest, Phantom Ranch, Bright Angel Lodge and the Watchtower”, working with architect Mary Jane Colter. He also assisted in crafting the geological fireplace in Bright Angel Lodge.
- 1999 **My father, Edwin Wayne Cummings.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 3(8): 3.

Jeanne Cummings
(see Jeanne Schick)

384

Nora Cundell
(Nora Lucy Mowbray Cundell)
1889–1948
English painter, writer

Nora Cundell was so enamored by the Lee’s Ferry area, the subject of some of her paintings and writings, that she requested that her ashes be scattered there, which they were. A large, flat-fronted boulder near the start of the Lee’s Ferry road at Marble Canyon, beneath the Vermilion Cliffs, has a small commemorative plaque that identifies the site. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 25) for brief biographical notes and a photo of the boulder.

Cundell, Nora

- 1940 **Unsentimental journey.** London and Woking: Methuen and Co., Ltd. (printed by Unwin Brothers, Woking), 244 pp.
Writes of her many return visits to the Lee’s Ferry area.

Cundell, Nora L. M., AND Harmar, Fairlie

- 1948 **Two memorial exhibitions : Nora L. M. Cundell and Fairlie Harmar.** (Text by J. Priestley and M. Bone.)
London: R. B. A. Galleries, 12 pp.

Klohr, Christina

- 1974 **The ashes of Nora Cundell; one look at Arizona’s cliffs and canyons erased all thoughts of England as “home”—so Nora vowed to return and she did—never to leave again.** *True West*, 21(5) (June): 20-22, 63-64.
Title focus is on the scattering of Cundell’s cremains at Marble Canyon (illustrated).
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

385

John Cunningham

Concessionaire employee; community leader

Richmond, AI

2014 **Hall of Fame awards; Grand Canyon Association and John Cunningham.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 18(4) (July/August): 1-2.

Cunningham (deceased) had worked for the Fred Harvey Transportation Department for more than 20 years, rising to Superintendent. The award was accepted by his son, David.

“Cup of Coffee”

see “Package of Coffee”

386

Thomas Henry Cureton

1875–1957

Charles “Charlie” Alexander Thornton

(Charlie)

1912–1993

Non-concessionaire rim-to-rim guides

Crockett, Davy

2024 **Early Grand Canyon rim-to-rim guides** *In*: Spamer, Earle E. (compiler, ed.), *Those Who Made a Difference : proceedings of the 6th Grand Canyon History Symposium, Grand Canyon, Arizona, November 1-4, 2023*. Grand Canyon Historical Society, (in press).

387

Marie Curie

(Marie Skłodowska-Curie; Madame Curie)

1867–1934

Chemist, physicist, twice Nobel Laureate

Ève Curie

(Ève Denise Curie Labouisse)

1904–2007

Writer, journalist

(daughter of Marie Curie)

Irène Curie

(Irène Joliot-Curie)

1897–1956

Chemist, physicist, Nobel Laureate

(daughter of Marie Curie)

Anonymous

1921 **Mme. Curie to rest at Grand Canyon.** *The New York Times*, (June 3): 15.

“Mme. Marie Curie, accompanied by her daughters, Irene and Eve, and Harriet I. Eager, left here yesterday for the Grand Canyon where she will rest for several days. She will visit a number of cities on her way back East and will sail from this city for France on June 25.” (ENTIRE NOTE)

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

(Harriet I. Eager was likely the same woman who has been noted as the Literary Editor for *The Woman’s Magazine*; later the surviving wife of Malcolm W. Davis [1889–1970], educator, editor, author, and from 1931 until his decease an official of the Carnegie Endowment for International Peace.)

- 1921 **Mme. Curie finds America a marvel. Generosity, care for the young and for people’s pleasures impress her in New York. Praises for our institutions. On eve of departure the scientist tells what she thinks of various cities.** *The New York Times*, (June 25): 11.

Includes Curie’s comment on Grand Canyon, “which, despite the heat, was a rare pleasure”.

- 1921 **Mme. Curie’s visit to the United States.** *Scientific Monthly*, 13(1) (July): 93-95.

Mme. Marie Curie’s visit to Grand Canyon noted *in passing*, p. 95.

- 1921 **Topics of the Times.** *The New York Times*, (August 17): 7.

Recounting Marie Curie’s visit to America, and her quote of the “magnificent, savage aspects of the Grand Canyon”.

Astura Esperanta Asocio [Astura Esperanto Association]

- 2020 **Geniaj sciencistoj de la lastaj jarcentoj** [*transl.* ‘Genius scientists of the last decades’]. *Heleco* (Presorgano de Astura Esperanto Asocio / Organo de Asociación Asturiana de Esperanto) (Universitata Areo de Vieske / Campus Universitario de Viesques, Gijón, Spain), (96) (July): 6-198. [In Esperanto.]

See “Maria Kurio” (pp. 67-107), which mentions her visit to Grand Canyon (pp. 102, 103).

Curie, Ève

- 1937 **Madame Curie.** Paris: Gallimard NRF, 311 pp. [In French.] [Very numerous later printings and translations. For a comprehensive listing see in Part 2 of [The Grand Canon](#); the first English-language translation is listed below.]

Ève Curie’s biography of her mother contains just one brief passage that relates to Marie Curie’s 1921 visit to Grand Canyon with her daughters, Irène (aged 23) and Ève (16), and of the daughters’ horseback ride on the rim and mule ride to the Colorado River.

- 1937 **Madame Curie : a biography by Eve Curie.** (Vincent Sheean, translator.) Garden City, New York: Doubleday, Doran and Co., Inc., 412 pp. [Later printings.]

In this English-language translation (first ed.) see pp. 333-334 regarding the Curies’ visit to Grand Canyon.

Gilmer, Penny J.

- 2011 **Irène Joliot-Curie, a Nobel laureate in artificial radioactivity.** *In*: Chiu, Mei-Hung, Gilmer, Penny J., and Treagust, David F. (eds.), *Celebrating the 100th anniversary of Madame Marie Skłodowska Curie’s Nobel Prize in chemistry*. Rotterdam, Boston, and Taipei: SensePublishers, pp. 41-57.

See p. 45, note of the Curies’ visit to America, including “riding ponies down the Grand Canyon” (ENTIRE NOTE).

✓ Marie Curie’s health was not good during her American trip; she did not ride into the canyon, although Irène and her sister, Ève, did ride to the Colorado River, as noted in Ève Curie’s biography of their mother.

Viol, Charles H.

- 1921 **The story of Mme. Curie’s gram of radium.** *Radium*, 17(3) (June): 37-52.

See pp. 39-40, Mme. Marie Curie’s desire expressed to visit Standard Chemical Company in Pittsburgh, and the Grand Canyon; *in passing*.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

388

Nona A. Curley

1933–2013

Diné; concessionaire employee

Curley is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 218) for brief biographical notes. Nuttall remarks that “not much is certain” about her, but that she “apparently worked at the Canyon and Tusayan in housekeeping”.

389

Edwin Curran

1892–

Poet

Curran, Edwin

1917 **First poems.** Zanesville, Ohio: Edwin Curran, [33] pp.

See “Grand Canyon” (p. [31]). The poem is transcribed in its entirety on p. 833 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).

390

Jack Currey

(Jackie Lee Currey)

1933–2016

River runner, outfitter

His grave marker in the East Lawn Memorial Hills Cemetery, Provo, Utah, is engraved with a graphic of boaters on a canyon river with the legend, “The Best of Times” (<https://www.findagrave.com/memorial/173082964/jackie-lee-currey#view-photo=209389086>, accessed 12 January 2024).

Abyssus, C. V. [*pseudonym of Richard Quartaroli*]

2013 **The begats: Grand Canyon river outfitter genealogy.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 26(4) (Winter 2013-2014): 8-17. [See also errata, 27(1) (Spring 2014): 3.]

Currey, CoCo

2017 **Jack Currey; August 20, 1933–November 18, 2016.** *In:* Farewells [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 30(1) (Spring): 4-5.

Obituary. *Erratum* (from 30(2) (Summer): 3): The photo of Currey in Cataract Canon, 1964, was taken by Grant Reeder, not Stuart Reeder.

Currey, Jack

1970 (PHOTOGRAPHER, ED., NARRATOR) **Run the wild river.** (Robert Preston, Richard Preston, Robert E. Moran, associate photographers.) [No place]: Jack Currey Film Productions. 95:00.

Includes training in Grand Canyon for a run on Mexico’s Río Grijalva.

2018 **Run the wild river.** [No place]: Snapfish.

Re-release of Currey (1970) on DVD *accompanying* Dorine Currey Rivers (2018).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Currey, Jack, AND Steiger, Lew

- 2008 **Jack Currey.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 21(2) (Summer): 1, 32-46.
Currey oral history interview.

Glenn, Tim

- 2017 **River Runners Hall of Fame recipients.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 30(4) (Winter 2017-2018): 18-20.
Jack Currey, Glade Ross, and Ron Smith.

Kingsley, John; Colvin, Rodney G.; McIntyre, Joseph; Currey, Betty Ann; Menasco, Thomas; AND Currey, Jack L.

- 1972 ***Pictorial color map of Grand Canyon : geology, history, points of interest, river and rapids.*** Salt Lake City: River Map, 31 pp. (includes colored geologic map), scale 1:87,000. (Geological research and cartography by John Kingsley, Rodney G. Colvin, and Joseph McIntyre; historical research by Betty Ann Currey and Thomas Menasco; photography by Jack L. Currey; graphics by Bailey-Montague, Salt Lake City; printed by Paragon Press, Salt Lake City.)

Despite the generalized title, this is a river guide. Includes fold-out leaves; pagination continues across individual folds.

Rivers, Dorine Currey

- 2018 ***Jack Currey : the best of times.*** [No imprint], [20] pp. + DVD. (Spine: *The best of times* by Dorine Currey Rivers.)

The accompanying DVD is the documentary by Jack Currey, *Run the Wild River* (1970).

391

Steve Currey

-2007

River runner; outfitter (not in Grand Canyon)

Cannon, Chris

- 2007 **Steve Currey.** *In: Farewells* [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 20(3) (Fall): 4-5.
Obituary.

392

Frank Hamilton Cushing

1857-1900

Anthropologist

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Cushing** in Part 17 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Cushing, F. H.

- 1882 **The Nation of the Willows.** *Atlantic Monthly*, 50(299) (September): 362-374, (300) (October): 541-549.
[Also reprinted as a single volume, *The Nation of the Willows*, Northland Press (Flagstaff, Arizona, 1965); with foreword by Robert C. Euler.]

See extensive quotations from the *Atlantic Monthly* item, with notes, on pp. 168-172 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#) (erratum: on p. 170, for “Hamilton” read “Cushing”).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Hinsley, Curtis M. [Hinsley, Curtis M., Jr.]

- 1990 **Authoring authenticity.** *Journal of the Southwest*, 32(4, Inventing the Southwest) (Winter): 462-478.
See p. 468, remarks on F. H. Cushing’s (1882) journey to Havasu Canyon and description of Grand Canyon.
- 1999 **Life on the margins: The ethnographic poetics of Frank Hamilton Cushing.** *Journal of the Southwest*,
41(3) (Autumn): 371-382.
See p. 372, remarks on Cushing’s (1882) journey to Havasu Canyon.

Lois Jotter Cutter
see Lois Jotter

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

D

393

Camille-Pierre Dadant

1851–1938

French-American beekeeper and apiarist writer

Dadant was the son of Charles Dadant (1817–1902), an acknowledged pioneer of modern beekeeping.

Dadant, C.-P.

1909 **Voyage N° 3.** *Société Romande d’Apiculture, Bulletin* (Lausanne (Suisse)), 6(4) (April): 74-77. [In French.]

In this third installment of a series of articles, Dadant returns from the west coast by train, stopping to see the Grand Canyon. But he recalls, in a part (*translated here*), “. . . cross[ed] the desert of Arizona and New Mexico, forty eight hours of heat and dust, but with a very interesting interruption of a day at the Grand Canyon of Arizona, a five thousand foot deep crevasse and twenty kilometers wide at its summit, at the bottom of which flows the Colorado River.” (And no more than that.)

394

John Daggett

1928–2010

Adventurist river runner

see also Bill Beer

Cool, Kevin

2012 **Canyon swim made alums legends.** *Stanford Magazine* (Stanford Alumni Association), (January):.

Myers, Tom

2010 **Farewell. “Poor-old-John-without-a-pistol-Daggett”, 1928-2010.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 23(4) (Winter 2010-2011): 5-7.

See also comment by Doc Nicholson, 24(1): 4.

395

Linus Parker Dahle

1928–1996

“Concessionaire”

Dahle is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 201) for brief biographical notes. Nuttall remarks only that Dahle “worked as a ‘concessionaire,’ although the details are not known.” Although Nuttall does not mention his wife’s name, he notes that she interred Linus’s ashes shortly after his death. Research for this bio-bibliography finds that she was **Margaret Kathleen Dahle** (1927–2017); Linus was her second husband, after Fred Kolb (no relation to the Grand Canyon Kolbs) and at the time of her death she was a great-great-grandmother four times.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

396

Elliott Daingerfield

1859–1932

Artist; sometime poet

Pattison, James William

1913 **Some important picture sales.** *Fine Arts Journal*, 28(3) (March): 184.

Includes remarks on the artist’s canvas, “The Genius of the Canyon”, then in the collection of Mrs. Chauncey J. Blair of Chicago. Upon finishing the work, Elliott had turned to poetry to commemorate it, a verse that was repeated by Pattison (though there not broken out by line):

“Strip from the earth her crust
And see revealed the carven glory of the inner world
Templed—domed—silent:—
The while, the Genius of the Canyon broods
Nor counts the Ages of Mankind a thought
Amid the everlasting calm.”

Regarding “The Genius of the Canyon”, including illustration, see pp. 4-6 in [“Art of the Grand Canyon”](#); and a Grand Canyon-focused bibliography pertaining to the artist on pp. 221-225 therein.

397

Dale family

River runners

see also individual Dale entries below

Smith, Melissa

2014 **“The Kanab play group”.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 27(1) (Spring): 46.

Photo only, under the editor’s caption, “Mama Don’t Let Your Babies Grow Up to Be Boatmen”. Family photo of youngsters Emily Dale, Ann-Marie Dale, Duffy Dale, Alissa Dale and Latimer Smith, with Roberta Motter.

398

Emily Dale

River runner

See also citation of publication by Dale in Part 16 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Dale, Emily

2006 **Emily Dale.** *In*: Board bios. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 19(4) (Winter 2006-2007): 7.

Biographical comment.

2014 **Transitions.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 27(1) (Spring): 21.

Emily Dale leaves twelve years of full-time work on the Colorado River for midwifery practice.

Perry, Emily Dale

2008 **Emily Dale Perry, age 27.** *In*: Guide Profiles [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 21(4) (Winter 2008-2009): 4-5.

Interview.

298

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

399

O’Connor Dale
(O’C)
River runner

See also p. 282 in [View Finders: Volume 1](#).

Dale, O’Connor, AND Steiger, Lew

- 2001 O’C Dale. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 14(1) (Spring): 1, 24-39.
Dale oral history interview.
-

400

Ote Dale
River runner

See also pp. 282-283 in [View Finders: Volume 1](#).

Dale, Ote, AND Steiger, Lew

- 2007 Ote Dale. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 20(4) (Winter 2007-2008): 1, 30-41.
Dale oral history interview.
-

401

Regan Dale
River runner

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Dale as a coauthor in Parts 12 (Section 1) and 13 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Dale, Regan, AND Steiger, Lew

- 2005 Regan Dale. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 18(2) (Summer): 1, 24-35.
Dale oral history interview. See also brief comment by Roy Young, 18(3) (Fall): 6.

Gregory, Stephanie

- 1999 **The boat builder; River Benz; running the Colorado in style—and in one piece.** *In*: Going to the source [FEATURE]. *Outside*, 24(8): 56.
Regan Dale.
-

402

Willard Dale
("Red Wolf", "Red Angel", "Golden Jesus")
Arizona Strip hermit-at-large

Menkes, Dove [Menkes, Elchanan Dov]

- 2006 **Red Wolf.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 17(1) (January/March): 3-5.
Biographical sketch.
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

403

Jeff D’Arpa

General Manager, Grand Canyon Railway and Hotel (Williams, Arizona)

Tierney, V. Ronnie [Tierney, Veronica]

- 2021 **Making holiday magic with the Polar Express; Jeff D’Arpa oversees the Grand Canyon Railway.** *In:* Community Profile [SECTION]. *Flagstaff Business News* (Flagstaff, Arizona), 14(12) (December): 15.
-

404

Stephen D’Arrigo

River runner

D’Arrigo, Stephen

- 2018 **Stephen D’Arrigo, age 32.** *In:* Guide Profiles [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 31(4) (Winter 2018-2019): 4-5.
Interview.
-

405

Nelson Horatio Darton

1865–1948

U.S. Geological Survey geologist, cartographer

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Darton** in Parts 21, 23, and 24 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Anonymous

- 1948 **Dr. N. H. Darton, an oil geologist. Member of U. S. Survey for 37 years dies—Won several honors for findings.** *The New York Times*, (March 4): 25.
Obituary.

Darton, N. H.

- 1910 **The Southwest; its splendid natural resources, agricultural wealth, and scenic beauty.** *National Geographic Magazine*, 21: 629-665.
See pp. 634-636, 638-639.
- 1917 **Story of the Grand Canyon of Arizona : A popular illustrated account of its rocks and origin.** Kansas City, Missouri: Fred Harvey, [vi], 81 pp. (Printed by La Rue Printing Co., Kansas City, Missouri.) [First ed., September, 1917.]
- Regarding Darton’s *Story of the Grand Canyon of Arizona*: Editions and variants of this title are analyzed in Appendix III of [The Grand Canon](#). First ed. September 1917, 50th ed. 1987. Some editions were only reprintings, while others were actual revisions and enlargements, with or without cover variants, imprint variants, pagination changes, and format changes. **This title holds the longest documented record for a Grand Canyon-Colorado River title continuously in print, at least 71 years, 1917-1987.** How much longer beyond 1987 that the 50th edition was available is not known.

Visher, S. S.

- 1948 **Nelson H. Darton, 1865-1948.** *Association of American Geographers, Annals*, 38(3) (September): 226.
Obituary.
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

406

Gene V. Daugherty

-1979

Albright Training Center Superintendent (1977–1979)

Thoman, Ron

1980 **Gene V. Daugherty; in memoriam.** *Courier* (U.S. National Park Service), 3(3) (February): 15.

407

Max Dauthendey

1867–1918

German writer, painter

Dauthendey, Max

1910 **Die geflügelte Erde : ein Lied der Liebe und der Wunder um sieben Meere** [*transl.* ‘The winged earth: A song of love and wonders across the seven seas’]. München: Albert Langen, 547 [548] pp. [In German.]

This is a book-length travelogue in verse. See the contiguous sections, “Grand Canon im Colorado-Gebirge” (‘Grand Canyon in the Colorado Mountains’) [*sic*], pp. 511-513; “Am Weltabgrund” (‘At the world abyss’), pp. 513-516; and “Sieben Schaukelstühle” (‘Seven rocking chairs’), pp. 516-517. These sections include material that pertains to the writer’s observations in Williams, Arizona, and ends with reflections on sitting on El Tovar’s veranda. See these selections in English translation pp. 786-790 in “*My God, there it is!*” [The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#). The original German text is transcribed, with the accompanying translation, as № 769 in [The Grand Canyon! A Worldwide, Year-By-Year Anthology and Annotated Bibliography](#). Because this is a unique travelogue (in Fraktur, too), rather than expressly a poetic vision, the entire sections are translated with the disclaimer: Insofar as verse is difficult to capably translate while retaining the author’s sense, the translation is provided only as a courtesy to those who do not read German, offering a general sense of the text, stanza by stanza; it is not meant to be relied upon as a careful, sensible translation of the nuances of the original verse.

408

George Davidson

1825–1911

Geodesist, astronomer, geographer, surveyor, engineer

Anonymous

1884 **Grand Canon of the Colorado.** *Scientific American*, New Series, 51(9) (August 30): 130.

“At the last meeting of the Academy of Sciences, San Francisco, Prof. Davidson [not otherwise identified thee] spoke of his recent visit to the Grand Canon of the Colorado at a point 160 miles east of the Needles, on the Atlantic and Pacific Railroad, which required only 21½ hours’ time, and an expense of \$10 for horses and guide and 75 cents a meal. He saw vertical walls, 2,700 feet high, 6,200 feet above sea level, where the Colorado River was 190 feet deep, and cannot imagine anything grander than the effect of sunset shining on these walls, only 10° from vertical, composed of different colored rocks, red sandstone, and the black overhanging rocks. The temperature was 136° Fahrenheit.” (ENTIRE ITEM)

1884 **[“Professor Davidson” visits Grand Canyon.]** *English Mechanic and World of Science* (London), 40 (September 5) (1105): 13.

“The Grand Canyon of the Colorado, 160 miles east of Needles, on the Atlantic and Pacific Railroad, was recently visited by Professor Davidson [not otherwise identified there], who says he ‘saw vertical walls 2,700ft. high, and 6,200ft. above sea level, where the Colorado river was 190ft. deep, and cannot imagine anything grander than

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

the effect of sunset shining on these walls only ten degrees from vertical, composed of different coloured rocks, red sandstones, and the black overhanging rocks. The temperature was 136 degrees Fahr.’” (ENTIRE ITEM)

409

W. L. Davidson

Secretary, American University, Washington, D.C.; Doctor of Divinity

Davidson, W. L.

1904 **To the Pacific coast and back.** *The University Courier* (American University, Washington, D.C.), 11(2) (July): 6-8. [Item signed “W. L. D.”] .

Includes remarks about the disastrous day, April 28, when 2,000 Methodists, en route to a conference in California in 93 Pullman cars, descended on Grand Canyon. See a full quotation from this item, regarding Grand Canyon, on pp. 431-432 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#). (See also more elaborative remarks by Stephen J. Herben.)

410

Arthur Powell Davis

1861–1933

*U.S. Department of the Interior, Reclamation Service; hydrographer, civil engineer
(nephew of John Wesley Powell)*

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Davis** in Part 12 (Section 1) of [The Grand Canon](#), which however pertains only to his work toward Colorado River development on the lower river. Davis Dam, which impounds the Lake Mohave reservoir, was named in his honor.

Anonymous

1922 **Washington Office.** *Reclamation Record*, 13(10) (October): 265.

“Director Davis was in the field the entire month. He reported a successful termination of his trip with others down the stretch of the Colorado River, during which the Grand Canyon was visited. From Flagstaff he returned to the river at points lower down, including Boulder Canyon” (ENTIRE NOTE)

1933 **A. P. Davis is dead; eminent engineer. Known as “father of Boulder Dam”—Served government for twenty-one years. Built big Soviet plant. Hydroelectric system in Russia his last large job—Expert on Panama Canal plan.** *The New York Times*, (August 8): 17.

411

Bob Davis

(Robert Hobart Davis)

1869–1942

Adventurer

Mathias, Fred S.

1944 **The amazing Bob Davis : his last vagabond journey.** New York and Toronto: Longmans, Green and Co., 326 pp.

See particularly: “Off for the Grand Canyon” (pp. 262-264); “Wangling a Story from Porter Timeche, Indian Chief” (264-267); “Bob Tells How to Tell a Story” (267-271); “Bert Lauzon Spins Some Yarns of Heroism” (271-276); “Hunting an Outlaw with Ex-Sheriff Curley Ennis” (276-280); see also p. 281.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

412

Dan Davis

(Daniel Edward Davis)

1922–1997

Grand Canyon National Park Ranger

Terry Ann Davis

1951–1999

(daughter of Daniel Davis)

Daniel and Terry Davis are buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. His grave marker is marked “Dan Davis”. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 145) for brief biographical notes and photo. Refer to [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#) (Anderson, 2015, p. 98) for photo and legend, showing Davis with the Duke and Dutchess of Windsor. Daniel was with the National Park Service 1948–1977, and afterward Director of the Arizona-Sonora Desert Museum 1978–1989. Nuttall reports that Daniel’s ashes were separated between the cemetery and below the rim at Shosone Point, and similarly Terry’s ashes “although a note in Park records suggests all of her ashes may have been scattered.”

- Refer to photo in Patrick Whitehurst, *Grand Canyon’s Tusayan Village* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2010; Images of America series), p. 30, showing Dan Davis assisting in removing a “seriously ill Supai woman” from a helicopter in 1956.

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Daniel Davis** in Parts 13 and 15 of [The Grand Canon](#).

413

Dan Davis, Sr.

River runner

Davis, Dan, Sr., AND **Steiger, Lew**

- 2003 **Dan Davis, Sr.; an interview at Grand Canyon River Guides’ Guides Training Seminar—April 1993.**
Boatman’s Quarterly Review, 16(3) (Fall): 26-30.

414

Donald G. Davis

Cave explorer

Davis, Donald G.

- 2020 **Historical note: “Diving the Little Colorado River resurgence”.** *NSS News* (National Speleological Society), 78(4) (April): 37.

Comments on Adam Haydock’s intimation that his team was the first to dive into a Blue Springs outlet on the Little Colorado River (*see Haydock separately herein*). Davis notes that he had done a reconnaissance trip in 1965, and that Sheck Exley (*see separately herein*) with two others did enter outlets in 1986.

415

George J. Davis

Grand Canyon resident

Davis, George J.

- 2005 **Growing up below the rim.** *Canyon Views* (Grand Canyon Association), 11(4) (Winter): 4-5.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

416

John E. Davis

("Jed")

1949–2006

Grand Canyon National Park employee;

later Park Service positions concluding as Superintendent, Wrangell–St. Elias National Park and Preserve

Harris is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 148) for brief biographical notes and photo. Refer to [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#) (Anderson, 2015, p. 105) for photo and legend. He started his Park Service career as a seasonal laborer at Grand Canyon.

417

Kathleen Davis

Grand Canyon National Park Ranger; ecologist

Sharrow, Barbara, AND Balsom, Janet

- 1987 **Women at Grand Canyon.** *Courier* (U.S. National Park Service), 32(4) (April): front cover, 3, 39-40, rear cover. Historical overview. Women noted: Pat Baker-Buccello, Janet R. Balsom, Meg Benke, Gale Burak, Cindy Burns, Jennifer Burns, Ann Carter, **Kathleen Davis**, Cathy Green, Martha Hahn-O’Neil, Sonja Hoie, Julie Jackson, Kimmy Johnson, Anne Trinkle Jones, Mary Langdon, Becca Lawton, Jennifer Lawton, Sid Martin, Mary Lou Mauer, Randy McPheron, Ruthann Murray, Barb Sharrow, Marie Tuxhorn, Sue Vulich. (Cover illustration shows Grand Canyon ranger-naturalist Pauline (Polly) Patraw, but the legend [p. 3, which pertains also to the back cover] reads only, “the NPS woman then and now”. The back cover shows an unidentified woman Grand Canyon ranger mounted on a mule on trail.)
-

418

Landy Floyd Davis

1905–1954

National Park Service employee

Ida Davis

Concessionaire employee

(third wife of Landy Davis)

Landy Davis is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. His grave marker is an unconventional country-rock stone with “DAVIS” hastily scratched in it. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 125) for brief biographical notes and photo. In the early 1940s he was working on trail maintenance and later was a storeroom clerk. He died after a fall down the El Tovar basement stairs. Ida worked as a Fred Harvey waitress.

419

Rennie Davis

(Rennard Cordon Davis)

1940–2021

Antiwar activist, apparent Grand Canyon hermit

Applebome, Peter

- 2021 **Rennie Davis, 80, antiwar activist who took a New Age detour, dies.** *The New York Times*, February 3, Section B, p. 12.
- One of the “Chicago Seven”, who is noted “taking what he called ‘a long, quiet sabbatical at the bottom of the Grand Canyon’ after an unexpected business collapse in the 1990s.” ✓ No further remark in this obituary notice, but external sources indicate he had spent a long time in Havasu Canyon.
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

420

William Morris Davis

1850–1934

Geographer, geologist, meteorologist, professor

Davis also orchestrated the ambitious Transcontinental Excursion of 1912 of the American Geographical Society of New York, which crossed Canada and the United States in a private train, which included its own library car (stocked by contributions from the trip’s attendees) and complementary stocks of Poland Spring water and Budweiser beer. One of the stops was at the Grand Canyon.

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Davis in Parts 2, 4, 14, 21, 23, and 30 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Bowman, Isaiah

- 1934 **William Morris Davis.** *Geographical Review*, 24(2) (April): 177-181.
Obituary.

Buwalda, John P.

- 1934 **William Morris Davis, an appreciation.** *Scientific Monthly*, 38 (April): 384-387.
Obituary.

Davis, William Morris

- 1901 **An excursion to the Grand Canyon of the Colorado.** *Harvard College, Museum of Comparative Zoology, Bulletin*, 38 (Geology Series, 5): 107-201.
- 1903 **An excursion to the Plateau province of Utah and Arizona.** *Harvard College, Museum of Comparative Zoology, Bulletin*, 42 (Geology Series, 6): 1-50.
- 1912 (COMPILER) **Guidebook for the Transcontinental Excursion of 1912 : The American Geographical Society of New York.** Boston, New York, Chicago, and London: Ginn and Co., 144 pp.
See “The Plateau Province”, pp. 41-50, and in the itinerary, pp. 128-134.

Mill, Hugh Robert

- 1934 **William Morris Davis.** *Geographical Journal*, 84(1) (July): 93-95.
Obituary.

George Keen Davol

see Trans-Canyon aerial tramway

Commandant de Mierry

French Army, aide

see under Foch

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

421

Joseph Anthony Dean

(Tony Dean)

-1980

National Park Service employee, Albright Training Center

DeGroof, Katherine, AND Santamaria, Leonardo

2021 **Lest we forget; one man’s 30-year mission to honor the lives of more than 260 Park Service employees and volunteers who died while working in the parks.** *National Parks*, 95(2) (Spring): 36-43.

About the work of Jeff Ohlfs. See “Joseph Anthony (Tony) Dean, Grand Canyon National Park, Arizona, 1980” (p. 42). Dean had died in an accidental fall at Horseshoe Mesa.

Karraker, David O.

1981 **Anthony A. Dean.** *In*: Deceased [SECTION]. *Courier* (U.S. National Park Service), 4(1) (January): 27.

Tony Dean, instructor in Resources Management, Albright Training Center, Grand Canyon, fatally injured in a fall at Grand Canyon.

422

John Samuel Dearing

1856–1949

Memoirist

Dearing, J. S.

1913 **A drummer’s experience.** Colorado Springs, Colorado: Pikes Peak Publishing Co., 567 pp.

This book comprises life lessons, humorously interspersed with personal experiences and observations of politics and culture. See Chapter 17, “The Grand Canon” (pp. 159-171), although restricted to “The Canon” (pp. 166-171). Includes note of a trip down Bright Angel Trail. See a quotation from this item, with notes, on p. 567 in [*“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.*](#)

423

Jeff Deck

Benjamin D. Herson

Avocational grammarians

Anonymous

2008 **Not thanks, but probation for fixing typos on a sign.** *The New York Times*, (August 23): A22.

Jeff Deck and Benjamin Herson sentenced for defacement of sign at Desert View Watchtower.

Deck, Jeff, AND Herson, Benjamin D.

2010 **The great typo hunt : two friends changing the world, one correction at a time.** New York: Crown Publishers, 269 [271] pp.

See Chapter 10, “Over the Edge” (pp. 103-112), Chapter 17, “The Welcome-Back Committee” (pp. 207-217), and Chapter 18, “Court of Opinion” (pp. 218-232). Selections pertain to their having defaced historical signage in the Watchtower at Desert View by “correcting” the text, for which they were arrested, convicted, and sentenced.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

424

Charles Edmund DeLand

1854–1935

South Dakota lawyer, historian, poet

DeLand, Charles Edmund

- 1911 **Thoughts afield : comprising papers, addresses, contributions, communications, etc. upon historical, political, legal, commercial and miscellaneous subjects.** Pierre, South Dakota: Hipple Printing Co., 419 pp.
See in “Part IV. Papers, Addresses and Reviews Upon Miscellaneous Topics”: “The Three Canons” (pp. [386]-387), “From notes by the author made at Williams, Ariz., after visiting the Grand Canon of the Colorado River, sixty-three miles north.” A reflection principally on Grand Canyon, with remarks on Yellowstone and Yosemite. See a quotation from this item on pp. 536-537 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.](#)
-

425

Hank and Bud Delaney

Mail carriers

Cizmar, Martin

- 2012 **Pushing the envelopes.** *Arizona Highways*, 88(8) (August): 6-7.
Hank Delaney delivers mail by mule to Supai, as did his father, Bud Delaney.
-

426

Juan Valadez Delgadillo

1916–2004

Seligman (Arizona) businessman

Juan Delgadillo’s grave marker in the Seligman Public Cemetery pertinently includes Route 66 and ice cream cone graphics (<https://www.findagrave.com/memorial/25555425/juan-v-delgadillo>, accessed 30 January 2024).

Pollo, R. I. [*pseudonym* of Richard D. Quartaroli]

- 2004 **Juan Valadez Delgadillo; Juan in a million or The only Juan here is gone.** *In:* Farewells [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 17(3) (Fall): 11, 48.
Obituary. Proprietor of the Snow Cap drive-in in Seligman, a river runners’ landmark on take-outs at Diamond Creek.
-

427

Robert Eugene Delgadillo

(Bob Delgadillo)

1956–2007

Seligman (Arizona) businessman

(son of Juan Delgadillo)

Quartaroli, Richard D.

- 2007 **Robert (Bob) Delgadillo.** *In:* Farewells [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 20(3) (Fall): 5. [Item signed “Q”.]
Obituary. Proprietor of the Snow Cap drive-in in Seligman, a river runners’ landmark on take-outs at Diamond Creek.
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

428

Frederick Samuel Dellenbaugh

1853–1935

Adventurer, writer; second Powell expedition; Powell Survey

See also pp. 34-40, 226 in [Art of the Grand Canyon](#).

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Dellenbaugh in Parts 1, 2, 6 (Section 1), 16, 17, and 30 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Anonymous

- 1887 **[Brief note on a lecture by Frederick S. Dellenbaugh.]** *In:* Transactions of the Society for the Year 1887. *American Geographical Society, Journal*, 19: lxii.
Meeting of March 15, 1887. “Gen. [George W.] Cullum then introduced the speaker of the evening, Mr. F. S. Dellenbaugh, who delivered an address on his ‘Exploration of the Grand Cañon of the Colorado.’” (ENTIRE NOTE)
- 1907 **Gossip of authors.** *The New York Times*, (Book Reviews Section): 436.
“Frederick S. Dellenbaugh . . . is spending the Summer in and about the neighborhood of the Grand Canyon, refreshing his memory on the topography of that region and collecting illustrations for a new book, which he is about to write for Putnam’s Sons, giving a detailed description of the Powell expedition, of which he was a member. Dellenbaugh is a sportsman and an artist as well as an author, and his book, which will be a real story of Western adventure, will appear this November.” (ENTIRE NOTE) (The book is *A Canyon Voyage*.)
- 1932 **Explorer wins Burroughs Medal for book on Colorado Canyon trip. F. S. Dellenbaugh gets award on anniversary of the naturalist’s birth for best volume of year in field—Day is celebrated by Scouts as part of Conservation Week.** *The New York Times*, (April 3): N1.
- 1935 **F. S. Dellenbaugh, explorer, is dead. A founder of noted club here, was active as author and artist at 81. Pioneer of Southwest. Took part in Major Powell’s trip through Grand Canyon—Last work on Indian opera.** *The New York Times*, (January 30): 19.
Obituary.
- 1935 **Frederick S. Dellenbaugh.** *The New York Times*, (January 31): 18.
Editorial
- 1935 **Frederick Samuel Dellenbaugh.** *Geographical Review*, 25(2) (April): 344-345.
Obituary.

Anderson, Martin J.

- 1987 **Artist in the wilderness; Frederick Dellenbaugh’s Grand Canyon adventure.** *Journal of Arizona History*, 28(1) (Spring): 47-68.

Collins, George L.

- 1935 **Frederick S. Dellenbaugh.** *Grand Canyon Nature Notes*, 9(12): 389-390. [Item signed “G. L. C.”]
Obituary.
- 1994 **Frederick S. Dellenbaugh 1854-1935.** *In:* Lamb, Susan (ed.), *The best of Grand Canyon Nature Notes*. Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Natural History Association, pp. 36-37.
Obituary reprinted from *Grand Canyon Nature Notes*, March, 1935.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Crampton, C. Gregory

- 1969 (ED.) **F. S. Dellenbaugh of the Colorado: Some letters pertaining to the Powell voyages and the history of the Colorado River.** *Utah Historical Quarterly*, 37(2) (Spring): 214-243.
- 2012 (ED.) **F. S. Dellenbaugh of the Colorado; some letters pertaining to the Powell voyages and the history of the Colorado River.** *In:* Fowler, Don D. (ed.), *Cleaving an unknown world : the Powell expeditions and the scientific exploration of the Colorado Plateau.* Salt Lake City: University of Utah Press and Utah State Historical Society, pp. 191-221.

Darrah, William Culp

- 1949 **Beaman, Fennemore, Hillers, Dellenbaugh, Johnson and Hattan.** *Utah Historical Quarterly*, 16-17: 491-503.

Dellenbaugh, Frederick S.

- 1887 **The great walled river.** *American Geographical Society, Bulletin*, 19: 113-163.
- 1902 **The romance of the Colorado River : the story of its discovery in 1540, with an account of the later explorations, and with special reference to the voyages of Powell through the line of the great canyons.** New York and London: G. P. Putnam’s Sons (The Knickerbocker Press), 399 pp.
Fully the first half of the book relates to history on the Colorado River earlier than the Powell expeditions. Also later printings, with some variation; for example, Five Quail Books Catalogue 16 (2000), no. 58B, indicates for a stated 1909 printing: “This copy dated 1909 has a photo of the Powell Memorial by the Kolb Brothers. The Memorial was built in 1915 [sic, 1918]. Another distinct difference is the lack of a pictorial cover.” Five Quail Books Catalogue 20 (2004), no. 104B, indicates, “This edition has three foldout maps that earlier editions do not have.”
- 1905 **Breaking the wilderness : the story of the conquest of the Far West, from the wanderings of Cabeza de Vaca, to the first descent of the Colorado by Powell, and the completion of the Union Pacific Railway, with particular account of the exploits of trappers and traders.** New York: G. P. Putnam’s Sons (The Knickerbocker Press), 360 pp.
- 1908 **A canyon voyage : the narrative of the second Powell expedition down the Green-Colorado River from Wyoming, and the explorations on land, in the years 1871 and 1872.** New York and London: G. P. Putnam’s Sons (The Knickerbocker Press), 277 pp.
This 1st ed. also known to have at least once been distributed as a presentation copy with variant cover, designed, hand colored, and initialed by Dellenbaugh, with hand-colored chapter heading and a hand-colored photo of undetermined source. See cover illustration and description of this in *Back of Beyond Books : Rare Book Catalogue No. 18—December 2016* (Moab, Utah), item 6.
- 1913 **A canyon voyage.** *Out West*, New Series, 5(2) (February): 69-83.
- 1914 **Colorado River of the West.** *In:* *The New International Encyclopaedia. Volume V.* New York: Dodd, Mead and Co., 2nd ed., pp. 619-621. [Author attribution given on p. vi of volume.] [Also later printings.]
- 1926 **A canyon voyage : the narrative of the second Powell expedition down the Green-Colorado River from Wyoming, and the explorations on land, in the years 1871 and 1872.** New Haven, Connecticut: Yale University Press, and London: Humphrey Milford, Oxford University Press, 277 pp.
Includes new introduction.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 1931 **One night in the Grand Canyon.** *In:* Blossom, Frederick A. (ed.), *Told at The Explorers Club : true tales of modern exploration.* New York: Albert and Charles Boni, Inc., pp. 69-80.
- 1933 **Naming the Grand Canyon.** *Science*, New Series, 77 (April 7): 349-350. [Since superseded.]
- 1935 **Resume of Grand Canyon history.** *In:* History and exploration of the Grand Canyon region. *Grand Canyon Natural History Association, Natural History Bulletin 2*, pp. 1-6.
- 1962 ***The romance of the Colorado River : the story of its discovery in 1540, with an account of the later explorations, and with special reference to the voyages of Powell through the line of the great canyons.*** Chicago: Rio Grande Press, Inc., 399 pp.
Facsimile reprint of Dellenbaugh (1902). 1st and 2nd (1965) printings indicate on title-page verso, “First published in 1904”. 2nd printing is a state variant: title-page and verso differ from 1962 printing; facsimile of Putnam 1902 title-page present (absent in 1962 printing); map before Putnam title-page present (absent in 1962 printing); and Dellenbaugh’s dedication absent (present in 1962 printing). Cover gives subtitle as: *An account of the second Powell expedition down the Grand Canyon in 1871.*
- 1962 ***A canyon voyage : the narrative of the second Powell expedition down the Green-Colorado River from Wyoming, and the explorations on land, in the years 1871 and 1872.*** (Foreword by William H. Goetzmann.) New Haven, Connecticut, and London: Yale University Press, xxvi, 277 pp. [Hardbound and paperbound states. Paperbound state released as part of Yale Western Americana Paperbound series, YW-4.]
- 1982 ***The romance of the Colorado River : the story of its discovery in 1540, with an account of the later explorations, and with special reference to the voyages of Powell through the line of the great canyons.*** New York: Time-Life Books, Inc., 399 pp. (Classics of the Old West.)
Facsimile reprint of 1902 ed.
- 1984 ***A canyon voyage : the narrative of the second Powell expedition down the Green-Colorado River from Wyoming, and the explorations on land, in the years 1871 and 1872.*** Tucson: University of Arizona Press, 277 pp.
Facsimile reprint of Yale University Press ed. with its foreword by William H. Goetzmann. Cover title: *A Canyon Voyage : the narrative of the second Powell expedition.*
- 1987 **Dellenbaugh’s letter to W. W. Bass.** *Wildwater*, (Fall): 30-31, 33.
With editor’s introduction. Letter from Frederick S. Dellenbaugh to William Wallace Bass, August 19, 1920, regarding the second Powell expedition and the James White affair.
- 1998 ***The romance of the Colorado River : the story of its discovery in 1540, with an account of the later explorations, and with special reference to the voyages of Powell through the line of the great canyons.*** Mineola, New York: Dover Publications, Inc., 399 pp.
Facsimile reprint of the 1902 ed.
- 2000 **Romance of the Colorado River.** *In:* Kuhne, Cecil (ed.), *The armchair paddler : an anthology of canoeing, kayaking, and rafting adventures.* Birmingham, Alabama: Menasha Ridge Press, pp. 124-128.
- 2017 ***A canyon voyage : the story of John Wesley Powell and the charting of the Grand Canyon.*** New York: Skyhorse Publishing, 276 pp., plates.
Facsimile reprinting of Dellenbaugh (1926), although indicated as the 1908 1st, with different subtitle.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Euler, Robert C.

1987 **Frederick Dellenbaugh; Grand Canyon artist.** *Journal of Arizona History*, 28 (Spring): cover, 31-46.

Knies, Scott

2019 **Dellenbaugh, Scoyen and the meaning of wilderness.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 32(4) (Winter 2019-2020): 12-17.

Frederick S. Dellenbaugh and Eivind Thorsten “E.T.” Scoyen. Includes illustrations of annotations by Dellenbaugh in presentation copies of his books.

Millman, David

1990 **Frederick S. Dellenbaugh (1846-1935).** *Nevada Historical Society Quarterly*, 33(2) (Summer): 80-82.

Pretes, Michael

2019 **Exploring, painting, and protecting: Frederick S. Dellenbaugh and the Colorado River** [ABSTRACT]. *In:* Minckley, Thomas (chair), John Wesley Powell and his legacy on American geography and future in the arid West [SESSION]. *American Association of Geographers, Annual Meeting*. [Accessible online: <https://aag.secure-abstracts.com/AAG%20Annual%20Meeting%202019/abstracts-gallery/17968.>]

Underhill, Reuben Lukens

1936 **Frederick S. Dellenbaugh, 1853-1935; an appreciation of his life and work.** *California Historical Society Quarterly*, 14(4): 347-349.

429

Arthur Edward Demaray

1887–1958

U.S. Department of the Interior employee and administrator (1903–1951); National Park Service Director (1951)

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Demaray** in Part 2 of *The Grand Canon*. He also seems to have published notice of the death of the North Rim burro, Brighty (*see under* Brighty *herein*).

Demaray is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery, although despite his years of administrative affairs in Washington he appears not to have had any boots-on-the-ground experience at Grand Canyon (although unquestionably he had visited in one or more of his administrative positions). He was directly involved in negotiations with William Randolph Hearst in the acquisition of Hearst’s Grandview property. Demaray was an Arizona resident after his retirement in 1951. Refer to *In a Better Place* (Nuttall, 2016, pp. 140-141) for brief biographical notes and photo. Demaray Point in Grand Canyon was named for him in 1964. Also buried here are his wife, **Alfrida Demaray** (1885–1977) and daughter, **Elise Demaray Anderson** (1914–1989).

430

Al Demaree

(Albert Wentworth Demaree)

1884–1962

Baseball player

Anonymous

1917 **Sports.** *Santa Fe Magazine*, 11(5) (April): 67-69.

Regarding the Chicago Cubs baseball team’s trip to the west coast. Includes a write-up of Demaree’s trip into the canyon by mule; with a cartoon by Demaree (pp. 67-68). See quotations from this item, with notes, on p. 615 in *“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon*. This item is also reproduced in facsimile on pp. 5-6 in Earle E. Spamer, *Miles and Miles of Mules: an annotated bibliographical record of Grand Canyon’s assistants*

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

and equine associates (Raven’s Perch Media, 2024, 114 pp. [<https://ravensperch.org/wp-content/uploads/2024/03/Mules.pdf>]).

Marcy DeMillion

see Pam Foti

431

Harvey Clelland DeMotte

1838–1904

Powell Survey assistant, professor of music and mathematics

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by DeMotte in Part 2 of [The Grand Canon](#).

DeMotte was a visitor to the Powell Survey that was based in Kanab, Utah, the anchor of the Kanab baseline of mapping on the plateaus north of Grand Canyon. While there, DeMotte contributed to the mathematical calculations that established the longitude of Kanab. The item cited here was from his conducted visit to the North Rim of Grand Canyon.

DeMotte, H. C.

1872 **Six days on the Kaibab.** *Illinois Wesleyan University, Alumni Journal*, 2(10) (October): 233-239.

Article is unsigned but in context is known to have been written by the *Alumni Journal's* co-editor, H. C. DeMotte. Includes Grand Canyon. See a full quotation from this item, regarding the visit to Grand Canyon, on pp. 147-148 in ["My God, there it is!" The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).

432

Thomas Stewart Denison

1848–1911

Poet, playwright, writer

Denison, T. S.

1902 **The Old Schoolhouse and other poems and conceits in verse.** Chicago: T. S. Denison, 128 pp.

See "The Grand Cañon of the Colorado. White City Club, Oct. 14, 1902." (pp. 76-77). The poem is transcribed in its entirety on p. 754 in ["My God, there it is!" The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).

433

Mike Denoyer

(Michael Denoyer)

River runner, outfitter

Abyssus, C. V. [*pseudonym of Richard Quartaroli*]

2013 **The begats: Grand Canyon river outfitter genealogy.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 26(4) (Winter 2013-2014): 8-17. [See also errata, 27(1) (Spring 2014): 3.]

Denoyer, Mike

2008 Mike Denoyer (now an outfitter with GCE, but then a boatman for White Water Expeditions). *From*: Snippets from 1983. *In*: 1983; the 25th anniversary [FEATURE]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 21(1): 31.

Excerpt from an oral history interview with Lew Steiger.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Denoyer, Mike, AND Steiger, Lew

- 2009 **Mike Denoyer.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 22(2) (Summer): 1, 30-44.
Denoyer oral history interview.

Quartaroli, Richard David

- 2005 **Three pards—100 seasons—600 plus trips.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 18(3) (Fall): 48.
Michael “Spike” Denoyer, Neal “Bear” Shapiro, and Richard “Itchie” Quartaroli, on the occasion of Bear’s 200th Colorado River trip through Grand Canyon, the first trip of the three together since their last in 1983.

434

John Denver

(né Henry John Deutschendorf, Jr.)

1943–1997

Singer, songwriter; river-running tourist

West Start Productions, Inc., AND Thirteen/WNET

- 1998 **John Denver : let this be a voice.** Fred Kaufman, executive producer; John Denver, Sandy Ostertag, producers; Sandy Ostertag, director; Peter Coyote, narrator. Nature series (Public Broadcasting System). West Star Productions, Inc., and Thirteen/WNET. 57:30. (“Nature” series, season 17, episode 4, “River Roll On: Traveling Down the Colorado River”).
John Denver and his children were on a rafting trip through the Grand Canyon in 1997 during which documentary film clips and songs sung along the river were used to produce *John Denver: Let This Be a Voice*. It was first aired by PBS posthumously. During this trip Denver composed his last song, “Yellowstone (Coming Home)”.

Pierre H. Desticker

French Army, Aide Major General to Marshal Foch
see under Foch

Henry John Deutschendorf, Jr.

see John Denver

435

Albert Smith DeVeau

1867–1941

President, DeVeau Telephone Manufacturing Company

After DeVeau had been President for 25 years, the firm was shortly later consolidated with Stanley and Patterson, Inc., of which DeVeau in 1917 was elected Secretary and a director. In 1924 he resigned to become an independent manufacturers’ representative in New York.

Anonymous

- 1915 **DeVeau always there.** *In:* Sparks from the N.E.C.A. Convention [SECTION]. *National Electrical Contractor*, 14(10) (August): 138-139, 148.
“President Galloway tells a story of how the DeVeau telephones were advertised in the Grand Canyon.” (ENTIRE NOTE) See a photo of DeVeau at Grand Canyon (p. 148). (N.E.C.A. = National Electrical Contractors’ Association of the United States.)

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

436

Jim DeVeny

1943–2004

Astronomer, river runner

Anonymous

- 2004 **In remembrance of Jim DeVeny (14 April 1943–30 May 2004).** *In:* KPNO/Kitt Peak National Observatory [SECTION]. *NOAO-NSO Newsletter* (National Optical Astronomy Observatory–National Solar Observatory, Tucson), (79) (September): 34.

Obituary includes brief remarks on DeVeny’s four runs of the Colorado River through Grand Canyon.

437

John Bancroft Devins

1856–1911

Congregationalist clergyman, social activist

Devins, John Bancroft

- 1903 **The onward sweep of Presbyterianism—XIV. In the Grand Canyon of the Colorado—Presbyterians spend the day in the Titan of Chasms.** *New York Observer*, 81(34) (August 20): 233-234.

Devins takes the time to begin with a lingering description of a crowd of tourists, straight off the Pullman cars, at a Grand Canyon dawn; it is not so personally informative. He mentions a ride to the river, without particular detail other than the usual precariousness and blisters, with the preamble, “‘Headlight’ was the horse selected for the ‘big fellow,’ as the guide unceremoniously termed the writer, thinking that he was out of hearing.” The last half of the essay comprises quotations from John Wesley Powell and John L. Stoddard, and a stanza by Louisa Morgan Sill. Otherwise it is not terribly inspired. (A posthumous biography of Devins, *John Bancroft Devins: A true greatheart*, by Edward Chittenden Ray [Association Press, New York, 1912], does not mention Grand Canyon but may be a generally useful biographical resource about the man.)

438

Chelsea DeWeese

River runner

DeWeese, Chelsea

- 2013 **Chelsea DeWeese, age 32.** *In:* Guide Profiles [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 26(3) (Fall): 7-8.
Interview.

DeWeese, Chelsea, AND Stewart, Lucia

- 2008 **Christmastime on the Colorado; dispatches from a holiday season on the river.** *Northern Arizona’s Mountain Living Magazine*, (December): 14-19, 54-55.
-

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography**

439

Bill Diamond
(William August Diamond)
1932–1996
River runner, outfitter

Abyssus, C. V. [*pseudonym of Richard Quartaroli*]

2013 **The begats: Grand Canyon river outfitter genealogy.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 26(4) (Winter 2013-2014): 8-17. [See also errata, 27(1) (Spring 2014): 3.]

The Diamond Family

1997 **Bill Diamond.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 10(1): 14-15. [Issue “Winter 1996-1997” mailed February 1997.]
Obituary.

440

Derryl Diamond
–1995
River runner, outfitter

Anonymous

1995 **Derryl Diamond.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 8(3): 17.
Brief obituary.

441

Pat Diamond
(Ida Patricia Diamond)
1934–2022
River runner, outfitter

Anonymous

2022 **Pat Diamond, January 21, 2022.** *In:* Farewell [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 35(1) (Spring): 5.
Brief obituary notice; indicates that a memorial will appear in the next issue, but it does not appear there. See instead Hibbert (below).

Diamond, Pat; Diamond, Leslie; AND Steiger, Lew

2020 **Pat Diamond.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 33(2) (Spring [*sic*, Summer]): cover, 8-19.
Pat Diamond oral history interview.

Hibbert, Helen

2022 **Ida Patricia “Pat” Diamond, November 12, 1934–January 22, 2022.** *In:* Farewells [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 35(3) (Fall): 6.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

442

Armando Diaz

(1st Duke della Vittoria)

1861–1928

General (Chief of Staff of the Regio Esercito [Royal Italian Army], 1917–1919); later Maresciallo d'Italia (Marshal of Italy)

Smith, Dama Margaret (Mrs. White Mountain)

1930 ***I married a ranger.*** Stanford, California: Stanford University Press; and London: Humphrey Milford, Oxford University Press, 179 pp. [Title-page verso adds to imprint: New York: Baker and Taylor Co.; The Hague: Martinus Nijhoff; and Tokyo, Osaka, Kyoto, and Sendai: The Maruzen Co.] [Reprinted 1931.]

See pp. 31-35 where Smith recalls General Diaz’s Grand Canyon visit (in 1922, shortly before the arrival of Marshal Foch of France *(for whom see also herein)*).

443

Dan Dierker

(Daniel H. Dierker)

River runner

Dierker, Dan

2008 **Dan Dierker (boatman then for Grand Canyon Youth Expeditions and Wilderness World; potter; builder now; philanthropist).** *From:* Snippets from 1983. *In:* 1983; the 25th anniversary [FEATURE]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 21(1): 32-33.

Excerpt from oral history interview with Lew Steiger.

Dierker, Dan, AND Steiger, Lew

2002 **Dan Dierker.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 15(1) (Spring): 1, 34-43.

Dierker oral history Interview. See also comment by Robin Slayton-Martin, 15(3) (Fall): 6.

Sanderson, Jerry; Sanderson, June; Sparks, Tony; Whitney, Tim; Quist, Bob; Dimock, Brad; Sleight, Ken; Moody, Tom; Dierker, Dan; Silva, Dennis; Jensen, Marv; AND Rails, Clifford

2016 **Panel discussion vintage 1992.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 29(4) (Winter 2016-2017): 1, 2, 30-43.

“. . . recorded at the GCRG Guide’s Training Seminar in Page, Arizona, at the Wilderness River Adventures warehouse, in the spring of 1992. The moderator is Tim Whitney. The discussion is between Jerry Sanderson, June Sanderson and Tony Sparks.” Appended, pp. 40-42, is “. . . a panel discussion at the GCRG Fall Meeting in 1993, held at Ken Sleight’s Pack Creek Ranch in Moab, Utah. To fully appreciate this story you have to hear Tony Sparks tell it first, which you can do [in the 1992 panel discussion].” Additional credits in the author field are listed in the order in which they appear first in the transcript. (GCRG = Grand Canyon River Guides.)

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

444

Brad Dimock

(Bradford Dimock)

River runner, boatbuilder, biographer, writer

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Dimock** as author and coauthor in Parts 2, 4, 8, 13, 14, 15, 18, 22, 28, and 30 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Anonymous

1998 **Local boatman, turned author and publisher, wins award.** *Northern Arizona’s Mountain Living Magazine*, 16(12): 59.

Brown, Delaney

2022 **A cult of personality; connecting the Grand Canyon’s past and future at Fretwater Boatworks.** *WoodenBoat* (WoodenBoat School, Brooklin, Maine), (289) (November/December): 39-45, 91.
About Brad Dimock’s Fretwater Boatworks.

Brownold, Tom, AND Dimock, Brad

2010 **The grandest ride.** Tucson: Rio Nuevo Publishers, 44 pp.
Mule trip in Grand Canyon.

Cheek, Lawrence W., AND Kish, Dawn

2022 **Rockin’ the boats.** *Arizona Highways*, 98(3) (March): 18-25.
Regarding Brad Dimock and Fretwater Boatworks, Flagstaff. See also letter from Fred Dicken in July issue, p. 4.

Cruz, Margarita

2020 **A river runs through it; the art of boat building.** *Flagstaff Live!*, 26(11) (March 5-11): 5.
Regarding Brad Dimock (misspelled “Dimmock”) and Fretwater Boatworks.

Dimock, Brad

1999 **What’s it like to row those old boats?** *The Waiting List* (Grand Canyon Private Boaters Association), 3(4) (December): 31.

2003 **Them old boats.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 16(4) (Winter): 42-43.

2004 **Memories afloat; old boats of the Grand Canyon.** *Northern Arizona’s Mountain Living Magazine*, (October): 10-13.

2004 **Masquerade ball undisguised success.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 17(4) (Winter 2004-2005): 20.
Historic Boat Project masquerade ball.

2005 **Hard hulls, hard knocks, hard heads: The evolution of hard-hulled rowboats in the Grand Canyon.** *In:* Anderson, Michael F. (compiler, ed.), A gathering of Grand Canyon historians; ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts; proceedings of the inaugural Grand Canyon History Symposium, January 2002. *Grand Canyon Association, Monograph 13*, pp. 149-154.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 2006 **If boats could talk : craft, culture, and change on the Colorado.** [No place]: Grand Canyon National Park Foundation, [24] pp. [including wraps].
Grand Canyon Historic Boat Project.
- 2010 **If boats could talk.** *Sojourns* (Peaks, Plateaus and Canyons Association), 5(1) (Winter/Spring): 38-43.
- 2010 **[Text.] In:** Grand Canyon River Heritage Coalition, *These boats will speak : Grand Canyon’s historic river boats.* [Flagstaff, Arizona]: Grand Canyon River Heritage Coalition, [26] pp. [including wraps; rear wrap gatefold]. [Brochure.]
- 2010 **The secret lives of river guides.** *High Country News*, (April 30).
- 2019 **Proper dory colors.** *Hibernacle News*, 2019: 44-46.
- 2019 **Whatever boats you float.** *Arizona Highways*, 95(5) (May): 42-47.
See also letter from J. Robert Hendricks, 95(8) August): 4.
- 2020 **Rafting through history: Grand Canyon’s historic boats.** *Canyon Views* (Grand Canyon Conservancy), 27(2) (Fall/Winter): 30-38.
Extracted from “These Boats Will Speak” (2010).
- 2020 **Brad Dimock, boatbuilder.** *From:* Interviews [SECTION]. *In:* Dundas, Zach (ed.), *Grand Canyon : “the ages at work”.* Austin, Texas: Wildsam Field Guides, pp. 108-109.
- 2022 **Wooden boat design in Grand Canyon.** *In: Proceedings of the Colorado River Basin History Symposium, 2021, hosted by The Grand Canyon Historical Society.* Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Historical Society, pp. 102-108.
See also Appendix B of volume, “Historic boats enthusiasts sharing their knowledge and expertise at the Historic Hulls exhibit.” Photos by Rich Turner (credit on p. 2).

Dimock, Brad, AND Kish, Dawn

- 2020 **Forward into the past: The Grand Canyon dory.** *The Gulch* (Durango, Colorado), (13) (Summer): cover, 3, 8-18.
- 2021 **Learning the ropes.** *Arizona Highways*, 97(5) (May): cover, 1, 44-51.
See also additional remarks on photographs by Kish, p. 3; and see also remarks by Robert Stieve (p. 2) on Kish’s cover photo.

Dimock, Brad, AND Martin, Richard

- 2001 The brilliant, (not so) brief whitewater career of Brad Dimock. *The Waiting List* (Grand Canyon Private Boaters Association), 4(4) (Winter 2000-2001): 4-10.
Dimock oral history interview.

Dimock, Brad, AND Steiger, Lew

- 2006 **Brad Dimock.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 19(2) (Summer): 1, 26-45.
Dimock oral history interview. See also correction by Steiger, 19(3) (Fall): 2.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Heins, Kirstin

2009 **Pioneer Award—Brad Dimock.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 13(4) (July): 2-3.

Kearney, Bill, AND Zickl, David

2021 **The odyssey: Traversing the Colorado River on a wooden dory.** *American Way* (American Airlines), 54(6) (June): 5, 74-76, 78-82. [Online version has title, “Bespoke, on the water: Cruising down the Colorado River on a custom wooden dory.”]

Regarding Brad Dimock’s Fretwater Boatworks, building mini-dories, and a run in Glen Canyon upstream from Lee’s Ferry. See also Abbi Jacobson in same issue (p. 122).

Muller, Seth

2011 **The house friendship built; Brad Dimock’s “Pole House” helped along by friends and family.** *Northern Arizona’s Mountain Living Magazine*, (October): 34-36.

Flagstaff, Arizona.

Murphy, Shane

1994 **Dimock.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 7(4): 3.

Northern Arizona’s Mountain Living Magazine, Staff

2012 **Prime real estate; a showcase of five favorite homes with flair and distinction.** *Northern Arizona’s Mountain Living Magazine*, (May): 16-20.

Flagstaff, Arizona, homes ranked 5 to 1. See no. 4, “River-Runner’s Dream House”, Brad Dimock’s “Pole House”.

Ritchie, Kathy

2013 **Boat maker; Brad Dimock, Flagstaff.** *In: Odd Jobs* [SECTION]. *Arizona Highways*, 89(6) (June): 10-11.

Sanderson, Jerry; Sanderson, June; Sparks, Tony; Whitney, Tim; Quist, Bob; Dimock, Brad; Sleight, Ken; Moody, Tom; Dierker, Dan; Silva, Dennis; Jensen, Marv; AND Rails, Clifford

2016 **Panel discussion vintage 1992.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 29(4) (Winter 2016-2017): 1, 2, 30-43.

“. . . recorded at the GCRG Guide’s Training Seminar in Page, Arizona, at the Wilderness River Adventures warehouse, in the spring of 1992. The moderator is Tim Whitney. The discussion is between Jerry Sanderson, June Sanderson and Tony Sparks.” Appended, pp. 40-42, is “. . . a panel discussion at the GCRG Fall Meeting in 1993, held at Ken Sleight’s Pack Creek Ranch in Moab, Utah. To fully appreciate this story you have to hear Tony Sparks tell it first, which you can do [in the 1992 panel discussion].” Additional credits in the author field are listed in the order in which they appear first in the transcript. (GCRG = Grand Canyon River Guides.)

Thybony, Scott

2004 **Brad Dimock receives Copper Quill Award.** *Library* (Flagstaff City-Coconino County Public Library), 12(1) (Winter): 1.

Webb, Roy

2010 **There I was: a modern view of cataract boats.** *Grand Canyon River Runner*, (10) (Summer): 4-5.

Includes running Granite Rapid and Hermit Rapid with Brad Dimock in a restored original cataract boat, *Bonnie Anne*.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

WoodenBoat School

- 2019 **WoodenBoat School : course schedule 2020.** Brooklin, Maine: WoodenBoat School, Inc.
See p. 15, “Building the McKenzie River Dory; a captivating week building boats with craftsman, historian, and author Brad Dimock.” Includes notes of Dimock’s Grand Canyon work and of building the Grand Canyon Dory, the “larger cousin” of the Mackenzie River Dory.
-

445

Chris Dippold
1966–2018
River runner

Lasich, Betty

- 2018 **Chris Dippold—April 12, 1966-January 31, 2018.** *In:* Farewells [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 31(2) (Summer): 4.
Obituary.
-

446

Philip Dirksen
Grand Canyon Hospital physician

Grant Wedoff
Grand Canyon Hospital administrator

Anonymous

- 1973 **Grand Canyon.** *The Lava Flow* (U.S. National Park Service, Western Region, National Park Service Women), [May]: [unpaginated].
News notes include: “A farewell steak fry was given to honor the Grant Wedoffs and the Phillip Dirksens at Shoshone Point on June 4. Dr. Phillip Dirksen has been the resident physician for the past two years and Mr. Grant Wedoff has been the Hospital Administrator. The Dirksens have moved to Sacramento, California, where Phil is doing advance[d] resident work towards becoming a surgeon. The Wedoffs have retired and are presently living at Seal Beach, California. Both of these families will be missed in the community and we send them our best wishes for success and hoappiness in the years ahead.” (ENTIRE NOTE)
-

447

Winifred Hawkrige Dixon
(née Ella Winifred Hawkrige)
1883–1937
Writer

Winifred Dixon was the wife of Rollin Dexter Dixon (1885–1964), the motion picture director and real estate promoter.

Dixon, Winifred H.

- 1921 **Westward hoboos : ups and downs of frontier motoring.** (Photographs by Katherine Thaxter and Rollin Lester Dixon.) New York: Scribner’s Sons, 377 pp. [Also later printings, 1924, 1928, 1930.]
From Boston to the West in a Cadillac Eight. See Chapter 16, “The Grand Canyon and the Havasupai Canyon” (pp. 220-233). See quotations from this item, with notes, on pp. 660-661 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.](#)
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

448

Henry Farmer Dobyns

(Henry Farmer Dobyns, Jr.)

1925–2009

Anthropologist

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Dobyns** as author and coauthor in Parts 2, 12 (Section 1), 16, 17, and 30 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Jones, Kristine L.

- 2010 **In appreciation of Henry Farmer Dobyns, 3 July 1925 to 22 June 2009.** *Ethnohistory*, 57(3) (Summer): 357-362.
Memorial.

449

George Dock

1860–1951

Physician, educator

Mauer, Michael D.

- 2019 **Dock’s Oct. 10, 1910 letter to Marshall.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 30(3) (Summer): 13-20.
Excerpts and photos from George Dock journals. Marshall is Dock’s brother-in-law, Edwin Jessop Marshall, who had acquired the old VT ranching outfit on the Kaibab Plateau.
- 2020 **George Dock’s 1905 and 1910 trips to the Grand Canyon.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 31(1) (Winter): cover, 2, 6-14, 20.
- 2021 **George Dock’s 1916 trip to Zion and the Kaibab Plateau.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 32(1) (Winter): cover, 2, 4-12.
- 2021 **George Dock’s 1921 trip to the Kaibab.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 32(3) (Summer): cover, 2, 4-8. [NOTE: This issue mistakenly labeled on masthead (p. 2) as the Spring issue; correct on the cover.]

450

Cecil Walter Dodd

1889–1923

Cowboy

Maude Barry Dodd

1888–1957

(wife of Cecil Dodd)

Cecil and Maud Dodd are buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, pp. 50-51) for brief biographical notes. Refer to [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#) (Anderson, 2015, p. 71) for photo and legend. Nuttall provides the following interesting note: “Ellsworth Kolb described Cecil Dodd as ‘a cowboy who looked after [William Wallace] Bass’ stock, and the breaking of his horses.’ The Kolb brothers met Dodd on December 22, 1911, at the bottom of the South Bass Trail while on their river expedition through the canyon. During this meeting the Kolbs tried to film a brief movie using Dodd as an actor, but the camera malfunctioned.”

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

451

Frank Dodge

(Francis Beverly Dodge)

1891–

River runner; Birdseye Expedition; Carnegie–CalTech Expedition

see also Birdseye Expedition; Carnegie–CalTech Expedition

Dodge, Frank B.

- 1944 ***The saga of Frank B. Dodge : an autobiography.*** Tucson: [no imprint].
“This limited edition of his autobiography which originally appeared as a serial in the Arizona Water Wheel News[,] Water Resources Division, Geological Survey[,] is dedicated to Frank B. Dodge by his Arizona District friends in grateful appreciation. Tucson, Arizona. 1944. Included, following the autobiography, is a short history of Lees Ferry, the site of that prominent gaging station with which Frank Dodge has been so intimately associated since its establishment” (Appendix A, by John H. Gardiner, pp. 74-79).
- NO DATE ***The saga of Frank B. Dodge : an autobiography.*** [No imprint?] [Tucson: Privately printed (repeating 1944 issue)], [ii], 81 pp., 14 illustrations interleaved.
1966 or later. A variant(?) of the 1944 stated issue; retyped, appending to title, “Lees Ferry. Updated July 1966. By Lucella Siberts” (pp. 80-81). The entire document, the original text and Siberts’ update both, was typed on one typewriter, as seen from typography and replicated flaws in individual letters in the concluding pages of the document. (The original texts have not been compared.)
- 1995 ***The autobiography of Frank B. Dodge.*** (John Weisheit, ed.) *The Confluence* (Colorado Plateau River Guides), 2(2) (Spring): cover, 7-9.

Weisheit, John

- 1996 (ED.) ***The saga of Frank Dodge; part two.*** *The Confluence* (Colorado Plateau River Guides), 3(1) (Winter): 8-12.

Welch, Vince; Conley, Cort; AND Dimock, Brad

- 1998 **Buzz Holmstrom meets Frank Dodge.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 11(3) (Summer): 27-30.
Excerpt from Holmstrom biography in press, *The Doing of the Thing*.
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

452

Natt Noyes Dodge

1900–1982

Grand Canyon National Park Ranger, writer

Mildred Nellie Dodge

(née Johnson)

1899–1991

(wife of Natt Dodge)

Nattalie Ruvern Dodge

1926–2011

(daughter of Natt Dodge and Mildred Dodge)

see also under Blanche Bradley

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Natt Dodge** in Parts 2, 14, and 19 of [*The Grand Canon*](#).

A newspaper account on p. 3 in *The Coolidge (Arizona) Examiner* for August 16, 1942, notes “Mr. and Mrs. Natt N. Dodge and children Nattalie, Griffin and Judy” were guests, among others, at a “farewell buffet supper” for NPS Southwestern National Monuments personnel who were departing to the NPS regional headquarters office in Santa Fe, New Mexico (“Farewell Buffet Supper Honors Ruins Personnel”). (Refer also to Soule herein.)

Dodge, Hap

1970 **Picnics I remember.** *The Smoke Signal* (U.S. National Park Service, Southwest Region, Women’s Organization), (July): [unpaginated].

See “Number 2”: “At the North Rim, Grand Canyon. Everyone came to the watermelon bust at Marble Flats. Tenny Maye Worley was the committee to buy the melons at Kanab, Utah, ninety miles away. She was quite disgusted with the size as they were the kind they fed to the cows in Texas. But they were the right size to cut shaped like a new moon, which Natt was the committee to do, eight pieces to each melon. One nine year old boy kep[t] coming back, Natt finally decided he had eaten a whole melon, eight pieces, so bet him a dime, he’d wet the bed. He came over to our cabin the next morning to claim his dime, not only that but he drew up [to] be in the Park Service today.” (ENTIRE NOTE)

Dodge, Natt N.

1943 **Through the eyes of a ranger. Part I.** *National Parks Magazine*, (73) (April/June): 20-24.

Remarks on experiences at Grand Canyon, see pp. 20, 22-23.

1948 **As the ranger sees you.** *National Parks Magazine*, 22(95) (October/December): 16-20.

Remarks on experiences at Grand Canyon, see pp. 16, 17-18, 19.

453

Edward Laurence Doheny

1856–1935

Prospector; later oil tycoon

Edward Doheny, who made a fortune in discovering the Los Angeles oil fields, is best known in Grand Canyon history for his early prospecting work in Havasu Canyon, and much later for underwriting the Doheny Scientific Expedition to Havasu Canyon that discovered an example of rock art that putatively depicted a dinosaur. This in turn has been a focus of many creationist perspectives. See throughout Chapters 5 and 6 of the comprehensive bibliography by Earle E. Spamer, *Contrary Canyon: A*

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Bibliographical Guide to the Grand Canyon’s Unconventional Past (Raven’s Perch Media, 2023, <https://ravensperch.org/wp-content/uploads/2023/05/CONTRARY-CANYON.pdf> or <https://www.academia.edu/102309257/>).

Carter, Charles Frederick

- 1921 **How Doheny got there; an intimate study of one of the most brilliant figures in the American oil industry.** *The Magazine of Wall Street*, 29(1) (November 12): 40-42.

See p. 40: “One [little diversion] occurred in 1875, when Doheny was 19 years old. He had joined a party of prospectors on a trip to the Grand Canyon. This was seven years after Major Powell had made his historic trip down the Colorado River. One day while a member of the party was being lowered over a cliff to look for indications of mineral the rope broke and the man fell to his death. There was no way to recover the body because all the ropes in the party had been combined to make up the one that broke. So the survivors [*sic*] went their several ways and forgot the tragedy; that is, all but Doheny. He could do nothing at the time; but he could, and did, return a year later with a companion, and had himself lowered over the cliff and gave the skeleton a decent burial.” (ENTIRE NOTE) (The man killed was D. W. “James” Mooney, for whom Mooney Falls on Havasu Creek takes its non-Indigenous name. The tragedy actually took place in 1882.)

Hubbard, Samuel L.

- [1925] (DIRECTOR OF EXPEDITION) ***The Doheny Scientific Expedition to the Hava Supai Canyon, northern Arizona, October and November, 1924.*** Oakland, California: Oakland Museum, 20 pp.

- 1925 **On the trail of the dinosaur.** *The Wide World* (London), 56(333) (December): 185-196.

- [1927?] (DIRECTOR OF EXPEDITION) ***Discoveries relating to prehistoric man by the Doheny Scientific Expedition in the Hava Supai Canyon, northern Arizona : with supplement.*** San Francisco: Sunset Press, 38 [39] pp. [Cover title is cited.] [Title-page: *The Doheny Scientific Expedition to the Hava Supai Canyon, northern Arizona, October and November, 1924. Compliments of Oakland, [sic] Museum, Oakland, California. Sponsor and patron, E. L. Doheny. Director of Expedition, Samuel Hubbard . . . : Scientist, Charles W. Gilmore . . . : Photographer, Robert L. Carson : Sculptor, Joseph F. Roop : Assistants, Fred V. Shaw, Arthur Metszer : Guide and Packer, Bud Clawson.*]

This printing also reproduces (pp. 1-20) the “little pamphlet” of “two years” earlier (*i.e.*, Hubbard [1925]), to which is appended the “Supplement” (pp. 21-39). The Supplement is essentially a creationist tract against traditional teachings of evolution, favoring the co-existence of humans and dinosaurs; it supports the idea of prehistoric incursions into southwestern America both by Old World animals (via trans-Atlantic land bridge) and by humans, in a “Mongol Invasion of America”. The Supplement mentions the Grand Canyon (Havasu Canyon) only on pp. 36-37, and p. 39 is a photograph in Havasu Canyon, “The abutment of a white sandstone cliff in the Hava Supai Canyon, bearing a striking resemblance to the Parthenon on the Acropolis at Athens. Figure suggestion Sphinx on left.”, with lines from the Samuel Taylor Coleridge verse, “The Temple of Kubla Khan”.

- 1929 **The dinosaurs of the Southwest; rock carvings ten million years old—some mighty beasts of prehistoric America.** *Travel*, (October): 35-36, 46. [Includes Havasu Canyon.]

Franklin D’Olier
American Legion, Vice-Chairman
see under Foch

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

454

Floyd Dominy

(Floyd Elgin Dominy)

1909–2010

U.S. Bureau of Reclamation (1946–1969; Assistant Commissioner, 1957–1958; Commissioner, 1959–1969)

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Dominy** as author and coauthor in Parts 2 and 12 (Sections 1 and 2) of [The Grand Canon](#).

McPhee, John

- 1971 **Encounters with the archdruid. III—A river.** *The New Yorker*, (April 3): 41-.
- The first two installments of this series (subtitled, “I—A Mountain” [(March 20): 42-] and “II—An Island” [(March 27): 42-]) are not directly pertinent to this bio-bibliography.
- 1971 **Encounters with the archdruid.** New York: Farrar, Straus and Giroux, 245 pp. [First paperbound ed. 1977.]
- See Part 3, A River, pp. 151-245. (See also numerous reprintings and translations cited in Part 2 of [The Grand Canon](#).)

Wegner, Dave

- 2010 **Goodbye and safe travels Mr. Commissioner.** *Hidden Passage* (Glen Canyon Institute), (17) (Spring/Summer): 10.
- Obituary for the proponent of Glen Canyon Dam, by the director of the Glen Canyon Environmental Studies program.

455

Charles Henry Donelson

("Buck", "Charley")

1898–1973

Concessionaire employee

(nephew of William M. Donelson)

Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 79) for brief biographical notes. At the time of the 1930 U.S. Census, Donelson was at Grand Canyon occupied as a mechanic in “Transportation”; in the 1940 census he is still at Grand Canyon employed as an automobile mechanic at “Public Garage”.

456

William M. Donelson

1842–1933

Rancher

William Donelson is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 79) for brief biographical notes. Refer to [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#) (Anderson, 2015, p. 71) for photo and legend. His ranch was just south of Grand Canyon.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

457

Dong Bang Shin Ki

(TVXQ or TVXQ! (동방신기); Tohoshinki in Japan)

Musical group

Dong Bang Shin Ki (or Dong Bang Shin Gi) is a South Korean musical group. At the time of the item cited below, the group comprised **Chung Yun-ho** (Jung Yun-ho, stage name U-Know Yunho) (1986–), **Shim Chang-min** (stage name Max Changmin) (1988–), **Kim Jae-joong** (stage name Hero Jaejoong) (1986–), **Park Yoochun** (formerly Micky Yoochun) (1986–), and **Kim Junsu** (stage name Xia Junsu or XIA) (1986–). The latter three departed the group in 2010, but later the duo of U-Know Yunho and Max Changmin renewed performing. The South Korean pop band (the name translates literally as Rising Gods of the East) was also widely known, with variant names, in Japan.

Dong Bang Shin Ki

2008 東方神起; 동방신기 화보집 **A Week Holiday—It’s Stylish (한정판)**. [*Dong Bang Shin Ki : Dong Bang Shin Gi hwa bo jib : A week holiday : it’s stylish : 2008 photobook (hang jeong pan [limited edition])*]. [Imprint not determined], 108 pp. (Copyright LM Entertainment.) [In Korean, with title in mixed orthographies, thus.]

Book seen only from an internet posting for the volume. Spine title: *Photobook : a week holiday* (in English, thus). Cover photo shows the group at Grand Canyon West; remainder of book seems to contain photos of the group’s photo-shoot there. Apparently also accompanied by DVD.

458

Charles Walter Dorn

("Chuck")

1948–2015

National Park Service employee

Dorn is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 218) for brief biographical notes. At Grand Canyon, Dorn first worked in a variety of jobs (there and at Death Valley) and in 1987 got a permanent Grand Canyon position in Dispatch. He went on to Petrified Forest National Park in 1992 as a ranger.

459

John K. Dowling

–1944

Concessionaire employee

Dowling, who died in World War II, is commemorated on the American Legion war monument in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 118) for brief biographical notes. He was employed in the Fred Harvey Transportation Department. (Nuttall also notes that John Dowling’s brother [no name given] was “a purchasing clerk for the Park Service”.)

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

460

Philip Benson Downum

1940–2024

Professor of mathematics, Grand Canyon aficionado

Garland Downum

(Joel Garland Downum)

1907–2004

Professor, Grand Canon aficionado

2024 **Member Philip Downum passes (6/27/40-6/8/24).** *In:* The Bulletin [NEWSLETTER SECTION]. *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 35(3) (Summer): 20.

“We are sad to report that long-time GCHS member, Philip Downum passed away on June 8, 2024, while hiking the Strawberry Crater Trail outside Flagstaff. You can read more about Phil’s life and the planned August 3rd memorial service here: <https://www.norvelowensmortuary.com/obituary/philip-downum>. [¶]Phil’s father, Garland Downum was a founding board member of the Grand Canyon Pioneers (now Grand Canyon Historical Society).” (ENTIRE NOTE)

461

Diane Doyle

Grand Canyon Association employee

Doyle, Diane, AND Jacobson, Emily

2011 **Interview with Diane Doyle: Years of fun at Grand Canyon.** *Canyon Views* (Grand Canyon Association), 18(4) (Winter): 10.

On the occasion of Doyle’s retirement as a Grand Canyon Association store employee.

462

Ron Doyle

Anonymous

2005 **A tribute to Ron Doyle.** *Canyon Views* (Grand Canyon Association), 11(3) (Fall): 9.

463

Joseph K. Drake

Credit businessman; Treasurer, Eniole Manufacturing Co.

Drake seems also to have been earlier the Treasurer of the Hupp Motor Co. of Detroit and traveled the world on business. He authored the surprisingly titled article, “Hobbies of Credit Managers: Avocations Proving That Credit Managers Are Human” (*Credit Monthly*, 29 (September 1927): 11-13, 35).

Drake, Joseph K.

1921 **Narrative of the convention; letters to friendly competitor from member of Presidential Special Party.** *The Credit Monthly* (New York), 23(8) (August): 16-23.

Regarding the convention of the National Association of Credit Men in San Francisco. See p. 16, in answer to the question, “Are we going to miss the Grand Canyon?”: “A little late in arriving at the Grand Canyon, but exactly in time to enjoy a hail storm and then a sunset. You know there is nothing like a Grand Canyon sunset on this earth.” (ENTIRE NOTE)

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

464

Mary V. Dryden

1868–1946

M.D., medical missionary

Miss Dryden received her medical degree from the Medical Department of Northwestern University in 1898 (under the direction of the American Missionary Board), was on the faculty of the American Missionary College (Battle Creek, Michigan) as a professor of clinical obstetrics and pediatrics, and was long affiliated with the Battle Creek Sanitarium.

Dryden, Mary V.

1906 **Sketches of a western trip.** *The Medical Missionary* (Battle Creek, Michigan), New Series, 15(5) (July 31): 33, 36-38.

Includes a stop at Grand Canyon. See brief quotations from this item, with notes, on pp. 363-364 in ["My God, there it is!" The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.](#)

465

W. E. B. Du Bois

(William Edward Burghardt Du Bois)

1868–1963

Sociologist, editor, civil rights activist,

co-founder of the National Association for the Advancement of Colored People

Du Bois is apparently the first African-American to write personal impressions of the Grand Canyon. Though holding degrees from Fisk University and Harvard College, in 1896 he had been appointed only as an “Assistant in Sociology” at the Wharton School of the University of Pennsylvania.

Claborn, John P.

2012 **Ecology of the color line: Race and nature in American literature, 1895-1941.** Doctoral dissertation, University of Illinois at Urbana-Champaign, 261 pp.

See in particular, Chapter 2, “W. E. B. Du Bois at the Grand Canyon: Double Consciousness and National Parks in *Darkwater*” (pp. 70-117).

2014 **W. E. B. Du Bois at the Grand Canyon: Nature, history, and race in *Darkwater*.** *In:* Garrard, Greg (ed.), *The Oxford handbook of ecocriticism*. New York: Oxford University Press, pp. 118-131.

Du Bois, W. E. Burghardt

1913 **Editorial.** *The Crisis* (National Association for the Advancement of Colored People, New York), 6(3) (33) (July): 130-132.

See “The Grand Canyon” (pp. 130-131). This is probably the first account of Grand Canyon published by an African American; and its remarkable poetic gaze is unlike anything else that has been written of the canyon. See this quoted on pp. 567-568 in ["My God, there it is!" The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.](#) See also Du Bois (1920), in which he elaborates on this.

1920 ***Darkwater : voices from within the veil.*** New York: Harcourt, Brace and Howe, 276 pp.

See pp. 237-240, describing his impressions of a visit to Grand Canyon, which repeats—and elaborates upon—Du Bois (1913). See this quoted on pp. 647-648 in ["My God, there it is!" The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.](#)

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Seymour Sylvester Dubendorff

see Nathaniel Galloway; Julius Stone

466

Marie Dugard

1862–1932

French professor, novelist, translator

Dugard, Marie

1896

La société Américaine : mœurs et caractère—la famille—rôle de la femme—écoles et universités

[*transl.* ‘American society: mores and character—the family—role of women—schools and universities’]. Paris: Librairie Hachette et Cie., 320 pp. [In French.]

In 1893, Dugard visited Grand Canyon at Hance’s. See in Chapter 7 (“A Travers l’Ouest”) (“Through the West”), pp. 106-109. See a translated quotation from this item on p. 277-278 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#). The original French text is transcribed, with the accompanying translation, as № 385 in [The Grand Canyon! A Worldwide, Year-By-Year Anthology and Annotated Bibliography](#).

Duke and Dutchess de Talleyrand

see Talleyrand

467

Duke of Windsor

(né Prince Edward of York; King Edward VIII [1936, abdicated]; Governor of the Bahamas [1940–1945])

1894–1972

British royalty

Duchess of Windsor

(née Bessie Wallis Warfield;

later married and divorced Earl Windfield Spencer, Jr.; later married and divorced Ernest Simpson)

1896–1986

American socialite; later British nobility

Refer to [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#) (Anderson, 2015, p. 98) for photo (canyon view) and legend of the Duke and Duchess of Windsor with Grand Canyon National Park Assistant Superintendent Charles Shevlin and Ranger Dan Davis, March 17, 1959.

468

Margaret E. Dunbar

1871–1940

Educator, writer

After a career in teaching commercial subjects and administrative activities in the Brooklyn Young Women’s Christian Association, in 1922 Dunbar founded in Brooklyn the eponymous Miss Dunbar’s Secretarial School.

Dunbar, Margaret E.

1915

Towards the sunset : some impressions of California and the West in 1915. Brooklyn, New York, New York: [no imprint], 89 pp.

Grand Canyon, see pp. 7-11. See quotations from this item, with notes, on pp. 592-593 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

469

Duncan

Engineer, miner

Edwards, Albert

1918 **Panama : the canal, the country and the people.** New York: The Macmillan Co., revised ed. with additional chapters, 593 pp.

See p. 113, comment about an engineer referred to only as “Duncan”, who “had run an asbestos mine at the bottom of the Grand Cañon and had lived for years in Nicaragua.” (ENTIRE NOTE)

470

Nick Duncan

Civilian Conservation Corps

• Refer to photo in Robert W. Audretsch, *Grand Canyon’s Phantom Ranch* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2012; Images of America series), p. 78. Duncan poses while building the River Trail.

471

George Brand Duncan

1861–1950

U.S. Army (attained the rank of Major General)

Anonymous

1919 **Life of General Duncan.** *From:* Supplementary Material Relating to the History of the 82nd Division, A. E. F. *In:* *Official history of 82nd Division American Expeditionary Forces : “All American” Division : written by divisional officers designated by the division commander, 1917-1919.* Indianapolis, Indiana: Bobbs-Merrill Co., pp. 223-225.

See p. 223: “His duties during this time [the six years following his graduation from the U.S. Military Academy in 1886] involved the charge of the Apache tribes, the Hualpi [Hualapai] and Yava-Supi [Havasupai] Indians whose homes were near the Grand Canyon of the Colorado” (ENTIRE NOTE) (A. E. F. = American Expeditionary Forces [World War I in Europe].)

472

Charles Elbert Dunn

1885–1957

Concessionaire employee

Barbara Dunn

(née Beaverstock)

(wife of Charles Dunn)

Dunn is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, pp. 130-131) for brief biographical notes. Refer to [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#) (Anderson, 2015, p. 98) for photo and legend. He began working as a Fred Harvey trail guide in 1926; trail foreman in 1932; bus operator in 1936 driving the Grand Canyon “stage” route to Williams route. Barbara Dunn was for a while a housekeeper for the Kolbs. They retired in 1952.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

473

William H. Dunn

-1869

Oramel G. Howland

1833-1869

Seneca B. Howland

1843-1869

First Powell expedition

The three men grouped here, Dunn and the Howland brothers, are those who abandoned the first Powell expedition in 1869, departing from the river to hike and climb north up what today is called Separation Canyon. They were never heard from again, although from Powell’s time to today their fate has been researched and postulated in various ways. Some of the citations here may pertain to the expedition before it reached Grand Canyon, but these men, as is the expedition itself, are inextricably linked to Grand Canyon’s history.

Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 32) for brief biographical notes and a photo of the commemorative plaque at Separation Canyon.

Anonymous

- 1869 **Three of the Powell Expedition killed by Indians.** *The Evening News* (Deseret News), (September 8):. William Dunn, Oramel Howland, Seneca Howland; not named in the notices.
- 1869 **Three of the Powell Expedition killed by Indians.** *Deseret News*, 32(18) (September 15): 1 [issue pagination]. [“From Wednesday’s Daily”; *i.e.*, *The Evening News*, September 8. The September 8 issue of the *Deseret News* weekly ed. does not include this item.] William Dunn, Oramel Howland, Seneca Howland; not named in the notices.
- 1869 **Return of Colonel [sic] Powell—The reported murder of members of his party. (From the *Chicago Tribune*, Sept. 20.).** *The New York Times*, (September 22): 5.
- 1869 **The reported killing of three men of the Powell Expedition.** *The New York Times*, (September 25): 5. Quoting the *Denver News* for September 17 and the *Cheyenne Leader* for September 18.
- 1869 **The murdered men of the Powell Expedition.** *Deseret News*, 18(34) (September 29): 1 [issue pagination]. Not noted by name; pertains to Oramel G. Howland, Seneca Howland, and William H. Dunn.

Adams, Reed F.

- 1972 **A night of suspense in Indian country; seventy miles from the nearest settlement was a long was to be when the killers of Major Powell’s men were still roaming the canyons!** *True West*, (March/April): 26-29, 56-57.

Anderson, Martin J.

- 1982 **Commentary on Part Two, The affair at Separation Rapids.** *In*: Stanton, Robert Brewster, *Colorado River controversies*. Boulder City, Nevada: Westwater Books, pp. 253-259. Volume is a facsimile reprint of Stanton (1932), with added commentaries.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Bagley, Will

- 2009 **Here be dragons. John Wesley Powell’s Colorado River Exploring Expedition completed its rapids-defying Grand Canyon passage 140 years ago, but the disappearance of three members remains a mystery.** *Wild West*, 22(2) (August): 52-59.

Barrios, Frank M.

- 2002 **An 1869 appointment with death.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 13(1) (January/March): 3-6.
- 2005 **An appointment with death: The Howland-Dunn tragedy revisited.** *In:* Anderson, Michael F. (compiler, ed.), A gathering of Grand Canyon historians; ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts; proceedings of the inaugural Grand Canyon History Symposium, January 2002. *Grand Canyon Association, Monograph 13*, pp. 145-148.

Barrows, Eliza J. (Howland)

- 1986 **Howland brothers join the John Wesley Powell expedition to explore the Colorado River that flows through the Grand Canyon—April 1869.** *Howland Quarterly* (Pilgrim John Howland Society), 50(4) (July): 1-4. [Pages 1-2 comprise front wrap, followed by an unpaginated memorial page; pagination 3-4 continues afterward.]

Belshaw, Michael

- 1979 **The Dunn-Howland killings: A reconstruction.** *Journal of Arizona History*, 20: 409-442.
- 2002 **A Kiwi in Cowboy Country.** [No place]: 1stBooks, 154 pp.
See Chapter 6, “Strip Country” (pp. 31-39), regarding the Arizona Strip; Chapter 8, “Without a Trace” (pp. 51-70), regarding John Wesley Powell and the Dunn-Howlands affair.

Bruns, Roger

- 2000 **Almost history : close calls, Plan B’s, and twists of fate in American history.** (Introduction by Douglas Brinkley.) New York: Hyperion, 282 pp. (A Stonesong Press Book.)
See “Powell’s Choice—1869; Diary entries of John Wesley Powell during Colorado River journey” (pp. 26-30). Features the abandonment of the expedition by Dunn and the Howlands.

Darrah, William Culp

- 1947 **The Howland brothers and William Dunn.** *In:* The exploration of the Colorado River in 1869. *Utah Historical Quarterly*, 15(1/4): 92-93.

Dimock, Brad

- 2004 **Wesley Pratt “Peachpit” Larsen (1916-2004).** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 17(2) (Summer): 9.
Obituary notice for Larsen includes remarks on Larsen’s postulations about the fate of Dunn and the Howlands.

Dobyns, Henry F., AND Euler, Robert C.

- 1980 **The Dunn-Howland killings; additional insights.** *Journal of Arizona History*, 21: 87-95.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Ghiglieri, Michael P.

- 2003 **First through Grand Canyon : the secret journals and letters of the 1869 crew who explored the Green and Colorado Rivers.** Flagstaff, Arizona: Puma Press, [xviii], 342 pp. [Also 2nd ed., revised, 2010; 3rd ed., revised and expanded, 2015; 4th ed., revised and expanded, 2023.]
“With writings by George Young Bradley, Andrew Hall, William Robert Wesley Hawkins, Oramel G. Howland, John Wesley Powell, Walter H. Powell, John Colton Sumner.”

Hafen, Lyman

- 1991 **Three who dared; when luck ran out for a trio of Colorado River explorers.** *Arizona Highways*, 67(9) (September): 12-17.

Howland, Oramel G.

- 1947 **Letters of O. G. Howland to the Rocky Mountain News.** *In:* The exploration of the Colorado River in 1869. *Utah Historical Quarterly*, 15(1/4): 95-105.
Letters of 19 June 1869, 30 June 1869, 1 July 1869.

Ivins, Anthony W.

- 1924 **Traveling over forgotten trails.** *Improvement Era*, 27: 1017-1025.
Claim is made herein to have found the site where the Howlands and Dunn were murdered.
- 1940 **A mystery of the Grand Canyon solved.** *In:* Nibley, Preston (compiler), *Pioneer stories : compiled under the direction of the Presiding Bishopric for the Youth of the Church.* Salt Lake City: Deseret News Press, pp. 199-210. [Also a 1952 printing of volume?]
Regarding the Dunn-Howlands killings.

Lago, Don

- 2003 **Last words before the launch.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 14(2) (April/June): 10-11.
William H. Dunn.
- 2003 **The Toquerville myth.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 16(3) (Fall): 32-33.
The Dunn-Howlands killings.
- 2004 **The curse of Howland Island.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 17(4) (Winter 2004-2005): 28-29.
Oramel and Seneca Howland. See also comment by Andrew McKenna, 18(1) (Spring): 7.
- 2016 **What’s eating the Howland brothers?** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 29(1) (Spring): 19-23.
- 2016 **Introducing William H. Dunn.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 27(2) (Spring): 7-11.
- 2016 **Call me No Name.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 29(2) (Summer): 20-24.
Oramel and Seneca Howland.
- 2024 **Two confusions.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 35(2) (Spring): 10-11.
Remarks on an 1869 jail escape by horse thieves in St. George, Utah, who rafted to Callville on the Colorado River two and a half months before the Powell expedition’s arrival at the Virgin River. Also remarks concerning

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

the Dunn–Howlands party and the identity of one J. H. Powell, a mountaineer with suspect background, who might have been confused with John Wesley Powell.

Larsen, Wesley P. [Larsen, Wes]

- 1993 **The “letter”; or Were the Powell men really killed by Indians?** *Canyon Legacy* (Dan O’Laurie Museum), (17) (Spring): 12-19.

Moore, Dewey

- 2019 ***Death on the North Rim.*** [No place]: Outskirts Press, Inc., 341 [342] pp. [An on-demand publication.]
Volume is a work of fiction based on the Powell expedition and the Dunn-Howlands deaths, but see the “Afterword” (pp. 339-341) that offers the author’s personal reflections.

Rappaport, Susanne

- 2010 **The Curator’s Notebook** [COLUMN]. *Bley House News* (Dorset Historical Society, Dorset, Vermont), (Spring): [2].
Includes notes on a forthcoming exhibit of the artwork of Dean Fausett, the society having “just acquired five large sepia drawings . . . of the well-known Powell expedition into the Grand Canyon in 1869.” Illustrates one drawing, “The party of three who separated find an Indian encampment”, which portrays Dunn and the Howland brothers climbing a cliff, atop which is a party of Indians.

Richards, Arnie

- 2017 **Separation Canyon; which way did they go?** *In: The Powell sesquicentennial and the West* [FEATURE ISSUE]. *Journal of the West*, 56(2) (Spring): 56-70.
- 2022 **Separation Canyon. Which way did they go?** *In: Proceedings of the Colorado River Basin History Symposium, 2021, hosted by The Grand Canyon Historical Society.* Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Historical Society, pp. 80-86.
- 2024 **Separation Canyon—which way did they go?** *In: Spamer, Earle E. (compiler, ed.), Those Who Made a Difference : proceedings of the 6th Grand Canyon History Symposium, Grand Canyon, Arizona, November 1-4, 2023.* Grand Canyon Historical Society, (in press).

Sullivan, J. W.

- 1922 **“Far away and long ago.”** *In: Miscellaneous* [SECTION]. *The Typographical Journal* (Indianapolis, Indiana), 60(5) (May): 635-639.
See pp. 635-637, reminiscence from 1868, including notes of Jack Sumner, Will Sumner, Will Dunn [*sic*] and the Howland brothers. See p. 636: “While riding out from the Middle Park with Sumner’s provisioner, before ascending into the Berthoud Pass, we saw, up along a creek in a valley to our right, the tents of a white men’s camp. The frontiersman told me of the adventurous project of a Major Powell to explore the grand canyon of the Rio Colorado, its northern end not far distant from us, a two-years’ job, he said. The Powell party, camped there, wanted more men, my informant further told me, and if I offered my services he had no doubt I would be accepted. I laughed at the idea.” Followed by a brief recounting of the (first) Powell expedition.

Waterman, Jonathan [Waterman, Jon]

- 2017 **Seeking hard desert truth. In 1869, three men from the historic Powell expedition vanished. Were they killed by Mormons, Indians, or the unforgiving environment of the remote Arizona Strip?** *Adventure Journal* (Monarch Beach, California), (4) (Summer): 64-73.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Whitney, R. A.

1994 **In search of Oramel and Seneca Howland.** *The Mayflower Quarterly* (General Society of Mayflower Descendants), 60(3) (August): 201-210.

The author is an “11th generation John Howland Descendant”.

Wixom, Hartt

2002 **The fate of Powell’s three missing men.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 15(3) (Fall): 34-35.

474

Albert Dunnaway

American Legion, John Ivens Post No. 42 (Grand Canyon)

Richmond, Al

1998 **The Grand Canyon Hall of Fame Award.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 9(3) (September/December): 12, 15.

See also “Our apology” [omitted names of recipients], *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 2(10) (October): 1. Buford and Myra Belgard, Mary Hoover, Jack and Betty Verkamp, Donna Baird, and **Albert Dunaway**, Commander, American Legion, John Ivens Post No. 42 and Auxiliary. (Biographical information for these individuals is not given.) And see responses from Buford and Myra Belgard and Mary K. Hoover, and comment from Albert Dunaway, 2(10): 1.

475

Jimmy Durante

(James Francis Durante)

1893–1980

Comedian, actor, singer, pianist

• Refer to Linda L. Stampoulos, *Visiting the Grand Canyon : Views of Early Tourism* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2004; Images of America series), p. 112, for a 1935 photo of Jimmy Durante sidled to a mule apparently to compare his famously prominent nose to that of the animal, with Fred Harvey guide John Bradley (misspelled Bradly, *for whom see also separately herein*).

476

Clarence Edward Dutton

1841–1912

Captain (later Major), U.S. Army; geologist; Powell Survey

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Dutton** in Parts 2, 21, and 24 of [*The Grand Canon*](#).

Anonymous

1881 **[Lecture by Clarence E. Dutton, “The Scenery of the Grand Canon District.”]** *In*: 193d Meeting. February 5th 1881. *Philosophical Society of Washington, Bulletin* (Washington, D.C.), 4: 120.

Notice only. “The communication was reserved by the author” (*i.e.* not published in the *Bulletin*). “Remarks upon this communication were made by Mr. J. W. Powell” (ENTIRE NOTE)

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 1882 **Scientific lectures, 1882.** *Ohio Mechanics’ Institute, Scientific Proceedings*, 1(1) (January): inside back wrapper.
“February 15—Capt. Clarence E. Dutton, of the U. S. Geological Survey, on ‘The Colorado Cañon.’ Illustrated by stereopticon views.” (ENTIRE NOTE)
- 1884 **Grand Canon of the Colorado—Most sublime of all the wonders of the earth—A delightful trip from Peach Springs to Diamond Creek and canon, with J. H. Farlee as guide—Account of Prospect Point and view of the mighty chasm—Captain Dutton on the general features and plan of the plateau region and Grand Canon district.** *Ecce Montezuma* (Albuquerque, New Mexico), (April/August): 54-61.
- 1912 **Major Clarence Edward Dutton, ’60.** *In:* Obituaries [SECTION]. *Yale Alumni Weekly* (Yale University, New Haven, Connecticut) 21(19) (January 26): 475.
- 1912 **Clarence Edward Dutton.** *In:* Obituary record of graduates of Yale University deceased during the year ending June 1, 1912. (No. 2 of the Sixth Printed Series, and No. 71 of the whole Record.) *Yale University, Bulletin*, Series 8, (9) (July): 206-208.
- 1912 **Major C. E. Dutton.** *Geographical Journal*, 40(1) (July): 92-93.
Obituary.

Anderson, Robert Stewart

- 1977 **A biography of Clarence Edward Dutton (1841-1912), 19th century geologist and geographer.** Master’s thesis, Stanford University, 126 pp.

Becker, George F.

- 1912 **Major C. E. Dutton.** *American Journal of Science*, Series 4, 33 (April): 387-388.
Obituary.

Dutton, Clarence Edward

- 1882 **Tertiary history of the Grand Cañon district : with atlas.** *U.S. Geological Survey, Monograph 2*, 264 pp. [text, quarto]; *Atlas*, 24 sheets [double folio, sheets 21¼ × 17 inches].
See extensive quotations from this item, with notes, on pp. 155-166 in ["My God, there it is!" The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.](#)
[In 1885, a less well known re-release of this item, which retains the original text title-page, appeared as 48th *U.S. Congress, 2nd Session, House of Representatives Miscellaneous Document 35*, 264 pp. [text, quarto]; *Atlas*, 24 sheets [folded, laid loose in three-quarter leather folder with cloth ties affixed to boards on three open edges, and spine labels affixed; quarto]. (House series title-page accompanies text volume: *The Miscellaneous Documents of the House of Representatives for the Second Session of the Forty-eighth Congress, 1884- '85. In seventeen volumes. Volume 11.—No. 35. Washington: Government Printing Office. 1885.*) The Atlas sheets differ from the 1882 publication in that the double-folio sheets are vertically and horizontally folded to accommodate quarto format (vertical fold in center as in original double-folio state, then folded horizontally to achieve quarto size).]
- 1886 **The Kaibab Division of the Grand Cañon of the Colorado River, in Yavapai County, Arizona. (On the line of the Atlantic and Pacific Railroad.)** Chicago: Rand, McNally and Co., 23 pp., map.
Selections edited from Dutton (1882, *U.S. Geological Survey, Monograph 2*). Although the text is printed within quotation marks, significant editing is noticed; mostly, omitted passages are not indicated by ellipses.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 1893 **The Grand Canyon of the Colorado.** *Traveller*, 1 (March): 37.
- 1978 **The panorama from Point Sublime.** *In*: Babbitt, Bruce (compiler), *Grand Canyon: An anthology*. Flagstaff, Arizona: Northland Press, pp. 61-75.
Excerpt from *U.S. Geological Survey, Monograph 2* (1882).
- 1980 **Canyon country.** *In*: Bergon, Frank (ed.), *The wilderness reader*. NAL Penguin, Inc., and New American Library of Canada, Ltd.
- 1994 **Canyon country.** *In*: Bergon, Frank (ed.), *The wilderness reader*. Reno, Nevada: University of Nevada Press, pp. 171-187.

Fedderson, B. W., AND Oettingen, A. J. von

- 1898 (EDS.) *J. C. Poggendorff’s Biographisch-Literarisches Handwörterbuch zur geschichte der Exacten Wissenschaften enthaltend nachweisungen über Lebensverhältnisse und Leistungen von Mathematikern, Astronomen, Physikern, Chemikern, Mineralogen, Geologen, Geographen u.s.w. aller Völker und Zeiten. Dritter Band (1858 bis 1883) [transl. ‘] J. C. Poggendorff’s biographical-literary dictionary on the history of the exact sciences, containing evidence of the life relationships and achievements of mathematicians, astronomers, physicists, chemists, mineralogists, geologists, geographers, etc. of all peoples and times. Third volume (1858 to 1883)’. Leipzig: Johann Ambrosius Barth. [In German.]*
See “Dutton, Clarence Edward”, p. 394.

Ingersoll, Ernest

- 1884 **Memoranda of a naturalist. III.** *The Current* (Chicago), 1(24) (May 31): 374.
Begins with a defense of the writing style of C. E. Dutton in his “Geology of the Grand Cañon District” (*i.e.* Dutton, 1882, *Tertiary History of the Grand Cañon District*).

Kemp, James Furman

- 1913 **The appeal of the natural sciences.** *Columbia University Quarterly*, 16(1) (December): 1-15.
See pp. 11-12, brief note of Thomas Moran and Clarence Dutton at Grand Canyon 30 years earlier, and their unique expressions of Grand Canyon.

Kirk, John Foster

- 1899 **A supplement to Allibone’s critical dictionary of English literature and British and American authors. Vol. I. [A-G].** Philadelphia and London: J. B. Lippincott Co., pp. 1-734.
See “Dutton, Captain Clarence Edward” (p. 527). Other eds. not seen.

Longwell, Chester R.

- 1958 **Clarence Edward Dutton; May 15, 1841-January 4, 1912.** *U.S. National Academy of Sciences, Biographical Memoirs*, 32: 132-145.

Moran, Thomas, AND Dutton, Clarence Edward

- [1978] **Thomas Moran at Grand Canyon : words by Captain Clarence Dutton. A folio of engraving reproductions by artist Moran. Suitable for framing.** Toquerville, Utah: Third Mesa Publishing, 13 leaves (loose), offset on single sheets (6 views of engravings, 6 texts, and introductory page); in illustrated paper envelope. [Cited title is from the envelope. Publisher’s imprint is from an adhesive sticker at bottom of envelope verso.]

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

O’Hara, C. C.

- 1913 **The literature of science.** *The Pahasapa Quarterly* (Rapid City, South Dakota), 2(3) (April): 15-25.
See pp. 21-22, excerpt from Clarence E. Dutton’s “Tertiary History of the Grand Canyon District”.

Rudner, Ruth

- 2022 **The bard of rock history. Clarence Dutton, a geologist by trade, first arrived at the Grand Canyon in 1877 to report on the Tertiary history of the natural wonder. He didn’t write like a scientist, though. He was a poet who had the heart, the mind, the vision, the vocabulary and the literary background to describe not only the geology of the Canyon, but also the feelings it evoked in him.** *Arizona Highways*, 98(1) (January): 42-47.

Stegner, Page

- 1988 **The Arizona Strip of Clarence Dutton.** *Arizona Highways*, 64(9) (September): 16-29.
- 1990 **The Arizona Strip of Clarence Dutton.** *In:* Hay, Vicky, *The essential feature : writing for magazines and newspapers.* New York, Chichester, and West Sussex: Columbia University Press, pp. 213-219.
With critical annotations by Hay.

Stegner, Wallace

- [1935] **Clarence Edward Dutton, an appraisal.** Salt Lake City: University of Utah Press, 19, [3] pp.
Five copies known; but see Stegner (2006) for a facsimile reprinting.
- 1935 **Clarence Edward Dutton, geologist and man of letters.** Doctoral dissertation, State University of Iowa, 103 pp.
- 1937 **C. E. Dutton—explorer, geologist, nature writer.** *Scientific Monthly*, 45 (July): 82-85.
- 1978 **The scientist as artist: Clarence E. Dutton and the Tertiary history of the Grand Cañon District** *In:* “The most sublime of all earthly spectacles”; the Grand Canyon and two of its most eminent biographers [FEATURE]. *The American West*, 15(3) (May/June): 17-19, 61.
- 2006 **Clarence Edward Dutton : an appraisal.** (Foreword by Philip L. Fradkin.) Salt Lake City: University of Utah Press, xvi, 23 pp.
Stegner’s [1935] text, pp. 1-23, reproduced in facsimile.

477

Bob Dye
(Robert Dye)
River runner

Only one other item by **Dye** is noted in [The Grand Canon](#), for which see under John Riffey herein.

Dye, Bob, AND Steiger, Lew

- 2018 **Bob Dye.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 31(2) (Summer): 1, 2, 29-46.
Dye oral history interview.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

478

Eva Emery Dye

1855–1947

Writer, historian, poet, prominent in women’s suffrage

Dye, Eva Emery

1891 **In the Grand Canyon.** *The Oberlin Review*, 18(26) (March 31): 381.

“Mrs. Eva E. Dye was ‘82’s class poet.” This poem of hers was from the Oregon City *Enterprise*, the February “West Shore poetical contest” first-prize winner. More so than a personal reflection, in a variety of respects this seems to borrow upon the works and impressions of John Wesley Powell and Clarence Edward Dutton particularly. The poem is transcribed in its entirety on pp. 725-726 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#). It is unclear whether she was ever herself at Grand Canyon, or was simply inspired by the writings.

479

Ethan Dyer

River runner

Dyer, Ethan

2018 **Ethan Dyer, age 26.** *In:* Guide Profiles [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 31(3) (Fall): 4.

Interview.

480

Zella Dysart

(Zella Dysart Vaughn)

1881–1973

Tourist, teacher

McCroskey, Mona Lange

1996 (ED.) **Summer sojourn to the Grand Canyon : the 1898 diary of Zella Dysart.** Prescott, Arizona: HollyBear Press, 108 pp.

The diary is from a covered wagon trip from Phoenix to Grand Canyon, with her siblings.

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography**

E

481

Amelia Earhart
1897–missing 1937
Aviator

Warren, Ron

1994 **Amelia Earhart and Grand Canyon.** *O’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 5(8): 3-4.

In September 1935, Earhart flew her Lockheed Vega (NC-965Y) into the Red Butte Airfield. During her several-day stay, while visiting friends and having work done on the aircraft, she flew the Grand Canyon Airlines’ Travel Air 6000 tour plane (with a married couple as paying passengers) around the canyon (the woman thought she recognized the pilot as Earhart, but the man refused to believe it).

482

George Eastman
1854–1932

Entrepreneur, philanthropist, founder of Eastman Kodak Company

Stewart, Audley D.

1954 **Eastman a good man for camping companion.** *Rochester Commerce*, 41(7) (Eastman Commemorative Issue): 25, 73.

Little is published regarding popular-photography pioneer George Eastman and his visits to Grand Canyon (*vide* Richard Quartaroli, 9 July 2023). See photos digitized at the George Eastman Museum, Rochester, New York, <https://collections.eastman.org/advancedsearch/objects/title%3A%22Grand%20Canyon%22%3Bpeople%3AEastman>, July-August 1909, c. 1913, and July 1930 (accessed 9 July 2023).

483

Nick Eastridge
Distance hiker

Eastridge, Nick

2020 **On foot through the Grand Canyon : Lees Ferry to Tassi Ranch, October 1-November 23, 2019.** [No imprint], 165 pp. [Cover title omits the dates.] [An on-demand publication.]

2022 **Grand Canyon Polychrome : rock art of the Esplanade.** [No imprint], 63 pp. [An on-demand publication.]

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

484

Clyde Eddy

(Clyde Langston Eddy)

1889–1954

Adventurer, river runner; Eddy expedition

see also Russell G. Frazier; and Pathé-Bray

Also of note on this expedition is that the crew brought along a dog, “**Rags**”, and a bear cub, “**Cataract**”.

Anonymous

- 1927 **[E. C. La Rue to travel Colorado River through Grand Canyon with radio.]** *From:* Traffic Briefs [SUBSECTION]. *In:* The Communications Department [SECTION]. *QST* (American Radio Relay League), 13(10) (October): v [section separately paginated].
Eddy expedition.
- 1927 **[Three photos.]** *The New York Times*, (September 11) (Rotograveur Picture Section).
“‘Letting down’: One of the boats of the Eddy Expedition negotiating a turn in the swift current of the Colorado River where falls are numerous and submerged rocks a constant danger.” “‘The nine who pulled through’: The members of the expedition which successfully navigated the rapids of the Colorado River at high water. Clyde L. Eddy, who led the party, is in the centre.” “One of the six hundred rapids of the Colorado River: The Marble Canyon, which had never before been run successfully, negotiated by the Eddy Expedition on its trip from Greenriver, Utah, to Needles, Cal.”
- 1927 **Signal Corps soldiers on scientific expedition; Army radio operators detailed on Grand Canyon survey.** *U.S. Army Recruiting News* (U.S. War Department, U.S. Army, Recruiting Publicity Bureau, Governors Island, New York), 9(19) (October 1): 4-5.
Eddy expedition. “Pathe exploring expedition . . . under the leadership of E. C. La Rue”, will carry a radio on the Colorado river through the Grand Canyon. Staff Sergeant Edwin A. Redding and Sergeant Vernon T. Herrick are assigned to maintain communications.
- 1927 **Messengers of war exhibited in times of peace.** *Nevada Educational Bulletin* (Nevada State Department of Education), 10(2) (October/November): 13-15.
Eddy expedition. Electrical and Industrial Exposition at Grand Central Palace [in New York]. See p. 14, “One of these [largest types of portable radio transmitter] has recently been set up down in the Grand Canyon where tests are being made to determine whether messages can be sent out through that rarefied air.” (ENTIRE NOTE)
- 1927 **Three boats battered to bits filming the Colorado rapids.** *Popular Science Monthly*, 111(6) (December): 55.
- 1934 **Off for canyon today.** *The New York Times*, (July 14): 14. [Clyde Eddy.]
- 1934 **To tour Grand Canyon. Party headed by Clyde Eddy plan trip by boat.** *The New York Times*, (July 18): 21.
- 1934 **By boat through Grand Canyon. Clyde Eddy leads group through 250 treacherous rapids.** *The New York Times*, (July 22): 23.
- 1934 **Eddy and Dr. Frazier run Colorado rapids. Explorers complete first leg of hazardous journey to Boulder Dam.** *The New York Times*, (July 27): 19.
Clyde Eddy and Russell G. Frazier.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 1934 **Expedition conquers the Colorado River. Four boats of the Eddy party were capsized frequently on their perilous trip.** *The New York Times*, (August 10) (Business Opportunities Section): 19.
- 1934 **Rapids explorer ends third trip. Clyde Eddy, back from latest Grand Canyon experience, to write new book. Is anxious to return. But would not use a boat, as he prefers land route to study cliff dwellings.** *The New York Times*, (August 19): N1-2.

Allan, Doug

- 1945 **Gamblers with fate.** New York: Robert M. McBride and Co., 306 pp.
See “Adrift on the Furious Colorado” (pp. 219-242); Eddy expedition.

Eddy, Clyde L.

- 1928 **Where cowards fail; a human interest story of the Eddy Expedition down the Colorado River.** *Outdoor Life/Outdoor Recreation*, 62(2) (August): 9-11, 53-54.
- 1929 **Down the world’s most dangerous river.** New York: Frederick A. Stokes Co., 293 pp.
Also note various printings, some or all of which may have the printing date also noted on the title-page, with original 1929 copyright date noted on verso. Some printings may indicate the printing by date, but the title-page retaining the date of an earlier printing; e.g., 5th printing January 9, 1940, date 1937 on title-page. The British printings were under the title, *Danger River* (Eddy, [1930?]).
- [1930?] **Danger river : being an account of the only successful attempt to navigate the rapids of the world’s most dangerous river.** London: Skeffington and Sons, Ltd., 288 pp.
Variants of bindings have been noted; e.g., yellows differing from the lemon-yellow cloth of the first state of this ed.; and tan and navy blue cloths.
- 2012 **A mad, crazy river : running the Grand Canyon in 1927.** Albuquerque: University of New Mexico Press and Avanyu Publishing, 210 pp.
Reprint, under new title, of Eddy (1929), *Down the world’s most dangerous river*.
- 2012 **The Clyde Eddy expedition 1927: Down the Colorado River in a rowboat.** Albuquerque: Avanyu Publishing, Inc. DVD. 8:00.
Reproduced from Eddy’s 1927 Kodak Cinegraph silent film, “Down the Colorado River in a Rowboat”. Promoted with advertising depicting the cover of the book, *A mad, crazy river : running the Grand Canyon in 1927* (University of New Mexico Press and Avanyu Publishing, 2012).

Henderson, Randall

- 1939 **Just Between You and Me** [COLUMN]. *Desert Magazine*, 3(2) (December): 44.
Includes Clyde Eddy expedition of 1927.

Jaeger, Oscar R.

- 1928 **Shooting the rapids of the Colorado.** *American Forests and Forest Life*, 34: 643-648.
- 1929 **Shooting the rapids of the Colorado; how a buisness man courted adventure and found it aplenty.** *Santa Fe Magazine*, 23(3) (February): 14-22.
Reprinted from Jaeger (1928).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1930 **Shooting the rapids of the Colorado.** *Arizona Highways*, 6(5) (May): 8-9, 16.
Reprinted from Jaeger (1928).

1932 ***The great Grand Canyon adventure : a narrative of rapid-shooting on the Colorado, the world’s wildest river.*** Dubuque, Iowa: Oscar R. Jaeger, 196 pp. [Cover title places a dash after “Colorado”, instead of a comma. Cover also indicates “Pocket Edition”.]

Lavender, David

1985 ***River runners of the Grand Canyon.*** Grand Canyon Natural History Association [paperback ed.], and University of Arizona Press [clothbound ed.], 147 pp. (Title-page includes both imprints.)
Eddy expedition, see pp. 66-71; regarding the Pathé-Bray expedition (*about which see separately in this bibliography*), see pp. 71-75; 1934 trip, see pp. 75-76.

Marston, Otis Reed “Dock”

2014 ***From Powell to power : a recounting of the first one hundred river runners through the Grand Canyon.*** (Tom Martin, ed.) Flagstaff, Arizona: Vishnu Temple Press, 532 pp.
See Chapter 17, “1934: The Dusty Dozen” (pp. 340-350).

Lee Keedick [firm]

NO DATE ***Lee Keedick presents Clyde L. Eddy, journalist, explorer and lecturer : leader of an epochal exploration expedition through the rapids of the Colorado River.*** New York: Lee Keedick, [4] pp.
Agent’s promotional brochure.

Marston, Otis Reed “Dock”

2014 ***From Powell to power : a recounting of the first one hundred river runners through the Grand Canyon.*** (Tom Martin, ed.) Flagstaff, Arizona: Vishnu Temple Press, 532 pp.
See Chapter 14, “1927: One Eddy in the Colorado” (pp. 302-319).

Staveley, Gaylord

2015 ***The rapids and the roar : a boating history of the Colorado River and Grand Canyon.*** Flagstaff, Arizona: Fretwater Press, 333 [334] pp.
See “There Is My River: Clyde Langston Eddy, 1927” (pp. 89-91); “The Dusty Dozen, 1934” (pp. 95-96).

Weatherhead, R. H.

1927 **Three Harvard men brave canyon perils.** *Harvard Crimson*, (October 22):.

Whittemore, Margaret

1931 **Dangerous rivers; they are Clyde Eddy’s hobby.** *Nature Magazine*, 17 (June): 387-388.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

485

Dave Edwards
River runner

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Edwards** as author and coauthor in Parts 2, 4, 13, and 15 of [The Grand Canon](#).

See also p. 229 in [Art of the Grand Canyon](#); pp. 290-291 in [View Finders: Volume 1](#).

Edwards, Dave

- 2008 **Dave Edwards (boatman for AzRA and science; world-class photographer).** *From:* Snippets from 1983. *In:* 1983; the 25th anniversary [FEATURE]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 21(1): 33-34.
Excerpt from oral interview with Lew Steiger.

Edwards, Dave, AND Steiger, Lew

- 2001 **Dave Edwards.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 14(4) (Winter 2001-2002): 1, 30-46.
Edwards oral history interview.

486

Ira Edwards
1893-1943

Curator of Geology, Public Museum of the City of Milwaukee (Wisconsin) [later its Director]

Edwards, Ira

- 1924 **A second season at the Grand Canyon, Arizona.** *Public Museum of the City of Milwaukee, yearbook 1923*, 3: 47-62.

A geological cross-canyon trip (corresponding to the photographic expedition (described by Samuel Alfred Barrett)—descends Hermit Trail, crosses on the Tonto Trail to Bright Angel Trail, across the bridge over the Colorado and up the [Old] Bright Angel Trail to the North Rim; all of it described in some detail. After the disaster noted by Barrett, the field season continued after new cameras were shipped to them, concluding with an exploration of the mines on Grandview Trail, but they failed to locate the cave below Horseshoe Mesa, which, later from the rim, was spotted with binoculars. See a quotation from this item, with notes, on p. 712 in ["My God, there it is!" The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).

487

Pamela Edwards
Grand Canyon aficionado, ecologist

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Edwards** in Part 19 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Edwards, Pamela

- 2019 **Another “First Grand Canyon Visit”; 1988 Pamela Edwards.** *In:* The Bulletin [NEWSLETTER SECTION]. *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 30(3) (Summer): 9-10.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

488

Raymond A. Edwards

Chair, Committee on Publicity, Rotary International

Edwards, Raymond A.

1922 **Hitting the trail!** *The Rotarian*, 20(3) (March): 107-109, 140.

Edwards was appointed as committee chair for the forthcoming Rotary convention in Los Angeles in June. En route home he stopped at Grand Canyon and filed his first report, which previews the coming convention trip with reminiscences from a trip the previous year. “Of course, I didn’t want to stop at the Grand Canyon on the way home because I thought I’d seen all the scenery in the world, and because I was so darned anxious to get back to the plant to fire Bill and start things moving; but the Mrs. wouldn’t pass up the Grand Canyon so we stopped over for two days, and I am mighty glad now we didn’t miss it. I never saw so many colors in all my life and those brilliant paintings that you see of the Grand Canyon are weak when it comes to the real thing. I guess it particularly appealed to me because I didn’t have any letter waiting there for me from Bill, but the two longest days in my life were the last two days on the train waiting to get home.” (Edwards instead sent Bill for a month’s vacation in southern California, and things really turned around. See also the next item, *below*.)

1922 **Selling the big boss; the story of a vacation trip which developed a new market.** *The Rotarian*, 20(4) (April): 164-165, 200.

“If I had any cares left when I got my first view of the Grand Canyon, where I stopped for a couple of days, they all fell away. I suddenly realized how insignificant I was and how trivial my worries, when looking down into that great chasm—so magnificent and so replendent in color.”

489

W. H. Edwards

River runner, Stanton expedition

McHenry, D. E.

1935 **W. H. Edwards; a Colorado River pioneer.** *Grand Canyon Nature Notes*, 9(11): 378-382.

490

Mandela Leola van Eeden

1987–

River runner, educator, radio and web personality

Eeden, Mandela Leola van

2017 **Mandela Leola van Eeden, age 30.** *In:* Guide Profile [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 30(4) (Winter 2017-2018): 8-9.

Interview.

2021 **The meditation of riverboarding during Covid-19.** (Photos by Dawn Kish.) *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 34(1) (Spring): 8-11.

Colorado River in Grand Canyon.

2023 **Baaj Nwaavjo I’tah Kukveni—Ancestral Footprints of the Grand Canyon National Monument. Native peoples are the Canyon’s original stewards and we must continue to stand with them to protect this natural wonder from future threats.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 36(3) (Fall): 7-11.

“The decision to step away from guiding full-time in the Grand Canyon and play a larger role in protecting it has been a grand adventure.” Van Eeden had transitioned to a desk job with the national Wildlife Federation and

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

joined the Grand Canyon Tribal Coalition. Reflections on the designation of the new national monument by President Biden.

491

Charles Eggert

1918–2005

River runner, cinematographer

Eggert, Charles

- 1955 **A canyon voyage.** Barrytown, New York: Adventurama Productions. 16-mm film. 61:00.
Adventure and documentary film made during a 1955 expedition on the Green and Colorado Rivers, to Lee’s Ferry, to retrace the Powell Expedition and to document the rivers prior to the construction of dams. It was intended to continue through Grand Canyon but low water levels made it impractical at that time (but see Eggert, 1956, *Danger River*); nonetheless, a bit about Grand Canyon is included. The film was made available through in-person programs contracted through National Artists Corp., New York. *A Canyon Voyage* premiered at the Cosmos Club, Washington, D.C. Film length as cited here given by Marriott Library, University of Utah, from the digitized file of the 16-mm film (correspondence, 22 July 2020).* See also the companion book, Eggert (2020).
- 1956 **Danger River.** Barrytown, New York: Adventurama Productions. 16-mm film. 20:00.
Adventure and documentary film made during a 1956 expedition on the Colorado River through Grand Canyon, completing the project begun with *A Canyon Voyage* (Eggert, 1955). The film was made available through in-person programs contracted through National Artists Corp., New York. Film length as cited here given by Marriott Library, University of Utah, from the digitized file of the 16-mm film (correspondence, 22 July 2020). See also the companion book, Eggert (2020).*
- * ✓ The J. Willard Marriott Library (University of Utah, Salt Lake City) also holds a VHS copy of these films, in the Hatch River Expeditions video collection, which are noted there to have a combined time of 1:39:15. There is also “a 1960s edited version [of both films together] with Charles Eggert’s commentary on the making of the films and how they were re-cut and edited to use during the fight over dams in the Grand Canyon in the 1960s. 48:102 [*sic*, 48:10].”
- 1957 **From the report of the Director of Motion Pictures.** *In:* Annual Meeting Highlights [SECTION]. *National Parks Magazine*, 31(130) (July/September): 124-126. [Eggert’s name as Director of Motion Pictures shown in list of officers of the National Parks Association (inside back cover).]
See “Grand Canyon River Trip” (pp. 124-125), brief remarks regarding a trip that began at Lee’s Ferry on June 11, 1956; and see “Film Lectures”, which notes, “In December I resumed my lectures with *A Canyon Voyage*. I regret I will be unable to show the sequel, *Danger River*, taken during our trip this past summer.”
- 2020 **The last canyon voyage : a filmmaker’s journey down the Green and Colorado Rivers.** Salt Lake City: University of Utah Press, 353 pp., [8] pp. color plates between pp. 108/109.
With “Acknowledgments” by Sebastian Eggert (pp. xi-xv), “Foreword” by Roy Webb (pp. xvii-xxvi), “Introduction” by Alfred E. Holland, Jr. (pp. 1-31), “Endnotes” by Roy Webb (pp. 327-342, credited p. viii), and “Afterword : After the River” by Sarah McDaniel Holcombe (pp. 343-353).]
Principally about a 1955 expedition to retrace the Powell Expedition and document the rivers before the construction of dams, creating Eggert’s film, *A Canyon Voyage*. Text focuses on the Upper Colorado River Basin; but see the conclusion of Chapter 27, “Rainbow Bridge to Lee’s Ferry (pp. 303-319); and Chapter 28, “L’envoi—Grand Canyon” (pp. 320-325), concerning a 1956 trip, during which was created the sequel film, *Danger River*. The section of color photos is from the 1956 Grand Canyon trip. The films are *A Canyon Voyage* (Eggert, 1955); *Danger River* (Eggert, 1956).
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

492

Friedrich Wilhelm von Egloffstein

1824–1885

Cartographer, artist; Ives expedition

Egloffstein’s given name is sometimes mentioned in Americanized form as Frederick.

See also pp. 229-230 in [Art of the Grand Canyon](#).

An informational bibliography regarding Egloffstein and his Colorado River–Grand Canyon mapping, and publications about his work, is presented here, taken from the third edition (in preparation 2024) of Earle E. Spamer [Cartobibliography of the Grand Canyon and Lower Colorado River Regions of the United States and Mexico](#) (Raven’s Perch Media). See also presentations of Egloffstein’s Grand Canyon mapping, and comparisons of subsequent modifications by other cartographers, in Earle E. Spamer, *The Colorado River of the West: Cartographic Styles of the 16th to 19th Centuries* (Raven’s Perch Media, <https://ravensperch.org/wp-content/uploads/2023/05/CRWest.pdf> or <https://www.academia.edu/101672309/>) (PDF, 25 MB). Egloffstein’s maps are also cited below because of their primary importance to Grand Canyon’s history.

Anonymous

- 1860 **[Notice of maps by F. W. von Egloffstein from the Ives expedition.]** *In:* Journal of Proceedings [SECTION]. *Academy of Science of St. Louis, Transactions*, 1: 712.
- 1862 **[Notice of maps by F. W. von Egloffstein from the Ives expedition.]** *In:* Proceedings of the Stated Monthly Meeting, May 15, 1862. *Franklin Institute, Journal* (Philadelphia), Series 3, 43 (June): 414-415.
- 1862 **New mode of map engraving.** *Mechanics’ Magazine* (London), New Series, 8 (July 25): 49.
Notice of maps by F. W. von Egloffstein from the Ives expedition.
- 1863 **New mode of map-engraving.** *In:* Timbs, John, *The year-book of facts in science and art* [for 1862]. London: Lockwood and Co.
Notice of maps by F. W. von Egloffstein from the Ives expedition.
- 1863 **New method of map construction.** *In:* Wells, David A. (ed.), *Annual of scientific discovery: or, Year-book of facts in science and art for 1863*. Boston: Gould and Lincoln, pp. 185-186.
Notice of maps by F. W. von Egloffstein from the Ives expedition.

Delesse, AND Laugel (Messieurs) [Delesse, Achille, AND Laugel, Auguste]

- 1862 **Extraits de géologie pour l’année 1861.** *Annales des Mines* (Paris), Series 6, Mémoires, 2: 427-590. **[In French.]**
See pp. 431-432, “Cartes topographiques”; maps by F. W. von Egloffstein from the Ives expedition.
- 1862 **Revue de géologie pour l’année 1861.** Paris: Dunod. **[In French.]**
See pp. 5-6, “Cartes topographiques”; maps by F. W. von Egloffstein from the Ives expedition.

Demhardt, Imre Josef

- 2011 **Friedrich Wilhelm von Egloffstein, the Ives-expedition to the Grand Canyon (1857-58), and the first shaded relief maps of a portion of the United States.** *In:* *25th International Cartographic Conference, Paris, Proceedings, 3-8 July 2011*, paper CO-453, [5] pp.
- 2012 **“An approximation to a bird’s eye view, and is intelligible to every eye [. . .]”.** **Friedrich Wilhelm von Egloffstein, the exploration of the American West, and its first relief shaded maps.** *In:* Liebenberg, Elri,

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

and Demhardt, Imre Josef (eds.), *History of Cartography : International Symposium of the ICA Commission, 2010*. Heidelberg, Dordrecht, London, and New York: Springer, pp. 57-74. (Volume series: Lecture Notes in Geoinformation and Cartography, 6; Subseries: Publications of the International Cartographic Association (ICA).) [Square brackets and ellipsis are part of title.]

- 2013 **Die Pionierkarten des Colorado River in Schummerungsmanier von Friedrich Wilhelm von Egloffstein.** *Cartographica Helvetica* (Fachzeitschrift für Kartengeschichte) (Schweizerische Gesellschaft für Kartographie, Arbeitsgruppe Geschichte der Kartographie) (Murten), (47): 13-26. [In German.]

Egloffstein, F. W. von

- 1855 **Skeleton Map Exhibiting the Route Explored By Capt. J. W. Gunnison U.S.A. 38 Parallel of North Latitude—(1853). also that of the 41 Parallel of Latitude Explored by Lieutenant E. G. Beckwith 3^d. Art^v. (1854). Drawn by J. [sic] W. Egloffstein. Scale of 50 m. to the Inch. Note.— proof corrected in Office P.R.R. Surveys Feb. 10. 1855. All copies printed prior to this date contain numerous errors. G. K. Warren Lt. Top^l. Eng^{rs}.** (“Lith. of Sarony & Co N.Y.”)

The map subject is extralimital to this bibliography, but the base map depicts “Rio Colorado” between the confluence of “Green R.” and “Grand R.” and the head of the Gulf of California (not labeled). The Colorado receives “San Juan R.” from the east, then arcs from south to west through what is the Grand Canyon region (otherwise blank), deviating en route once; receives “Rio Virgin” from the northwest and northeast, then turns south to the gulf, with one southwestward reach en route, receiving midway “Mojave R.” from the west and northwest and “Rio Gila” from the east. Neither the Little Colorado River nor Bill Williams River are shown. The head of the gulf is depicted as twisting due west, at the end of which the Colorado River arrives from the northeast, where a short tributary(?) is also shown arriving from the northeast.

- 1861 **Map No. 1. Rio Colorado of the West, Explored by 1st. Lieut. Joseph C. Ives, Top^l. Eng^{rs}. under the direction of the Office of Explorations and Surveys, A. A. Humphreys, Capt. Top^l. Eng^{rs}. in charge, by order of Hon. John B. Floyd, Secretary of War. 1858. drawn by Fr^{hr}. F. W. v. Egloffstein. Topographer to the Expedition. Scale of 6 miles to one Inch or 1:380160.** (“Topography by Fr^{hr}. F. V. v. Egloffstein. Ruling by Samuel Sartain. Lettering by F. Courtenay.”) *In*: Ives, Joseph C., *Report upon the Colorado River of the West, explored in 1857 and 1858 by Lieutenant Joseph C. Ives, Corps of Topographical Engineers, under the direction of the Office of Explorations and Surveys, A. A. Humphreys, Captain Topographical Engineers, in charge. By order of the Secretary of War.* Washington, D.C.: U.S. Government Printing Office, 4 maps on 1 sheet. (Volume: *U.S. 30th Congress, 1st Session, House Document 90, Serial 1058.*)

Shaded relief map from the mouth of the Colorado River to head of navigation. Ives (1861) also was released as *Senate Executive Document [no number]*, which differed only in that the Egloffstein maps were also used as base maps for two geological maps that accompanied only the Senate version (geology by J. S. Newberry; see Newberry, 1861).

- 1861 **Map No. 2. Rio Colorado of the West, Explored by 1st. Lieut. Joseph C. Ives, Top^l. Eng^{rs}. under the direction of the Office of Explorations and Surveys, A. A. Humphreys, Capt. Top^l. Eng^{rs}. in charge, by order of Hon. John B. Floyd, Secretary of War. 1858. drawn by Fr^{hr}. F. W. v. Egloffstein. Topographer to the Expedition. Scale of 12 miles to one Inch or 1:760320.** (“Topography by Fr^{hr}. F. V. v. Egloffstein. Ruling by Samuel Sartain. Lettering by F. Courtenay.”) *In*: Ives, Joseph C., *Report upon the Colorado River of the West, explored in 1857 and 1858 by Lieutenant Joseph C. Ives, Corps of Topographical Engineers, under the direction of the Office of Explorations and Surveys, A. A. Humphreys, Captain Topographical Engineers, in charge. By order of the Secretary of War.* Washington, D.C.: U.S. Government Printing Office, 1 sheet. (Volume: *U.S. 30th Congress, 1st Session, House Document 90, Serial 1058.*)

Shaded relief map from head of navigation of Colorado River to Fort Defiance, including Grand Canyon. Ives (1861) also was released as *Senate Executive Document [no number]*, which differed only in that the Egloffstein maps were also used as base maps for two geological maps that accompanied only the Senate version (geology

“Too Numerous To Name” Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

by J. S. Newberry; see Newberry, 1861). This map is well known for its highly conjectural depiction of the greater Grand Canyon region. “Big Cañon of the Colorado” is labeled prominently. “Colorado Plateau” is labeled on the south side of the Colorado. Notably, “Cataract Creek” is a tributary to “Little Colorado or Flax River”, which in turn reaches the “Colorado River” nearly at longitude 113° W. “Yampais Village” is also labeled here. At that confluence the Colorado is depicted arriving from the northeast, although its course is shown only a short distance before fading into unmapped territory. A short distance northeast of the confluence of “Diamond River” a prominent tributary (not labeled) arrives from the northwest. Between the Colorado and that unlabeled tributary the features of the plateau are labeled “North Side M^{ts}.”

Hudson, Alice

- 2002 **Joseph Ives’ exploration of the Grand Canyon; von Egloffstein’s fanciful Colorado River.** *In:* Cohen, Paul E., *Mapping the West : America’s westward movement, 1524-1890*. New York: Rizzoli International Publications, pp. 176-177.

Krygier, John B.

- 1990 **The landscape images of Baron Frederick W. von Egloffstein, topographic artist in the American West, 1853-1859.** Master’s thesis, University of Wisconsin at Madison, 209 pp.

- 1997 **Envisioning the American West: Maps, the representational barrage of 19th century reports, and the production of scientific knowledge.** *Cartography and GIS*, 24(1): 27-50. [*Cartography and Geographic Information Systems*.]

One of the main focuses of the paper is on the maps and illustrations by Friedrich W. von Egloffstein.

Madsen, Steven K.

- 2010 **Exploring desert stone : John N. Macomb’s 1859 expedition to the canyonlands of the Colorado.** Logan, Utah: Utah State University Press, 273 pp., map. [Map reprinted in facsimile, loose in rear pocket: *Map of explorations and surveys in New Mexico and Utah made under the direction of the Secretary of War by Capt. J. N. Macomb Topl. Eng^{rs}. assisted by C. H. Dimmock, C. Eng^r.* (Lettering by John L. Hazzard. Ruling by Samuel Sartain.) New York: Geographical Institute, Baron F. W. von Egloffstein, 1 sheet, scale 1:760,320.

The region explored is extralimital to this bibliography, but the map does include the region of the easternmost Grand Canyon and Marble Canyon, which also depicts the “Supposed junction of the Rio Colorado & Flax River” (*i.e.* Little Colorado River). See remarks on the map in the chapter, “The Bones and the Map” (pp. 108-116). (Regarding the map see under Newberry, 1876, below.)

Miller, David

- 2013 **Baron von Egloffstein and the first published images of Grand Canyon.** *In:* Quartaroli, Richard D. (compiler, ed.), *A rendezvous of Grand Canyon historians : ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts : proceedings of the Third Grand Canyon History Symposium, January 2012*. Flagstaff, Arizona: Grand Canyon Historical Society, pp. 171-177.

Miller, Jeremy, AND Herzog, Lena

- 2012 **The long draw; on the trail of an artistic mystery in the American West.** *Harper’s Magazine*, 324(1940) (January): 50-59.

Regarding the “unrecognizable” illustrations by Friedrich von Egloffstein in J. C. Ives’ 1861 report on exploration of the Colorado River and Grand Canyon; they possibly depict Black Canyon of the Gunnison River.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Newberry, John Strong

- 1861 **Geological Map No. 2 : prepared by J. S. Newberry M.D. geologist of the expedition. *Accompanying:***
Newberry, John S., Geological report [Newberry, 1861]. *In:* Ives, Joseph C., *Report upon the Colorado River of the West, explored in 1857 and 1858 by Lieutenant Joseph C. Ives, Corps of Topographical Engineers, under the direction of the Office of Explorations and Surveys, A. A. Humphreys, Captain Topographical Engineers, in charge. By order of the Secretary of War.* Washington, D.C.: U.S. Government Printing Office, 4 maps on 1 sheet, scale 1:760,320. (Volume: *U.S. 36th Congress, 1st Session, Senate Executive Document [no number], Serial 1058.*)
The geologic map portrays geology by Newberry, **overprinted in color on shaded-relief map by F. W. von Egloffstein**, *Map No. 2, Rio Colorado of the West, Explored by 1st. Lieut. Joseph C. Ives, Topl. Eng^{rs}. under the direction of the Office of Explorations and Surveys, A. A. Humphreys, Capt. Topl. Eng^{rs}. in charge, by order of Hon. John B. Floyd, Secretary of War. 1858.* (Egloffstein, 1861) [from head of navigation of Colorado River to Fort Defiance, including Grand Canyon]. The geologic map accompanies only the Senate Executive Document variant (Ives, 1861) (*fide* Wagner–Camp 375, p. 648)].
- 1876 **Geological report. *In:*** Macomb, J. N., *Report of the exploring expedition from Santa Fé, New Mexico, to the junction of the Grand and Green Rivers of the Great Colorado of the West, in 1859, under the command of Capt. J. N. Macomb, Corps of Topographical Engineers (now Colonel of Engineers) : with Geological Report by Prof. J. S. Newberry, geologist of the expedition.* Washington: Government Printing Office, pp. 9-118, map (fold-out sheet following p. 148, scale 1:760,320).
Farquhar (1953) gives imprint for volume as Government Printing Office (as denoted by imprint on title-page); U.S. Geological Survey, Bulletin 746 gives imprint as Washington, U.S. Army Engineer Department (as is denoted by masthead on the title-page).] [The map contains a separate imprint: “Geographical Institute, **Baron F. W. von Egloffstein**, No. 164 Broadway, N. York. 1864.” The 1864 date is the date of engraving. Publication was delayed until 1876, in part due to the Civil War and post-war administrative and financial difficulties.]
✓ The region explored is extralimital to this bibliography, but the map does include the region of the easternmost Grand Canyon and Marble Canyon, which also depicts the “Supposed junction of the Rio Colorado & Flax River” (*i.e.* Little Colorado River).

Rowan, Steven

- 2012 *The baron in the Grand Canyon : Friedrich Wilhelm von Egloffstein in the West.* Columbia (Missouri) and London: University of Missouri Press, 208 pp.

U.S. Science Advisory Board

- 1934 **Standards of American cartography as a graphic art need elevation. [1st] Report of the Science Advisory Board, July 31, 1933 to September 1, 1934.** Washington, D.C.: U.S. Science Advisory Board, p. 179.
Includes note of Egloffstein [*sic*, Egloffstein] maps and Ives Expedition.
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

493

Albert Einstein

1879–1955

Theoretical physicist, Nobel Laureate

Elsa Einstein

(née Elsa Einstein; married first, Löwenthal)

1876–1936

(second wife and cousin of Albert Einstein)

Anonymous

- 1931 **Einstein is “Great Relative,” Hopis decide on his theory.** *The New York Times*, (March 2): 5.
At Grand Canyon, a Hopi’s inquiry into the “business” of Albert Einstein is told of the theory of relativity, whereupon the physicist is accorded the sobriquet “Great Relative”.
- 1931 **Celebrities in fancy dress. Here as abroad costumes are often used to further a cause or cater to love of pomp.** *The New York Times*, (May 17): 87.
Includes note of Albert Einstein’s visit to Grand Canyon.
- 2007 **Famous Jewish Arizonan? Albert Einstein was among the state’s winter visitors in February 1931. He stopped briefly at the Grand Canyon with his wife Elsa during a trip across the US.** *Heritage* (Arizona Jewish Historical Society), 26(2) (September).
Photo only; illustrates a membership solicitation.

Calaprice, Alice, AND Lipscombe, Trevor

- 2005 **Albert Einstein : a biography.** Westport, Connecticut: Greenwood Press, 161 pp.
See p. 100, Einstein visits “a Hopi Indian reservation near the Grand Canyon” [*sic*]; *i.e.*, Einstein’s visit to Grand Canyon and ceremony at Hopi House where he was honored with the name, “Great Relative”.

Van Jordan, A.

- 2007 **Quantum lyrics : poems.** New York and London: W. W. Norton and Co., 116 pp.
See pp. 52-53, “Cut to: Exterior: Grand Canyon, 1931—day. Elsa Einstein poses with Albert for several photographs taken at the Grand Canyon.”

494

Donn Eisele

(Donn Fulton Eisele)

1930–1987

U.S. Air Force aviator; astronaut (Apollo 7); U.S. Peace Corps, Country Director for Thailand; businessman

Astronaut training included geological instruction at Grand Canyon.

- Refer to a photo in Kevin S. Schindler, *The Grand Canyon: Past and Present* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2024), p. 85, showing Neil Armstrong, Dick Gordon, and Donn Eisele at Cedar Ridge on South Kaibab Trail, March 5, 1964 (with a “today” view of the scene).

351

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

495

Fred Eiseman

(Fred B. Eiseman, Jr.)

1926–2013

Margaret Eiseman

(Maggie Eiseman)

1922–2016

River runners

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Fred Eiseman** in Part 17 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Eiseman, Fred; Eiseman, Maggie; AND Steiger, Lew

- 2011 **Fred and Maggie Eiseman.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 24(2) (Summer): 1, 2, 32-46, 48.
Oral history interview. See also response by Alisa Quist, 24(3) (Fall): 5.

Eiseman, Margaret

- 1994 **Wild ride: the high water of 1957.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 7(4): 17.

Turner, Rich

- 2013 **Fred Eiseman, September 3, 1926-April 6, 2013.** *In:* Farewells [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 26(2) (Summer): 7.
Obituary.
- 2016 **Margaret Eiseman, January 21, 1922-May 27, 2016.** *In:* Farewells [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 29(4) (Winter 2016-2017): 4.
Obituary.

496

Dwight Eisenhower

(Dwight David Eisenhower)

1890–1969

General of the Army (appointed 1943), Supreme Allied Commander (WWII); U.S. Army Chief of Staff (1945–1948); President, Columbia University (1948–1950); NATO Supreme Allied Commander (1950–1952); U.S. President (1953–1961)

- Refer to a photo in Kevin S. Schindler, *The Grand Canyon: Past and Present* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2024), p. 34, showing General Eisenhower on July 17, 1950, at the Grand Canyon railhead with Fred Harvey manager W. Rouzer and his wife (with a “today” view of the scene). The Eisenhower photo is not the usually reproduced photo of him where he stands alone, facing the photographer.

Anonymous

- 1952 **A flier in politics.** *The New York Times*, (June 23): 12.
“Las Vegas, Nev., June 22—The Eisenhower party had a good look at the Grand Canyon today, thanks to a new pilot on the Western run, General of the Army Dwight D. Eisenhower. The general was at the controls when his chartered plane crossed from Dallas to Las Vegas this morning. He circled the canyon and then went on to this city to start a tour of Hoover Dam.” (ENTIRE NOTE)

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 1994 **Presidents Roosevelt, Taft, Eisenhower and Bush all visited the Grand Canyon.** *In:* Grand Canyon National Park; celebrating 75th anniversary. *Williams-Grand Canyon News* [special supplement, Grand Canyon 75th Anniversary Edition], p. 26.

Eisenhower visited Grand Canyon in 1950, prior to his presidency and following his retirement as General of the Army.

- 1999 **Famous people at the Grand Canyon.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 10(3) (July/September): 2.

Very brief article summarizing—mostly just by name—presidents Theodore Roosevelt, Franklin Roosevelt, **Dwight Eisenhower**, Bill Clinton; evangelists Amiee Semple McPherson and Billy Graham; writers Zane Grey, George Bernard Shaw (with a photo of Shaw and Ranger Ed Cummings, from the Jeanne Schick collection), and Ellsworth Kolb; artists Thomas Moran and Gunnar Widforss; heads of state, the Shah of Iran, and the King and Queen of Greece “along with a number of princes”; criminals Danny Ray Horning and a “man by the name of Kimes”; and “many more too numerous to name in this short space”.

Bitler, Teresa

- 2014 **Presidential Arizona; tour Arizona following in the footsteps of US commanders-in-chief.** *In:* *Arizona 2014 official state visitor’s guide.* Phoenix: Madden Media LLC, pp. 21-25.

Notes Grand Canyon visits by Theodore Roosevelt, William Howard Taft, Herbert Hoover, Calvin Coolidge, **Dwight Eisenhower**, Gerald Ford, George H. W. Bush, Bill Clinton, and Barack Obama.

497

Orville Elder

(John Orville Elder)

1886–1940

Teacher, newspaperman, editor, writer

Anonymous

- 1922 **Press Congress Special.** *Santa Fe Magazine* (Santa Fe Railway), 16(1) (December): 22.

Cited here for its photo, “World Press Congress delegates at Grand Canyon” and opening paragraph: “Delegates to the Press Congress of the World left Chicago on a special operating as extra No. 3, on September 29, traveling via the Grand Cañon, where they spent the day, then on to San Francisco and from there to Honolulu, where the convention was held.”

Elder, Orville

- 1922 **A trip to the Hawaiian Islands with the Press Congress of the World.** Washington, Iowa: The Evening Journal, 274 pp.

See Letter 6, “At the Grand Canyon” (pp. 31-34), written en route, October 3, 1921; and Letter 7, “Down Bright Angel Trail” (pp. 35-43), written en route, October 3, 1921. “Rocks, rocks, rocks! Millions and billions and trillions of tons of rocks [. . .] I remembered what the brakeman said: ‘Look at that and say there ain’t no God, will y’!’” See quotations from this item on p. 662 in [*“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.*](#)

Queen Elisabeth [of Belgium]

see (King) Albert

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

498

Linda Ellerbee

1944–

Journalist, news reporter and anchor

Ellerbee, Linda

- 1998 **No shit! There I was . . .** *In:* Ryan, Kathleen Jo (photographer, producer), *Writing down the river : into the heart of the Grand Canyon*. Flagstaff, Arizona: Northland Publishing, pp. 16-26. [Ellipsis is part of title.]
- 1999 **“No shit. There I was . . .”** *In:* Long, John, and Sponholz, Hai-Van K. (eds.), *The liquid locomotive : legendary whitewater river stories*. Helena, Montana: Falcon Publishing, Inc., pp. 127-133. [Ellipsis is part of title.]
Reprinted from Ellerbee (1998).
- 2005 **Take big bites : adventures around the world and across the table.** New York: G. P. Putnam’s Sons, 302 pp.
See “No shit. There I was.”
- 2006 **Take big bites : adventures around the world and across the table.** New York: Berkeley Books, 302 pp.
See “No shit. There I was.”
-

499

Rob Elliott

River runner, outfitter

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Elliott in Parts 2, 8, 13, 14, and 30 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Abyssus, C. V. [*pseudonym of Richard Quartaroli*]

- 2013 **The begats: Grand Canyon river outfitter genealogy.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 26(4) (Winter 2013-2014): 8-17. [See also errata, 27(1) (Spring 2014): 3.]

Elliott, Rob, AND Steiger, Lew

- 2005 **Rob Elliott.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 18(1) (Spring): 1, 28-43.
Elliott oral history interview.
-

500

Lincoln Ellsworth

1880–1951

Polar explorer

Anonymous

- 1933 **Ellsworth in trim for rigors of trip. Daily schedule of wrestling keeps him fit for flight across the Antarctic. Plans a ship gymnasium. Explorer also intends to command his vessel on voyage South—50 books in library.** *The New York Times*, (June 11): 26.

Includes the remark: “Mr. Ellsworth, at 53, looks several years younger and is proud that ‘I can walk the Grand Canyon trails—seventeen and a half miles—in five hours and a half exactly today, the same time it took me twenty years ago.’”

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Ellsworth, Lincoln

- 1925 **Ellsworth sees Grand Canyon. Explorer expresses his reverence for the age-old story that Nature has written in its mighty rocks and cliffs.** *The New York Times*, (December 6) (Section 9): 6.
- 1928 **With a pilgrim in the Grand Canyon. There the record of earth’s history is written boldly in the rocks.** *The New York Times*, (January 15) (Section 5): 10-11.
- 1935 **Exploring today.** New York: Dodd, Mead and Co., 194 pp.
See “Fossils in the Grand Canyon” (pp. 97-101).

501

Dave Elston
Grand Canyon aficionado

See also p. 292 in [View Finders: Volume 1](#).

Elston, Dave

- 2016 **A year in the Grand Canyon.** Flagstaff, Arizona: Vishnu Temple Press, 133 [136] pp.
Experiences of a cumulative 400 days and more during several years.

502

Don Elston
(Donald Parker Elston)
1926–2006
U.S. Geological Survey, geologist

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Elston** as author or coauthor in Parts 10, 21, and 23 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Lucchitta, Ivo

- 2007 **Don Elston. In:** Farewell [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 20(1) (Spring 2006-2007) [sic]: 12.
Obituary.

Roy Embanks
see U.S. Army Air Forces Parachutists

Faye Emerson
see Elliott Roosevelt

503

Murl Emery
1903–1981
Entrepreneur, guide; Lower Colorado boatman

Emery’s connections to Grand Canyon are restricted to the westernmost part of the canyon, where Lake Mead had inundated the Colorado River channel.

Anonymous

- 1948 **Bat cave discovered. In:** Here and There on the Desert [SECTION]. *Desert Magazine*, 12(2) (December): 35.
Murl Emery reports discovery of Bat Cave, Grand Canyon. Item from *Tucson Citizen*.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Segerblom, Gene

1950 **Boatman of Eldorado.** *Desert Magazine*, 13(12) (October): 16-18.

Wood, Robert S.

2009 **Desert riverman : the free-spirited adventures of Murl Emery.** Flagstaff, Arizona: Fretwater Press, 250 pp.

504

Delbert Endlich

1913–1970

Elizabeth Endlich

(wife of Delbert Endlich)

Concessionaire employees

Delbert Endlich is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, pp. 184-186) for brief biographical notes and photo. He worked at the Fred Harvey service station; she worked in the El Tovar art room. They appear to have been at Grand Canyon 1955–1970.

505

Michael Engelhard

1959–

Cultural anthropologist, educator, hiker, wilderness guide, river runner, writer

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Engelhard as author or coauthor in Parts 2, 14, 19, and 30 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Engelhard, Michael

- 2012 **At home in a hole in the rock; a visitor finds refuge—and tales of deprivation—in the Grand Canyon’s hidden alcoves.** (Illustrations by Daniel Chang.) *Sierra*, (July/August): 32-35, 60.
- 2014 **No walk in the park; an off-trail adventure on the inner canyon’s other side.** *Northern Arizona’s Mountain Living Magazine*, (April): 18-22.
- 2018 **Walking with darkness.** *Northern Arizona’s Mountain Living Magazine*, (October): 28-31.
Night hiking in Grand Canyon.
- 2019 **Seeking solitude.** *Northern Arizona’s Mountain Living Magazine*, (February): 21-23.
Cape Solitude.
- 2019 **A writer’s retreat; reflections on solitude at the Grand Canyon’s North Rim fire lookout.** *Northern Arizona’s Mountain Living Magazine*, (July): 28-31.
- 2024 **No walk in the park : seeking thrills, eco-wisdom, and legacies in the Grand Canyon.** Fairbanks, Alaska: Corax Books, 226 pp. [An on-demand publication.]

Engelhard, Michael, AND Eaton, Christopher

2012 The last 15 miles; in search of what remains of Glen Canyon. *Northern Arizona’s Mountain Living Magazine*, (July): 18-22.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Engelhard, Michael, AND Guy, Melissa

2018 A stroll on the Esplanade. *Northern Arizona’s Mountain Living Magazine* (July): 32-34.

506

Emmett Myron Ennis

("Curly" or "Curley")

1890-1949

Grand Canyon guide; later rancher; later Grand Canyon concessionaire employee

Maude Luelle Ennis

(née Owens)

1890-1970

(wife of Emmett Ennis)

Robert Emmett Ennis

1924-1984

Concessionaire employee

(son of Emmet Ennis)

Irene Ennis

(née Starnadori)

1922-2005

(wife of Robert Ennis)

see also Margaret Ennis McCuddin

The Ennises all are buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, pp. 107-108) for brief biographical notes and photo; see also another photo of Emmett Ennis, p. 206. Nuttall notes that **Emmett Ennis** was hired in 1907 as an El Tovar luggageman but upon arrival was put to work as a "dude wrangler" and was a "Fred Harvey mule guide, mechanic, garage foreman, and transportation manager." He was head of the Fred Harvey Transportation Department 1946-1949, Post Commander for the American Legion John Ivens Post No. 42, and had been Vice Commander when the American Legion presented the cemetery gate to the Park Service in 1928 (refer to [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#) [Anderson, 2015, frontispiece, pp. 10-22], for photos and legends). Robert Ennis had been for a while a Fred Harvey trail guide. A photo in Nuttall (p. 161), of the officers of the 1929 American Legion Auxiliary at Hopi Point includes Maude Ennis.

Ennis, Mike

2014 **Trapping the Midwest’s deadly bandits.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 25(4) (Fall): 1, 3-5.

Bank bandit Matthew Kimes captured at Grand Canyon, 1927 (*about whom see separately herein*). Includes photo of Emmett M. (Curly) Ennis and trail foreman George Cravey, posing with rifles.

507

Ernie Ensor

(Ernest Washington Ensor)

1879-1953

National Park Service employee

Little seems to have been noted about Ernie Ensor in the Grand Canyon literature. The following information has been compiled for this bio-bibliography. At the time when Ensor registered for the World War I draft in 1918 he was a machinist for the Heinz Motor Co., Baltimore, Maryland; at the time of the 1920 U.S. Census he worked for a taxicab company in Baltimore; in the 1930 U.S. Census he was doing "trail work" for the Park Service at Grand Canyon; and in the 1940 and 1950 U.S. Censuses he was living at

357

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Grand Canyon. In 1940 he was a Park Service caretaker and it is noted there that he had an 8th grade education; in 1950 he was a janitor for the Babbitts store. When he registered for the World War II draft in 1942 it was noted that he had a broken right ankle. He was still at Grand Canyon when the 1952 Arizona voter registration sheets were prepared. He was born in Butler, Baltimore County, Maryland, and is buried in Sparks, Baltimore County.

- Refer to photo in Robert W. Audretsch, *Grand Canyon’s Phantom Ranch* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2012; Images of America series), p. 111, showing Ensor beside a tent near Ribbon Falls, ca. 1930. Also shown are photo by Ensor, one showing Ribbon Falls (p. 110), the other (p. 113) showing a Union Pacific Railroad workmen’s camp along Bright Angel Creek, ca. 1929 (a water supply system for the North Rim was under construction).

Anonymous

- 2018 **Parting shot. Ernie W. Ensor, NPS maintenance, with a washing machine packed on the back of Rastus, the mule. The machine was taken down the Bright Angel Trail for use at Phantom Ranch. January, 1939.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 29(3) (Summer): 16.

Photo only. [This photo is also the back cover illustration in Earle E. Spamer, *Miles and Miles of Mules: an annotated bibliographical record of Grand Canyon’s assistants and equine associates* (Raven’s Perch Media, 2024, 114 pp. [<https://ravensperch.org/wp-content/uploads/2024/03/Mules.pdf>]).]

508

Dave Ericsson
Rancher

Ashurst, Ed

- 2015 **Mavericks.** (Illustrated by Mike Capron.) [No place]: Ed Ashurst Publishing Co., 135 pp. [An on-demand publication.]

About ranching life in Arizona, chiefly. See “Dave Ericsson” (pp. 76-84), which includes remarks about removing feral burros on rafts down the Colorado River in Grand Canyon.

509

Edmund Frederick Erk
1872–1953
Newspaperman;

later Secretary of the U.S. delegation to the League of Nations conference; U.S. Representative (1930–1933)

Erk, Edmund Frederick

- 1906 **A merry crusade to the Golden Gate : under the banners of Allegheny Commandary, No. 35, Knights Templar, Allegheny, Pa. : a complete story of the Twenty-Ninth Triennial Conclave, Grand Encampment, Knights Templar, U.S.A., San Francisco, Cal., September, 1904, and a tour of ten thousand miles through the wonderland of the West.** [No imprint], 321 pp. (Printed by The Werner Co., Akron, Ohio, and Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania.)

Includes a stunningly detailed, if occasionally corny, description of a visit to Grand Canyon, with a ride to the river, filling pp. 256-275 and accompanied by numerous interleaved plates from various sources, though not all of which depict Grand Canyon. A very general summary, with notes, is on p. 464 in [*“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.*](#)

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

510

Joe Ernst

Concessionaire employee

Odderstol, Barbara Stephens

2012 **[Message.]** *In:* Emails/Letters [SECTION]. *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 23(3) (Summer): 16.

Brief reminiscences regarding the author’s father, Stanley Stephens, and Louis Schellbach, Frank and Mabel Spencer, **Joe Ernst**, and Blanche Kolb. Ernst was a manager of the Fred Harvey curio shops at El Tovar and Hopi House.

511

Robert G. Ervin

Frank W. Seifert

U.S. Army Air Service, aviators

Ervin, R. G.

1923 **The photographic expedition to the Arizona Grand Canyon.** *Photo-Era*, 53(3) (September): 144-146.

Credited to *Air Service News Letter* (original not located). Editor’s introductory paragraph indicates that Ervin “headed a photographic expedition to the Grand Canyon of Arizona, for the purpose of making [aerial] pictures of one of America’s greatest scenic wonders”. This was an International News-Film Company expedition in two DeHaviland 4B airplanes, April 1924; Capt. R. G. Ervin and Lt. Frank W. Seifert, pilots. Not illustrated.

“Leaving Kingman at 8.12 on Friday morning, April 18, both planes flew into the Grand Canyon, entering at Diamond Creek and flying north and east to a place known as Supai Falls” [Ervin’s report includes comments that a ground party went to the mouth of Diamond Creek to lay out a location marker in the form of a “T” made of cheese-cloth.] “. . . at 8.45 A.M. on Saturday, April 19, both planes took off and again flew to the entrance at Diamond Creek, where they located the ‘T’ displayed by Mr. Bockhurst, and descended to an altitude of 3100 feet, approximately 1200 feet above the river. At this point there is a pinnacle [Diamond Peak] that was evidently formed by the entrance of Diamond Creek and Peach Springs Stream [*sic*] entering the Colorado River, and an effort was made by both planes to use this as a vantage point for Mr. Bockhurst to make pictures of the planes coming around this peak, flying into [*sic*] the Colorado River. Approximately 25 minutes were spent at this work. [¶] On the return of Mr. Bockhurst it was discovered that . . . he was only able to obtain pictures of the planes with the sky as a background as he had to ‘shoot’ at such a high angle of elevation, but excellent pictures were obtained of the canyon itself, so this trip may be considered partially successful.”

Robert Eschka

see Robert Eschka Benson

512

Charles Espenscheid

Owner and operator of flour mills

Espenscheid, Charles

21907 **A typical western city. El Paso, Texas.** *The Northwestern Miller* (Minneapolis, Minnesota), 70(4) (April 24): 219-220.

“As to the Grand Canon, I can do no better than to quote from a letter I wrote a few minutes after my first sight of the wonder.” Quoted on p. 484 in [*“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.*](#)

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Cecilia Estrada Campos

see Campos

513

Robert Clark Euler

(Bob Euler)

1924–2002

Archaeologist, anthropologist; Research Anthropologist, Grand Canyon National Park (1974–1984)

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Euler in Parts 1, 2, 6 (Section 1), 16, 17, 21, and 30 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Anonymous

2002 **Dr. Robert Clark Euler, August 8, 1924-January 13, 2002.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 6(2): 3.

2005 **Dedication. In memoriam, Dr. Robert Clark Euler, August 8, 1924-January 13, 2002.** *In:* Anderson, Michael F. (compiler, ed.), A gathering of Grand Canyon historians; ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts; proceedings of the inaugural Grand Canyon History Symposium, January 2002. *Grand Canyon Association, Monograph 13*, pp. iii-iv.

Balsom, Jan

2002 **[Memorial.]** *In:* In memoriam; Bob Euler. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 15(1) (Spring): 6-7.

Carothers, Steven W.

2002 **Introduction: Robert C. Euler, mentor and friend.** *In:* Phillips, David A., Jr., and Ware, John A. (eds.), *Culture and environment in the American Southwest: Essays in honor of Robert C. Euler*. Phoenix: SWCA Environmental Consultants, Anthropological Research Paper 8.

Euler, Robert C.

2000 **Bob Euler.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 13(4) (Winter): 1, 28-41. [Issue distributed late January 2001.]
Excerpts from an oral history interview with Lew Steiger, 1994.

Gumerman, George J.

2002 **Robert C. Euler, 1924-2002.** *The SAA Archaeological Record* (Society for American Archaeology), 2(3) (May): 37.
Obituary.

2002 **Robert C. Euler: Scholar.** *In:* Phillips, David A., Jr., and Ware, John A. (eds.), *Culture and environment in the American Southwest: Essays in honor of Robert C. Euler*. Phoenix: SWCA Environmental Consultants, Anthropological Research Paper 8.

Jones, Trinkle [Jones, Anne Trinkle]

2002 **[Memorial.]** *In:* In memoriam; Bob Euler. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 15(1) (Spring): 6.

Wegner, David [Wegner, Dave]

2002 **[Memorial.]** *In:* In memoriam; Bob Euler. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 15(1) (Spring): 7.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Whitney, Tim

2002 **[Memorial.]** *In*: In memoriam; Bob Euler. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 15(1) (Spring): 7.

514

Barbara Evans

Concessionaire employee

Anonymous

1970 **Petrified Forest National Park.** *The Smoke Signal* (U.S. National Park Service, Southwest Region, Women’s Organization), (July): [unpaginated].

“Barbara Evans, daughter [*sic*] of Ralph & Marian, graduated from Holbrook and is employed with Fred Harveys [*sic*] in Grand Canyon. She will enter NAU come fall.” (ENTIRE NOTE)

515

John Evans

River runner, outfitter

See also p. 293 in [View Finders: Volume 1](#).

Evans, Loie Belknap

2020 **John Evans.** *In*: Farewells [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 33(1) (Spring): 5-6.
Obituary.

516

Loie Belknap Evans

1945–

River runner, outfitter

(daughter of Bill Belknap; wife of John Evans)

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Evans as coauthor with Bill and Buzz Belknap in Part 10 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Evans, Loie Belknap

2020 **A century of Grand Canyon connections—five generations!** *In*: Quartaroli, Richard D. (compiler, ed.), *Celebrating 100 years of Grand Canyon National Park, February 2019 : a gathering of Grand Canyon historians : ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts*. Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association [and Grand Canyon Historical Society], pp. 105-109.

Evans, Loie Belknap, AND Quartaroli, Richard D.

2012 **Loie Belknap Evans.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 25(3) (Fall): 1, 2, 26-42.
Evans oral history interview.

517

Willis Lyman Evans

1895–1967

Pit River Tribe (of California); archaeologist

In Grand Canyon history, **Willis Evans** is notable for his discovery in 1936 of Rampart Cave in westernmost Grand Canyon while working with the Civilian Conservation Corps. The discovery was well publicized even in the popular press. The cave, so well known for its trove of “ice age” animal and plant remains, was devastated by a presumably accidental fire in the 1970s by unknown

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

unauthorized visitors. Although after its discovery in the 1930s plans were made for public exhibits (visitors would reach it by way of guided tours that were then being conducted on the new Lake Mead), nothing came of them. No evidence of human occupation of the cave has been found.

A summary bibliography for Rampart Cave will be found on pp. 27-36 in Earle E. Spamer, *Grand Canyon underground : The bibliographical record of caves in Grand Canyon National Park, Grand Canyon–Parashant National Monument, and vicinity (Arizona)* (Raven’s Perch Media, 2023, <https://ravensperch.org/wp-content/uploads/2023/09/Grand-Canyon-Underground.pdf>, 3MB).

Anonymous

1936 **Find well preserved sloths in cave resembling stable.** *Science News Letter*, 30(804) (September 5): 157.

1936 **Ground sloth cave.** *In:* The Supplement [SECTION]. *Southwestern Monuments Monthly Report* (U.S. National Park Service), (December): 437.

One paragraph quoted with credit, “Extracted from Museum News, December 1, 1936.”; with the interesting note added: “Plans for showing the cave to the public have not been completed but it is hoped that an exhibit in situ can be made. Tentative plans include running a trench through the cave and lining the walls of the trench with glass so that bones or any possible human artifacts may be seen.”

1937 **Carnegie expedition tracks prehistoric giant sloth to its lair.** *Life*, 3(12) (September 20): 48-50.

See also Charles Amsden, “Sloth Hunting”, letter to editor, 3(15) (October 11): 128.

Harrington, M. R. [Harrington, Mark Raymond]

1936 **A new ground-sloth den.** *The Masterkey* (Southwest Museum, Los Angeles), 10: 225-227.

Moffitt, Steve

2002 **Digging in an elephant stable; Willis Evans, Rampart Cave, and the search for early man at Grand Canyon.** *Nature Notes* (Grand Canyon National Park), (Summer): 1-3, 7, 12.

Nimmons, R. T.

1938 **In the lair of a prehistoric monster; exploring the Rampart caves for traces of the giant ground sloth.** *Travel*, 71 (September): 20-23+.

Sherman Everly

Mabel Corrine Everly

1907–1965

(wife of Sherman Everly)

Concessaire employees

Sherman Everly was a mule guide. Mabel Everly is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 169) for brief biographical notes. She was a clerk at Verkamp’s and in 1952 was President of the American Legion John Ivens Post 42 Auxiliary.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

519

Barb Evert
-2011
Tourist

Hickey, Karen; Meadows, B. J.; AND Clark, Blake

2011 **A tribute to Barb Evert.** *In:* End of the Trail [SECTION]. *Trail and Timberline* (Colorado Mountain Club, Denver), (1012) (Fall): 40-41.

Evert “died in a fall while descending Tabernacle Butte, on a rafting and hiking trip in the Grand Canyon.” Text by Hickey, with appended remarks from B. J. Meadows and Blake Clark, who were with Evert on this trip.

520

Boyd Evison
(Quincy Boyd Evison)
1932–2002
Grand Canyon National Park Ranger;
Director, Albright Training Center (1973–1975);
retired from the Park Service as a Regional Director;
Executive Director, Grand Teton Association

Evison is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, pp. 146-147) for brief biographical notes and photo.

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Evison** in Parts 2 and 13 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Riper, Charles van, III, AND Cole, Kenneth L. (EDS.)

2004 *The Colorado Plateau : cultural, biological, and physical research.* Tucson: University of Arizona Press, pp. xi-xiii. (Sixth Biennial Conference of Research on the Colorado Plateau.)

In “Dedication” see Boyd Evison, pp. xi-xii.

521

Sheck Exley
1949–1994
Pioneering cave diver, writer

Butch Farabee
National Park Service, ranger; later Search and Rescue ranger;
retired 1999 as Assistant Superintendent, Glacier National Park

Dan Lenihan
National Park Service, Southwest Region,
founding chief of NPS Submerged Cultural Resources Unit, later chief of Submerged Resources Center

see also Donald G. Davis

Exley, Sheck

1987 **Cave diving in the Grand Canyon.** *Underwater Speleology* (National Speleological Society, Cave Diving Section), 14(4) (August): 5-6.

Blue Springs on the Little Colorado River. Exley traveled with Farabee and Lenihan by vehicle to the Little Colorado River gorge, thence by “trail” to the river.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1987 **Blue Springs caves—Grand Canyon.** *Underwater Speleology* (National Speleological Society, Cave Diving Section), 14(5) (October): 12.

Blue Springs on the Little Colorado River. Publishes a few sketch maps omitted from the August issue.

522

“Explorer” [*pseudonym*]
Clergyman, motorcyclist

“Explorer”

1917 **On the Grand Canyon’s rim; thirty miles of desert riding with the sun sizzling at 100 degrees and a fifty-mile run through the Kaibab National Forest, where bears and mountain lions often enliven things for the tourist, were features of this motorcycle trip. Pack animals carried gasoline. Fruitless attempt to take motorcycle down precipitous Bright Angel Trail by hand afforded additional excitement.** *Motor Cycle Illustrated*, 13(6) (February 8): 10-11. (Item signed “By the Explorer”.)

Begins with editor’s note, “The writer of this article is a minister who uses a motorcycle in connection with his duties in a small Arizona town.” Regarding a trip from Salt Lake City to the North Rim; with guide D. D. Rust in the Buckskin Mountains (Kaibab Plateau). Take note of photo, p. 11, with legend, “On the Way to Bright Angel Point, the Beginning of the Famous Bright Angel Trail.” [Old Bright Angel Trail.]

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

F

523

Douglas Fairbanks

(Douglas Elton Fairbanks, Sr.)

1883–1939

Actor; daredevil stuntman

See also pp. 38-44 in [View Finders: Volume 1](#).

Anonymous

- 1917 **[Douglas Fairbanks at Grand Canyon.]** *In*: Unwinding the Reel [SECTION]. *Theatre Magazine* (New York), 26(202) (December): 404.
“John Emerson and Anita Loos, director and scenario writer for Douglas Fairbanks, are at present making arrangements in six different cities of the United States, stretching from coast to coast. Douglas is at present appearing in ‘D’Artagan of Kansas’ at Grand Canyon, Arizona, under the direction of Allan Dwan and upon completion of this story will start work on the new Emnerson-Loos production for Artcraft pictures.” (ENTIRE NOTE)
✓ The film was released as “A Modern Musketeer”.
- 1918 **Douglas Fairbanks the movie star performing marvelous athletic stunts in the Grand Canon. \ Halsbrecherische Kunststücke des Filmstars Douglas Fairbanks im Grand Canon.** *Deutsch-Amerika* (New York), 4(11) (March 16): 16-17. [In English and German texts.]
Photo spread.
- 1918 **The Recorder news pictorial.** *Boot and Shoe Recorder* (Boston), 72(25) (March 16): 30-31.
See p. 31, “Douglas Fairbanks trifling with the Grand Canyon. Good fitting shoes essential in this movie stunt for Red Cross Benefit.” Photo only. Fairbanks, standing spread-eagled across gap in canyon rim with man seated on his shoulders. Distinctively shows Fairbanks’ knee-high boots.
- 1918 **Douglas Fairbanks at play at the Grand Canyon.** *Santa Fe Magazine*, 12(5) (April): cover.
Photo only. Fairbanks, reclining over gap in canyon rim, supported by shoulders and feet only.
- 1918 **Artista notable** [transl. ‘Notable performer’]. *El Panorama* (Lecturas fáciles para estudiantes de Español) (Chicago), [No. 1]: 12-13. [In Spanish.]
Douglas Fairbanks at Grand Canyon.
- 1919 **Orders first native son Goodyears.** *Motor West*, 32(3) (November 15): 2.
Douglas Fairbanks orders “the first set of Goodyear cord tires to come out of the new California plant of the Goodyear Tire & Rubber Co. He might mount them while doing a handstand or a few 75-miles-an-hour thrillers on the rim of the Grand Canyon.” (ENTIRE NOTE)
- 1923 **Tremendous scenes in Fairbanks movie; so big they appalled director, who had to work up to them gradually.** *Utah Payroll Builder*, 10(2) (February): 22.
Regarding the Douglas Fairbanks film on Robin Hood, but with the following quotation of director Allen Dwan: “. . . we felt much as we did when we went to the Grand Canyon several years ago to make scenes for “The

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Modern Musketeer.’ We didn’t undertake to photograph the canyon at once—its magnitude appalled us. It was so vast, so big. So we played around the corrals for the first few days, photographing scenes featuring the horses and mules. Finally we got up courage enough to take a crack at the canyon.”

Artcraft Pictures

- 1917 **A modern Musketeer.** Starring Douglas Fairbanks. Allan Dwan, director; Douglas Fairbanks, producer. Artcraft Pictures, 5 reels.

Black-and-white silent film with English intertitles. Filmed in part at Grand Canyon. Fairbanks gave a 35mm print to the Museum of Modern Art in 1939, which otherwise was presumed to have been preserved only as fragments. Another print from the Danish Film Museum allowed the new restoration and for re-releases on DVD (see Flicker Alley, 2008).

Bergen, Candice

- 1972 **“I thought they might hiss”.** *Life*, 72(15) (April 21): 90.

A postscript to “Love Fest for Charlie” by Richard Meryman, photographed by Candice Bergen, pp. 86-89, regarding a Charlie Chaplin fete in New York. Bergen’s item includes note of Chaplin, during a flight to Los Angeles to the Academy Awards, crossing to the opposite side of the airplane to view the Grand Canyon: “His face lit up. ‘Oh yes, this is the place where Doug Fairbanks did a handstand on the precipice. He told me about it.’ ” (ENTIRE NOTE)

Fairbanks, Douglas

- 1918 **Douglas Fairbanks’ own page** [COLUMN]. *Photoplay Magazine*, 13(3) (February): 40.

- 1918 **Making life worth while.** New York: Britton Publishing Co., 157 [159] pp.

See photos: “Companions”, facing p. 53, Fairbanks and dog on rim of Grand Canyon; “A one-minute reverie”, facing p. 100, Fairbanks seated in archway on El Tovar porch; “Alone with the Grand Canyon”, facing p. 129, Fairbanks on the rim of Grand Canyon. No pertinent texts in volume.

- 1919 **If I were bringing up your children; a straight talk about health and courage and a lot of other good things for the coming generation.** *Woman’s Home Companion*, 46(7) (July): 24, 52, 88.

See p. 24, “My Most Dangerous Stunt”; at Grand Canyon. See p. 52, photo page, “The One and Only ‘Doug’ Himself”, including cropped photo of Fairbanks in mid-leap at Grand Canyon, with legend, “The most dangerous stunt he ever did—jumping the Grand Canyon. He says of this feat: ‘Never again!’ ”

- 1922 **Let me say this for the films.** *Ladies’ Home Journal*, (September): 13-14, 118, 120.

See p. 13: “. . . the night that I saw The Birth of a Nation I knew that I wanted to be in the pictures. I had much the same sort of vibration or thrill that I had when I saw the Grand Cañon for the first time. I do not seriously mean that this picture seemed to me so great as the Grand Cañon, nor that it impressed me so mightily, but both left me wordless.” (ENTIRE NOTE)

- 2006 **Douglas Fairbanks: In his own words : from the archives of the Douglas Fairbanks Museum.** (Foreword by Keri Leigh.) New York, Lincoln (Nebraska), and Shanghai: iUniverse, Inc., 316 pp. [An on-demand publication.]

See pp. 29-33, “Why I was disappointed in the Grand Canyon”, a reprint of the item by Fairbanks and Warrington (1918) in *Ladies’ Home Journal*, crediting the photographer, Warrington, only in the photo legends.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Fairbanks, Douglas, AND Warrington, Charles

- 1918 **Why I was disappointed in the Grand Canyon.** (By Douglas Fairbanks, himself. Photographs by Charles Warrington.) *Ladies’ Home Journal*, (February): 18-19.

The article includes numerous stunt photos at Grand Canyon. “I can define my disappointment in a sentence: I couldn’t jump it. I had blandly believed, encouraged, I may add, in my belief by various moving-picture directors, that I could jump anything. Here, on the rim of the world, I met defeat. And I went down gladly. Impressions? Unconveyable. A very famous man [Irvin S. Cobb, 1913] has explained that. ‘When the Creator made the Grand Canyon,’ he said, ‘He failed to make a word to cover it.’ I am comforted by the thought that mine is not the least deficient vocabulary. As for my companion, Jones, it was quite different. When I asked him what he thought of it he replied: ‘The Canyon? Oh, the Canyon’s all right, only my camera ain’t big enough.’ [. . .] Arriving at the rim of the abyss, Jones realized what he was up against with his four-by-five camera. The pictures he took for the folks back home had about the same relation to the Canyon that a photograph of the gravel bank in Gas City [Jones’ home in Indiana] would have. So these are not Jones’ pictures, but Mr. Warrington’s, taken for Jones’ sake, for without such evidence he could not prove that he was out there at all.”

Flicker Alley

- 2008 **Douglas Fairbanks : a modern Musketeer : a five-disk DVD collection of eleven modern films.** Flicker Alley, 5 DVDs. (FA0011.)

Title from box front. An 11-film DVD collection of Douglas Fairbanks films. Includes the 1917 “A Modern Musketeer”, color-tinted black-and-white, and black-and-white, with English intertitles; starring Douglas Fairbanks; Allan Dwan, director; Douglas Fairbanks, producer; from Artcraft Pictures; 69:00. Filmed in part at Grand Canyon. Fairbanks gave a 35mm print to the Museum of Modern Art in 1939, which otherwise was presumed to have been preserved only as fragments. Another print from the Danish Film Museum allowed the new restoration and for re-releases on DVD.

Vance, Jeffrey

- 2008 **Douglas Fairbanks.** Berkeley, Los Angeles, and London: University of California Press, and Academy of Motion Picture Arts and Sciences, 373 pp.
Grand Canyon, pp. 53-54.

Prince Abdulla Faisal
(Abdullah bin Faisal Al Saud)
1923–2007
Saudi royalty, politician

Anonymous

- 1990 **Looking back 1950s.** *Rimmin’* (Grand Canyon Pioneers), 6(1) (December 1990/January 1991): [7].

Collage of items, including 1952 newspaper clipping noting the visit to Grand Canyon by Prince Abdulla Faisal of Saudi Arabia.

Koch, Natalie

- 2021 **Desert geopolitics; Arizona, Arabia, and an arid-lands response to the territorial trap.** *Comparative Studies of South Asia, Africa and the Middle East*, 41(1): 88-105.

See “Alfalfa Geopolitics”. Includes overviews of Saudi Arabian royal visits to the Southwest, including 1943 when “the royal party consisted of two sons of King Ibn Saud, Prince Faisal and Prince Khalid (each of whom would later become king of Saudi Arabia)”, which included a visit to Grand Canyon (noted *in passing*).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Leding, Steve

- 2013 (PHOTOGRAPHER) **Prince Abdullah al Faisal, Saudi Arabia; Sheikh Mohammad Massoud, the prince’s advisor and interpreter; park naturalist Louis Schellbach at Moran Point, July 28, 1952.**³¹ *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 24(4) (Fall): 16.
Grand Canyon National Park photo. The visitors are in western dress.

525

Henry Falany
River runner, outfitter

Falany, Henry; Falany, Gracie; AND Quartaroli, Richard D.

- 2016 **Henry Falany.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 29(2) (Summer): 1, 2, 30-45.
Principally Quartaroli’s oral history interview with Henry Falany. See also remarks by CC Lockwood, (3) (Fall): 7-8.

526

Laura Fallon
River runner

Fallon, Laura

- 2010 **Laura Fallon, age 37.** *In:* Guide Profiles [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 23(1) (Spring): 5.
Interview.

E. W. Fambrough
see under Freemasons

Butch Farabee
see Sheck Exley

527

Erica Fareio
River runner, artist

See also p. 232 in [Art of the Grand Canyon](#).

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Fareio** in Parts 2, 14, and 19 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Anonymous

- 2013 **The guiding life. What does it take to be a Grand Canyon boatman? Probably not what you think. Our crew of veteran rafting guides shares their wisdom on one of the best, toughest jobs in the natural world.** *Grand Canyon Journal*, 2013: 26-30.
Andre Potochnik, p. 27; Christa Sadler, p. 28; Dennis Smoldt, p. 29; **Erica Fareio, p. 29**; Emma Wharton, p. 30; Robby Pitagora, p. 30; and topical sidebars.

³¹ *Ancillary note:* The prince’s visit to Grand Canyon was on the very day of this compiler’s birth.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Fareio, Erica

- 2019 **Erica Fareio, age 43.** *In:* Guide Profile [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 32(3) (Fall): 12-13.
Interview.

528

John Thomson Faris

1871–1949

Editor, writer, Presbyterian clergyman

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Faris in Part 2 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Faris, John T.

- 1920 **Seeing the Far West.** Philadelphia and London: J. B. Lippincott Co., 304 pp.
See “God’s Autograph in Stone” (pp. 105-110). See a quotation from this item, with notes, on p. 648 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).

529

Julius H. Farlee

1840–1901

Businessman, hotelier (of sorts), Grand Canyon pioneer

Celia M. Farlee

1824–1916

(wife of Julius H. Farlee)

Farlee’s name has been variously misspelled Farlie and Farley. Mrs. Farlee, an Irish immigrant to New Orleans, had earlier been married to John Riney, a contractor on the Union Pacific Railroad and later the Santa Fe Railway, but they separated in Peach Springs and he died later. Her obituary, with a brief biographical sketch, is in the *Mohave County Miner*, December 16, 1916, p. 7.

See quotations from selected published personal accounts of visits to Peach Springs, Diamond Creek, and the Farlee hotel in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#) (refer first to the keyed index on pp. 33-48 therein).

Anonymous

- 1884 **Grand Canon of the Colorado—Most sublime of all the wonders of the earth—A delightful trip from Peach Springs to Diamond Creek and canon, with J. H. Farlee as guide—Account of Prospect Point and view of the mighty chasm—Captain Dutton on the general features and plan of the plateau region and Grand Canon district.** *Ecce Montezuma* (Albuquerque, New Mexico), (April/August): 54-61.

Gray, Asa

- 1885 **How to reach the Grand Cañon.** *Science*, 5(125) (June 26): 516-517. [Item signed “A.G.”]
This item is in the “tips for tourists” genre and is among the first for the Grand Canyon. Gray, the noted Harvard botanist, had just recently visited the canyon, in May, at Peach Springs with his wife, Jane, where they afforded themselves the accommodations run by Julius Farlee. They traveled down Peach Springs Wash to Diamond Creek. (See also the Grays listed herein.) Asa Gray noted that, at least at the time, Peach Springs was the only location from where a descent into the canyon could be made by travelers.
- 1997 **How to reach the Grand Cañon.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 10(4) (Fall): 40.
Reprint of 1885 item.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Moreau, F. Frédéric [Moreau, Félix Frédéric]

- 1888 **Aux États-Unis : notes de voyage par F. Frédéric Moreau : avec un croquis de l'auteur** [transl. 'In the United States: travel notes by F. Frédéric Moreau: with a sketch by the author ']. Paris: E. Plon, Nourrit et C^{ie}, 263 pp. (Librarie Plon.) [In French.]
- (This citation is selected from among the many quoted in "[My God, there it is!](#)"... because Moreau provides some personal remarks specifically about [Mrs. Farlee](#) though without mentioning her name [neither did he mention her husband's name].) This is a travelogue from the summer of 1886; the "sketch" mentioned in the title refer only to a collage that comprises the frontispiece. See frontispiece and Chapter 10, "Le Grand-Cañon" (pp. 99-110, a visit to Peach Springs, Arizona, and descent to the Colorado River along Peach Springs Wash and Diamond Creek). Also note "Erratum" leaf tipped in on half-title page, which indicates for p. 100 and following, "*Lire* Stage *au lieu de* Stadge." The misspelling also appears on the frontispiece collage, wherein a small sketch is labeled "Peach Springs Stadge Office" [sic] that depicts actually what was the "Grand Cañon Stage Office" in Peach Springs.
- 2018 **The Grand Cañon.** *In*: Spamer, Earle, "Demons at the Farlee Hotel". *The Ol' Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 29(4) (Fall): 3-6.
- Translation of the chapter, "Le Grand Cañon" from Moreau (1888), with introductory remarks and postscript by Spamer. Moreau's account of his 1886 visit to Peach Springs, Arizona, and the Farlee Hotel at Diamond Creek. Translation from the French by Spamer with the assistance of Google Translate (not indicated in article). *Erratum*: Page 5, figure legend line 8, *for west read east*. (The figure and legend were added by *The Ol' Pioneer* editor.)

Murphy, Shane

- 2018 **Julius Farlee, John Hance, W. W. Bass, and the birth of Grand Canyon tourism, 1883-1893.** *In*: Quartaroli, Richard D. (compiler, ed.), *Celebrating 100 years of the National Park Service, November 2016 : a gathering of Grand Canyon historians : ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts*. Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association, pp. 27-31.

Ruffner, Budge

- 1974 **The first? resort.** *Arizona* (Arizona Republic), (March 31): 12-13.
- Farlee Hotel, Peach Springs Wash.

Traveler [pseudonym]

- 1889 **A trip to the Grand Canon.** *Mohave Miner* (Kingman, Arizona), (September 14): [unpaginated].
- Visit at Peach Springs and Diamond Creek. More of a promotional piece for the Farlee Hotel.

530

Don Farmer
River runner

Farmer, Don

- 2013 **Don Farmer, rafter.** *From*: Chapter 15, Stories of and by soloists. *In*: Cline, Bruce, *Never boat alone without having read this guide* . . . (Judy Karasik, ed.) Littleton, Colorado: ReCline Books, 1st ed., pp. 60-61. ("Excerpted from Don's My Grand Canyon Trip/Adventure Log". "Lee's Ferry 12-31-09 to South Cove, Lake Mead 01-16-10, 14' Maravia Oar Boat.") [Title cited from title-page. Cover title: *Never Boat Alone* A Guide to Solo Boating the Colorado River through Grand Canyon. *Without Having Read This Guide* . . . Ellipses are part of title.] [An on-demand publication.]

370

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 2024 **Don Farmer, rafter.** *From:* Chapter 16, Personal Experiences of and by Soloists. *In:* Cline, Bruce H., *A guide to solo boating the Colorado River through Grand Canyon*. [No imprint], 2nd ed., revised, pp. 99-101. [An on-demand publication.]

531

Dorothy Fay
1915–2003
Actress

Tribe, Ivan M.

- 2001 **Brother Bob Baker: A nearly forgotten Hollywood singing cowboy.** *Knight Templar* (Grand Encampment of Knights Templar of the United States of America), 47(10) (October): 25-28.
This item is about Bob “Tumbleweed” Baker (whose off-stage name was Stanley Weed, *about whom see separately herein*). It also takes note of “Tumble Weed” and actress Dorothy Fay at Grand Canyon.
- 2002 **A famous movie star and a Grand Canyon trail guide.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 13(3) (July/September): 3.
“This story was sent in by Charlie Hale and was adapted from an article by Dr. Ivan M. Tribe that originally appeared in the *Knights Templar* [*sic*] in October 2001” [see Tribe, 2001].)

532

Kevin Fedarko
River runner, distance hiker, writer

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Fedarko as author and coauthor in Parts 2, 3, 4, 15, and 30 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Anonymous

- 2013 **Kevin Fedarko to discuss *The Emerald Mile: The Epic Story of the Fastest Ride in History Through the Heart of the Grand Canyon*.** *The National Archives at Kansas City* (U.S. National Archives, Kansas City, Missouri), (September): 1.
- 2018 **Grand Canyon; Kevin and Pete go the extra mile.** *In:* Postcards from the Field [SECTION]. *Colorado Plateau Advocate*, (Spring/Summer): 29.
Kevin Fedarko and Pete McBride, distance hiking in Grand Canyon.

Binkly, Gail

- 2016 **A grand quest; “Emerald Mile” author is on an epic hike to protect a national treasure.** *Four Corners Free Press* (Cortez, Colorado), 13(10) (June): 8-9.

Fedarko, Kevin

- 2013 ***The Emerald Mile : the epic story of the fastest ride in history through the heart of the Grand Canyon.*** New York, London, Toronto, Sydney, and New Delhi: Scribner, 415 [417] pp.
“Emerald Mile” is a boat name.
- 2015 **The best little boat in the West; how a humble wooden fishing craft became the quintessential Grand Canyon ride.** *In:* Outside encyclopedia of gear; 187 amazing stories about everything we use [FEATURE]. *Outside*, (April): 30.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 2024 **What could possibly go wrong? When your goal is to hike the Grand Canyon from end to end, pretty much everything. Especially if you don’t have your gear dialed and your head on straight.** *Outside*, 49(3) (May/June): 24-26, 28, 30, 32. [See also “Cheers for Gear” by Alex Heard, p. 14.]
- 2024 **A walk in the park : the true story of a spectacular misadventure in the Grand Canyon.** New York, London, Toronto, Sydney, and New Delhi: Scribner (Simon & Schuster LLC), 489 pp. [See also the accompanying “A Walk in the Park Selected Bibliography” online, <https://www.kevinfedarko.com/awitp-bibliography>.]
The sectional end-to-end traverse of the Grand Canyon with Pete McBride, occasionally in the company of other distance hikers.

Fedarko, Kevin, AND McBride, Pete

- 2016 **Losing the Grand Canyon. Two adventurers set out on a 650-mile trek through the Grand Canyon. They faced danger and hardship—and saw firsthand how development could spoil one of America’s most beloved places.** *National Geographic*, 230(3) (September): 114-139 [pp. 124-129 comprise recto and verso of three-panel fold-out that includes map, “Contested Canyon”, pp. 124-126].
- 2016 **La pérdida del Gran Cañón. Dos aventureros emprendieron una travesía 1 050 kilómetros a lo largo del Gran Cañón. Enfrentaron peligros y dificultades, y vieron de primera mano cómo el desarrollo podría echar a perder uno de los lugares más queridos de Estados Unidos.** *National Geographic España*, 39(3) (September): 18-41. [In Spanish.]

Fedarko, Kevin, AND Markus, Kurt

- 2008 **They call me “groover boy”. But it isn’t because of my dance moves. My life at the helm of a Colorado River latrine raft.** *Outside* (July): 99-102, 104, 118-120.
See also: Photos: Grand Canyon *in* Between the Lines [SECTION], p. 16 [this is a reference to additional photographs that are available online]; and notes about photographer Kurt Markus *in* Between the Lines [SECTION], p. 18. See also “We’re number two” *in* Letters [SECTION], by Brian Sutton, Doug Thompson, and Lynda Kuppler, preceded by editors’ note, (September): 22.)

Hendricks, Larry

- 2016 **Saving beauty; adventurers Kevin Fedarko and Pete McBride champion for the Grand Canyon with an epic thru-hike.** *Flagstaff Live!*, 22(36) (September 1-7): 1, 3, 16-19.

Markey, John

- 2024 **In reference to *The Emerald Mile* by Kevin Fedarko.** *In*: Dear Eddy [LETTERS SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 37(1) (Spring): 5.
Sets straight the record of “the often-repeated story of Jimmy Hendrick cussing the *Emerald Mile* while passing us on a Wilderness World trip.” “Didn’t happen.”

McBride, Pete; Fedarko, Kevin; AND Heyn, Ellen

- 2017 **Wild friends; an 800-mile trek inside the Grand Canyon.** *In*: Grand Canyon Issue. *Colorado Plateau Advocate*, (Fall/Winter): 30-31.
McBride and Fedarko interviewed by Heyn.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

533

Margaret Fields

(née Mowrey)

1905–1970

Grand Canyon National Park nurse

Jack Harold Fields

1929–2003

Grand Canyon law-enforcement ranger

(son of Margaret Fields)

Margaret and Jack Fields are buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 185) for brief biographical notes and photo. Nuttall also remarks, “At the time of [Margaret’s] death, her daughter Jean Clevenger lived at the South Rim” (no further details). There is a marker in the cemetery for **Margaret Jean Maxwell Clevenger** (1924–1995), but there is no information accompanying it as seen on Find a Grave online.

Patrick Fennell

see Shandy Maguire

534

James Fennemore

1849–1941

Photographer, second Powell expedition

Fennemore departed from the Powell expedition prior to its having reached the Grand Canyon, but he is cited here for his inextricable link to this important exploration and to place him in biographical perspective with the other members of the expedition.

Darrah, William Culp

1949 **Beaman, Fennemore, Hillers, Dellenbaugh, Johnson and Hattan.** *Utah Historical Quarterly*, 16-17: 491-503.

535

Sam Fenner

–2000

Cowboy musician, concessionaire employee

Anonymous

2001 **Sam Fenner.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 5(1): 2.
Obituary. “A dear friend and long time resident at the Canyon, Sam Fenner passed away on November 25 at his home in Medina, Texas. He arrived at the Canyon in 1933 and was in the original Grand Canyon Band. He was a guide on the trails for many years.” (ENTIRE NOTE)

Hatfield, Dot Ferguson

NO DATE **Marvelous Medina folks.** [No imprint.]
See “Sam Fenner, A Grand Canyon Cowboy” (pp. 32-39).

1997 **A Grand Canyon cowboy [parts 1 and 2].** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 8(6): 1-2, (7): 9-10.
From Hatfield’s *Marvelous Medina Folks*.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

536

Art Fenstermaker
River runner

Smith, Latimer

- 2012 **Ken, the two Arts, and Ron.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 25(2) (Summer): 2-13.
Ken Sleight, Art Gallenson, Art Fenstermaker, Ron Smith.
-

Konstantin Feoktistov
see Gordon Cooper

537

Lannis L. Ferrall
(Sidney Ferrall)
1861–1928

Grand Canyon pioneer employee; Grand Canyon Postmaster (1916–1922)

Louisa Ferrall
1864–1939

Grand Canyon Postmaster (1907–1916)
(wife of L. L. Ferrall)

The Ferralls both are buried in Mountain View Cemetery, Williams, Arizona. His marker gives his name just as L. L. Ferrall; her marker as “Louise [*sic*] Ferrall”.

Anonymous

- 1995 **Like to solve mysteries?** *In: Pioneer Footprints [SECTION]. O’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 6(2) (February): 8.
About Lannis L. Ferrall and Louisa Ferrall. Lannis Ferrall worked for Ralph Cameron. Louisa Ferrall was in 1907 employed as the Grand Canyon Postmaster (she had a personal letterhead reading “Louisa Ferrall Postmistress Grand Canyon, Ariz. Ter.”). It seems that Lannis occasionally used this stationery, too. (See also letter from Mike Anderson, 6(5) (May): 8.)
- 1995 **Breaking the trail through Bright Angel Canyon.** *O’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 6(11): 4-5.
Includes a letter from L. L. Ferrall to Glen Sturdevant, December 10, 1927.

Brown, Dick

- 1995 **More on the L. L. Ferrall mystery.** *O’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 6(4) (April): 6.
“Lannis (Sidney) L. Ferrall was first employed by Martin Buggeln as the Bright Angel Hotel bookkeeper (October 1901 to March 1903). He then became manager of the Cameron Hotel and soon began a long association with Ralph Cameron.” He also kept Cameron apprised of goings-on at Grand Canyon while Cameron was the territorial representative in Congress. Brown corroborates that an examination of signatures on other correspondence shows that Lannis did indeed use Louisa’s stationery at times, signing, “L. L. Ferrall”. He intercepted and redirected mails that would be of interest to Cameron.
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

538

John Ferris

Pullman conductor, excursion operator

Anonymous

- 1948 **Camera train “clicks” . . . and Pullman conductor John Ferris goes for train ride . . . as a hobby.** *The Pullman News* (Chicago), 26(4) (April):. [Ellipses are part of title.]

John Ferris, a Pullman conductor by profession, operates a rail excursion to Grand Canyon for enthusiasts from the Railway Club of California. He also makes all the preparations for passengers. The nine-car “Grand Canyon Holiday” train even had its own darkroom, “for those who couldn’t wait to have their film developed”. Article includes extended remarks about the stay at Grand Canyon. Some passengers debarked to walk across the Topock Bridge over the Colorado River.

539

James Henry Ferriss

1849–1926

Malacologist, cross-canyon traveler

see also H. Nelson Orr; Henry Augustus Pilsbry

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Ferriss as author and as coauthor in Part 19 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Pilsbry, Henry A.

- 1926 **James H. Ferriss; November 18, 1849–March 17, 1926.** *The Nautilus* (Philadelphia), 40(1): 1-6.
Obituary.

- 1976 **James H. Ferriss; November 18, 1849–March 17, 1926.** *In:* Abbott, R. Tucker (ed.), *The best of The Nautilus : a bicentennial anthology of American conchology.* Greenville, Delaware: American Malacologists, pp. 96-101.
Reprinted from *The Nautilus* (1926).

Spamer, Earle E.

- 1995 **Strange bedfellows: W. W. Bass and the Endangered Species Act.** *Nature Notes* (Grand Canyon National Park), 11(3): 10-11.
Regarding the molluscan research of Henry Pilsbry and James Ferriss, who had stayed at Bass’s South Rim and Shinumo Creek camps; both in 1906, and Ferriss also in 1909.

James H. Ferry

see Octavius Decatur Gass

540

Philip Ferry

Hiker

Ferry, Philip

- 1949 **Thundering waters; a descent into the little-known northwestern section of the Grand Canyon to settle conflicting rumors about a spectacular waterfall.** *Natural History*, 58(6): cover, 264-269, 284-285.
Thunder River.

375

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography**

1950 **Return to Thunder River.** *Pacific Discovery*, 3 (March/April): 5-13, (July/August): 32.

541

Simeon Davison Fess

1861–1936

U.S. Representative (1913–1923), U.S. Senator (1923–1935), educator

Fess, Simeon D.

1917 **Colossus of canyons.** *From:* Saturday, January 6, Morning Session. Subject, “The Grand Canyon.” *In:* *Proceedings of the National Parks Conference : held in the auditorium of the new National Museum, Washington, D.C., January 2, 3, 4, 5, and 6, 1917.* Washington, D.C.: U.S. Government Printing Office, pp. 315-316. [Address also seen as an offprint, 6 pp.]

Introduced by the presiding officer, Stephen T. Mather, who notes, “Probably there is no one scenic wonder in this country in which more people are interested than in the Grand Canyon.” Fair warning: The congressional representative from Ohio takes a politician’s winding, winded tour of the meaning of the canyon. See a full quotation from this item, with notes, on pp. 618-620 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.](#)

542

Fest–Bummler Band

Musical group

Anonymous

1909 **Fest-Bummler snapshots.** *The American Bottler* (New York), 29(11) (November 15): 43-44.

Regarding the Fest-Bummler Band, a mostly-women’s band, which accompanied the transcontinental tour of the American Bottlers’ Protective Association of the United States. Includes note about “Mrs. J.” who was “Smiling all the way down the ‘Bright Angel Trail’ when big men were saying their prayers”; and “Welbrock’s ambition will eventually secure him a job as a guide on the ‘Bright Angel Train’ [*sic*] for he certainly made that mule ‘grunt’ some.”

This item is independently appended to the article, “The Bottlers’ transcontinental tour; compiled from the diary of Mrs. H. M. Worth, Hatboro, Pa[.], and illustrated with snapshots by Messrs. Fred Happersberger and R. E. Schoder”, wherein Grand Canyon is mentioned but itself is not accompanied by photos at Grand Canyon. (See Mrs. H. M. Worth *herein.*)

543

Jesse Walter Fewkes

1850–1930

Anthropologist, archaeologist, writer, naturalist

E. C. Mecklenberger

Music company employee

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Fewkes** in Part 17 of [The Grand Canon.](#)

Anonymous

1926 **To record Hopi Indian songs on Gennett Records; Smithsonian Institute [*sic*] to co-operate with Starr Piano Co., in preserving the folk songs of the red men.** *Music Trade Review*, 82(22) (May 29): 81.

Recordings to be made at the Grand Canyon under the direction of J. Walter Fewkes at Hopi House.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 1926 **Cincinnati music merchants report June sales ahead of last year’s volume. All lines participate in advanced sales—E. C. Mecklenberger, of Starr Piano Co., now in Far West recording Indian songs for Smithsonian Institution.** *Music Trade Review*, 82(26) (June 26): 11.

“E. C. Mecklenberger, of the Starr Co. [Starr Piano Corporation], who has gone to the Far West in connection with the Smithsonian Institution’s expedition to make records of the war songs and dance music of the Indians, has written that the party is now in the Grand Canyon, with recording machines set up and ‘on the job,’ with Hopi Indians furnishing what these aborigines regard as music.” (ENTIRE NOTE) (Recordings were made at Hopi House.)

544

Archelaus G. Field

1829–1924

Iowa physician, professor; and avocational naturalist, microscopist and geologist

Field, Archelaus G.

- 1914 **Scraps.** Des Moines, Iowa: [no imprint], 88 pp. (Privately printed by Welch Printing Co.)

Reprinted letters and articles by the author. See the final chapter, “A Day at the Grand Canyon of Arizona” (pp. 86-88), reprinted from the *Des Moines Capital*, July 24, 1911. See a quotation from this item, with notes, on p. 537 in [“My God, there it is!” *The World Encounters the Grand Canyon*](#).

545

Flora Field

(Flo Field)

1876–1972

New Orleans newspaper reporter, journalist; later playwright and (perhaps the first) French Quarter guide

Bridgman, Helen Bartlett

- 1920 **Within my horizon.** Boston: Small, Maynard and Co., 262 pp.

Bridgman’s own enthusiastic description of a stay at Grand Canyon is on pp. 205-207, but therein she centerpieces a canyon-impression contribution from her journalist friend, “Flora Field, then of the New Orleans *Times Picayune*, now a story writer of growing repute”. Field’s composition is quoted on p. 645 in [“My God, there it is!” *The World Encounters the Grand Canyon*](#). (See also Bridgman in this bio-bibliography for her biographical information.)

546

Quinn Fike

2005–2022

Tourist

Anonymous

- 2022 **In memory of Quinn Fike, August 4, 2005-June 8, 2022.** *Colorado Plateau Advocate*, (Fall/Winter): 35.

Fike died in a hiking accident during a family trip on the Colorado River in Grand Canyon. Her parents “have contributed a generous gift to their family named endowment” with the Grand Canyon Trust.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

547

Henry Theophilus Finck

1854–1926

Musician, music critic, editor

Finck was unusual among early Grand Canyon visitors in that he experienced the canyon both at Peach Springs and on Hance Trail. (Finck does not include his Grand Canyon experiences in his autobiography, *My Adventures in the Gold Age of Music* [Funk & Wagnalls Co., New York and London, 1926]; he there refers the reader instead to his 1890 book.)

Finck, Henry T.

- 1887 **From Los Angeles to St. Louis.** *The Nation* (New York), 45 (1166) (November 3): 349-350.
Principally about a solo trip on a pony into the Grand Canyon at Peach Springs and Diamond Creek; dated “St. Louis, October 17.”

See extensive quotations from this item, with notes, on pp. 221-222 in [*“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.*](#) The text was also incorporated into his 1890 book.
- 1890 **The Pacific Coast scenic tour : from southern California to Alaska, the Canadian Pacific Railway, Yellowstone Park and the Grand Cañon.** New York: Charles Scribner’s Sons, 309 pp.

See pp. 294-305.
- 1893 **The most sublime of earthly spectacles.** *The Nation* (New York), 57(1472) (September 14): 187-188.

This item, dated “Portland, Oregon, July, 1893”, pertains to Finck’s visit, with his wife, to the Grand Canyon at Hance Trail, though they seem not to have gone down the trail. This would have been the so-called Old Hance Trail (not even a route today), which was far more adventurous than the New Hance Trail (or simply Hance Trail) that was created in 1895 after the upper portion of the old trail was destroyed by landslides. See brief excerpts on p. 278 in [*“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.*](#)
-

548

John M. Findley

Adventurer, river runner

Findley, John M.

- 2007 **In over his head?** *Arizona Highways*, 83(9) (September): 36-39.

Tubing Colorado River in Grand Canyon (swimming, with tubes for carrying supplies).
- 2010 **Just lucky.** Bloomington, Indiana: AuthorHouse, 623 pp. [An on-demand publication.]

See “Swimming the Grand Canyon” (pp. 590-623), regarding the author’s three attempts.
-

549

Carole Finley

River runner; outfitter (not Grand Canyon)

see also Jerry Hughes

Finley, Carole; Hughes, Jerry; Mills, Carter; AND Smith, Megan

- 2023 **Carole Finley and Jerry Hughes.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 36(3) (Fall): cover, inside front cover, 20-44, 46.

Finley–Hughes oral history interview.
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

550

Harold Mansel Finley

1882–1950

Graduate, Yale University ('06); social research worker (New York); editorial staff writer, Los Angeles Times (1909-1948); poet

Finley, Harold M.

- 1906 **The Grand Canon.** *The Yale Monthly Magazine*, (February): 9.
Poem; transcribed in its entirety on p. 761 in ["My God, there it is!" The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).
Different from the poem of the same name by Finley (1910).
- 1910 **The Grand Cañon.** *The Pacific Monthly* (Portland, Oregon), 23(4) (April): 422.
Poem; transcribed in its entirety on p. 791 in ["My God, there it is!" The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#). A
rewriting (not as engaging) as the poem of the same name by Finley (1906).
-

551

John Huston Finley

1863–1940

President, University of the State of New York and New York State Commissioner of Education [a single position]; pedestrian

Finley was an inveterate walker; and in New York City the John Finley Walk along the East River of Manhattan, between 63rd and 125th Streets, was named for him as he had often walked the perimeter of Manhattan. He had also been the President of the City College of New York; and later he was the President of the American Geographical Society. His "Traveling Afoot" article has been reprinted in anthologies of walking and writing.

Finley, John

- 1917 **Traveling afoot.** *The Outlook* (New York), 115 (April 25): 733-734.
Writing of his international ambulations, he recalls a personal health benefit of hiking the Grand Canyon:
"Sometimes the long walk is the only medicine. Once when suffering from one of the few colds of my life
(incurred in California) I walked from the rim of the Grand Canyon of the Colorado down to the river and back (a
distance of fourteen miles, with a descent of five thousand feet and a like ascent), and found myself entirely
cured of the malady which had clung to me for days."
-

552

Linda Finn

River-running tourist

Finn, Linda

- 1973 **Redwood National Park.** *The Lava Flow* (U.S. National Park Service, Western Region, National Park Service
Women), [October]: [unpaginated].
See "Linda Finn's account of her Colorado River trip through Grand Canyon", for which she had waited five years.
Brief account of the trip from Lees Ferry to Diamond Creek in 12 days on 17-foot oared rafts on low water.
(Dates not indicated.)
-

“First 100”

Colorado River runners through Grand Canyon

see under [Dock Marston](#)

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

553

Heinrich Fischer

(Heinrich Ernst Benno Fischer)

1861–1924

Swiss geographer, editor

Fischer, Heinrich

- 1904 **Der VIII. internationale Geographenkongreß** [*transl.* ‘The 8th International Geographical Congress’].
Geographische Zeitschrift (Leipzig), 10(12): 691-706. [In German.]

Includes a visit to the Grand Canyon during the 8th International Geographical Congress excursion to Mexico.³²

See a translated quotation from this item, with notes, on p. 441 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#). The original German text is transcribed, with the accompanying translation, as № 579 in [The Grand Canyon! A Worldwide, Year-By-Year Anthology and Annotated Bibliography](#).

554

Mary Wager Fisher

1845–1915

Journalist, suffragist

Fisher, Mary Wager

- 1893 **A day in the Grand Cañon.** *Outing*, 22(4) (July): 261-264.

The Fisher family visits Diamond Creek and the “Grand Cañon Hotel” (*i.e.*, Farlee Hotel). See quotations from this item, with notes, on pp. 279-281 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).

- 1997 **A day in the Grand Canyon.** *Mohave Museum, Newsletter*, (268) (June), pp. 1-2.

Excerpt reprinted from Fisher (1893).

555

Alan Fisk-Williams

Teacher, river runner

Fisk-Williams, Alan

- 2014 **Evolution of Grand Canyon passengers—a warped 45-year history; an interview with Alan Fisk-Williams.** *Grand Canyon River Runner*, (17) (Summer): 7-8.

³² The 8th International Geographical Congress (not to be confused with the usually quadrennial International Geological Congress) convened in the United States in 1904, and many attendees accompanied a post-meeting field trip to Mexico that stopped at Grand Canyon en route. Few records are had of this canyon stop as written by international correspondents—in fact, even many American members of the congress who published reports did no more than simply state they went to the Grand Canyon on the way to Mexico. The international reports cited in the present bio-bibliography identify the prominent individuals who visited and wrote of their canyon experience.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

556

George Helgesen Fitch

1877–1915

Humorist, writer, journalist, columnist

Fitch, George H.

1914 ***Sizing up Uncle Sam : vestpocket essays (not especially serious) on the United States.*** New York: Frederick A. Stokes Co., 238 pp.

See “The Grand Canyon” (pp. 71-72); and see end-papers map. In presentation, part George Wharton James, part John T. McCutcheon, and maybe a touch of John Hance. See quotation of this item on pp. 572-573 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.](#)

Fitz-Mac

see James Philip MacCarthy

557

Bob Flamme

–2004

River runner

Carothers, Kenneth

2004 **Bob Flamme.** *In:* Farewells [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 17(4) (Winter 2004-2005): 6. Obituary.

Smith, Drifter

2004 **[Just one Bob Flamme story . . .]** [brackets and ellipsis are part of title]. *In:* Farewells [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 17(4) (Winter 2004-2005): 6.

Flamme fixed another boatman’s broken frame at the Little Colorado River confluence. He just happened to boat with a “portable oxy-acetylene welding outfit”.

558

George F. Flavell

1864–1901?

Ramon Montéz

River runners

Flavell, George F.

1987 ***The log of the Panthon : an account of an 1896 river voyage from Green River, Wyoming to Yuma, Arizona through the Grand Canyon.*** (Neil B. Carmony and David E. Brown, eds.) Boulder, Colorado: Pruett Publishing, 109 pp.

The diary of the first wholly recreational Colorado River trip made by George Flavell and Ramon Montez.

2011 **The log of the Panthon.** *In:* Newman, Lance (ed.), *The Grand Canyon reader.* Berkeley, Los Angeles, and London: University of California Press, pp. 142-152.

Excerpt from Flavell (1987).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Lavender, David

- 1985 ***River runners of the Grand Canyon.*** Grand Canyon Natural History Association [paperback ed.], and University of Arizona Press [clothbound ed.], 147 pp. (Title-page includes both imprints.)
Flavell and Montéz, see pp. 34-36.

Marston, Otis Reed “Dock”

- 2014 ***From Powell to power : a recounting of the first one hundred river runners through the Grand Canyon.*** (Tom Martin, ed.) Flagstaff, Arizona: Vishnu Temple Press, 532 pp.
See Chapter 4, “1896: Master Mariner” (pp. 166-175).

Staveley, Gaylord

- 2015 ***The rapids and the roar : a boating history of the Colorado River and Grand Canyon.*** Flagstaff, Arizona: Fretwater Press, 333 [334] pp.
See “The Visiting Mariner: George Flavell, 1896-1897” (pp. 61-64).

Webb, Roy

- 1997 **“A poorer but wiser man”: George F. Flavell and the Log of the Panthon.** *The Confluence* (Colorado Plateau River Guides), 4(1) (Spring): 8-15.

559

Colin Fletcher

1922–2007

Distance hiker, river runner, writer

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Fletcher in Parts 2, 13, and 27 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Chamberlin, Silas

- 2014 ***On the trail: A history of American hiking.*** Doctoral dissertation, Lehigh University, 345 pp.
Grand Canyon, see pp. 131-132, 273; and regarding Colin Fletcher and *The Man Who Walked Through Time*, pp. 250-254.]

Fletcher, Colin

- 1964 ***Backpacking the Grand Canyon.*** *Field and Stream*, 68 (March): 33-37, 126, 147, 149, 151, 153, 155.
- 1968 ***The man who walked through time.*** New York: Alfred A. Knopf, 239 [242] pp., map. [First printing; copyright 1967, dust jacket front leaf indicates “1/68”.] [Fold-out map, “Grand Canyon National Park”, following p. [242], depicts “Colin Fletcher’s Route”. “Map by Evelyn Bingham”.]
- 1970 ***The man who walked through time.*** *In*: Braun, Ernest, *Grand Canyon of the living Colorado*. San Francisco: Sierra Club, and New York: Ballantine Books, pp. 22-30.
From Fletcher (1968).
- 1972 ***The man who walked through time.*** New York: Vintage Books, 239 pp.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 1978 **Transition.** *In:* Babbitt, Bruce (compiler), *Grand Canyon: An anthology.* Flagstaff, Arizona: Northland Press, pp. 219-230.
From Fletcher (1968).
- 1985 **The man who walked through time.** *Arizona Highways*, 61(6) (June): 12-21.
Text from Fletcher (1968).
- 1989 **The secret worlds of Colin Fletcher.** (Illustrations by Tom Lacey.) New York: Alfred A. Knopf, Inc., 268 pp.
- 1990 (WITH Mark Jenkins) **The Backpacker profile: Colin Fletcher.** *Backpacker*, (October): 28.
Answers to questionnaire. Includes: “Short-Term Goal: Writing a book on recent backpacking/rafting trip from the source to mouth of Green/Colorado River.”
- 1990 **The secret worlds of Colin Fletcher.** (Illustrations by Tom Lacey.) New York: Vintage Books, 268 pp.
- 1997 **River : one man’s journey down the Colorado, source to sea.** New York: Alfred A. Knopf, 400 [401] pp.
- 1998 **River : one man’s journey down the Colorado, source to sea.** New York: Vintage Books, 400 [401] pp.
[Page [401], “Photographic Credits”, revised to include minor erratum.]
- 1999 **Transition; a solo journey on foot leads to inner discovery.** *In:* O’Reilly, Sean, O’Reilly, James, and Habegger, Larry (eds.), *Grand Canyon : true stories of life below the rim.* San Francisco: Travelers’ Tales, pp. 187-200.
Reprinted from Fletcher (1968).
- 2000 **Colin Fletcher (b. 1922); from The Man Who Walked Through Time.** *In:* Roberts, David (ed.), *Points unknown : a century of great exploration.* New York and London: W. W. Norton and Co., pp. 173-184. (An Outside Book.)
- 2000 **Wanderer durch die Zeit : allein im Grand Canyon: eine Entdeckungsreise** [*transl.* ‘Wanderer through time: alone in the Grand Canyon: a journey of discovery’]. (Arnd Kösling, translator.) München und Zürich: Diana Verlag, 271 pp. + advertisement, map. [*In German.*] Also 2nd ed., 2001, München und Zürich: Heyne (Diana Verlag). (Heyne-Bücher 62, Nr. 189.)
Translation of *The man who walked through time.* Includes “Vorbemerkung” (‘Preliminary Remark’), dated “C. F. 1990” (p. 9), and “Nachtrag 1989” (‘Addendum 1989’), dated “C. F., März 1989” (pp. 265-266). Fold-out map, “Grand Canyon National Park” (between pp. 128/129) depicts “Colin Fletchers Route”; legend and some labels translated to German. “Ursprüngliche Karte von Evelyn Bingham Bearbeitung von Achim Norweg” (‘Original map by Evelyn Bingham, edited by Achim Norweg’).
- 2001 **The house of time.** *In:* O’Reilly, Sean, and O’Reilly, James (eds.), *American Southwest : Arizona, New Mexico, Nevada, and Utah : true stories* (James O’Reilly and Larry Habegger, series eds.). San Francisco: Travelers’ Tales, pp. 69-74. (Travelers’ Tales Books.)
Reprinted from Fletcher (1997).
- 2011 **The man who walked through time.** *In:* Newman, Lance (ed.), *The Grand Canyon reader.* Berkeley, Los Angeles, and London: University of California Press, pp. 39-56.
From Fletcher (1968).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Hevesi, Dennis

- 2007 **Colin Fletcher, 85, a trailblazer of modern backpacking.** *The New York Times*, (June 19): B7.
Obituary.

Marshall, Ian

- 1994 **Cliff notes, foot notes, and the literary canyon: Colin Fletcher’s *The Man Who Walked Through Time*.**
Journal of the Southwest, 36(2): 176-184.

McGivney, Annette, AND Sexton, John

- 2002 **Colin Fletcher is not dead . . . But after a near-fatal accident, the world’s best-selling backpacking author is struggling to walk and write again.** *Backpacker*, 30(6) (August): 46-50, 94-97. [Ellipsis is part of title.]

Wehrman, Robert

- 2016 ***Walking man : the secret life of Colin Fletcher : the biography of the man who walked through time.***
[No imprint], 489 pp. [Cover title. Title-page omits the “biography” portion of the subtitle.] [An on-demand publication.]

560

John Gould Fletcher

1886–1950

Poet, writer

Fletcher, John Gould

- 1921 ***Breakers and granite.*** New York: Macmillan Co., 163 pp.
See the poem, “The Grand Canyon of the Colorado” (pp. 95-99), dated August 1915. The poem is transcribed in its entirety on pp. 852-854 in [“My God, there it is!” *The World Encounters the Grand Canyon*](#).
- 1938 ***Selected poems.*** New York: Farrar and Rinehart, Inc., 237 pp.
See “The Grand Canyon of the Colorado”.
- 1955 ***The Grand Canyon.*** *Du* (Schweizerische Monatsschrift) (Zürich), 15 (May): 54. [In English; serial in German.]

561

Ferdinand Foch

(Ferdinand Jean Marie Foch)

1851–1929

Maréchal de France [Marshal of France];

Chef d’état-major de l’armée de terre [Chief of Army Staff, French Army] (1917–1918);

WWI Supreme Allied Commander (1918–1920)

Anonymous

- 1921 ***Low fare for Foch.*** *The Traffic World*, 28(22) (November 26): 1088.
Regarding the American trip of Marshal Ferdinand Foch of France, who had been the Supreme Commander of Allied forces in World War I. Special tariffs providing fares paid to railroads conducting the marshal across the U.S. and Canada. Includes: “The \$4 charge will apply on the trip, December 5, from Grand Canyon, Ariz., to Houston, Tex., via the Grand Canyon Ry. Co. to Williams, thence by Santa Fe, Panhandle & Santa Fe, and Gulf, Colo. & Santa Fe.” (*i.e.*, \$1 fare per railroad). (ENTIRE NOTE)

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1922 **Marshal Foch’s tour.** *Santa Fe Magazine*, 16(2) (January): 22.

Includes photo of Foch viewing the canyon at the angled point of the retaining wall by El Tovar. Text includes reference to the \$1 fare paid to the railways that conducted Foch’s party across the country. “The marshal was the guest of the American Legion, which paid his railroad fare. As the Interstate Commerce Commission ruled that in such cases [of special hospitality] some charge must be made and reported, but left the amount to the charged to the option of the railroad companies, each railroad charged the American Legion one dollar for transporting the marshal’s special train over its rails.” Also notes, “The special train consisted of four cars furnished by the Pullman Company, a baggage-car and the beautiful private car Loretto, belonging to Charles M. Schwab, for the use of Marshal Foch himself.” Foch visited the canyon on December 5, 1921, where he was welcomed by Acting Governor of Arizona Ernest Hall (1880–1959) while Governor Thomas Edward Campbell was out of the state.

1922 **Visit of Marshal Foch.** *In:* Twenty-seventh Annual Report of the American Scenic and Historic Preservation Society, 1921-1922; to the Legislature of the State of New York; transmitted to the Legislature March 16, 1922. *New York, Legislative Document 93*, pp. 70-75, Plate 1.

See in “Itinerary from October 28 to December 15” (p. 75): “Monday, December 5. At the Grand Canyon, Arizona.” (ENTIRE ITEM)

Drake, Francis E.

1926 **International cross roads and Marshal Foch in America.** Paris: “Privately Printed by Herbert Clarke”, 359 pp.

Foch’s visit to Grand Canyon was on December 6, 1921 (see pp. 313-314, with three photographs: (1) “A Glimpse Into the Grand Canyon”, facing p. 313, which shows Foch and party and a Native American in full headdress at the wall at El Tovar; (2) “D’Olier, Marshal Foch, Mc Nider, Roberts”, facing p. 315, posing rimside at a place where there is no wall; and (3) “A Cup of Tea at Hermit’s Rest, Grand Canyon”, facing p. 317, with Marshal Foch seated by the fireplace on a bearskin-covered log bench with his hat and gloves on the skin and teacup and saucer on the bench).

Drake remarks: “We could not resist the viewpoint in front of El Tavar [*sic*] where every one was transfixed by the grandeur and beauty of the scene before us. The Marshal most fittingly described it as fantastic and unreal.” (p. 312). The party was driven to various viewpoints along the rim. “The Marshal remarked that he had never heard of the Grand Canyon before I had entered it on his list as one of the *necessary* stops, and he feared that when he went away from the spot he would find it had been unreal—merely a dream. [¶] We went on further and while General Desticker, McNider, Roberts, D’Olier, Mackay, de Mierry, l’Hopital and others made the trip down one of the trails toward the ‘bottom of the pit,’ the rest of us went to the Hermit’s Rest for a cup of tea and a quiet chat. A big log fire roared in the immense fire place and though the day had been bright and clear there was a frosty quality in it that caused us to enjoy the cosy room and delicious tea. The ‘mule party’ returned later on and we all found special vantage points from which to watch the glorious sunset.” (p. 313).

(The book’s author is Lt. Col. Francis Ernest Drake, U.S. Army, Past Commander of Department of France, American Legion, who accompanied Marshal Foch’s party. Identities of other people mentioned: Brigadier General Pierre H. Desticker, Aide Major General to Marshal Foch; Commandant de Mierry (French army, aide); Capitain Rene L’Hopital (French army, aide); Hanford McNider, National Commander, American Legion; Alton T. Roberts, Chairman, American Legion; Franklin D’Olier, Vice-Chairman, American Legion.)

Fant, Glenn E.

1976 **Mon Dieu!** *Army* (Association of the United States Army, Washington, D.C.), 26(2) (February): 44.

Briefly relates the visit of France’s Marshal Ferdinand Foch to the Grand Canyon, where he is reported to have remarked (quoting Fant), “*C’est magnifique, c’est beau, c’est formidable!* What a lovely place in which to heave your mother-in-law!” Source not credited; quotation given in mixed French and English, thus.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Roberts, Alton T.

1929 **When Foch came to America.** *American Legion Monthly*, 7(2) (August): 20-23, 67-69.

See photo, p. 21, “On the edge of the Grand Canyon in the great tour of 1921 under Legion auspices: Past National Commander D’Olier, Marshal Foch, national Commander Hanford MacNider, elected a few days earlier at Kansas City, and Chairman Alton T. Roberts, in charge of the Foch tour.” Also see note, p. 68: “The Marshal’s sense of humor was constantly in evidence and added greatly to the enjoyment of our association with him. As he stood on the edge of the Grand Canon, in Arizona, he sighed and said, ‘What a wonderful boundary line this would make between France and Germany!’”

Smith, Dama Margaret (Mrs. White Mountain)

1930 ***I married a ranger.*** Stanford, California: Stanford University Press; and London: Humphrey Milford, Oxford University Press, 179 pp. [Title-page verso adds to imprint: New York: Baker and Taylor Co.; The Hague: Martinus Nijhoff; and Tokyo, Osaka, Kyoto, and Sendai: The Maruzen Co.] [Reprinted 1931.]

Smith recalls Marshal Foch’s Grand Canyon visit (pp. 34-37).

562

Bob Foote

River runner

Rice, Larry

2005 **Whitewater Bob.** *Canoe and Kayak*, (July): 7, 70-73, 106.

563

Rosita Forbes

(née Joan Rosita Torr)

1890–1967

English travel writer, novelist, explorer

Forbes, Rosita

1919 ***Unconducted wanderers.*** London: John Lane, and New York: John Lane Co., 198 pp.

See pp. 8-9 regarding impressions of a visit to Grand Canyon; quoted on p. 633 in [*“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.*](#)

564

Ed Forbis

Stuntman

Tierney, V. Ronnie [Tierney, Veronica]

2020 **Marlboro Man in action at the Grand Canyon; bronc-riding stuntman Ed Forbis lives the Western persona in life and on the trails.** *In:* Community Profile [SECTION]. *Flagstaff Business News* (Flagstaff, Arizona), 13(12) (December): 17, 28.

565

Byron C. Ford

Hiker

Ford, Byron C.

1996 ***I hiked the Canyon after 50.*** Escondido, California: Byron C. Ford, 36 pp.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 1999 ***I hiked the Canyon after 50.*** Escondido, California: Byron C. Ford, revised ed., 64 pp.
- 2001 ***I hiked the Canyon after 50 (and still hiking!).*** Escondido, California: Byron C. Ford, revised ed. [*i.e.*, 3rd ed.], 92 pp.
-

566

Gerald Ford

(né Leslie Lynch King, Jr.; Gerald Rudolph Ford, Jr.)

1913–2006

U.S. Representative (1949–1973); U.S. Vice President (1973–1974); U.S. President (1974–1977)

Bitler, Teresa

- 2014 **Presidential Arizona; tour Arizona following in the footsteps of US commanders-in-chief.** *In: Arizona 2014 official state visitor’s guide.* Phoenix: Madden Media LLC, pp. 21-25.
- Notes Grand Canyon visits by Theodore Roosevelt, William Howard Taft, Herbert Hoover, Calvin Coolidge, Dwight Eisenhower, **Gerald Ford**, George H. W. Bush, Bill Clinton, and Barack Obama.
-

567

James Tooker Ford

1849–1947

Presbyterian clergyman

James Tooker Ford was the father of John Anson Ford (1883–1983). The younger Ford wrote about motorcyclist John Edwin Hogg’s 1921 ride down Peach Springs Canyon and Diamond Creek to the Colorado River (*see Hogg herein*).

Ford, James Tooker

- 1921 **From the rim of the Grand Canyon; an impression.** *The Continent*, 52(25) (June 23): 744.
- See quotations from this item on pp. 662-663 in [*“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.*](#)
-

568

Tirey Lafayette Ford

1857–1928

Lawyer, California politician; Attorney General of California (1899–1902)

Ford, Tirey L.

- 1911 **Impressions of the Grand Canyon.** *Santa Fe Employes’ Magazine*, 5(10) (September): 87.
- “Excerpts from a talk on the Grand Cañon, made by Mr. Ford at a dinner given by the Association of Traffic Managers of San Francisco. The speaker was introduced by F. J. Harrington, who had shortly before conducted to the Grand Cañon an excursion party in which were Mr. Ford and family.” See an extended quotation from this item on pp. 537-538 in [*“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.*](#)
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

569

Trevor David Ford

1925–2017

Paleontologist

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Ford as author and coauthor in Parts 19, 21, and 24 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Riding, James B., AND Worley, Noel E.

2020 **Trevor David Ford (1925-2017)**. *Yorkshire Geological Society, Proceedings*, <https://doi:10.1144/pygs2020-001>, 2 pp.

Memorial, with Supplementary Material online on the Geological Society (London) website, a bibliography of 301 publications authored or co-authored by Ford, <https://doi.org/10.6084/m9.figshare.c.4931547> (however, when accessed in May 2020 it indicated “File(s) not publicly available”). The Yorkshire *Proceedings* are published by the Geological Society on behalf of that society.

570

Linda Forney

Nurse, hiker

Darlow Smithson Productions

2011 **Hike into Hell**. *In: I Shouldn’t Be Alive* [SERIES]. Animal Planet channel. (Season 4, Episode 11. First aired 19 January 2011.)

The series is described as “Re-enactments [with interviews] of real-life tales of human survival against the savage elements, dangerous climates and physical hazards.”

Johnston, Laurie

1975 **Notes on people** [NEWS COLUMN]. *The New York Times*, (August 23): 10.

Includes a brief item about Linda Forney, a Pittsburgh nurse who became lost while hiking alone into Havasu Canyon, losing also her pack and food. She was located in a side canyon by a Havasupai Indian after having been lost for 20 days, subsisting on cactus buds and trickles of water.

571

Steve Fossett

(James Stephen Fossett)

1944–2007

Aviator, adventurer, businessman

Fossett was the first person to fly solo, non-stop, around the world in both a balloon and a fixed-wing aircraft.

Boccon-Gibod, Thierry [POOL PHOTOGRAPHER]

2005 **Around the world in 67 lonely hours**. *The New York Times*, (March 4): A1.

Photograph of GlobalFlyer, piloted by Steve Fossett, above Grand Canyon; during the first solo, nonstop aerial circumnavigation of the world.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

572

Dave Foster

1959–

Marble Canyon resident, river runner, National Park Service River Ranger, Lee’s Ferry fishing guide

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Foster in Parts 9 and 14 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Vaughn, Kelly, AND Baxter, Scott T.

- 2024 **A river runs through him. For more than 50 years, Dave Foster’s life has centered on the Colorado River. As a young boy, it was his playground. As he got older, he started working with commercial rafting companies and later became a river ranger for the National Park Service. Today, he offers private guiding fishing trips out of Lees Ferry. But it’s not just his livelihood, it’s his lifeblood.** *Arizona Highways*, 100(6) (June): 40-47.

573

Pamela E. Foti

("Pam")

Marcy A. DeMillion

Distance hikers

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Foti and DeMillion together in Part 14 of [The Grand Canon](#), and DeMillion also in Part 19.

Ciura, Catherine

- 1992 **Following the footsteps of Colin Fletcher.** *The Pine* (Northern Arizona University), (January): 12-13. [Table of contents adds: "Two women attempt to hike the entire length of the Grand Canyon, promoting research and sore feet."]

574

Paul Fountain

c. 1849–1924

Australian naturalist and traveler

Fountain, Paul

- 1901 **The great deserts and forests of North America.** London, New York, and Bombay: Longmans, Green, and Co., 295 pp.
Grand Canyon, see pp. 277-286, in which he seems to encourage a trail-less descent into the canyon but finishes more wisely. See a quotation from this item, with notes, on pp. 367-368 in ["My God, there it is!" The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).
- 1905 **The eleven eaglets of the West.** London: John Murray, 362 pp. [Also later printings; and reprinted by E. P. Dutton (New York, 1906).]
Grand Canyon, see pp. 291-296. Fountain refers readers to his 1901 book, "and I recommend that the account there given should be read simultaneously with the supplementary notes which I now give." See a quotation from this item on p. 450 in ["My God, there it is!" The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

575

Dottie Fox
Hiker

Fox, Dottie

- NO DATE ***Below the rim : one woman’s adventures in the Grand Canyon.*** [No imprint; privately published], 98 pp.
[ca. 1990-1993.] [Five Quail Books, Catalogue Seven, indicates place of publication as Snowmass, Colorado.]
- 2000 ***Below the rim : footsteps through the Grand Canyon.*** Basalt, Colorado: Who Press, 159 pp. [Unstated
revised ed.]
-

576

Jane Francis
River runner

Francis, Jane

- 2024 **Learning to row.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 37(1) (Spring): 20-23.
Recollections.
-

Robert Earl Francy
see John B. Harbin

577

Michael Frank
Grand Canyon aficionado

Frank, Michael

- 2018 **1997: Michael Frank.** *From:* More First Grand Canyon Visits. *In:* The Bulletin [NEWSLETTER SECTION]. *The Ol’
Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 29(4) (Fall): 14.
Remarks on his first visit to Grand Canyon.
-

578

Bob Frankel
(Robert Benno Frankel)
1891–1963
Concessionaire employee; daredevil

Robert Frankel may or may not have worked at Grand Canyon; the only published canyon record is that while he worked for the Fred Harvey Indian Department he performed a daredevil stunt at the canyon.

The following biographical information has been compiled for this bio-bibliography. In 1915 (as reported in the Anonymous, 1917, item cited below) Frankel was “press agent for the Indian Village, the Santa Fe’s attractive concession at the San Diego fair”. When he registered for the World War I draft he was employed as a hotel clerk in Los Angeles. At the time of the 1920 U.S. Census he is listed as the manager of a “curio store” at the Hotel Del Monte in Monterey, California; in the 1930 and 1950 U.S. Censuses he operated a theater ticket brokerage, while at the time of the 1940 census he was a “Chastra Market” (Shasta Market?) worker, and he is recorded as having had an 8th grade education. When he registered for the World War II draft in 1942 he was self employed in the Hollywood Roosevelt Hotel (perhaps his ticket brokerage). He was born in St. Louis, Missouri, and is buried in Hollywood, California.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Anonymous

1917 **A human flying machine.** *Santa Fe Magazine*, 11(2) (January): 52.

Illustrated with a photo that depicts Frankel leaping fissure along the Grand Canyon rim (location undetermined). “No one ever really had found any use for these cracks in the cañon walls until Fred Harvey’s famous athlete, Bob Frankel of the Indian department, discovered that ‘doing’ a few of these minor cañons created a million-dollar appetite and suited his ambition to a nicety [*sic*]. [¶] We never counted just how many of these baby cañons Bob hurdled in the course of a morning’s constitutional—because we were not of form sufficiently sylphlike to follow the nimble Robert—but we do know that, when there weren’t sufficient cañons lying around to give him a succession of thrills, he took fiendish delight in jumping the same one a score or so of times.”

(The observation is made, *here*, that given the fact that the photo appears in the January 1917 issue, and thus perhaps from 1916 at the latest, Frankel’s stunt predates the leap made famous by Douglas Fairbanks later in 1917 while shooting the film, *A Modern Musketeer* [about which see pp. 38-44 in [View Finders: Volume 1](#)].)

1919 **Blown from his tree nest.** *Santa Fe Magazine*, 13(4) (March): 25-26.

Fred Harvey employee Robert B. Frankel is reported to have been injured in service in France. This item includes the photo of Frankel leaping over crack in the Grand Canyon’s rim, reprinted from an earlier edition (*see above*).

(Information added here: Frankel was not long overseas during World War I, having departed from New York on 15 August 1918 and departed Bordeaux, France, for New York on 23 December.)

579

Alexander K. Frankoviz

1894–1996

Roman Catholic priest

Frank Anton Frankoviz

1881–1971

(brother of Alexander Frankoviz)

Frank Frankoviz is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 186) for brief biographical notes. Alexander Frankoviz “established the first Catholic parish at the South Rim, and organized the building of the Chapel of El Cristo Rey (Christ the King) in the Village in 1960.” His brother, Frank, a dentist, apparently never lived at Grand Canyon but Alexander arranged for his burial there. (Alexander is buried in St. Otto’s Cemetery, Fergus Falls, Minnesota.)

580

Russell George Frazier

1893–1968

Physician, explorer, river runner

Frazier accompanied the Clyde Eddy expedition of 1934 (*see Eddy separately*). His adventuring exploits focused on the western U.S., though he also participated in an Antarctic venture.

1934 **Eddy and Dr. Frazier run Colorado rapids. Explorers complete first leg of hazardous journey to Boulder Dam.** *The New York Times*, (July 27): 19.

Clyde Eddy and Russell G. Frazier.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

581

Joseph Francis Frederick

1922–1986

Concessionaire employee

Evelyn C. Frederick

1922–1978

(wife of Joseph Frederick)

The Fredericks are buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 189) for brief biographical notes. He was a Fred Harvey mechanic, apparently only in 1975 and 1976.

582

Lewis Ransome Freeman

1878–1960

Writer, adventurer, river runner

see also under Birdseye Expedition

Anonymous

1920 **[Editorial note introducing “His Wonders to Perform”, by Lewis R. Freeman.]** *Everybody’s Magazine*, 43(3) (September): 60.

Editor notes: “Mr. Freeman is planning soon, by way of a little home diversion, to do the Grand Cañon in a row-boat, and a few other things like that; so for the sake of your future entertainment we’re going to keep an eye on him.” Editor’s name not indicated in this volume. (“His Wonders to Perform” is not pertinent to this bio-bibliography.)

Friman, Axel

1981 **Lewis Ransome Freeman—a Swedish American author.** *Swedish American Genealogist*, 1: 141-143.

583

Freemasons

Fraternal organization

Anonymous

1914 **[Masons degrees conferred in Grand Canyon.]** *Masonic Voice-Review* (Chicago), New Series, 16(3) (March): 81.

“Recently the degrees were given by a lodge in Arizona, in the grand canyon of the Colorado. The first was conferred in the bottom of the canyon, the second on a ledge mid-way, and the third on a flat rock on the top edge of the immense chasm. These unique ceremonies were witnessed by a large number of brethren.” (ENTIRE ITEM)

1935 **Full fledged Masonic Lodge at Grand Canyon.** *Park Service Bulletin* (U.S. National Park Service, Washington, D.C.), 5(6) (August): 8.

“Last June 8 the Grand Lodge of Arizona officially constituted the local Lodge at Grand Canyon National Park to be known as Grand Canyon Lodge No. 40, F. & A. M. This organization had previously been working for a little more than a year under a dispensation granted by the Grand Master of Arizona. Petition for a charter was favorably acted upon at the regular meeting of the Grand Canyon Lodge held in Prescott during March. [¶] The folks at Grand Canyon are boasting that theirs is the only regularly constituted Masonic Lodge in any national park. Officers installed were (names in bold each has their own entry in this bio-bibliography): **L. G. Carr**—W.M. (Agent, Santa Fe Railway), **Clark M. Carrel**—S.W. (Park Engineer), **George F. Scheck**, J.W. (Engineer, Santa Fe

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Railway), **Fred Witteborg**, Secretary (Clerk, El Tovar Hotel), **Harry Parker**—Treasurer (Asst. Manager, El Tovar Hotel), **M. R. Tillotson**—S.D. (Park Superintendent), **S. G. Stephens**—J.D. (Clerk, Fred Harvey Transportation Department), **Elmer Nelson**—S.S. (Chief Engineer, Santa Fe Railway), **Lester Kennedy**—J.S. (Asst. Manager, Bright Angel Lodge), **E. W. Fambrough**—Chaplain (Clerk, NPS), **Richard Mueller**—Tyler (Blacksmith, Fred Harvey).”
(ENTIRE ITEM)

Emma French
see Emma Lee

584

Stewart William Fritts

("Stew" Fritts)
1937–2016

Grand Canyon National Park Ranger

Donna Fritts

(née Frazio)
1944–2001

National Park Service and U.S. Forest Service
(wife of Stew Fritts)

Stewart and Donna Fritts are buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 210) for brief biographical notes and photo (the photo of the grave markers was taken before Stewart’s death). Stew retired from Grand Canyon after 48 years of service with the National Park Service. He was well known at Grand Canyon for his interpretive, more or less in-character portrayal of Emery Kolb.

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Stew Fritts** as author in Part 14 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Anonymous

1976 **[Farewell party.]** *In:* North Cascades National Park service complex [SECTION]. *Pacific Northwest Breeze* (U.S. National Park Service, Northwest Region, Women’s Organization), (May): [17].

“Donna and ‘Big Bird’ Stew Fritts were given a dessert farewell party at Marblemount on May 8th. Stew accepted the position of Naturalist at the North Rim of the Grand Canyon and they left on May 13th. At the party Stew was given ‘Big Bird’ as a parting gift. In appreciation, he demonstrated his talent in talking and assembling Big Bird so he could fly—(only he didn’t!). It was all most interesting and we can see why all the school children loved them and will miss them.” (ENTIRE NOTE)

Fritts, Stewart W.

1996 **River Ranger’s soliloquy.** *Nature Notes* (Grand Canyon National Park), 12(4) (Winter): 4.

Verse, “Paraphrased from William Shakespeare’s ‘Hamlet.’”

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

585

Carol Fritzingler

("Fritz")

River runner, hydrologist

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Fritzingler** as author and coauthor in Parts 2, 14, 18, and 19 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Fritzingler, Carol (Fritz), AND Steiger, Lew

- 2007 **Fritz.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 20(1) (Spring 2006-2007) [*sic*]: 1, 20-37.
Fritzingler oral history interview.

586

Hugo Fromholz

German travel writer

Fromholz, Hugo

- 1897 **An den küsten des Pacific. Reisebriefe von Hugo Fromholz** [*transl.* 'On the shores of the Pacific. Travel letters from Hugo Fromholz']. Berlin: Druck von August Hoffmann, 160 pp. [*In German.*]

Correspondence from an 1895 trip. See "Grand Canon des Colorado. (23.-26. September.)" (pp. 90-98); written in El Paso, September 28. Departing from Flagstaff, most of the entry pertains to a ride to the canyon at Hance's, with a partial descent to the river, but which digresses into a discussion of American Indians before proceeding on his journey toward El Paso. See a translation of his experience at the canyon, with notes, on pp. 295-298 in "[My God, there it is!](#)" [The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#). The original German text is transcribed, with the accompanying translation, as № 393 in [The Grand Canyon! A Worldwide, Year-By-Year Anthology and Annotated Bibliography](#).

587

Kent Frost

1917-2013

River runner, outfitter, canyon explorer; Norman Nevills boatman

Anonymous

- 1947 **13 end canyon trip.** Party encounters 276 rapids during 1,500-mile journey. *The New York Times*, (August 3): 48.
Norman Nevills, Otis R. Marston, Garth Marston, Kent Frost.

Frost, Kent

- 1995 **A campfire tale of an impromptu trip.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 8(4): 1, 23-25.
San Juan River to Lee’s Ferry. Transcribed by Lew Steiger.

Weisheit, Susette, AND Wiesheit, John

- 2013 **Kent Frost; January 7, 1917-May 16, 2013.** *In:* Farewells [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 26(2) (Summer): 8.
Obituary.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

588

Travis Fugate

Blind kayaker, river runner

Curtis, Chet

2018 **Blinded Veterans complete kayaking Grand Canyon’s Colorado River.** *In:* Operation Peer Support (OPS) News [SECTION]. *The Bulletin* (Blinded Veterans Association, Alexandria, Virginia), 73(6) (November/December): 6-8.

Steve Baskis, Kathy Champion, Brian Harris, Lonnie Bedwell, and Travis Fugate, five blinded veterans from Blinded Veterans Association, supported by Team River Runner, complete a trip from Lee’s Ferry to Diamond Creek, 1-12 September.

589

Mouly Fulmer

(Steve Fulmer)

River runner

Anonymous

1977 **Do you see a Sun City stereotype? Let a 26-year-old editor shatter it!** *The Webb Spinner* (Del E. Webb Corporation, Phoenix), 31(5/6) (May/June): 4.

Paul Schafer, former reporter on the *Sun City News-Sun*. Item includes section, “Grand Canyon Expert” prefaced with comment, “Let me tell you about Harvey Butchart [and] **Steve Fulmer**”, each of whom will be 70 years of age by the end of the year: “Schafer tells about Butchart, who has logged 15,000 miles hiking the Grand Canyon; Fulmer, who was one of the first 100 persons to ‘run’ the Colorado River” (ENTIRE NOTE) Regarding J. Harvey Butchart and Mouly Fulmer.

Martin, Tom

2012 **Big water, little boats : Mouly Fulmer and the first Grand Canyon dory on the last of the wild Colorado River.** Flagstaff, Arizona: Vishnu Temple Press, LLC, 240 pp.

2013 **The Gem: Grand Canyon’s first dory.** *In:* Quartaroli, Richard D. (compiler, ed.), *A rendezvous of Grand Canyon historians : ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts : proceedings of the Third Grand Canyon History Symposium, January 2012*. Flagstaff, Arizona: Grand Canyon Historical Society, pp. 39-42.

590

Horace Howard Furness

1833–1912

Shakespearean scholar

Horace Furness was the brother of famed architect Frank Furness (Frank Heyling Furness, 1839–1912).

Furness, Horace Howard

1922 **The letters of Horace Howard Furness : Volume II.** (H. H. F. J. [Horace Howard Furness Jayne], ed.) Boston and New York: Houghton Mifflin Co. (The Riverside Press, Cambridge), 296 pp.

See p. 234, *passing reference* to seeing Grand Canyon, in a letter written October 9, 1910, to another Shakespearean scholar, W[illiam]. Aldis Wright (1831–1914): “Does it or does it not weaken music to have words to it? When I was gazing at the Grand Canon in Arizona, the most awe-inspiring scene, I suppose, on this rondure, I used to question whether or not historical associations would add or detract. A hard knot, too intrinsic for me, here and now, to unloose. . . .” [ellipsis is part of the published quotation].

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography**

591

John W. Fuss

(Jack Fuss)

1893–1984

Arizona state game warden

Fuss, Jack

2004

Jack Fuss and the Great Kaibab Deer Drive. (Brad Dimock, ed.) *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 17(2) (Summer): 1, 16-23.

Edited from parts of an address to the Flagstaff Lions Club, 1963, and a 1975 interview by Susan Rogers; includes interjections from Mimi Fuss.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography



592

Gilbert E. Gable

1886–1941

Explorer, publicist, movie producer, public speaker

Gable, Gilbert E.

1923 **I am not a member of the Lodge.** *Santa Fe Magazine*, 17(11) (October): 53-54.

Truth be told: “There seems to be an unwritten something about going down Bright Angel Trail by which everyone who makes the trip is thereby initiated, and must ever after encourage and support the illusion that they have gone through great danger. I cannot be a member of the Lodge! I consider its tenets erroneous. The trail gave me a sense of deep emotion, but no fear. At very few places is it less than six feet wide, the grades are no steeper than those of scores of country roads in any hilly state. If you dismounted, shot your mule and pushed him over, there are mighty few places where he would roll more than twenty feet—to the next reverse course of the trail just below. Even if you blindfolded yourself and rolled over after him, you probably would be no more than bruised a bit when you found yourself safe on the next step of the path.”

593

Will Gadd

Paraglider flyer, adventurer

Gadd, Will

2005 **Grand Canyon dreams; Will Gadd climbs to 17,800 ft to make the glide of his life.** *Cross Country* (International Free Flying Magazine), (98) (March/April): 58-61.

Habib, William G.

2004 **Winged migration; paraglider Will Gadd soared into the record books with a harrowing solo flight across the Grand Canyon.** *Sports Illustrated*, (October 11):.

Four-hour flight from south of Grand Canyon to Kaibab Plateau.

594

Sayajirao Gaekwad III

(Maharaja of Baroda)

1863–1939

Ruler of the princely state of Baroda in India

Sullivan, R. B.

1933 **Grand Canyon.** *In*: Among Ourselves [SECTION]. *Santa Fe Magazine*, 27(11) (October): 65-67.

Local news. Includes the note (p. 65), “Among the many distinguished guests of the month was H. R. H. The Maharaja of Baroda and party of five, arrived in regular equipment and spent a day at the cañon, leaving on No. 15.” (ENTIRE NOTE)

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Juan Galeras
see Garcia López de [Cárdenas](#)

595

Art Gallenson

(Arthur Sidney Gallenson)
1942–2014

River runner; air flights businessman

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Gallenson** as author and coauthor in Parts 2, 13, and 18 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Gallenson, Art

- 1993 **Statement of Art Gallenson, Chief Pilot and General Manager, Lake Mead Air, Inc., Boulder City, NV.**
In: Oversight of Grand Canyon overflights : hearing before the Subcommittee on Aviation of the Committee on Commerce, Science, and Transportation, United States Senate, One Hundred Second Congress, Second Session : July 7, 1992. Washington, D.C.: U.S. Government Printing Office, pp. 48-52 (with discussion, 56-61). (S. Hrg. 102-1014.)
- 1997 **[1993 letter to Grand Canyon River Guides, commenting in part on overflights and river-trip regulation.]** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 10(1): 10. [Issue “Winter 1996-1997” mailed February 1997.]

Gallenson, Art, AND Steiger, Lew

- 2012 **Art Gallenson.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 25(2) (Summer): 1, 34-45.
Gallenson oral history interview.

Smith, Latimer

- 2012 **Ken, the two Arts, and Ron.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 25(2) (Summer): 2-13.
Ken Sleight, Art Gallenson, Art Fenstermaker, Ron Smith.

Smith, Marc

- 2014 **Art Gallenson—November 10, 1942-September 9, 2014.** *In: Farewells* [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 27(4) (Winter 2014-2015): 4-5.
Editor’s note: “This farewell was adapted from two earlier farewells and simultaneously added to for submission to the BQR. The first farewell was written for newspaper and online publication by Steve Gallenson, Marcia Thompson, and Mark Leseberg; and the second is a heartfelt tribute written by Paul Thevenin.”
- 2015 **Remembering Art—Part 1.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 28(1) (Winter 2014-2015 [*sic*, Spring 2015]): 23-24.
- 2015 **Art runs his last rapid (riffle) . . . literally.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 28(2) (Spring [*sic*, Summer]): 6.
[Ellipsis is part of title.]
Art Gallenson ashes were committed to the Colorado River at Paria Riffle, contained in a small wooden replica of John Wesley Powell’s *Emma Dean* (complete with oars and chair).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

596

Margaret Hastings Gallie

1872–

Writer, clubwoman

Margaret Gallie was the wife of Donald (Don) Mackay Gallie (1866–1946), President of the National Dental Association.

Gallie, Margaret Hastings

1915 **Westward ho!** *National Dental Association, Journal*, 2(4) (November): 415-417.

En route to the convention in Los Angeles, the party of dentists, wives, and children stopped at Grand Canyon. See quotation from this item on p. 593 in [*“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.*](#)

597

Mrs. John R. Galloway

(Ida Mae Galloway, *née* Beagle)

1859–1955

Tourist

Ida Mae Galloway was the wife of John R. Galloway (1851–1933), President of the National Electrical Contractors Association.

Galloway, John R. (Mrs.)

1915 **Our trip to the coast. A review of the N. E. C. A. convention.** *National Electrical Contractor*, 14(11) (September): 41, 46, 121-122. [With editor’s introductory paragraph.]

Presumably Mr. Galloway was a member of the same party.

“Our train carried us across New Mexico and Arizona, where we had the first glorious sight of the Grand Canyon at sunrise. Would you believe it, our people were all up at 4 a. m. and waiting for the train to stop, anxious to get a glimpse of the wonderful canyon when the sun came over the rim? We spent a day (all too short) enjoying its beauty. Some of our young people went down the trail on mules, while others enjoyed a ride viewing the canyon from the new scenic boulevard along the rim.” (ENTIRE NOTE)

598

Nathaniel Galloway

(Nathaniel Thomas Galloway; “Than”)

1853–1913

Trapper, hunter, river runner, boatbuilder

see also William Chesley Richmond

Galloway’s second trip down the Colorado River, in 1909, was made also with Julius Stone, Raymond Cogswell, C. C. Sharp, and Seymour Sylvester Dubendorff.

Lavender, David

1985 **River runners of the Grand Canyon.** Grand Canyon Natural History Association [paperback ed.], and University of Arizona Press [clothbound ed.], 147 pp. (Title-page includes both imprints.)

Galloway, see pp. 36-38, 40-43.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Marston, Otis Reed “Dock”

- 2014 ***From Powell to power : a recounting of the first one hundred river runners through the Grand Canyon.*** (Tom Martin, ed.) Flagstaff, Arizona: Vishnu Temple Press, 532 pp.
See Chapter 6, “1896-1897: Stern First” (pp. 176-185); Chapter 10, “1909: Business with Pleasure” (pp. 218-247).

Staveley, Gaylord

- 2008 **‘Than the man: The life and times of Nathaniel Galloway.** *In:* Berger, Todd R. (ed.), Reflections of Grand Canyon historians; ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts. *Grand Canyon Association, Monograph 14*, pp. 53-57. (2nd Grand Canyon History Symposium, January 25-28, 2007, Grand Canyon National Park.)
- 2015 ***The rapids and the roar : a boating history of the Colorado River and Grand Canyon.*** Flagstaff, Arizona: Fretwater Press, 333 [334] pp.
See “The Maestro: Nathaniel Galloway, 1896-1913” (pp. 64-67); “The Hoskannini Connection: Nathaniel Galloway and Julius Stone, 1898-1900” (pp. 67-69); “The Mogul and the Maestro: Julius Stone with Nathaniel Galloway, 1909” (pp. 74-75).

Weisheit, John

- 1997 **Nathaniel Galloway and William Richmond; the voyage of the “Emma Dean” and the “Maid of the Cañon”—1896/1897.** *The Confluence* (Colorado Plateau River Guides), 4(1) (Spring): 16-17.

599

John Galsworthy

1867–1933

English novelist, playwright, Nobel Laureate (Literature, 1932)

Galsworthy, John

- 1912 ***The inn of tranquillity : studies and essays.*** London: William Heinemann, 278 pp. [Also printed by Charles Scribners’ Sons (New York, 1912) and Bernhard Tauchnitz (Leipzig, 1912).]
See “Meditation on Finality” (pp. 203-211, Heinemann edition). It begins: “In the Grand Canyon of Arizona, that most exhilarating of all natural phenomena, Nature has for once so focussed her effects, that the result is a framed and final work of Art. For there, between two high lines of plateau, level as the sea, are sunk the wrought thrones of the innumerable gods, couchant, and for ever revering, in their million moods of light and colour, the Master Mystery.”
- 1918 ***Speculations.*** *Harper’s Monthly Magazine*, 136(1815) (April): 646-655.
“I remember sitting on a bench overlooking the Grand Cañon of Arizona, into which the sun was shining and snowstorms whirling all at once. All that most marvelous natural work of art was flooded to the brim with tawny gold, and white, and wine-dark shadows, so that the colossal carvings, as of huge rock-gods and beasts, along its sides wre made living by the very mystery of the light and darkness. I remember sitting there, and an old gentleman passing close behind, leaning a little toward me, and saying in a sly, gentle voice, ‘How are you going to tell it to the folks at home?’”

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

600

Charlotte West Galt

("Tiki")

1951–1971

Journal writer; at the Grand Canyon in spirit

"Tiki" never visited Grand Canyon. These citations are cited here for their background information that pertains to a journal written by Tiki, which was cached in the canyon by Charlotte Reid, Tiki's aunt, at Mile 114.0 Right; and as such the journal is beoming a persistent though small element of Grand Canyon history. It seems that the journal was stolen, but which may yet exist misplaced in another locale nearby. A replacement version was cached before August 1997. Regarding this see Peg Bartlett (1996, 2010). Reid's (1995) biography of Tiki includes a transcription of most of the journal (but does not mention Grand Canyon). Earle Spamer and Richard Quartaroli visited the site on August 23, 1997, when Spamer photographed the few pages of the replacement journal (note the discrepancy with a later date mentioned by Bartlett about when the replacement had been cached). In July 2023, Spamer digitally corrected his overexposed transparencies, and a digital file copy was given to and printed out by the Grand Canyon National Park Museum Collection. Bartlett also mentions that the replacement was in a piece of Tupperware; but Spamer and Quartaroli found it rolled up in a plastic water bottle, also photographed. The "letter" that Barlett mentions is actually a handwritten note on one of the computer-printed journal leaves.

Bartlett, Peg

1996 **[Regarding the theft of "Tikki's" journal.]** *In:* In the mail [FEATURE]. *Boatman's Quarterly Review*, 9(3): 4.
"I'm wondering if others have been saddened by the loss of Tikki's (*sic*) journal at upper 114 mile camp. I was so saddened when I camped there last trip and went up to find the rusted coffee can that always held a chance to get closer to life through Tikki's death. The can and the journal were gone. I can only hope it was her mother who moved them or took them. To anyone else who felt the journal was theirs to take, it was an awful thing to do, both to Tikki and to those who have read and will read it. The journal belongs to the Canyon—please return it."
(ENTIRE ITEM)

2010 **Spirit unbroken.** *Boatman's Quarterly Review*, 23(4) (Winter 2010-2011): 15-17.
Regarding Bartlett's introduction in 1984 to the cache at Mile 114.0 Right that contained "The Journal of Tiki Galt . . . a collection of poems and reflections that struck me to the core." Includes remarks concerning Tiki and her journal that had been stolen (see Bartlett, 1996) along with "more than a hundred personal notes nested in the bottom of the can addressing the journal's author". "Her name was Charlotte 'Tiki' West Galt who lived from 1951–1971 but never saw the Grand Canyon. She died from Hodgkins Disease at twenty years old. It was her closest aunt, Charlotte Reid (1922–1997), who traveled through the Canyon in 1972 or 1973 with Western River Expeditions with Jack Curry and Jake Luck as her guides. Charlotte had compiled Tiki's words into a small hand-bound book and wanted to leave this journal in memory of Tiki somewhere in this Canyon that had moved her so much." "[In 1998] when I returned to the Canyon and the Inner Gorge, I had a new journal in a water-tight Tupperware ready to be placed in the same cave where so many years ago Peter Weiss had sent me to find the coffee can. To create a spirit similar to the original, I left a letter explaining why the new copy of the original journal was there, and the power of the accompanying notes that were now lost. I hoped this replacement would at least hold some of Tiki's legacy in the place her aunt had intended." Concludes with comments concerning the possible rediscovery of the original journal in a more remote location nearby, though Bartlett was unable to locate it. About Tiki, see Reid (1995).

Reid, Charlotte B.

1995 **Tiki : spirit unbroken.** Jacksonville Beach, Florida: Egret Press, 141 [142] pp. + errata slip laid in. [Cover adds: "Recollections of the life, love and laughter of a delightful young woman coping with Hodgkins Disease."] Biography of Charlotte "Tiki" West Galt (1951-1971). The Grand Canyon is not mentioned.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

601

Dave Ganci
(J. D. Ganci)
Climber, hiker

See also citations of publications by [Ganci](#) in Part 9 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Ganci, Dave

- 1978 **Zoroaster at midnight.** *In:* Special Grand Canyon Edition. *Arizona Highways*, 54(11) (November): cover, 1, 6-13.
- 1960 **Successful summit attempt.** *Arizona Days and Ways* (June 26): 36-39.
Zoroaster Temple.
- 1968 **Cool Tanner and the Supai superhike.** *Arizona*, (August 4): 44-47.
- 1969 **The conquest of Mt. Sinyala.** *Arizona*, (July 20): 30-35.
- 1993 **In search of flowers in the Inner Canyon.** *Phoenix Magazine*, 28(6): 88-95.
-

602

Mahatma Gandhi
(Mohandas Karamchand Gandhi)
1869–1948
Anti-colonial activist in India, social rights advocate

Gandhi, Mahatma

- 1929 **From and about Sarojini Devi.** *Young India*, (May 30):. [Cited from collected works; original pagination unavailable.]

Includes Grand Canyon visit; specifically, “Valour, I think, is one of the primal key virtues and nowhere does it find more stirring expression than in the dances I saw of the Hopi tribe on the edge of the Grand Canyon, the Eagle Dance, the Dance of the Buffalo Hunt and the Victory Dance.” (ENTIRE NOTE) (This would have been the dances that were then performed each evening outside Hopi House.)
- 1970 **The collected works of Mahatma Gandhi. XL (February-May 1929).** New Delhi: Publications Division, Ministry of Information and Broadcasting, Government of India.

See pp. 425-427, “398. From and About Sarojini Devi”; excerpts reprinted from Gandhi (1929).
- 2000 **The collected works of Mahatma Gandhi.** New Delhi: Publications Division, Ministry of Information and Broadcasting, Government of India, 6th ed., revised, 100 volumes.

Grand Canyon, see in Volume 46, “54. From and About Sarojini Devi” (pp. 58-60); excerpts reprinted from Gandhi (1929). (Other eds. not seen.)
-

402

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

603

Rudolph Ganz

1877–1972

Concert pianist, conductor, composer, educator

Benjamin Keith

1872–1946

Piano tuner

The Cairo (New York) Historical Society minutes for 15 September 2011 record a donation of materials by Phyllis Silva-Keith relating to Cairo-born “Benjamin Keith” (as noted on his business card), piano tuner for Steinway Pianos during the tours of Sergei Rachmaninoff, Josef Hofman, and Rudolph Ganz. (https://sites.rootsweb.com/~nygreen2/chs_meeting_minutes_2011.htm, accessed 15 January 2024)

Anonymous

- 1917 **Ganz descends canyon on mule-back; pianist makes difficult ride in Arizona a part of his western tour.** *Musical America* (New York), 25(21) (March 24): 47.

Rudolph Ganz, accompanied only by Benjamin Keith (who tends to Ganz’s Steinway piano) and a guide, ride down Bright Angel Trail. The writer describes it: “The trip down the canyon was made under the greatest difficulty, owing to the slippery condition of the trail and the riders encountered snow, wind and sand storms during the day.”

- 1918 **Rudolph Ganz and his personal tuner, W. Benjamin Keith, at the Grand Canon.** *Music News* (Chicago), 10(22) (May 31): 11.

Photograph only. Pianist Ganz and Keith are shown at the foot of Bright Angel Trail.

604

Greta Garbo

(née Greta Lovisa Gustafsson)

1905–1990

Swedish-American actress

Anonymous

- 1934 **People [SECTION].** *Time*, (January 29):.

Includes an item relating to “newshawks” shadowing actress Greta Garbo and director Rouben Mamoulian, who were traveling through Arizona under assumed names, suggesting clandestine matrimony; including a stay at Grand Canyon. (Garbo never married.)

605

Francisco Tomás Hermenegildo Garcés

1738–1781

Spanish Franciscan friar, missionary; Grand Canyon visitor to the Havasupai (1776)

Garcés is the first non-Indigenous person

Coues, Elliott

- 1900 (ED., TRANSLATOR) ***On the trail of a Spanish pioneer : the diary and itinerary of Francisco Garcés (missionary priest) in his travels through Sonora, Arizona, and California[,] 1775-1776 : translated from an official contemporaneous copy of the original Spanish manuscript, and edited, with copious***

403

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

critical notes by Elliott Coues. New York: Francis P. Harper, 2 volumes, pp. 1-312, 313-608. (American Explorers Series, III.)

For Grand Canyon, see Volume II; lower Colorado River, see both volumes. Translation based on two manuscript copies of Garcés’s diary and on Garcés (1854).

See also quotations from this item, with notes, on pp. 74-75 in [*“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.*](#)

Galvin, John

1965 (ED., TRANSLATOR) ***A record of travels in Arizona and California, 1775-1776 : Fr. Francisco Garces.*** San Francisco: John Howell—Books, [iv], xii, 113 [117] pp., 5 leaves of plates, 2 fold-out maps. [“Diario que hà formado el Padre Fr. Francisco Garces”.] [1,250 copies. 2nd printing, 1967, 1,500 copies. “This book may be used in whole or in part by anyone who wishes to do so, with the Editor’s compliments, for no copyright exists on this work.” (title-page verso)]

See also quotations from this item, with notes, on pp. 75-76 in [*“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.*](#)

Garcés, Francisco Tomás Hermenegildo [see also Coues]

1854 **Diario y derrotero que siguió el M. R. P. Fr. Francisco Garces en su viaje hecho desde Octubre de 1775 hasta 17 de Setiembre de 1776, al Rio Colorado para reconocer las naciones que habitan sus márgenes, y á los pueblos del Moqui del Nuevo-México.** *In: Documentos para la historia de México. Segunda serie, Tomo 1.* México: F. Escalante y Comp., pp. 225-374. [In Spanish.]

1968 ***Diario de exploraciones en Arizona y California en los años 1775 y 1776.*** (Introducción y notas de John Galvin.) Universidad Autónoma de México, Instituto de Investigaciones Históricas, 2nd ed., 103 pp. (Cuadernos Serie Documental, 6.) [In Spanish.]
New ed. of Garcés (1854).

2011 **Mojave Crossing to Oraibe Pueblo.** *In:* Newman, Lance (ed.), *The Grand Canyon reader.* Berkeley, Los Angeles, and London: University of California Press, pp. 198-207.
Reprinted from Galvin (1965).

Kittle, Robert A.

2017 ***Franciscan frontiersmen : how three adventurers charted the West.*** Norman, Oklahoma: University of Oklahoma Press, 288 pp.
Francisco Garcés, Pedro Font, and Juan Crespí.

Knipmeyer, James H.

2005 **Padre Garces’ “Puerto de Bucareli”.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 16(1) (January/March): 9-10.

Pechin, Warren

2018 **Father Garces.** *Levan Humanities Review* (Bakersfield College, Norman Levan Center for the Humanities), 6(1):. Includes primarily the lower Colorado River region, but briefly mentions Garcés’s encounter with Grand Canyon.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Willsie, Honoré

1908 **Garces—his dream and his daring.** *Santa Fe Employes’ Magazine*, 2(9) (August): 683-692.

606

Ethel Gargoza

Secretary to the Director, National Park Service

• Refer to photo in Kenneth D. Shields, Jr., *The Grand Canyon: Native People and Early Visitors* (Arcadia Publishing, Chicago, 2000; Images of America series), p. 121. “Mrs. Gargoza” stands in front of El Tovar with her son (not named) and with Ranger Naturalist [Hugh H.] Waesche, and “National Park Service Investigator [Noble J.] Wilt”. They were on an official tour of parks and monuments in August 1932. The NPS Director at that time was Horace M. Albright.

607

Hamlin Garland

(Hannibal Hamlin Garland)

1860–1940

Novelist, writer, poet

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Garland in Parts 2, 7, and 8 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Garland, Hamlin

1902 **The Grand Canyon at night.** *In: The Grand Canyon of Arizona : being a book of words from many pens, about the Grand Canyon of the Colorado River in Arizona.* [Chicago]: Santa Fe, Passenger Department, pp. 61-62. [Volume later printings 1906, 1909.]

Excerpt: “But to know it, to feel its majesty, one should camp in the bottom and watch the sunset and the moonrise while the river marches from its lair like an angry lion.”

Underhill, Lonnie E.

2015 (ED.) **Hamlin Garland’s “A Night in the Grand Canyon”.** *Journal of Arizona History*, 56(3) (Autumn): 353-376.

Garland’s unpublished manuscript—“A Night in the Grand Canon. Hance’s Tent. Grand Canon, August 25, 1896”—transcribed, pp. 359-363, 365-372.

2015 **Hamlin Garland, John Hance and the Grand Canyon.** Gilbert, Arizona: Roan Horse Press, 87 pp.

608

Erwin Clarkson Garrett

1879–1954

Poet, writer

Garrett, Erwin Clarkson

1916 **Army ballads and other verses.** Philadelphia: John C. Winston Co., 282 pp.

See “The Grand Canyon” (p. 120). The poem is transcribed in its entirety on p. 822 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

609

Lon Garrison

(Lemuel A. Garrison)

1904–1984

Grand Canyon National Park Ranger; Assistant Superintendent, Grand Canyon National Park (1945–1952);

Director, Albright Training Center (1970–1973);

regional NPS directorships and superintendentcies at various units

Inger Wilhelmina Garrison

(née Larsen)

1910–1985

(wife of Lon Garrison)

Lon and Inger Garrison are buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Also buried here is their young son, **Erik Lemuel Garrison** (1939–1952). Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 142) for brief biographical notes and photo. Refer to [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#) (Anderson, 2015, pp. 56, 95, 96) for photos and legends.

• Refer to photo in Patrick Whitehurst, *Grand Canyon’s Tusayan Village* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2010; Images of America series), p. 29, a group photo with Havasupai Tribal Council members in 1947 at Grand Canyon village, including H. C. Bryant and Garrison.

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Lon Garrison** in Part 2 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Anonymous

- 1970 **Grand Canyon National Park.** *The Smoke Signal* (U.S. National Park Service, Southwest Region, Women’s Organization), (October): [unpaginated].
Three pages of news notes. “For this, our first appearance in the *Smoke Signal*, we have decided to give you the highlights of our summer news as gleaned from the *Canyon Calliope*, our community newsletter.” Includes: “On July 12, Lon Garrison, was appointed Director of the Albright Training Center. Lon and his wife Inger are no strangers to Grand Canyon, having lived here for seven years when Lon was Assistant Superintendent to Harold C. Bryant. Before actually settling down at Grand Canyon, the Garrisons left on a long-awaited trip to Dublin, Ireland; Copenhagen, Denmark; Stockholm, Sweden; and Oslo, Norway. On the evening of Friday, Sept. 25, the Park Community gathered for a reception in the Thunderbird Room to welcome Lon and Inger.”
- 1973 **Grand Canyon National Park.** *The Lava Flow* (U.S. National Park Service, Western Region, National Park Service Women), [April]: [unpaginated].
Includes: “Mr. and Mrs. Lon Garrison were honored at a retirement dinner on April 4 at the Yavapai Lodge. Approximately 275 friends and associates from near and far were in attendance as well as their two children and their spouses—Lars & Gail Garrison from New York and Eldon & Karen Reyer from Custer Battlefield. The gala affair, the letters, telegrams, remarks, and gifts were indeed a tribute to the contributions these two people have made at the many places they have lived and worked. We are all ‘richer’ for having known them. We hope they return to Grand Canyon often and the years ahead provide much happiness to this wonderful couple.” (ENTIRE NOTE)
- 1984 **Ranger Garrison dies at 80.** *Courier* (U.S. National Park Service), 29(3) (March): 28.
- 1985 **Garrison interment.** *Courier* (U.S. National Park Service), 30(3) (March): 21.
“Interment of Lon and Inger Garrison will be in Grand Canyon National Park following a memorial service at 4 pm on April 3 in the Shrine of the Ages Chapel. Rev. Warren Ost of Christian Ministry will officiate. Lon died in February 1984 and Inger in January 1985.” (ENTIRE ITEM)

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Garrison, Lemuel A.

- 1983 ***The making of a ranger : forty years with the national parks.*** Salt Lake City: Howe Brothers; and Sun Valley, Idaho: Institute of the American West, 310 pp. (Institute of the American West Books, Volume 1.)
See “At the Grand Canyon” (pp. 207-225).

WJR [firm]

- 2005 **“In Our Opinion” visits the Grand Canyon of the Colorado River.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 16(4) (October/December): 3-4, 6-9.

WJR radio, Detroit, Michigan; program of April 8, 1951, presenting an interview between Lon Garrison, Assistant Superintendent of Grand Canyon National Park, and Louis Schellbach, Park Naturalist; recording made in WJR’s mobile studio at Yavapai Point. Item submitted by Traci Wyrick, granddaughter of Louis Schellbach, III, Park Naturalist.

610

Octavius Decatur Gass

James H. Ferry

M. and James Butterfield

Prospectors

James Knipmeyer

- 2007 **The 1864 explorations of Octavius Decatur Gass and Co.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 18(3) (Fall): 4-6.

O. D. Gass had prospected in the lower Colorado River country and ventured upstream into the far western end of Grand Canyon, where a monument had been left by him and his party, apparently near Colorado River Mile 264 at the mouth of Tincanebitts Canyon. The party seems to have included one James H. Ferry (perhaps the actual leader of the outfit) and M. and James Butterfield. A second cairn was at Mile 260.3 at the upstream side of the mouth of Quartermaster Canyon that was reached perhaps on a second, overland trip. The cairns were found, respectively, by the George M. Wheeler expedition of 1871 and the 1923 U.S. Geological Survey expedition (Birdseye Expedition).

611

Laurent Gaudreau

("Maverick")

1926–2009

Hiker

Shirley Gaudreau

1936–2009

Grand Canyon Association employee

Anonymous

- 2009 **In memoriam; Laurent “Maverick” Gaudreau, 1926–2009; Shirley Gaudreau, 1936–2009.** *Canyon Views* (Grand Canyon Association), 15(1) (Spring): 9.

“Maverick” took the life of his wife, then his own.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Beck, Cliff

- 2002 **The people who hike Grand Canyon.** *Grand Canyon Footprints*, 1(5) (Fall): [1-2]. [NOTE: Issue numeration reversed from convention, as “Issue 1, Volume 5”.]
- 2002 **Happy Birthday, Maverick!** *Grand Canyon Footprints*, 1(5) (Fall): [3]. [NOTE: Issue numeration reversed from convention, as “Issue 1, Volume 5”.]
-

612

Julius Arthur Gaustad

1902–1955

National Park Service employee

Gaustad is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 126) for brief biographical notes and photo. Refer to [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#) (Anderson, 2015, p. 100) for photo and legend. He came to Grand Canyon in 1934 as a Park Service electrician. Nuttall reproduces a photo of Gaustad receiving the Department of the Interior’s Meritorious Service Award from Superintendent Miner Tillottson in 1949. This photo also appears in Patrick Whitehurst, *Grand Canyon’s Tusayan Village* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2010; Images of America series), p. 30.

613

Eugene Anthony Gavigan

1929–1959

Trappist clergyman, hiker

Walter Joseph Mahany, Jr.

(“Pete”)

1943–1959

Hiker

John M. Owens, III

Hiker

These three individuals were involved in the occasionally repeated events of a Grand Canyon tragedy, which claimed the lives of two of them. The priest and two boys, from Savannah, Georgia, had gotten lost while attempting return to the rim on Tanner Trail. They had been looking for a silver mine that Gavigan had seen during a canyon visit when he was 15. Tourists on the rim heard calls for help, which instigated a search. The priest fell over a cliff as they tried to make their way out. The boys, who could not find him, found their way to the Colorado River, then split up to find help. Mahany, 16, died of exposure trying to hike back out, while Owens, 15, was found on a sand bar days later by a U.S. Army helicopter that was making a final pass in the hunt.

Anonymous

- 1959 **Priest dies in fall on hike in canyon.** *The New York Times*, (July 28): 18.
- 1959 **Boy is rescued in Grand Canyon by helicopter after 6-day hunt. Searchers had given up hope for hiker after finding 2 companions dead—Youth lost 30 pounds, but is well.** *The New York Times*, (August 1): 19.
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

614

Thea Gavin
Hiker, poet

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Gavin** in Part 8 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Gavin, Thea

- 2014 **Going rim to rim, barefoot.** *In:* Kempa, Rick (ed.), *On foot : Grand Canyon backpacking stories*. Flagstaff, Arizona: Vishnu Temple Press, pp. 214-221.
-

615

Patrick de Gayardon
1960–1998
Wingsuit flyer

Brasfield, Samuel P.

- 2008 **Innovations in air insertion (involving parachutes).** Thesis, Naval Postgraduate School, Monterey, California, 111 pp.
See section, “Design of the Modern Wing Suit”, with illustration (but no text discussion), Figure 4, p. 20, “Patrick de Gayardon flying his wingsuit from one side of the Grand Canyon to the other.” (Wingsuit flight at Grand Canyon West.)

Paiva, Fred Melo

- 1998 Brincando Deus; Patrick de Gayardon, 1960-1998 [*transl.* ‘Playing God’]. *Trip* (São Paulo, Brazil), (62) (June): [105]-110 [probably]. [*NOTE:* Serial contains material for mature audience (nudity) but this article does not.] [*In Portuguese.*]
Including parachuting with wingsuit into Grand Canyon; *i.e.*, Grand Canyon West.

Pilkington, George

- 1997 **Beyond the edge.** *In:* The Word [on] The Street [COLUMN]. *Sport Parachutist* (British Parachute Association, Glen Parva, Leicester), (December): 5. [Cover gives serial date as December 1997/January 1998.]
Regarding Patrick de Gayardon. “Adrian Nicholas has flown camera for Patrick on some of these jumps. AD was wearing 16mm cameras to film jumps in Chamonix, France and the Grand Canyon, USA.”

Şekerci, Volkan

- 2006 **The Birdman; Patrick De Gayardon; 23 Ocak 1960-13 Nisan 1998** [*transl.* ‘... 23 January 1960–13 April 1998’]. *4x4 Freelife* (İstanbul), (May): 56-59. [*In Turkish.*]
See “Wing Suit’le The Grand Canyon geçişi” [*transl.* ‘Crossing the Grand Canyon with a Wing Suit’] (p. 56), in interview with De Gayardon (p. 57, with photo), and p. 58.

Shute, Nancy

- 2011 **If we only had wings.** *National Geographic*, 220(3) (September): cover, 66-79. [Cover title: “Can We Fly?”]
See p. 76, photo of Patrick de Gayardon soaring in nylon wing suit over Grand Canyon, and reference to Yves Rossy’s jet-powered body flight over Grand Canyon.

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography**

Weed, William Speed, AND Carnett, John B.

- 2003 **The flight of the bird men.** *Popular Science*, (July): 55-58, 60.
See p. 57, Grand Canyon, *in passing*; Patrick de Gayardon at Grand Canyon West with wingsuit.
-

Mary Gdula
see Angelica Marcias

616

Patrick Geanious
-2002
River runner

Geanious, Chris

- 2002 **Patrick Geanious.** *In:* In Memorium [sic] [FEATURE]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 15(4) (Winter 2002-2003): 7.
Obituary.
-

617

Charles John Gebler
1931-1984
National Park Service

Gebler is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 143) for brief biographical notes, which disappointingly report that “Gebler worked at the Canyon at some period, although Park records do not mention his position or dates. The Canyon phone directory listed his name once in the early 1960s.”

Nuttall, Kern

- 2021 **Charles Gebler.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 32(4) (Fall): 15-17.
-

618

Auckland Geddes
(Auckland Campbell Geddes, 1st Baron Geddes)
1879-1954
Diplomat, British ambassador to U.S. (1920-1924)

Geddes, Auckland

- 1922 **What Sir Auckland Geddes sees ahead.** *The Advocate of Peace* (American Peace Society), 84(5) (May): 192-193.

With an introductory paragraph added editorially; address to the Pilgrims Society by the British ambassador. Begins with his impressions of the Grand Canyon (actually as a parable for the subject of his speech on mankind’s toil and world peace). See a quotation from this item, with notes, on p. 676 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

619

Margaret Geist
Traveler

Jerry
Donkey

Anonymous

1914 **Foraging their way.** *Santa Fe Magazine*, 9(1) (December): 40.

“. . . during the week before Thanksgiving Miss Margaret Geist and ‘Jerry’ registered at El Tovar, en route on their 5,000-mile cross-country hike from New York to San Francisco [¶] Jerry is the burro who hauls the two-wheeled cart in which Miss Geist rides when she isn’t walking. [. . .] They must reach their destination not later than February 5, 1915. If successful Miss Geist gets \$5000 from a syndicate of German newspapers, who will publish the account of her trip. One condition is that she is to make the journey, foraging, as it were, on the country, without funds or food excepting as picked up on the way; and another is that the burro must register in wherever she does [¶] Just before reaching El Tovar Miss Geist’s cart broke down completely, and she only had a few raw potatoes on hand for food. When she left—thanks to Mrs. Charlie Brant, Walter Hubbell, et al[.]—her cart had new yellow wheels, Jerry had a new harness and she was amply provisioned for a long cruise.” Illustrated with photo, “Leaving Grand Canyon. This photo show Miss Geist and ‘Jerry’ in front of El Tovar Hotel, about to leave on the last long lap of their 5,000-mile journey.” [This photo is also included in the frontispiece in Earle E. Spamer, *Miles and Miles of Mules: an annotated bibliographical record of Grand Canyon’s assistants and equine associates* (Raven’s Perch Media, 2024 [<https://ravensperch.org/wp-content/uploads/2024/03/Mules.pdf>]).]

(Mrs. Brant was Olga Brant, wife of El Tovar’s manager, Charles [*about whom see elsewhere in this bio-bibliography*]. Jerry is also described as a donkey, as Geist too described him, as in the newspaper article, “Woman Tramps Across Continent, Donkey Her Traveling Companion, Wins a Heavy Wager By Her Walking Tour”, *Oakland Tribune*, January 4, 1915, p. 13]. Donkeys and burros are the same, though the former is generally reserved for the domesticated animal, the latter for feral and formerly feral animals.)

620

Bill George
1938–2019

River runner; outfitter

George, Tiffany

2019 **Bill George—December 1, 1938–March 21, 2019.** *In:* Farewells [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 32(3) (Fall): 5-6.
Obituary.

621

James Geros
–1915

Concessionaire employee

Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 36) for a biographical note. He was a Greek immigrant working as a cook at El Tovar, where he died. He was buried in Williams, Arizona, the same day.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

622

Arpad Geyza Gerster
1848–1923
Physician

Gerster, Arpad G.

- 1917 **Recollections of a New York surgeon.** New York: Paul B. Hoeber, 347 pp.
See pp. 308-309, regarding the visit by this Hungarian of Swiss descent to Grand Canyon in 1911, which is quoted on pp. 538-539 in ["My God, there it is!" The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.](#)
-

623

Adelaide Gescheidt
1877–1946
Soprano, voice teacher, clubwoman

Anonymous

- 1921 **Adelaide Gescheidt prepares for busy season.** *Musical Courier* (New York), 83(10) (September 8): 29.
Briefly notes Gescheidt’s western vacation and return to her studios in Carnegie Hall. Includes a photo, “Seated on the edge of a precipice over 6,000 feet high at Grand Canyon of Arizona”.
-

624

Michael Patrick Ghiglieri
1946–
River runner, Colorado River historian; writer

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Ghiglieri in Parts 2, 13, 14, 15, and 19 of [The Grand Canon.](#)

Ghiglieri, Michael P., AND Quartaroli, Richard D.

- 2023 **Michael Ghiglieri.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 36(1) (Spring): cover, inside front cover, 28-45.
Ghiglieri oral history interview.
-

625

Jocelyn Gibbon
River runner, water lawyer

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Jocelyn Gibbon in Parts 8 and 13 of [The Grand Canon.](#)

Gibbon, Jocelyn, AND Jansen, Sam

- 2021 **Jocelyn Gibbon, age 45 [and] Sam Jansen, age 52.** *In:* Guide Profiles [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 34(3) (Fall): 22-24.
Two separate question-and-answer interviews (Gibbon, p. 22; Jansen, pp. 23-24), but in tandem as husband and wife.
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

626

Pete Gibbs
River runner

Gibbs, Pete, AND Steiger, Lew

2015 **Pete Gibbs.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 28(3) (Fall): 1, 30-45.

Gibbs oral history interview. “This Adopt-A-Boatman interview was conducted March 3, 2009, at Pete’s home in Salt Lake City. It was edited for publication by Richard Quartaroli.”

627

Langdon Gibson
1866–1923

River runner; Stanton Expedition

Anonymous

1923 **Langdon Gibson dies; explorer-scientist. Brother of illustrator spent 18 months with Peary on northern coast of Greenland.** *The New York Times*, (September 6): 15.

Obituary. Gibson here noted to have been “one of the seven members of the Stanton expedition, which completed the first exploration in 1890 of the Grand Canyon and the Colorado River” [sic].

628

Grove Karl Gilbert
1843–1918

Geologist; Wheeler Survey

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Gilbert** as author and coauthor in Parts 2, 4, 21, 23, and 24 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Mendenhall, Walter C.

1920 **Memorial of Grove Karl Gilbert.** *Geological Society of America, Bulletin*, 31: 26-64.

Penck, Albrecht

1929 **Grove Karl Gilbert.** *Gesellschaft für Erdkunde zu Berlin, Zeitschrift*, 1929 (7/8): 265-278. [In German.]

Simmons, George

1999 **The diary of Grove Karl Gilbert; the George M. Wheeler river expedition of 1871.** *The Confluence* (Colorado Plateau River Guides), 6(3) (Winter): cover, 5-19, back cover.

George F. Gilder
see William F. Buckley, Jr.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

629

Allen Gillberg

1953–2022

River runner

See also p. 302 in [View Finders: Volume 1](#).

Hutchinson, Andy

- 2022 **Allen Gillberg, January 25, 1953-May 22, 2022.** *In:* Farewells [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 35(3) (Fall): 4-5.
Obituary.

630

Richard Peale Gilliland

1883–1966

Property caretaker

Gilliland, Richard P.

- 1925 **Statement of Mr. Richard P. Gilliland, of Grand Canyon, Ariz.** *In:* *National Forests and the Public Domain : hearings before a subcommittee of the Committee on Public Lands and Surveys, United States Senate, Sixty-ninth Congress, First Session, pursuant to S. Res. 347 : June 18, 1925 : Part 5.* Washington, D.C.: U.S. Government Printing Office, pp. 1475-1485.

Gilliland is the property caretaker for William Randolph Hearst. (S. Res 347, to investigate all matters relating to national forests and the public domain and their administration. Part 5 is the subcommittee meeting “at the schoolhouse in Grand Canyon National Park, Ariz[.], Senator Ralph H. Cameron, presiding.”) (At the time of the 1930 U.S. Census Gilliland was “Caretaker, Estate” at Grand Canyon; and at the time of the 1940 census still was “Custodian, Private Property” there. It seems that he had had intermittent jobs in Arizona; in the 1910 U.S. Census he is recorded as a cement buildings contractor on the Colorado River Indian Reservation (near Poston), and he his buried in Somerton, Arizona, near Yuma.

631

Charles Whitney Gilmore

1874–1945

Paleontologist

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by [Gilmore](#) in Part 21 of [The Grand Canon](#). In the Grand Canyon literature he is most notable for his collectionis of, and subsequent series of publications on, the fossil trackways of organisms in the canyon’s Paleozoic strata. He worked most of his career at the U.S. National Museum (today the Smithsonian Institution’s Museum of Natural History).

Anonymous

- 1945 **Dr. C. W. Gilmore, expert on fossils. Curator at National Museum since 1923 dies—Rebuilt skeletons of dinosaurs.** *The New York Times*, (September 29): 15.
Includes a summary of Gilmore’s work at Grand Canyon.

632

Gilpin, V. C.

Electrical merchandiser

Gilpin always signed, and was referred to, as “Gilpin, V. C.”—even as such in a reminiscence of the writer O. Henry (see Seth Moyle, *My Friend O. Henry* [The H. K. Fly Co., New York, 1914], pp. 10, 11). In 1915, the *Electrical Record* for September (p. 73)

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

notes that “V. C. Gilpin” had formed the firm of “Gilpin, V. C., Co.” [sic] in New York, brokers in electrical merchandise. Other references seen refer to the Gilpin V. C. Company.

Gilpin, V. C.

1914 ***That wonderful scenery.*** *National Electrical Contractor*, 14(1) (November): 81.

Although this item describes future plans for a stop at the Grand Canyon en route to the national convention, Gilpin offers here tips for the Grand Canyon stop and briefly provides a personal perspective from an earlier trip: “The writer in his last visit made a fifteen mile walk on the upper rim, and he recalls it as a wonderful and pleasant trip, but I would advise one to go into training before attempting such a ‘stroll’ as I was only able to get out of my berth the next morning with the porter’s assistance.”

633

Sally Gist
(Mustang Sally)
River runner

Gist, Sally, AND Steiger, Lew

2021 **Mustang Sally.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 34(3) (Fall): cover, inside front cover, 30-44.

Gist oral history interview, which “took place over a couple of Zoom calls in mid-May of 2020”.

634

Charles Sumner Glead
1856–1920

Businessman, lawyer, newspaper editor and publisher; Board of Directors, Santa Fe Railway

Glead, Charles Sumner

1902 **The canyon by dark and by day.** *In: The Grand Canyon of Arizona : being a book of words from many pens, about the Grand Canyon of the Colorado River in Arizona.* [Chicago]: Santa Fe, Passenger Department, pp. 66-67. [Volume later printings 1906, 1909.]

Apparently about a trip to Hance’s, “long ago”. See a quotation from this item, with notes, on pp. 380-381 in [*“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.*](#)

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

635

William Clifford Goddard

1892–1963

Grace Goddard

1894–1971

(wife of William Goddard)

Velma Everetta Franklin

(née Goddard)

1912–2002

Concessionaire employee

Albert Lee Franklin

1915–2002

Concessionaire employee

(husband of Velma Goddard Franklin)

Grand Canyon residents, band members

The Goddards and Franklins all are buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, pp. 182-184) for brief biographical notes and photo. William Goddard started the Reno Racketeers band in Reno, Nevada, in 1927. From 1957 to 1963 William and Grace lived at Grand Canyon where they played their band at Bright Angel Lodge. Velma, as young woman, also played in the band; she also worked in the Fred Harvey office and gift shop. When she married Albert, he, too, joined the band; he also worked as a Fred Harvey bus driver and tour guide. The Goddards’ grave is unmarked; the Franklins’ grave has a marker with musical instrument graphics and the legend, “Your music will live in our hearts forever”.

Charles “Goldie” Goldblum

see U.S. Army Air Forces Parachutists

636

Barry Morris Goldwater

1909–1998

*Businessman, adventurer, aviator (Major General, U.S. Air Force), photographer, river runner,
U.S. Senator (1953–1965, 1969–1987)*

See also pp. 303-304 in [View Finders: Volume 1](#).

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Goldwater in Parts 2, 12, and 13 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Anonymous

1940 **Grand Canyon.** *In:* Here and There on the Desert [SECTION]. *Desert Magazine*, 3(9) (July): 36.

“From a light canvas boat Barry Goldwater of Phoenix in May gave a realistic broadcast by shortwave radio as his frail craft shot through seven and eight-foot waves of the Colorado river near Phantom ranch at the bottom of Arizona’s Grand Canyon. His broadcast was interrupted by circumstances beyond his control when he was forced to quit talking and bail for his life. It was a Ripley program. Robert L. [Ripley] described the gorge as capable of swallowing 100 Yosemites, a dozen Niagaras and the entire range of Swiss Alps, with room remaining to toss in all the armies of the world with their full equipment. Governor Jones went on the air to say the canyon is ‘greatest believe-it-or-not wonder of all time.’” (ENTIRE ITEM) (“Ripley” refers to the creator and host of Ripley’s “Believe It or Not!”)

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 1952 **[Nevills plaque.]** *In:* Here and There on the Desert [SECTION]. *Desert Magazine*, 15(9) (September): 30.
“Marble Canyon—Veteran river men from all over the West gathered here on July 11 to take part in the dedication of a memorial plaque honoring the memory of Norman and Doris Nevills, who resided at Mexican Hat, Utah, previous to their death in an airplane accident in 1949. Nevills was regarded as one of America’s greatest rivermen, and had piloted many expeditions on the San Juan, Colorado and other western rivers. The bronze plaque was mounted on the canyon wall underneath Navajo Bridge. Barry Goldwater was master of ceremonies.”
(ENTIRE ITEM)
- 1954 **Grand Canyon natural bridge.** *The New York Times*, (November 28): 62.
Sighted by Barry Goldwater.
- 1965 **Goldwater is airlifted over Colorado rapids.** *The New York Times*, (July 8): 15.
At Hance Rapid.
- 1965 **Bearded Goldwater ends river trip.** *The New York Times*, (July 18): 33.
- 1969 **Grand Canyon mule brings 50th anniversary present.** *National Park Courier* (U.S. National Park Service), 15(4) (April): 1, 7.
Regarding a celebratory event at Grand Canyon on the national park’s 50th anniversary. See p. 7: “A telegram was recieved from Senator Barry Goldwater expressing his regrets at not being able to be present for the celebration ‘at my favorite place in the world.’” (ENTIRE NOTE)
- 1998 **The many sides of Barry Goldwater. 1909-1998.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 11(4) (Fall): 19.

Abyssus, Q. S. O. [*pseudonym* of Richard D. Quartaroli]

- 2000 **Blasts from the past, Part II; Emery Kolb, Goldwater and Ripley’s “Believe It or Not”.** *The Waiting List* (Grand Canyon Private Boaters Association), 4(1) (Spring): 22-24.
Radio use on the Colorado River.

Buckley, William F., Jr.

- 1998 **Mr. Conservative. In an igloo and in the cockpit with Barry Goldwater.** *The New York Times*, (May 31) (Weekend Section): 17.
Includes a brief remark about Goldwater taking Mr. and Mrs. Buckley and the writer George Gilder on “his private plane for a tour of the Grand Canyon.”
- 2008 **Flying high : remembering Barry Goldwater.** New York: Basic Books, 208 pp.
See Chapter 9, “Flying Over the Grand Canyon”.

Drake, Brian Allen

- 2010 **The skeptical environmentalist: Senator Barry Goldwater and the environmental management state.** *Environmental History*, 15(4): 587-611.

Edwards, Lee

- 1995 **Goldwater : the man who made a revolution.** Washington, D.C.: Regnery Publishing, Inc., 572 pp.

Goldberg, Robert Alan

- 1995 **Barry Goldwater.** New Haven, Connecticut: Yale University Press, 463 pp.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Goldwater, Barry M.

- 1940 ***A journey down the Green and Colorado Rivers : from the diary of Barry M. Goldwater.*** Phoenix: H. Walker Publishing Co. [privately published], 106 + xiii [xv] pp. [300 copies. Ford describes this as “mimeographed on one side; map; stapled gray paperback” and notes, “All . . . hand numbered and signed by the author.”]
- 1941 ***An odyssey of the Green and Colorado Rivers : the intimate journal of three boats and nine people on a trip down two rivers.*** [Privately printed], [32] pp.
- 1941 **An odyssey of the Green and Colorado; the intimate journal of three boats and nine people on a trip down two rivers.** *Arizona Highways*, 17(1) (January): 7-13, 30-37.
- 1970 ***Delightful journey.*** Tempe, Arizona: Arizona Historical Foundation, 209 pp. [Deluxe ed. of 100 copies with leather spine and slipcase.]
- 1970 ***Delightful journey.*** Tempe, Arizona: Arizona Historical Foundation, 209 pp. [Trade ed.]
- 1987 **Down the mighty Colorado.** *Phoenix Home and Garden*, 7(3) (January): 98-100, 104, 107-110, 112-114. Extracts from *Delightful Journey* (1970).
- 1994 **Barry Goldwater.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 7(4): 1, 24-29. Interview.
- 1999 **Odyssey on the Colorado River.** (Illustrations by Greg Hargreaves.) *In: Arizona Highways Classics* [FEATURE]. *Arizona Highways*, 75(4) (April): 28-31. Reprint of *Arizona Highways* article by Goldwater (1941).
- 2019 **An odyssey of the Green and Colorado; the intimate journal of three boats and nine people on a trip down two rivers.** *Arizona Highways*, 95(5) (May): 32-41. Reprinted from the January 1941 issue. See also letter by Van Pruitt, 95(7) (July): 4.

Iverson, Peter

- 1997 ***Barry Goldwater : native Arizonan.*** Norman and London: University of Oklahoma Press, 267 pp. (The Oklahoma Western Biographies, Volume 15.)

Murray, Troy, AND Murray, Marilyn

- 1976 (COMPILER, ED.) ***Barry Goldwater and the Southwest.*** (Foreword by Ansel Adams.) Scottsdale, Arizona: Troy’s Publications, [unpaginated].

Rentschler, Bill

- 2000 ***Goldwater : a tribute to a twentieth-century political icon.*** (Foreword by John McCain.) Lincolnwood, Illinois: Contemporary Books, 238 pp. See pp. 37-39 and fourth page of photos following p. 96.

Smith, Dean

- 1986 ***The Goldwaters of Arizona.*** Flagstaff, Arizona: Northland Press, 273 pp.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Suran, Bill

1998 **End of a trail for a pioneer.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 2(7): 1. [Item signed as “Editor”.]

Thompson, Neal

2013 **A curious man : the strange and brilliant life of Robert “Believe It or Not!” Ripley.** New York: Crown Archetype, 421 [422] pp.

See pp. 271-272, regarding Emery Kolb and Barry Goldwater transmitting live radio transmission (albeit with problems) from aboard a boat in the Colorado River, for national radio. Also a brief, separate note of Norman Nevills.

637

John L. Goldwater

1916–1999

Comic-book story-writer, magazine publisher

Blumenthal, Ralph

1999 **John L. Goldwater, creator of Archie and Pals, dies at 83. A comic-book world where a teen-age Everyman enjoyed misadventures.** *The New York Times*, (March 2): C22.

Includes note of a youthful Goldwater’s short-term employment at an unspecified Grand Canyon lodge, where he was “dismissed for socializing with the female help”. John Goldwater was a distant relation to Barry Goldwater.

638

Frank Goodman

(Francis Valentine Goodman)

1844–1915

English-born trapper, adventurer, first Powell expedition

Although the enigmatic Goodman abandoned the Powell expedition early on, at the mouth of the Uintah River in Utah, he is included here for his inextricable historical connection to the expedition.

Darrah, William Culp

1947 **Hawkins, Hall, and Goodman.** *In*: The exploration of the Colorado River in 1869. *Utah Historical Quarterly*, 15(1/4): 106-108.

Welch, Vince

2004 **Frank’s early exit and long good-bye.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 17(3) (Fall): 14-17.

Biographical sketch, with photographic portrait.

639

Dick Gordon

(Richard Francis Gordon, Jr.)

1929–2017

U.S. Navy aviator; astronaut (Apollo 12)

Astronaut training included geological instruction at Grand Canyon.

• Refer to a photo in Kevin S. Schindler, *The Grand Canyon: Past and Present* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2024), p. 85, showing Neil Armstrong, Dick Gordon, and Donn Eisele at Cedar Ridge on South Kaibab Trail, March 5, 1964 (with a

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

“today” view of the scene); also photo, p. 86, of Neil Armstrong and Donn Eisele below O’Neill Butte (with a “today” view of the scene).

640

Winifred Gordon

-1957

British travel writer

Winifred Gordon became a Fellow of the Royal Geographical Society in 1915. Her husband, William Gordon, a physician, was a Fellow in 1899.

Gordon, Will (Mrs.)

1916 ***A woman in the Balkans.*** New York: Dodd, Mead and Co., 298 pp. [By-line from title-page: “Mrs. Will Gordon, F.R.G.S. (Winifred Gordon)”.]

Gordon recalls an earlier visit to the Grand Canyon (p. 200): “In Colorado [*sic*], by that titanic underworld of mystery and shadow, the Grand Cañon, I have listened to the Indians—to whom a paternal United States Government are endeavouring to give all the advantages of a modern education—burst forth into a majestically moving chant to the Sun God, an invocation like unto the mighty prayer the ancient Egyptians may have voiced centuries ago to Amon Ra, Lord of the Light and Day.”

Anna Gould

see Talleyrand

641

Edwin Gould, Sr.

1866-1933

Railway and corporate executive, public benefactor

Anonymous

1922 **Charlie Brant has gone.** *Santa Fe Magazine*, 16(2) (January): 23-26.

Memorial to and biography of Charles A. Brant, late manager of El Tovar Hotel. Includes the following (pp. 24-25), quoting Brant:

“One evening Mr. [Andrew] Carnegie, **Edwin Gould** and Mrs. Russell Sage were having dinner together. Mr. Carnegie called me over and said, ‘How much water do you use here a day, and what does it cost you?’ I told him we hauled all the water a distance of 127 miles and that we used about 45,000 gallons a day. Mrs. Sage was surprised to learn that we had to haul all our water. She gave me no peace until I printed some cards asking the guests [of El Tovar] not to waste the water. She dictated the notice and I had it printed.”

642

Billy Graham

(William Franklin Graham, Jr.)

1918-2018

Southern Baptist clergyman, evangelist

Anonymous

1999 **Famous people at the Grand Canyon.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 10(3) (July/September): 2.

Very brief article summarizing—mostly just by name—presidents Theodore Roosevelt, Franklin Roosevelt, Dwight Eisenhower, Bill Clinton; evangelists Amiee Semple McPherson and **Billy Graham**; writers Zane Grey, George Bernard Shaw (with a photo of Shaw and Ranger Ed Cummings, from the Jeanne Schick collection), and Ellsworth

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Kolb; artists Thomas Moran and Gunnar Widforss; heads of state, the Shah of Iran, and the King and Queen of Greece “along with a number of princes”; criminals Danny Ray Horning and a “man by the name of Kimes”; and “many more too numerous to name in this short space”.

643

Stephen Graham

1884–1975

British journalist, travel writer, essayist, novelist

Graham, Stephen

1923 ***In quest of El Dorado.*** New York: D. Appleton and Co., 334 pp.

A book about world travels. See Chapter 20, “Descent Into the Grand Cañon” (pp. 250-259). A different sort of trip for this time period, apparently down Bright Angel Trail and then across the Tonto Trail to Hermit Camp. See quotations from this item on pp. 694-696 in [*“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.*](#)

644

Grand Canyon Association

Grand Canyon National Park cooperating association; Grand Canyon Hall of Fame

The association was originally the Grand Canyon Natural History Association (1932–October 1994), then renamed as the Grand Canyon Association (October 1994–1 November 2018), and presently is the Grand Canyon Conservancy.

Richmond, Al

2014 **Hall of Fame awards; Grand Canyon Association and John Cunningham.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 18(4) (July/August): 1-2.

645

Grand Canyon Historical Society

The society was founded in Flagstaff, Arizona, in 1984 as the Grand Canyon Pioneers Society. In 2002 its name was changed to the Grand Canyon Historical Society. Its mission statement is: “The Grand Canyon Historical Society celebrates and promotes the study and preservation of the Grand Canyon region’s cultural and natural history for the education and enjoyment of its members and the public.” The society has hosted several major symposia on the history of Grand Canyon and supports historical and scholastic researchers through a program of grants. It publishes *The Ol’ Pioneer*, which has grown to include many unusual topics of historical and biographical interest. The society also conducts a program of oral history interviews, transcripts and videos of which are deposited in the society’s collections in the Special Collections and Archives, Cline Library, Northern Arizona University.

The society also presents two usually annual awards. The **Pioneer Award** is presented “to honor living individuals who have made a significant contribution to the understanding of, and knowledge about, the Grand Canyon of the Colorado River. The **Hall of Fame Award for Community Service** is presented by the society and the National Park Service “in recognition of those organizations and individuals who have selflessly contributed to the betterment of the Grand Canyon community over years past.” This award is often awarded in a given year to selected deceased and living individuals. A plaque with the Hall of Fame recipients’ names is in the Shrine of Ages at Grand Canyon. Following are the recipients of these two awards:

Grand Canyon Pioneer Award

1997	Harvey Butchart
1998	Gale Burak
1999	George Steck
2000	none
2001	none

Grand Canyon Hall of Fame Award

1998	John G. “Jack Verkamp
	Betty E. Verkamp
	Buford B. Belgard
	Myra Mae Belgard
	Mary K. Hoover

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

2002	William “Bill” Suran	American Legion John Ivens Post #42
2003	George H. Billingsley	American Legion Auxiliary, Unit #42
2004	Gary Ladd	1999 Emery C. Kolb
2005	Michael Anderson	James A. Metzger
2006	Al Richmond	Franz Rotter
2007	Mike Quinn	Hannah Rotter
2008	Leland “Lee” C. Albertson	2000 Edwin W. Cummings
2009	Brad Dimock	John D. Bradley
2010	none	2001 Peggy Verkamp
2011	John Azar	Raymond “Jack” Settles
2012	Earle E. Spamer	2002 Eladio (Eli) Gomez
2013	Richard Quartaroli	D. Louis Schellbach
2014	Don Lago	2003 Louise Hinchliffe
2015	none	Samuel Turner, Sr.
2016	Tom Martin	Eloise Turner
2017	Lois and Steve Hirst	2004 Ronald C. Clayton
2018	Wayne Ranney	Edwin D. McKee
2019	Erik Berg	2005 Kenneth G. Talakte
2020	Jason Nez	Reeta P. Talakte
2021	Nancy and Keith Green	Elmer Nelson
2022	Scott Thybony	2006 Sally Wahler
2023	Gaylord Staveley	Stanley G. Stephens
2024	Dave Mortenson	2007 Ethel Metzger
		Genevieve Witteborg
		2008 Ronnie Gibson
		Bert Lauzon
		2009 Becky Crumbo
		Leo Schnur, M.D.
		2010 Don Keil
		Robert P. Thurston
		2011 Bill Brookins
		James W. Shirley
		2012 Grand Canyon Rotary Club
		William H. Lockridge
		2013 Grand Canyon Lions Club
		Miner R. Tillotson
		2014 Grand Canyon Association
		John Cunningham
		2015 Dr. Tom Myers
		Carl H. Guthrie
		2016 Jim Wurgler
		Jodi Wurgler
		Elmer “Pops” Nelson
		2017 none
		2018 Elvira Arnberger
		Robert Arnberger
		2019 Jon Streit
		Suzette Streit
		2020 Dan Tobin
		Terry Tobin
		Ron Brown

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

2021 Annie Phillips
Ken Phillips
2022 Judy Walker
Greg Walker
2023 Mat Yost
Jeanne Yost
2024 Fred Nanacasia
Monica Nanacasia

646

Grand Canyon Lions Club

Service organization; Grand Canyon Hall of Fame

Richmond, Al

2013 **Hall of Fame Awards; GC Lions Club and Miner R. Tillotson.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 17(4) (July/August): 1-2.

647

Grand Canyon River Guides

Professional organization

Steiger, Lew; Napolitano, Denise; Dimock, Brad; Dierker, Dan; Whitney, Pam; Hamilton, Lynn; Edwards, Dave; Potochnik, Andre; Ledbetter, Jeri; Sadler, Christa; Silva, Dennis; AND Grua, Michele

2013 **GCRG at 25.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 26(2) (Summer): 28-46.

Grand Canyon River Guides; oral histories concerning the organization. Names given in the order of first appearance in transcript.

648

Grand Canyon Rotary Club

Service organization; Grand Canyon Hall of Fame

McLaughlin, John S.

1957 **Re: Grand Canyon National Park.** *In: Your Letters* [SECTION]. *The Rotarian*, 91(5) (November): 59.

Remarks in response to the cover photo of Grand Canyon and legend on p. 4 of the September issue; accompanied by a letter from Ralph H. Alton, “The River Didn’t Do It”, a misinformed interpretation of the work of the Colorado River in the Grand Canyon. With editor’s note appended. McLaughlin, Superintendent of Grand Canyon National Park and President of the Grand Canyon Rotary Club, comments on the Grand Canyon Rotary and the Colorado River of Texas.

Richmond, Al

2012 **Hall of Fame awards; GC Rotary Club and William H. Lockridge.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 16(4) (July): 1-2.

Turner, S. E. [Turner, Sam]

1955 **The rim and the wheel.** *The Rotarian*, 87(3) (September): 51.

Rotarian speakers at Grand Canyon, and general note of Rotary Club at Grand Canyon.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

649

Alexander Galt Grant, Jr.

("Zee" Grant)

River runner, adventurer

Anonymous

- 1941 **Youth navigates Colorado River in canvas boat.** *Park Service Bulletin* (U.S. National Park Service, Washington, D.C.), 11(4) (July/August): 6.
Notes that Grant is "a cousin of President Roosevelt". A 20-day expedition (makes no mention of anyone else) from Lee's Ferry to Lake Mead "in his flimsy craft, a FOL-boat", then paddled 75 miles to Boulder Dam. "On his arrival at Lake Mead, Grant told an Associated Press representative: 'In my worst spill, I was sucked into a terrific whirlpool and my life preserver broke. Luckily, I had a spare life belt with a carbon dioxide bulb attached. Strangling for air, I pressed the bulb. It worked and I shot to the surface. My FOL-boat was 300 yards downstream. I swam to it, climbed in, and was on my way again.'"
- 1941 **Foltboat runs Colorado.** *In:* Here and There on the Desert [SECTION]. *Desert Magazine*, 4(11) (September): 44.
Alexander Grant, foltboat (or foldboat) journey through Grand Canyon with Norman Nevills and party.
- 1944 **Miss Mackintosh engaged to wed. Daughter of late architect to become bride of Alexander G. Grant Jr. on May 28. Fiance a Harvard man. Grandson of Frederic Delano is known as explorer—Has served in Navy.** *The New York Times*, (April 23): 37.
Margaret Mackintosh. Item includes note that Grant had made a "hazardous trip" on the Colorado River through Grand Canyon in a folding kayak.
- 1944 **Miss Mackintosh becomes a bride. Wed to Alexander Grant Jr., a grandson of Frederic Delano, in Church of Ascension.** *The New York Times*, (May 29): 11.
Repeats the note from the engagement announcement that Grant had made a "hazardous trip" on the Colorado River through Grand Canyon in a folding kayak. Item includes a wedding photo.

Grant, Alexander G., Jr.

- 1941 **Cockleshell on the Colorado; through the Grand Canyon in a foldboat.** *Appalachia*, 23(4) (92) [New Series, 7(12)]: 485-494.
Nevills Grand Canyon trip.
- 1953 **I tamed the world's worst river.** *Cavalier*, 1(2): 36-39, 66-67.
- 1958 **Cockleshell on the Colorado; through the Grand Canyon in a foldboat.** *American Whitewater*, 4(2) (Summer): 26-.
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

650

Byron Leslie Graves

1883–1949

*Automobilist; manager, various branches, Ford Motor Co.;
confidant and chauffeur to Henry Ford; founder of Western Air Express*

Chester Lawrence

Automobilist

Anonymous

- 1912 **Ford conquers Grand Canyon; perilous trip by Californian from canyon brink to the very edge of the Colorado River.** *The Automobile*, 26(25) (June 20): 1398.
B. L. Graves drives from Peach Springs to Diamond Creek. This item is quoted on p. 547 in ["My God, there it is!" The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).
- 1912 **Grand Canyon conquered. B. L. Graves and Chester Lawrence drive a Ford to very edge of Colorado River in bottom of the earth’s deepest wrinkle—Horses haul car back to civilization.** *Motor Age*, 21(25) (June 20): 14-15.
Peach Springs to Diamond Creek. This item is quoted on pp. 547-548 in ["My God, there it is!" The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).
- 1912 **A Ford motor car at the bottom of Grand Canyon!** *Ford Times*, _____.
[Specific issue not identified; not located. Reprinted 1995 in *O’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 6(8): 4-5. See also note from Edwin Druding, *O’ Pioneer*, 6(10): 10.]
Diamond Creek. Pertains to the trip by B. L. Graves and Chester Lawrence.
-

651

John Temple Graves

1856–1925

Newspaper editor; Vice Presidential nominee (Independence Party, 1908); racial and social extremist

Graves, John Temple

- 1915 **The world’s sublimest spectacle.** *The Cosmopolitan*, 59(4) (September): 417.
The Grand Canyon, of course. See a quotation from this item on p. 595 in ["My God, there it is!" The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).
-

652

Asa Gray

1810–1888

Botanist ("Father of American Botany"), tourist

Jane Lathrop Gray

(née Loring)

1821–1909

(wife of Asa Gray)

Tourist

Jane Gray was the second non-Indigenous woman known to have gone to the bottom of the Grand Canyon, at Peach Springs Wash and Diamond Creek in May of 1885 (see Spamer, *below*). Regarding the notes of the accommodations run by Julius Farlee, see also Farley herein.

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Asa Gray** in Part 19 of [The Grand Canon](#).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Gray, Asa

- 1885 **How to reach the Grand Cañon.** *Science*, 5(125) (June 26): 516-517. [Item signed “A.G.”]
Grand Canyon at Diamond Creek. This item is in the “tips for tourists” genre, among the first for the Grand Canyon. Dr. and Mrs. Gray had just visited in May. Refer also to Gray (1888).
- 1888 **Conspicuous plants of the Grand Cañon.** *From:* Tracy, S. M. [Samuel Mills], Report of an investigation of the grasses of the arid districts of New Mexico, Arizona, Nevada, and Utah. *In:* Report of an investigation of the grasses of the arid districts of Texas, New Mexico, Arizona, Nevada, and Utah, in 1887. *U.S. Department of Agriculture, Botanical Division, Bulletin 6*, p. 13.
Transcribed by Tracy from “a ‘visitors’ register’ at the camp here” (*i.e.*, entry from a guest book during a visit to the Farlee Hotel in Peach Springs Canyon by Prof. and Mrs. Gray May 3, 1885). See Gray (1893) for remarks in correspondence to Joseph Dalton Hooker, May 1885. Gray also notes there that his visit was on May 4 (thus likely May 3-4). (The Farlee Hotel guest book does not survive.) Tracy’s transcribed list is also shown on p. 196 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).
- 1893 **Letters of Asa Gray. Volume II.** (Jane Loring Gray, ed.) Boston and New York: Houghton, Mifflin and Co. (The Riverside Press, Cambridge), pp. 369-838. [Also an 1894 printing. Also published by Macmillan and Co., London, 1893.]
Gray’s western trip of 1884-1885 was in the company of Mrs. Gray. See in a continually emended letter to the English botanist J. D. [Joseph Dalton] Hooker, dated September 26, 1884, to May 8, 1885: “May 4. In Farlie’s Chalet hotel in the Grand Cañon of the Colorado.” (p. 769) [Farlee Hotel, Peach Springs Canyon], where he summarized the most recent leg of the rail trip. “[¶] Breakfast at Mohave. (I must send you a railroad map.) There took the Atlantic & Pacific Railroad, over the sandy desert to the Great Colorado at supper, to Peach Spring station at two A. M., and next morning in an easy ‘buckboard wagon’ twenty-two miles and 4,000 feet descent into this wonderful cañon, a piece of it, which its explorer, Major Powell, has made famous. [¶] This afternoon and evening we are to get up and back, and on in the night and morning to Flagstaff, and the ancient cliff dwellings.” (p. 771) [he did not make it to the cliff dwellings (Walnut Canyon)]. [¶] “May 8 [. . .] The cañon trip well repaid the journey and its rough accessories. Some of the views are those depicted by Powell. [. . .] From Mohave to the Colorado is very sandy and complete desert, descending eastward many hundred feet. Near Mohave lots of tree yuccas [Joshua trees], looking very like those in northern part of Mexico. From the Colorado to Peach Spring we passed in the dark, but had risen to about 6,000 feet, and we kept on an elevation of 4,000 to nearly 8,000 feet all across the rest of Arizona and New Mexico, the higher parts wooded with conifers, that is, *Pinus ponderosa* of the Rocky Mountains form and *Juniperus*.” (p. 772). (ENTIRE NOTES) (Although Gray does not mention any botanizing at Grand Canyon in this series of correspondence, see Gray (1888, *above*), which consists of Gray’s list of “Conspicuous plants of the Grand Cañon” that he wrote in the Farlee Hotel visitors’ register, May 3 [*sic*], 1885, which was later transcribed by S. M. Tracy.)
- 1900 **Some conspicuous plants of the Canyon** *In:* James, George Wharton, *In and around the Grand Canyon: The Grand Canyon of the Colorado River in Arizona*. Boston: Little, Brown, and Co., pp. 321-322.
Transcribed “from the Canyon Hotel Register at the Peach Springs Trail”; written during a visit to the Farlee Hotel, Diamond Creek, by Prof. and Mrs. Gray, 3-4 May 1885.
- 1997 **How to reach the Grand Cañon.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 10(4) (Fall): 40.
Diamond Creek. Reprint of Gray (1885).

Spamer, Earle

- 2024 **Sara Lemmon and Jane Gray—The first and second non-Indigenous women to reach the bottom of the Grand Canyon.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 35(3) (Summer): 8-12.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

653

Horace Gray

1828–1902

Jurist, U.S. Supreme Court Associate Justice (1882–1902)

Gray, Horace

1915 **Horace Gray.** *In:* Autobiographies and Addresses [SECTION]. *Sexennial Report [1909], Class of 1849, Harvard College.* Cambridge, Massachusetts: Sexennial Report Committee, pp. 132-133.

Autobiographical sketch, noting in particular his post-college travel to China. Includes: “. . . the Grand Canyon with a ride along the brim that left me so lame that in San Francisco I saw little more than the view from the high-scramble limit of the dumpy cable-cars” (ENTIRE NOTE)

654

Cathy Green

Grand Canyon National Park Ranger

Sharrow, Barbara, AND Balsom, Janet

1987 **Women at Grand Canyon.** *Courier* (U.S. National Park Service), 32(4) (April): front cover, 3, 39-40, rear cover.

Historical overview. Women noted: Pat Baker-Buccello, Janet R. Balsom, Meg Benke, Gale Burak, Cindy Burns, Jennifer Burns, Ann Carter, Kathleen Davis, **Cathy Green**, Martha Hahn-O’Neil, Sonja Hoie, Julie Jackson, Kimmy Johnson, Anne Trinkle Jones, Mary Langdon, Becca Lawton, Jennifer Lawton, Sid Martin, Mary Lou Mauer, Randy McPheron, Ruthann Murray, Barb Sharrow, Marie Tuxhorn, Sue Vulich. (Cover illustration shows Grand Canyon ranger-naturalist Pauline (Polly) Patraw, but the legend [p. 3, which pertains also to the back cover] reads only, “the NPS woman then and now”. The back cover shows an unidentified woman Grand Canyon ranger mounted on a mule on trail.) Green was the first person to set up and run a Backcountry Office.

655

Douglas Green

River runner

Green, Douglas

2013 **Douglas Green, canoeist.** *From:* Chapter 15, Stories of and by soloists. *In:* Cline, Bruce, *Never boat alone without having read this guide . . .* (Judy Karasik, ed.) Littleton, Colorado: ReCline Books, 1st ed., pp. 57-59. [Title cited from title-page. Cover title: *Never Boat Alone* A Guide to Solo Boating the Colorado River through Grand Canyon.* *Without Having Read This Guide . . . Ellipses are part of title.] [An on-demand publication.]

2024 **Douglas Green, canoeist.** *From:* Chapter 16, Personal Experiences of and by Soloists. *In:* Cline, Bruce H., *A guide to solo boating the Colorado River through Grand Canyon.* [No imprint], 2nd ed., revised, pp. 94-96. [An on-demand publication.]

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

656

Keith Green

(Keith Baird Green)

1946–2024

Concessionaire employee (principally at Phantom Ranch);

Grand Canyon National Park Interpretive Ranger; hiker; Grand Canyon aficionado

Nancy Green

(née Rivest)

–2022

*Concessionaire employee; Special Education teacher and Librarian, Grand Canyon School; Grand Canyon aficionado; writer
(wife of Keith Green)*

• Refer to photo in Robert W. Audretsch, *Grand Canyon’s Phantom Ranch* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2012; Images of America series), p. 38. “Around 1980, a total overhaul of the ranch sewage system began. A construction jeep and a truck were floated down the river and unloaded. The photograph is memorable, as the ‘driver’ **Keith Green** is legally blind. The vehicles were ultimately hauled to the rim by helicopter.” (Keith Green was the National Park Service’s first legally blind ranger.)

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Keith Green** in Parts 2, 4, 9, 13, 15, 17, 19, 21 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Nancy Rivest Green** in Parts 2, 7, 16, 17, 19, and 30 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Anonymous

2021 **Pioneer Award goes to Keith and Nancy Green.** *In:* The Bulletin [NEWSLETTER SECTION]. *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 32(2) (Spring): 19.

Announcement in advance of the official recognition scheduled for July.

Green, Nancy Rivest

2018 **1961: Nancy Rivest Green.** *From:* Celebrating the 100th anniversary, Grand Canyon National Park 1919-2019; describe your “first Grand Canyon visit”. *In:* The Bulletin [NEWSLETTER SECTION]. *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 29(3) (Summer): 9.

2022 **Nancy R. Green.** *In:* Farewell [SECTION]. *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 33(2) (Spring): 3.
A self-described “auto-obituary” by Green is bracketed by unsigned biographical remarks and memorial plans.

Lago, Don

2024 **Remembering Keith Green.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 35(3) (Summer): 12-13.

Ranney, Wayne

2021 **Nancy and Keith Green receive Pioneer Award in Flagstaff.** *In:* The Bulletin [NEWSLETTER SECTION]. *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 32(3) (Summer): 14-15. [NOTE: This issue mistakenly labeled on masthead (p. 2) as the Spring issue; correct on the cover.]

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

657

Art Greene

(Arthur Haywood Greene, Sr.)

1895–1978

Marble Canyon businessman

Anonymous

- 1950 **[Art Greene moves to Cliff Dwellers.]** *In:* Here and There on the Desert [SECTION]. *Desert Magazine*, 13(3) (January): 34.

“Cameron—Mr. and Mrs. Art Greene and their family, well known to desert travelers as hosts at the Marble Canyon lodge at Navajo bridge on the highway connecting the two rims of Grand Canyon, gave up their lease on November 1 and moved to Cliff Dwelling [*sic*] lodge eight miles west on the road to Houserock Valley. The Greens have purchased the Cliff Dwellings, and plan to add guest accommodations as soon as they can be built. Lorenzo Hubbell of Winslow, Arizona, owner of Marble Canyon lodge, stated that name of the Greene’s successors there would be announced in the near future.” (ENTIRE ITEM)

- 1952 **Plaque honors Norman Nevills.** *In:* Here and There on the Desert [SECTION]. *Desert Magazine*, 15(3) (March): 27.

John P. Rigg and Art Greene mount plaque on Marble Canyon wall north of Navajo Bridge. Dedication scheduled for July 11.

Jensen, Frank

- 1962 **Riverman.** *Desert Magazine*, 25(7) (July): 26-27.

Art Greene.

Kupel, Douglas E.

- 2003 **Present at the creation; Art Greene and the development of recreational facilities on Lake Powell.** *Journal of Arizona History*, 44(4) (Winter): 375-392.

Includes Marble Canyon.

Muench, Josef

- 1951 **Christmas in the Grand Canyon.** *In:* *Christmas : an American annual of Christmas literature and art. Volume 21.* Minneapolis, Minnesota: Augsburg Publishing House.

- 1953 **Art Greene of Cliff Dwellers Lodge.** *Desert Magazine*, 16(6) (June): cover, 3.

Accompanied by anonymous item, “Well Known Desert Rat is Featured on Cover” (p. 12). See also letter from Lawrence L. Brown, 16(8) (August): 25.

Muench, Joyce Rockwood

- 1964 **Art Greene; a friend by the side of the road.** (Photographs by Josef Muench.) *Arizona Highways*, 40(1) (January): 44-47.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

658

Jack Kenneth Greening

1927–2011

Grand Canyon resident

Charles Ogden Greening

1903–1971

Santa Fe Railway employee

Prebble Merideth Greening

(née Kincannon)

1906–1961

Concessionaire employee

Jack Greening was a son of Charles Ogden Greening and Prebble Merideth Greening. At the time of the 1920 U.S. Census, **Charles Greening** was a section foreman for the Grand Canyon Railway; in the 1930 U.S. Census, he was a plumber for the Santa Fe Railway at Grand Canyon; in the 1940 U.S. Census he was a stationary engineer at the power plant. At the time of the 1950 U.S. Census Charles was still a stationary engineer for the Santa Fe, **Prebble Greening** was store manager at the auto camp, and **Jack Greening** was a tire man at the garage (though their residence was in a highway construction camp outside of the park).

Greening, Jack Kenneth

- 1991 **Good clean fun at Grand Canyon Village in the 1930’s.** *Grand Canyon Pioneers Society, Newsletter*, 2(2): 1.
- 1999 **Grand Canyon Village 1930s, 1940s, and 1950s.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 10(1) (January/March): 4-6.
- 2002 **Victory Gardens at Grand Canyon Village during World War Two.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 13(3) (July/September): 4-6.

659

Charles Greifenstein

Concessionaire employee

See in this bio-bibliography only in [footnote no. 21](#) on p. 12, nothing previously ever having been published about his work at Grand Canyon.

660

Zane Grey

(Pearl Zane Grey)

1872–1939

Dentist (briefly), writer, adventurer

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Grey in Parts 2, 6 (Section 2), and 7 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Anonymous

- 1999 **Famous people at the Grand Canyon.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 10(3) (July/September): 2.

Very brief article summarizing—mostly just by name—presidents Theodore Roosevelt, Franklin Roosevelt, Dwight Eisenhower, Bill Clinton; evangelists Amiee Semple McPherson and Billy Graham; writers **Zane Grey**, George Bernard Shaw (with a photo of Shaw and Ranger Ed Cummings, from the Jeanne Schick collection), and Ellsworth Kolb; artists Thomas Moran and Gunnar Widforss; heads of state, the Shah of Iran, and the King and Queen of

430

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Greece “along with a number of princes”; criminals Danny Ray Horning and a “man by the name of Kimes”; and “many more too numerous to name in this short space”.

Donahue, John

2008 ***Who’s who in the western fiction of Zane Grey.*** Jefferson (North Carolina) and London: McFarland and Co., Inc., 410 pp.

Farley, G. M.

1989 **Zane Grey—fictionist.** *Zane Grey’s Arizona Call*, 2(2) (Spring): 13-14.
Includes note *in passing* of honeymoon trip to west coast via El Tovar at Grand Canyon.

Frost, Kayla

2018 **Zane Grey’s Lees Ferry; the legend of Zane Grey runs deep in Arizona, and many of his Western novels featured his favorite places in the state, including Lees Ferry, which he first visited in 1907.** *In: The Journal* [SECTION]. *Arizona Highways*, 94(3) (March): 8.

Grenfell, Jill

1996 **Zane Grey pilgrimage.** *Zane Grey Review* (Zane Grey’s West Society), 12(6) (October): 1, 3-10.

Grey, Zane

1908 **Tige’s lion.** *Field and Stream*, (May):.

1908 **Lassoing lions in the Siwash** (with photographs by the author and decorations by R. Weir Crouch). *Everybody’s Magazine*, (June): 776-785.
Kaibab Plateau.

1922 ***Tales of lonely trails.*** New York and London: Harper and Brothers, 394 pp.
See Roping lions in the Grand Canyon, pp. 57-168.

1922 ***Tales of lonely trails.*** New York: Blue Ribbon Books, 394 pp.

1924 **What the desert means to me.** *American Magazine* (New York), 98 (November): 5-8, 72, 74, 76, 78.
“The Grand Canyon appalled and depressed, yet exalted me. Never yet have I attempted to write of it as I hope to.”

1925 **An appreciation of Grand Canyon.** *In: Kane, John Francis* (ed.), *Picturesque America : its parks and playgrounds. An illustrated volume with special articles contributed for park and playground sections and numerous selections from the works of well known authors expressing the varied appeal of out-doors in America.* New York: Resorts and Playgrounds of America, p. 125.
“To see the Grand Canyon full of purple smoke at dawn or sublimely fired at sunset, is to be elevated in soul.”
But Grey drifts away from the canyon from there.

1925 **Don: The story of a lion dog.** *Harper’s Monthly Magazine*, (August): 257-272.

1926 **The man who influenced me most.** *American Magazine*, 102 (August): 52-55, 130-136.
Jim Ematt.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 1928 **Don, the story of a lion dog.** *In:* Hanson, Charles Lane, and Gross, William J. (eds.), *Short stories of today.* Boston and New York: Ginn and Co.
- 1943 **Don: The story of a lion dog.** *In:* Gentles, Ruth G. (ed.), *The Zane Grey omnibus.* New York and London: Harper and Brothers, pp. 253-282.
- 1972 **Zane Grey: Outdoorsman : Zane Grey’s best hunting and fishing tales published in commemoration of his centennial year** (selected, ed. George Reiger). Englewood Cliffs, New Jersey: Prentice-Hall, 349 pp.
See “Roping Lions in the Grand Canyon” (pp. 19-48), and “Don, the Story of a Lion Dog” (pp. 99-118).
- 1981 **Tige’s lion.** *In:* 85th Anniversary Bonus Section. *Field and Stream*, 85(11) (March): 60-62.
Reprint of Grey (1908).
- 1983 **Amber’s Mirage, and other stories.** Great Britain: BBC Audiobooks, 236 pp.
See “Don: the story of a lion dog”.
- 1984 **The wolf tracker and other animal tales.** (Foreword by Loren Grey.) Santa Barbara, California: Santa Barbara Press, 164 pp.
See “Roping Lions in the Grand Canyon”.
- 1986 **Tales of lonely trails.** (Foreword by Loren Grey.) Flagstaff, Arizona: Northland Press, 394 pp.
- 1988 **Zane Grey. Volume 2. Tales of lonely trails.** New York: Charter Books, 186 pp.
- 1990 **Roping lions in the Grand Canyon.** *In:* Greenberg, Martin H., and Waugh, Charles G. (eds.), *Loaded for bear : a treasury of great hunting stories.* New York: Bonanza Books.
- 1990 **Don.** *In:* Caras, Roger A., *Roger Caras’ treasury of great dog stories.* New York: Galahad Books.
- 1992 **The best of Zane Grey.** Mechanicsburg, Pennsylvania: Stackpole Books.
Originally published 1972 as *Zane Grey, Outdoorsman.* See “Roping Lions in the Grand Canyon” and “Don, the Story of a Lion Dog”.
- [1993?] **Don: The story of a lion dog.** *In:* Gentles, Ruth G. (ed.), *The Zane Grey omnibus.* Princess Anne, Maryland: Yestermorrow, pp. 253-282.
Reprint of Grey (1943).
- 2008 **Tige’s lion.** *In:* Cassell, Jay (ed.), *The gigantic book of hunting stories.* New York: Skyhorse Publishing, [unpaginated].
Reprint of Grey (1908).
- 2010 **Tige’s lion.** *In:* Cassell, Jay (ed.), *The greatest hunting stories ever told.* New York: Skyhorse Publishing, [unpaginated].
Reprint of Grey (1908).

Gruber, Frank

- 1970 **Zane Grey : a biography.** New York: World Publishing Co., 284 pp.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Hughes, Samuel

2004 **Dentist of the purple sage.** *Pennsylvania Gazette*, 102(4) (March/April): cover, 3, 34-39.

Kant, Candace C.

1984 **Zane Grey’s Arizona.** (Foreword by Loren Grey.) Flagstaff, Arizona: Northland Press, 184 pp.

Meyer, Lincoln Edward

2022 **Zane Grey along the Arizona Strip.** *In: Proceedings of the Colorado River Basin History Symposium, 2021, hosted by The Grand Canyon Historical Society.* Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Historical Society, pp. 109-111.

Mumford, Edward W.

1912 **Book reviews. Three Pennsylvanian writers for boys.** *University of Pennsylvania, Alumni Register*, 14(3) (March): 192-195.

Remarks on Zane Grey, pp. 193-195; with note *in passing* of Grand Canyon and Buffalo Jones, and a few of Grey’s titles. Not so much book reviews as condensed commentary on the content of Grey’s books, with occasional reflections on Grey’s years at the university (where he was a dental student).

Page, Jake

2001 **Writer of the purple prose.** *Smithsonian*, 32(9) (December): 84-91.

Pfeiffer, Charles G.

1990 **The surprise valleys of Zane Grey : the hidden valleys of The Heritage of the Desert, Riders of the Purple Sage, The Rainbow, [sic] Trail, and The Vanishing American.** Columbia, South Carolina: C. G. Pfeiffer, 16 pp. [100 copies.]

2001 **The surprise valleys of Zane Grey : the hidden valleys of The Heritage of the Desert, Riders of the Purple Sage, The Rainbow Trail, and The Vanishing American.** Columbia, South Carolina: C. G. Pfeiffer, revised, 25 pp. [50 copies; but also a 2nd printing, 2003.]

Pratt, Alan

2013 **Zane Grey on the North Rim.** *In: Quartaroli, Richard D. (compiler, ed.), A rendezvous of Grand Canyon historians : ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts : proceedings of the Third Grand Canyon History Symposium, January 2012.* Flagstaff, Arizona: Grand Canyon Historical Society, pp. 237-244.

2014 **Appalling beauty, dangerous crossing; Zane Grey’s experience at Lee’s Ferry.** *Journal of Arizona History*, 55(4) (Winter): 453-468.

Rogers, Claire, AND Rogers, Bob

2007 **Here’s a surprise; the quest to find the famous valley portrayed by Zane Grey.** *Northern Arizona’s Mountain Living Magazine*, (February): 16-21.

Surprise Valley of *Riders of the Purple Sage*.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Spamer, Earle E.

- 2003 **Zane Grey Ol’ Yeller? (as heard by Earle Spamer).** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 7(3): 4.
Quoting newly found correspondence between Ernest Hemingway and Charles M. B. Cadwalader (the former needing no introduction; the latter was a Hemingway friend and Managing Director [CEO] of the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia, where Spamer was Archivist at the time of this writing). Hemingway inquired into Grey’s bona fides, and Cadwalader replied, “From what I have heard of him I don’t think I would care to go any place with him. Most of my information is from Thad Williams at Fort Myers, who, as you know, has been one of his guides at various times. I gather from what Williams has told me, and this of course is strictly confidential, that Grey is yellow clean through, also very much of a spoiled child, and a rotten sportsman.”

Stocker, Joseph F.

- 1997 **Zane Grey.** *In:* Farrell, Robert J. (ed.), *Arizona Highways : they left their mark.* Phoenix: Arizona Highways, Book Division, pp. 52-59.

Suran, Bill

- 1999 **The man who put the West on the map.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 10(3) (July/September): 8-10.

Timmerman, Carolyn

- 1999 **Zane Grey’s love affair with the Grand Canyon.** *Zane Grey Review* (Zane Grey’s West Society), 14(2): 1, 3-11, 15.

Wheeler, Joe L.

- 1986 **Zane Grey: Creator of the romantic west.** *AB Bookman’s Weekly*, (Oct. 3):.

661

Dick Griffith

1927–

Isabelle Griffith

River runners

Anonymous

- 1951 **[News note.]** *In:* Here and There on the Desert [SECTION]. *Desert Magazine*, 14(12) (October): 32.
“Boulder City—Two men and a woman are making a leisurely rapids shooting jaunt through Grand Canyon in rubber boats, according to word received by the office of river control in Boulder City from the national park service station at Bright Angel.” (ENTIRE ITEM) (Dick and Isabelle Griffith and John Schlump.)
- 1951 **Newlyweds run Colorado.** *In:* Here and There on the Desert [SECTION]. *Desert Magazine*, 14(13) (November): 31.
Dick and Isabelle Griffith, and John Schlump. Item credited to *Las Vegas Review-Journal*.

Johnson, Kaylene

- 2012 **Canyons and ice : the wilderness travels of Dick Griffith.** Eagle River, Alaska: Ember Press, 280 pp.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 2019 **Canyons and ice : the last run of Dick Griffith.** Anchorage, Alaska: Alaska Public Media, video DVD. 56:00.
Documentary about Griffith’s self-described “final” trip, aged 89, rafting the Colorado River through Grand Canyon.

Johnson-Sullivan, Kaylene

- 2017 **Canyon pioneer—Dick Griffith’s early days of rafting and his final run on the Colorado River.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 30(1) (Spring): 22-29.
Written in advance of Griffith’s self-proclaimed final trip on the Colorado River, planned for April 2017.

Marston, Otis Reed “Dock”

- 2014 **From Powell to power : a recounting of the first one hundred river runners through the Grand Canyon.** (Tom Martin, ed.) Flagstaff, Arizona: Vishnu Temple Press, 532 pp.
See Chapter 24, “1947-1949: Hydraulic Family” (pp. 458-462).

Trimlett, Andy

- 2017 **Record set!** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 30(3) (Fall): 11.
Dick Griffith, rowing Lava Falls in May 2017, becomes the oldest person ever to row Lava Falls, at age 89.

662

Yeatman Griffith

(William Yeatman Griffith)
1874–1939
Voice teacher

Lenore Griffith

1878–1957
(née Caldwell, wife of Yeatman Griffith)

Lenore Griffith

1907–1937
(daughter of Yeatman and Lenore Griffith; later married Terry)

Yeatman Griffith was a nationally noted teacher of singing, and the year before the photo cited below he was a charter member of the American Academy of Teachers of Singing. Mrs. Yeatman Griffith was also an associate teacher in the New York studios. Mrs. Griffith and daughter, Lenore, often traveled with Yeatman to teaching classes across the country.

Anonymous

- 1923 **Mr. and Mrs. Yeatman Griffith and their daughter, Lenore, taken at the Grand Canyon, Colorado [sic], en route to Los Angeles.** *Musical Courier* (New York), 87(2)(2257) (July 12): 9.
Photo only.

663

Rees Bladen Griffiths

1873–1922
National Park Service, trail foreman; prospective river runner

Griffiths is buried in a lone grave overlooking the Colorado River along the trail between Kaibab Bridge and Phantom Ranch. He was killed in a trail construction accident nearby. The grave is headed by a spray of welded horseshoes. A commemorative plaque adorns the rock wall above the grave: “Rees B. Griffiths trail foreman, National Park Service, born Oct. 26, 1873, died Feb. 6, 1922,

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

in the Grand Canyon he loved so well, as a result of injuries received near this spot while in the performance of his duty in the building of the Kaibab Trail.” Illustrations appear in Anonymous (2022).

Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 31) for brief biographical notes and a photo of the Griffiths grave around 1935. Refer to [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#) (Anderson, 2015, p. 119) for photos and legends, one of them the 1935 photo, the other from July 20, 1985.

Anonymous

- 1911 **[Kolb Brothers’ plan for Colorado River expedition with Rees Griffith (*sic*).]** *In:* Along the Trail [SECTION]. *Santa Fe Employes’ Magazine*, 5(7) (June): 91.
- 1911 **Through the Grand Canyon.** *Motor Boating*, 8(4) (October): 25.
Notice of plan by Kolb brothers and Reese Griffith [*sic*] to film a voyage on the Colorado River through Grand Canyon. Includes plan and profile of boat (not motorized).
- 2022 **Rees B. Griffiths.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 33(1) (Winter): 5.
Brief item regarding the death of Griffiths, with photos of his grave.

664

Edward Howard Griggs
1868–1951
Lecturer, educator, writer

Griggs, Edward Howard

- 1922 ***Blossomed hours : book of the mind and heart.*** Croton-on-Hudson, New York: Orchard Hill Press, 251 pp.
See “The Grand Canyon” (pp. 45-47); dated “Grand Canyon of the Colorado, 6 A. M., June 22, 1915”. Quoted in full on pp. 594-595 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).

665

William Avery Grippen
–1911
Businessman

Anonymous

- 1911 **[William Avery Grippen.]** *In:* Obituary [SECTION]. *The Iron Trade Review* (Cleveland, Ohio), 48(10) (March 9): 484.
Notice begins, “William Avery Grippin, head of the Bridgeport Malleable Iron Works, Bridgeport, Conn., and a very prominent New England iron manufacturer, died at Grand Canon, Ariz., March 1. He was 60 years of age.”

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 1911 **Mr. William A. Grippin.** *In:* Obituary [SECTION]. *American Baptist Home Mission Society, 79th Annual Report*, p. 89.

666

Ferde Grofé

(Ferdinand Rudolph von Grofé)

1892–1972

Composer

Grofé is noted for having composed the *Grand Canyon Suite* between 1929 and 1931; originally titled *Five Pictures of the Grand Canyon*. His inspirations for the movements came during and following visits to the canyon.

See comprehensive citations of productions by Grofé in Part 27 (and musical scores in the Appendix to Part 27) of [The Grand Canon](#).

Anonymous

- 1931 **Chicago hails Grofe suite. Whiteman presents premiere of “Grand Canyon Suite.”** *The New York Times*, (November 23): 25.
World premier of Ferde Grofé’s “Grand Canyon Suite” by Paul Whiteman and his orchestra.
- 1931 **Grofé’s canyon.** *Time*, (November 30):.
Ferde Grofé’s “Five Pictures of the Grand Canyon” (*i.e.* “Grand Canyon Suite”) performed under Paul Whiteman last week in Chicago.
- 1932 **Friday on his own.** *Time*, (February 15):.
Ferde Grofé conducts his own pieces in New York, including “Five Pictures of the Grand Canyon” (*i.e.*, “Grand Canyon Suite”). Title alludes to Grofé as originally a “Man Friday” to conductor Paul Whiteman.
- 1937 **Thursday, July 22, 1937.** *Radio Mirror* (New York), 8(4) (August): 48.
Radio programming for this date. Composer Ferde Grofé flew (his first time) to Los Angeles for a single concert at the Hollywood Bowl, flying over Grand Canyon. Notes “his famous Grand Canyon Suite” but item erroneously states that of the Grand Canyon, “He’d never seen it before.”
- 1990 **Looking back 1950s.** *Rimmin’* (Grand Canyon Pioneers), 6(1) (December 1990/January 1991): [7].
Collage of items, including an unidentified magazine article, “Famed Composer, Broadcaster Meet at Canyon”. (Renzo Nissim and Ferde Grofé.)

Grofé, Ferde

- 1938 **Story of the “Grand Canyon Suite”.** *Arizona Highways*, 14(12) (December): 6-9.
- 1963 **And then I wrote . . . American music.** *Hammond Times* (Hammond Organ Co.), 25(3) (August): 1-3.
[Ellipsis is part of title. Page 1 is cover.]
See also advertisements, p. 13, and “Ferde Grofé and ‘Grand Canyon Suite’ ” (p. 16 [back cover]).
- 1995 **Story of the Grand Canyon Suite.** *In:* Classics Section. *Arizona Highways*, 71(4) (April): Classics 14-16.
Reprinted from *Arizona Highways*, December 1938.
- 2019 **Grand Canyon Suite.** *Arizona Highways*, 95(2) (February): 52-55.
Reprinted from the December 1938 issue.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Henahan, Donal

- 1972 **Ferde Grofe, composer of Americana, 80, dies. Limned the landscape.** *The New York Times*, (April 4): 46.

Toliver, Brooks

- 2004 **Eco-ing in the Grand Canyon: Ferde Grofé’s *Grand Canyon Suite* and the transformation of wilderness.** *American Musicological Society, Journal*, 57(2): 325-368.

Includes illustrations of pages from the score.

Watkins, Glenn

- 1994 ***Pyramids at the Louve : music, culture, and collage from Stravinsky to the Postmodernists.*** Cambridge, Massachusetts, and London: The Belknap Press of the Harvard University Press, 571 pp.

Mention of Ferde Grofé’s *Grand Canyon Suite* (p. 386).

667

Pete Gross

River runner

Gross, Pete, AND Steiger, Lew

- 2017 **Pete Gross a.k.a. “Dirtbag”.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 30(2) (Summer): cover, 3, 30-45.

Oral history interview with Gross.

668

Kenton Grua

("Factor")

1950–2002

River runner, distance hiker; founder and first president of Grand Canyon River Guides

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Grua** in Parts 2, 13, 15, of [*The Grand Canon*](#).

Grua was probably best known for being the first person to have hiked the entire length of the Grand Canyon (Badger Canyon to Grand Wash Cliffs on the south side), below the rim, on one hike, which he accomplished in five weeks in 1977; and for his participation with Rudi Petschek and Steve Reynolds in what then was the fastest boat trip through the Grand Canyon (made without a permit, thus illegally), in 1983.

Anonymous

- 1990 ***Outfitting new heroes*** [Eddie Bauer apparel and equipment catalogue]. (Spring):.

See p. 14. Kenton Grua.

- 2002 **We’ve lost three more of our own.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 15(3) (Fall): Late Edition Page 1 [loose insert].

Obituary notice for Kenton Grua, Sabra Jones, and Nathan Marston.

Burgi, Philip H.

- 2020 **1983 flow emergency at Glen Canyon Dam—the fastest boat through the Grand Canyon.** *In*: Ahmad, Sajjad, and Murray, Regan (eds.), *World Environmental and Water Resources Congress 2020 : Nevada and*

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

California Water History : selected papers from the World Environmental and Water Resources Congress 2020, Henderson, Nevada, USA, 17-21 May 2020. Reston, Virginia: American Society of Civil Engineers, pp. 23-33.

Also discusses the Colorado River speed run through Grand Canyon, by Kenton Grua, Steve Reynolds, and Rudi Petschek in the *Emerald Mile*. ✓ Figure 15B (p. 32) is not a photo from the 1983 speed run, but an edited photo at another time, by Rudi Petschek (*vide* Richard Quartaroli, 8 January 2022). ✓ The conference was cancelled due to the COVID-19 pandemic, but the proceedings volume was published to make its information available.

Grua, Kenton

- 2008 **Kenton Grua (who with Rudi Petschek and Steve Reynolds set the speed record (36.5 hrs) through Grand Canyon on 72,000 cfs on June 27, 1983, in a dory named Emerald Mile).** *From:* Snippets from 1983. *In:* 1983; the 25th anniversary [FEATURE]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 21(1): 28.
Excerpt from oral history interview with Lew Steiger.
- 2017 **Kenton Grua’s cancelled check showing the fine he paid for the illegal “Speed run” of June, 1983.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 30(4) (Winter 2017-2018): 48.
Photo of check for \$250.00.

Grua, Kenton, AND Steiger, Lew

- 1998 **Kenton Grua.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 11(1) (Winter 1997-1998): 1, 36-47, 49. [Issue mailed late January or early February, 1998.]
Grua oral history interview.
- 2008 **Grand Canyon River Guides: The beginning.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 21(1) (Spring): 43-47.
Grua interview.

Grua, Michelle

- 2002 **Kenton “Factor” Grua.** *In:* In Memorium [*sic*] [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 15(4) (Winter 2002-2003): 4.
Obituary.

Lavender, David

- 1985 **River runners of the Grand Canyon.** Grand Canyon Natural History Association [paperback ed.], and University of Arizona Press [clothbound ed.], 147 pp. (Title-page includes both imprints.)
See in Epilogue; specifically, pp. 132-133.

669

Eric Gueissaz

Concessionaire employee, canyon explorer

Jaffe, Matthew

- 2016 **Out of the ordinary. Even at a place like the Grand Canyon, where the per capita of offbeat characters is well above average, Eric Gueissaz stands out. Not only does he live off the grid in a house made of rocks, he looks as if he belongs to another time—like someone out of a tintype portrait.** *Arizona Highways*, 92(7) (July): 42-47.
See also note about the photographer David Zickl (p. 3).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

670

Juan Antonio Guevara Calderón

1821–

Land owner

(paternal great-grandfather of Che Guevara)

Guevara Calderón of course never was at the Grand Canyon, but he is cited here for a record communicated by Ernesto Guevara Lynch (1900–1987), the father of Ernesto Guevara (more widely known as Che Guevara, 1928–1967, the Argentine Marxist revolutionary and guerilla leader). Lynch indicated that his grandfather inherited through marriage (to María Concepción Castro Peralta) the lands of Don Guillermo de Castro, which ostensibly included the Grand Canyon. This potential connection of “ownership” of the Grand Canyon by the Guevara family, with its obvious implication that Che Guevara could have “inherited” the canyon as well, is a postulation too curious and bibliographically too obscure to exclude from this bio-bibliography.

(See also [Solomon Barth](#) herein for a similar uncorroborated record of Grand Canyon “ownership”.)

Lavretsky, J. [Лаврецкий, И.] [Lavretsky, Josef]

[pseudonym of Iosif Romual'dovich Grigulevich (Иосиф Ромуальдович Григулевич)]

1972 **Эрнесто Че Гевара.** Москва: Издательство ЦК ВЛКСМ “Молодая гвардия” [Moskva: Izdatel'stvo TSK VLKSM “Molodaya gvardiya”], 348 pp. (Жизнь замечательных людей. 1972. вып. 5 (512) [Zhizn' zamechatel'nykh liudei. Seriya biografii, vyp. 5 (512)].) [ВЛКСМ = Всесоюзный ленинский коммунистический союз молодежи.] **[In Russian.]** [See Lavretsky in Part 2 of [The Grand Canon](#) Volume 1 for numerous reprintings and translations of this work.]

TRANSLATION OF CITATION:

Ernesto Che Gevara. Moscow: Publishing House of the Central Committee of the Komsomol “Young Guard”, 348 pp. (Life of Wonderful People. 1972. issue 5 (512).) (VLKSM = All-Union Leninist Communist Youth Union (or Komsomol, short for Communist Youth Union) **[In Russian.]**)

It is in this volume that Che Guevara’s father is quoted, who indicated that his grandfather inherited through marriage the lands of Don Guillermo de Castro, which ostensibly included the Grand Canyon.

1976 **Ernesto Che Guevara. I. Lavretsky.** (A. B. Eklof, translator.) Moscow: Progress Publishers, 310 pp., errata slip. [English translation of Lavretsky (1972).]

See pp. 10-11, which quotes Che Guevara’s father. “As for my grandfather, the marriage made him the inheritor of all of Don Guillermo de Castro’s properties, including the Grand Canyon. I’ll point out right now that all of this land and the Grand Canyon were then deceitfully annexed by the American authorities [through the 1848 Treaty of Guadalupe Hidalgo]. Our family waged a long battle in court. The matter went to the Supreme Court which took the side of the authorities, and we were left with nothing but court expenses, which added up to what was at that time a fabulous sum. However, we won’t make a point of complaining on that score. After all, if they had returned the land to us, who knows, maybe our family’s destiny would have been altered and instead of producing the heroic figure of Major Che, who gave his life for the freedom of America, we would have turned out just one more rich and idle loungeur to litter the landscape.”

671

David Oliver Gulliford

1919–1963

U.S. Marine Corps, aviator, photographer; Eastern Airlines pilot; heavy equipment operator

Gulliford, Andrew

2023 **Bombers below the rim.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 36(4) (Winter 2023/2024): 5.

Recounts the World War II flight by the author’s Marine Corps father, David Gulliford, leading a formation of B-24 Liberators below the rim of Grand Canyon. (Additional biographical information added here from public records.)

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

672

Frederick Karl Gunster

1885–1976

Operatic and concert tenor

Anonymous

1917 **Successes mark resumption of Gunster’s concert career.** *Musical America* (New York), 26(6) (June 9): 15.

“During a trip through the Grand Canyon, Arizona, three years ago, Mr. Gunster, when stopping at the Hotel El Tovar, wrote his ‘impression’ of the wonders of the canyon in the guest book provided for that purpose. His words, characteristic of a musical and artistic nature, were: ‘The setting of an opera, the music for which will never be written.’ [¶] The other day the tenor received a letter with a copy of the menu of the Hotel El Tovar enclosed. Quoted at the bottom was the Gunster ‘impression’ above his signature. The letter accompanying it explained how an acquaintance returning from the Biennial Convention at Birmingham had stopped *en route* at the Grand Canyon and had made the discovery that Frederick Gunster figured not only on programs, but on menus also.” (ENTIRE NOTE)

673

Mrs. W. F. Gurley

(Mrs. William F. Gurley)

Tourist; President, New Haven (Connecticut) Indian Association

Anonymous

1905 **[Note.]** *The Indian’s Friend*, 18(4) (December): 5.

“Mrs. W. F. Gurley gave an interesting address on her recent trip to the Grand Canyon and spoke of the Hopi village near by, built by the hotel managers, where the Indians live, and described one building given up chiefly to Indian relics, blankets, baskets, etc. [*i.e.*, Hopi House]. She spoke against the practice of keeping up the old-time Indian dances and ceremonies as an amusement for tourists.” (ENTIRE NOTE)

674

Neal Gregory Guse, Jr.

1937–2023

National Park Service directorship and superintendency

Carol Guse

(née Downs)

(wife of Neil Guse)

Carrie Ann Guse

1933–1973

(daughter of Neal and Carol Guse)

Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 187) for brief biographical notes. Nuttall reports that it is not recorded what Neil [*sic*] Guse did at Grand Canyon but that he was Deputy Director of the National Park Service Southeast Region, 1978–1984 and Superintendent, Mount Rainier National Park, 1984–1991; and that the father of either Neil or Carol (he does not say) was a Park Service Superintendent. (Park Service data online indicate that Neal Guse [Sr.] was Superintendent, Haleakalā National Park, Hawaii [1963–1967]; and Superintendent, Carlsbad Caverns National Park [1967–1970].)

Some additional information (including the correct spelling of Neal’s name and his life dates) is garnered (here) from Neal Guse Jr.’s Neptune Society obituary online (<https://neptunesociety.com/obituaries/north-richland-hills-tx/neal-guse-11576955>; accessed 28 May 2024). His father worked (in an unspecified capacity) at Grand Teton National Park, and Neal followed in his footsteps at Grand Teton until moving on to Rocky Mountain National Park as Park Ranger and later to Yosemite National Park as Wildlife Biologist to 1969, when he transferred to Grand Canyon. In 1972 he moved to the Department of the Interior in Washington, D.C., where in 1973 he became Chief, Natural Resources Management. He thereafter became Deputy Regional Director, Southeast

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Region (1978–1984), and thereafter Superintendent, Mount Rainier National Park (1984–1992), thereafter becoming Director of the Clemson University Cooperative Park Studies Unit in Clemson, South Carolina, from which position he retired from the Park Service after 34 years. The obituary concludes, “A celebration of life will occur at the Grand Canyon National Park, AZ with details to be determined at a later date.” At the time of his death, his wife, Carol, survived him.

Carrie Ann Guse is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery.

There is but one citation in *The Grand Canon* (Part 19) by **Neal Guse, Jr.**, cited here for completeness though it lacks direct biographical context:

Guse, N. G., Jr.

1974 **Colorado River bighorn sheep survey.** *Plateau*, 46: 135-138.

675

Crown Prince Gustaf Adolf

(Oscar Fredrik Wilhelm Olaf Gustaf Adolf; later King Gustaf VI Adolf [1950–1973])
1882–1973

Crown Princess Louise

(Louise Alexandra Marie Irene Mountbatten; later Queen Louise)
1889–1965

Swedish royalty

Anonymous

1926 **Gustaf Adolf rides mule. He and princess enjoy climb to rim of Grand Canyon.** *The New York Times*, (July 17): 28.

(Other sources indicate that the mules ridden by Gustaf Adolf and Louise were named “Bob” and “Flo”.)

Mather, Steven T.

1926 **Annual report of the Director of the National Park Service.** *In: Report of the Director of the National Park Service to the Secretary of the Interior for the fiscal year ended June 30, 1926 and the travel season, 1926.* Washington, D.C.: U.S. Government Printing Office, pp. 1-57.

See: “Swedish Royalty Visited Several National Parks” (p. 12, and Plate 1). Refers to Crown Prince Gustaf Adolf and Crown Princess Louise, who crossed Grand Canyon from North to South by mule; see photograph, “Crown Prince and party on new Yaki Point section of Kaibab Trail” (mule train seen at a distance).

McKee, Thomas Heron; Carlson (Mr.) [Carlson, Raymond]; Bryant, Harold C.; AND Garrison, Lon,

2019 **[Correspondence between McKee and the others.]** *In: Krueger, Martha McKee, Bobby, Brighty, and the Wylie Way : a collection of stories, letters, and memoirs.* Flagstaff, Arizona: Vishnu Temple Press, pp. 87-97.

Regarding the Swedish flag flown over the Wylie Way Lodge, North Rim, when Crown Prince Gustav and Crown Princess Louise visited there in July 1926; and regarding life on the North Rim.

Pence, F. C. (Mrs.)

1926 **Topeka.** *In: Among Ourselves [SECTION].* *Santa Fe Magazine*, 20(10) (September): 82, 84, 86, 88.

See p. 86: “. . . the Crown Prince of Sweden, Gustavus Adolphus [*sic*, Latinized], and Princess Louise, together with their party, have been making an American tour, and while visiting the Grand Cañon and other interesting places on our line were tendered the use of Mr. Engel’s car and the services of his two faithful lieutenants.” (Engel was Edward J. Engel [1874–1947], who rose through the Santa Fe’s ranks and in 1926 was vice-president, and later was president.)

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

676

Marvin William Gustafson

("Gus")

1929–2003

Concessionaire employee

Sylvia Marijane Gustafson

(née Talovich; "Janie")

Substitute teacher, speech therapist

(wife of Marvin Gustafson)

Marvin Gustafson is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 92) for brief biographical notes. Refer to [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#) (Anderson, 2015, p. 77) for photo and legend. He worked for Fred Harvey 1978–1980 and 1983–1987 doing HVAC work. The Gustafsons lived in Trailer Village while at Grand Canyon.

677

Carl H. Guthrie

Principal, Grand Canyon School; Superintendent, Grand Canyon Public Schools; community leader

Richmond, AI

2015 **Hall of Fame awards; Dr. Thomas Myers and Carl H. Guthrie.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 19(4) (July/August): 1.

678

William Norman Guthrie

1868–1944

Episcopal clergyman

Guthrie, William Norman

1918 ***The religion of Old Glory.*** New York: George H. Doran Co., 415 pp.
Wearily, the author waves the American flag from cover to cover. See pp. 93-94, which is quoted on pp. 627-628 in ["My God, there it is!" The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.](#)

679

Tony Guzman

Grand Canyon Postmaster

Anonymous

1998 **Postmaster Guzman hosts First Lady.** *Postmasters Advocate* (National League of Postmasters), 104 (February): 22.
Grand Canyon Postmaster Tony Guzman; First Lady Hillary Clinton.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

H

680

J. F. H.
Librarian?

H., J. F.

1911 **At the Grand Cañon.** *Public Libraries*, 16(6) (June): 260.

Poem; perhaps written as the result of a convention trip to the west coast. Transcribed in its entirety on p. 796 in ["My God, there it is!" *The World Encounters the Grand Canyon*](#).

681

T. v. H.
Travel writer

H., T. v.

1920 **Im Gran Cañon del Rio Colorado** [*transl.* 'In the Grand Canyon of the Colorado River']. *D.A.V. Mitteilungen* (Organ des Deutschen Ausflug-Vereins zu Valparaiso, Zeitschrift für Naturfreunde und Wanderer) (Deutscher Ausflug-Verein, Valparaiso, Chile), 1(6) (May/June): 13-18. [Item title given on cover as "Im Gran Cañon del Rio Colorado (Arizona U.S.A.)."] [*In German.*]

A travelogue written for the German Touring Club of Valparaiso, Chile. Hailing from that country, von H.'s various comparisons are to places there, rather than to the Eurocentric geographies of most other writers. See a translated quotation of this item, with notes, on pp. 648-650 in ["My God, there it is!" *The World Encounters the Grand Canyon*](#). The original German text is transcribed, with the accompanying translation, as № 1256 in [The Grand Canyon! A Worldwide, Year-By-Year Anthology and Annotated Bibliography](#).

682

Walter Robert Hadwen
1854-1932
British physician, pharmacist, writer

Hadwen, Walter R.

[c. 1921] **First impressions of America.** London: Hutchinson and Co., 320 pp.

See Chapter 14, "The Grand Canyon of the Colorado" (pp. 221-236). See quotations from this item, with notes, on pp. 663-664 in ["My God, there it is!" *The World Encounters the Grand Canyon*](#).

Anna Hahn
see Earl Clevenger

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

683

Martha Hahn-O’Neil

Grand Canyon National Park Ranger (Colorado River management)

Sharrow, Barbara, AND Balsom, Janet

- 1987 **Women at Grand Canyon.** *Courier* (U.S. National Park Service), 32(4) (April): front cover, 3, 39-40, rear cover. Historical overview. Women noted: Pat Baker-Buccello, Janet R. Balsom, Meg Benke, Gale Burak, Cindy Burns, Jennifer Burns, Ann Carter, Kathleen Davis, Cathy Green, **Martha Hahn-O’Neil**, Sonja Hoie, Julie Jackson, Kimmy Johnson, Anne Trinkle Jones, Mary Langdon, Becca Lawton, Jennifer Lawton, Sid Martin, Mary Lou Mauer, Randy McPheron, Ruthann Murray, Barb Sharrow, Marie Tuxhorn, Sue Vulich. (Cover illustration shows Grand Canyon ranger-naturalist Pauline (Polly) Patraw, but the legend [p. 3, which pertains also to the back cover] reads only, “the NPS woman then and now”. The back cover shows an unidentified woman Grand Canyon ranger mounted on a mule on trail.)
-

684

Mrs. and Mrs. A. L. Haig

Concessionaire employees

Tombs, John

- 1918 **Grand Cañon of Arizona—plus!** *Santa Fe Magazine*, 12(2) (January): 37-39. This is a laudatory piece about the Fred Harvey amenities at Grand Canyon, “Written on the way home from the Southwestern Conference on tuberculosis, held at the Grand Cañon of Arizona”. It has a peculiar fixation on Hermit’s Rest, though he does provide the “plus” promised in the title. (See also a correction in the February issue, pp. 69-70, which emends the legend for the prominent photo of the Hermit’s Rest fireplace that appeared in Tombs’ article. The photo legend had indicated that Mr. and Mrs. A. L. Haig were hosts at Hermit’s Rest but were in fact in charge of “Hermit’s Camp” [Hermit Camp]. The Hermit’s Rest hosts were noted as Mr. and Mrs. Samuel S. [sic] Cooper.)
-

685

Lord Halifax

(Edward Frederick Lindley Wood, 1st Earl of Halifax)

1881–1959

British noble; ambassador to the U.S.

Lady Halifax

(Dorothy Evelyn Augusta Wood, *née* Onslow, Countess of Halifax)

1885–1976

(daughter of William Onslow, 4th Earl of Onslow; wife of 1st Earl of Halifax)

Chamberlain, John

- 1945 **The Earl of Halifax; Britain’s Ambassador to the U.S. is a high-minded peer who gets along well with plain Americans.** *Life*, 18(12) (March 19): 84-86, 88, 90, 93-94, 96. See photo (p. 93) of Lord and Lady Halifax at Grand Canyon (no text mention of Grand Canyon). Photo credit (p. 23) to “Kolb Bros. Studio”.
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

686

Andy Hall

(Andrew Hall)

First Powell expedition

Andy Hall and Billy Hawkins, of the crew of the first Powell expedition, were also the first to travel the Colorado River to the Gulf of California, immediately following the expedition that had ended at the mouth of the Virgin River in 1869.

Darrah, William Culp

1947 **Hawkins, Hall, and Goodman.** *In:* The exploration of the Colorado River in 1869. *Utah Historical Quarterly*, 15(1/4): 106-108.

1949 **Appendix. Three letters by Andrew Hall.** *In:* The exploration of the Colorado River and the High Plateaus of Utah in 1871-72. *Utah Historical Quarterly*, 16-17: 505-508.

Ghiglieri, Michael P.

2003 ***First through Grand Canyon : the secret journals and letters of the 1869 crew who explored the Green and Colorado Rivers.*** Flagstaff, Arizona: Puma Press, [xviii], 342 pp. [Also 2nd ed., revised, 2010; 3rd ed., revised and expanded, 2015; 4th ed., revised and expanded, 2023.]

“With writings by George Young Bradley, Andrew Hall, William Robert Wesley Hawkins, Oramel G. Howland, John Wesley Powell, Walter H. Powell, John Colton Sumner.”

2004 **Andy Hall, 1869 hero of the Colorado River in Grand Canyon.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 15(1) (January/March): 5-9.

Excerpt from *First Through the Grand Canyon*.

Lago, Don

2017 **Andy Hall’s promotion.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 30(3) (Fall): 22-26.

Stephens, Becky

2019 **Andy Hall found his home in the Arizona Territory.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 32(3) (Fall): 24-25.

687

Hillard D. Hall

1903–1941

National Park Service employee

Martha Hall

(wife of Hillard Hall; later wife of Gene Morr)

Gene Morr

National Park Service employee

Hillard Hall is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 100) for brief biographical notes. Hillard was a Park Service sanitation inspector. Martha later married Morr, a Park Service plumber.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

688

Jackson Earl Hall

1932–2005

National Park Service employee

Hall is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 213) for brief biographical notes. He worked on Park Service maintenance crews before and after his army service in Korea; he returned in 1955. In 1958 he was post commander of the American Legion John Ivens Post No. 42.

689

Jimmy Hall

River runner

Hall, Jimmy

2003 **Jimmy Hall.** (Brad Dimock, ed.) *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 16(4) (Winter): 1, 30-40.

Oral history interview.

690

Joseph Glenn Hall

(Joe Hall)

1923–2005

Naturalist, river runner

See also p. 307 in [View Finders: Volume 1](#).

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Hall as author and coauthor in Part 19 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Anonymous

2006 **Dr. Joseph Glenn Hall, 81, May 17, 2005, at home in Grand Junction, Colo.** *In:* Requiescat in Pace [SECTION]. *Arrowhead* (Employees and Alumni Association of the National Park Service), 13(2) (Spring): 9.

Brief obituary notice includes mention of Hall’s work on Kaibab squirrels on Kaibab Plateau.

Quartaroli, Richard D.

2005 **Farewell: Joe Hall.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 18(3) (Fall): 8.

Obituary.

691

Richard Grover Hall

(Sgt. Richard G. Hall)

1889–1933

American Legion, 107th Infantry Post, 3rd Vice Commander and Custodian of the Colors

Hall, Richard G.

1923 **To the Ga--lor--ious West, and return.** *The Seventh Regiment Gazette* (Seventh Regiment Gazette Association [107th Infantry, New York, National Guard; and 7th Regiment Veteran Association], New York), 38(2) (November): 17-18.

Regarding representatives’ trip to the 5th Annual National Convention of the American Legion in San Francisco, October 1922. See his remarks on the stop at Grand Canyon quoted on pp. 676-677 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

692

Sharlot Mabridth Hall

1870–1943

Writer, poet, editor, Arizona Territorial Historian

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Hall in Parts 2, 7, 8, 12 (Section 1), 17, and 19 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Cleere, Jan

- 2011 **Levi’s and lace : Arizona women who made history.** Tucson: Rio Nuevo Publishers, 198 pp.
See “Preserving the Past: Sharlott Mabridth Hall”.
- 2012 **Sharlot Mabridth Hall, 1870-1943.** *In:* Warneka, Brenda Kimsey, Hughes, Carol, McFarland, Lois, Payne, June P., Roe, Sheila, and Stevenson, Pam Knight (eds.), *Skirting traditions : Arizona women writers and journalists, 1912-2012.* [No place]: Arizona Press Women (“Published by Wheatmark[®]”, Tucson), pp. [x], 1-7.

Hall, Sharlot M.

- 1897 **How I saw the Grand Canyon of the Colorado at Midnight.** *Travel*, 2 (September): 724-727.
- 1905 **Beautiful Hávasu, the great arm of the Grand Cañon.** *Out West*, 23(4) (October): 305-317.
In this dreamscaped travelogue Hall dallies for quite a while in the upper reaches of Cataract Creek, before following it into Havasu Canyon.
- 1907 **A Christmas at the Grand Canon.** *Out West*, 26(1) (January): 2-14.
Arizona’s own poet–historian spends time down the Grandview Trail some ten years earlier (see her 1897 item), stealing away from her companions to be “alone with the Cañon and the night”. Her intimately delightful account part way through drifts for a while to Christmas past. See extensive quotation from this item on pp. 316-321 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).
- [1907] **A Christmas at the Grand Canyon.** (Illustrations by Homer H. Boelter.) [No imprint], [12] pp.
Oversize edition; a reprint of Hall (1907, *Out West*). Front wrap reads, “Christmas Greetings” and “Homer H. Boelter Lithography”. Apparently a gift edition. The Boelter firm was active in the mid-20th century in Los Angeles and Hollywood.
- 1907 **A Christmas at the Grand Canyon.** *Santa Fe Employe’s Magazine*, 2(1) (December): frontispiece, 15-23.
Reprinted from the January 1907 *Out West*.
- 1911 **Diary of a journey through northern Arizona and the “Arizona Strip”.** *Arizona* (Phoenix), 2(3) (December): 4-5; *continued* 1912, 2(4) (January): 7-9, 15; 2(6) (April): 6-7; 2(7) (May): 14; 2(8) (June): 9-10; 2(9) (July): 9, 13-14; 2(11) (September): 6-7, 14-15; *continued* 1913, 3(4) (February): 7-8,13; 3(5) (March): 9, 13; 3(6) (April): 9, 13, 15. [Also reprinted as one volume, Northland Press, 1975.]
Hall’s protracted trip does spend some time on the North Rim, quotations from which are on pp. 539-540 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).
- 1975 **Sharlot Hall on the Arizona Strip : a diary of a journey through northern Arizona in 1911.** (C. Gregory Crampton, ed.) Flagstaff, Arizona: Northland Press, 97 [98] pp. [First paperbound printing, 1988.]

Maxwell, Margaret F.

- 1982 **A passion for freedom: The life of Sharlot Hall.** Tucson: University of Arizona Press, 234 pp.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Wright, Nancy Kirkpatrick

- 1992 (ED.) **Sharlot herself : selected writings of Sharlot Hall.** (Introduction by Margaret F. Maxwell, illustrations by Carlos Parra.) Prescott, Arizona: Sharlot Hall Museum Press, 105 pp.
-

693

Ward W. Hall

(Bill Hall)

-1979

Grand Canyon National Park Ranger

Anonymous

- 1979 **Ward W. Hall.** *Courier* (U.S. National Park Service), 2(11) (September): 23.
Brief obituary for a North Rim seasonal ranger who died in a motor vehicle accident on the North Rim. The Bill Hall trail is named for him.
-

694

Otto Halmbacher

1871-1939

Electroplater, Mueller Co. (Decatur, Illinois); tourist

Halmbacher, Otto

- 1924 **Letter from Otto.** *Mueller Record* (Hieronymus Mueller Museum, Decatur, Illinois), 12 (July): 15.
A letter received from Halmbacher’s western trip includes the brief note: “Our next point of interest [after Petrified Forest] was the Grand Canyon of Arizona which was a magnificent sight. It was so grand that it is impossible for me to describe it, the immensity of it is so great.” (ENTIRE NOTE)
-

695

Brenda Halvorson

Aviation businesswoman

(daughter of Elling Halvorson)

Tierney, V. Ronnie [Tierney, Veronica]

- 2021 **Brenda Halvorson soars with the Papillon Group; helicopter company CEO has spent a lifetime enjoying the Grand Canyon from top to bottom.** *In:* FBN Business Woman of the Month [SECTION]. *Flagstaff Business News* (Flagstaff, Arizona), 14(5) (May): 10.
-

696

Elling B. Halvorson

1932-2020

Aviation businessman; founder and chairman of the board, Papillon Grand Canyon Helicopters

Anonymous

- 1966 **[Passing note of Tom Miller’s work as project officer manager with Halvorson Construction Co. on the Trans-Canyon Pipeline Project.]** *In:* Class Corral [SECTION]. *Alcalde* (University of Texas Alumni Magazine), 55(3) (November): 29.
- 2005 **Lawrence D. Bell Memorial Award: Mr. Elling Halvorson, Chairman, Papillon Grand Canyon Helicopters, Inc., Grand Canyon, Arizona.** *In:* Helicopter Association International’s 44th Annual “Salute To Excellence” awards. *Rotor* (Spring): 43-44.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 2015 **Presenting the 2015 Pathfinder Award recipients: Michael P. Anderson, Elling Halvorson, Alan Mulally.** *Aloft* (Museum of Flight, Seattle, Washington), 37(4) (July/August): 16-17.
Halvorson award (p. 17) notes Grand Canyon work, including the transcanyon water pipeline.

Dougherty, John

- 2011 **Under the flight path; how an air-tour businessman and Italian developers are cashing in on the Grand Canyon.** *High Country News*, 43(10) (June 13): 1, 2, 12-18, 20.

Halvorson, Elling B.

- 1987 **Statement of Elling Halvorson, President, North American Helicopter Airways, Inc.** *In: Establishment of a Peace Garden and minimum altitude for aircraft flying over National Park System units : hearing before the Subcommittee on Public Lands, National Parks and Forests of the Committee on Energy and Natural Resources, United States Senate, One Hundredth Congress, First Session, on S. 261, To authorize the establishment of a Peace Garden on a site to be selected by the Secretary of the Interior; H.R. 191, To authorize the establishment of a Peace Garden on a site to be selected by the Secretary of the Interior; S. 451, To require the Secretary of the Interior to conduct a study to determine the appropriate minimum altitude for aircraft flying over National Park System units : May 7, 1987.* Washington, D. C.: U.S. Government Printing Office, pp. 187-195. (S. Hrg. 100-94.)
Remarks include Grand Canyon.

- 1993 **Statement of Elling Halvorson, President, Papillon Airways, Inc.** *In: Oversight of Grand Canyon overflights : hearing before the Subcommittee on Aviation of the Committee on Commerce, Science, and Transportation, United States Senate, One Hundred Second Congress, Second Session : July 7, 1992.* Washington, D.C.: U.S. Government Printing Office, pp. 42-48 (with discussion, 56-61). (S. Hrg. 102-1014.)

- 1997 **Statement of Elling Halvorson, Chairman, Papillon Grand Canyon Helicopters, Kirkland, WA.** *In: Grand Canyon overflights (Tempe, Arizona) : hearing before the Subcommittee on Aviation of the Committee on Commerce, Science, and Transportation, United States Senate, One Hundred Fourth Congress, Second Session : October 11, 1996.* Washington, D.C.: U.S. Government Printing Office, pp. 360-387. (S. Hrg. 104-657.)

- 1998 **Statement of Elling B. Halvorson, President, Papillon Airways, Inc.** *In: The Grand Canyon National Park : Oversight hearing before the Subcommittee on National Parks and Public Lands of the Committee on Resources, House of Representatives, One Hundred Fifth Congress, Second session : on Analysis of National Park Service data on air overflight sound at the Grand Canyon National Park, and the Grand Canyon River Wilderness Management Plan and associated Colorado River Management Plan : September 24, 1998, Washington, DC : Serial No. 105-109.* Washington, D.C.: U.S. Government Printing Office, pp. 7-8, 67-68.

Pociask, Martin J.

- 2002 **Elling Halvorson HAI chairman, driving spirit for the helicopter industry.** *Rotor* (Helicopter Association International), (Summer): 4-5.
- 2010 **Elling Halvorson.** *In: HFI Heritage Series. Rotor* (Helicopter Association International), (Winter 2010-2011): 36-46. [HFI = Helicopter Foundation International.]
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

697

Ernest T. Halyvi

1914–1945

Hopi; concessionaire employee?

Halyvi, who died in World War II, is commemorated on the American Legion war monument in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 119) for brief biographical notes, which indicate, “Information about his connection to the canyon community is not well documented, although he was mentioned occasionally in regional newspapers. In 1935, he performed with a group of Hopi dancers at an American Legion social event in Williams.”

698

Jacob Hamblin

1819–1886

Mormon pioneer and missionary; diplomat to Native American tribes

In addition to Hamblin’s activities on the Arizona Strip, he is the first person known to have circumambulated the Grand Canyon, during his missionary activities in Arizona.

Bailey, Paul

- 1948 ***Jacob Hamblin, buckskin apostle.*** Los Angeles: Westernlore Press, 408 pp. [Also reprinted under this imprint, 1961.]
- 1948 ***Jacob Hamblin, buckskin apostle.*** Salt Lake City: Bookcraft, Inc., 408 pp.
- 1961 ***Jacob Hamblin, buckskin apostle.*** Los Angeles: Westernlore Press, 408 pp.

Brooks, Juanita

- 1980 ***Jacob Hamblin, Mormon apostle to the Indians.*** Salt Lake City: Westwater Press, 136 pp.
- 1984 ***Jacob Hamblin, Mormon apostle to the Indians.*** Salt Lake City and Chicago: Westwater Press, 2nd ed., 136 pp.

Compton, Todd M.

- 2012 **“In & through the roughest country it has ever been my lot to travel”: Jacob Hamblin’s 1858 expedition across the Colorado.** *Utah Historical Quarterly*, 80(1) (Winter): 4-21.
Includes primary source record for the often-told anecdote about the cooked badger and the name of Soap Creek (pp. 16-17).
- 2013 ***A frontier life : Jacob Hamblin, explorer and Indian missionary.*** Salt Lake City: University of Utah Press, 642 pp.
- 2015 ***Juanita Brooks Lecture Series, St. George, Utah : the 32nd Annual Lecture : Slickrock Missions: Jacob Hamblin’s communitarian expeditions across the Colorado.*** St. George, Utah: Dixie State University, 23 pp.
Lecture at St. George Tabernacle, March 25, 2015.

Corbett, Pearson H.

- 1952 ***Jacob Hamblin, the peacemaker.*** Salt Lake City: Deseret Book Co., 538 pp. [Dust jacket title: *Jacob Hamblin, peacemaker.*]

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Note endpaper map, “Roads, Trails and Places During Colonization Period Associated with the History of Jacob Hamblin”, which depicts routes, by date, of Hamblin’s significant travels.

Hamblin, Jacob

- 1995 ***Jacob Hamblin : his life in his own words.*** (Foreword by Richard Lloyd Dewey.) New York: Paramount Books, 127 pp.

Little, James A.

- 1881 ***Jacob Hamblin : a narrative of his personal experience, as a frontiersman, missionary to the Indians and explorer : disclosing interpositions of Providence, severe privations, perilous situations and remarkable escapes.*** Salt Lake City: Juvenile Instructor Office, 144 pp. (The Faith Promoting Series.)
- 1909 ***Jacob Hamblin : a narrative of his personal experience, as a frontiersman, missionary to the Indians and explorer : disclosing interpositions of Providence, severe privations, perilous situations and remarkable escapes.*** Salt Lake City: The Deseret News, 2nd ed., 151 pp. (The Faith Promoting Series.)
- 1971 ***Jacob Hamblin : a narrative of his personal experience, as a frontiersman, missionary to the Indians and explorer, disclosing interpositions of Providence, severe privations, perilous situations and remarkable escapes.*** Freeport, New York: Books for Libraries Press, 140 pp.
Reprint of Little (1881).
- 1995 ***Jacob Hamblin : his life in his own words.*** (Foreword by Richard Lloyd Dewey.) New York: Paramount Books, 127 pp. [Reprinted 2001.]

Lyman, Edward Leo

- 2007 **Caught in between: Jacob Hamblin and the Southern Paiutes during the Black Hawk-Navajo wars of the late 1860’s.** *Utah Historical Quarterly*, 75(1) (Winter): 22-43.

Quartaroli, Richard David

- 2022 **John Wesley Powell, Jacob Hamblin, and “a Mormon map”.** *In: Proceedings of the Colorado River Basin History Symposium, 2021, hosted by The Grand Canyon Historical Society.* Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Historical Society, pp. 42-49.

699

Bill Hamilton

1899–1978

(Charles William Feilden Hamilton)

Engineer, inventor

see also Jet Boat Expedition

Hamilton, Peggy

- 1969 ***Wild Irishman.*** Wellington, Auckland, Sydney, and Melbourne: A. H. and A. W. Reed, 214 pp.
Dust jacket adds subtitle, “the story of Bill Hamilton, New Zealand farmer, inventor, engineer, and jet boat pioneer”.

"Too Numerous To Name"
Grand Canyon's Annotated Biographical Bibliography

700

Jon Hamilton

1925-2009

River runner

see also Jet Boat Expedition

Hamilton, Jon

- 2010 **[Comments.]** *From:* Uprun Accounts from other Expedition Members. *In:* Hamilton, Joyce, *White water : the Colorado River Jet Boat Expedition*. (Tony Kean, ed.; foreword by Phil Smith and Buzz Belknap.) Christchurch, New Zealand: Joyce Hamilton and Tony Kean, 50th anniversary ed., pp. 248-253.

Hamilton, Jon; Steiger, Lew; AND Dimock, Brad

- 2010 **Jon Hamilton.** *Boatman's Quarterly Review*, 23(1) (Spring): 1, 2, 24-39.
Jon Hamilton oral history interview.

Smith, Philip M.

- 2009 **Jon Hamilton (1925-2009).** *In:* Farewells [SECTION]. *Boatman's Quarterly Review*, 22(4) (Winter 2009-2010): 6.
Obituary.

701

Joyce Hamilton

River runner

see also Jet Boat Expedition

Hamilton, Joyce

- NO DATE ***Diary kept during the upriver conquest of the Colorado River, June/July, 1960.*** [No place]: Buehler Turbocraft, 30 pp.
- 1963 ***White water : the Colorado Jet Boat Expedition 1960.*** Christchurch, New Zealand: Caxton Press, 259 pp. [Dust jacket subtitle omits "1960". 1st printing October, 1963; 2nd printing October, 1963. The two printings are identical except the color page in the 2nd printing is lighter than in the 1st, and the notation of the reprinting.]
Also a limited, privately distributed full white suede leather-bound state of 2nd printing, 10 or fewer copies, bound by the book binder David Cookson by arrangement with Guy Mannering. Double box impressed into front and rear covers near edges; five raised bands on backstrip, brown/tan striped head and tail bands; two pebbled white leather labels in gilt ("WHITE WATER" and "JOYCE HAMILTON"); all edges marbled; front and rear endpapers patterned, heavyweight paper; the endpaper map from the front and rear endpapers of the trade copies is accordion-folded and bound in after p. [260], which is blank. (Points regarding the limited leather-bound state of the 2nd printing courtesy of Bill Bishop, Canyon Books, partly in correspondence with Jon Hamilton via Phil Smith.)
- 2010 ***White water : the Colorado River Jet Boat Expedition : the Colorado River Jet Boat Expedition : 50th Anniversary Edition, 1960-2010.*** (Tony Kean, ed.; foreword by Phil Smith and Buzz Belknap.) Christchurch, New Zealand: Joyce Hamilton and Tony Kean, 50th anniversary ed., 264 pp. + DVD.
Dust jacket also notes, "Includes a special edition Colorado Uprun DVD"; disk in pocket affixed to rear flyleaf of dust jacket. Title on DVD: *Grand Canyon Uprun*, Black Magic, producer (Australia).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

702

Lynn Hamilton

River runner; Executive Director, Grand Canyon River Guides; Colorado River advocate

See also p. 307 in [View Finders: Volume 1](#).

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Hamilton** as author and coauthor in Parts 2, 4, 13, 14, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, and 22 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Hamilton, Lynn

- 2006 **Lynn Hamilton.** *In:* Board bios. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 19(4) (Winter 2006-2007): 8.
Biographical comment.

703

Hamteq

Havasupai

- Refer to photo in Patrick Whitehurst, *Grand Canyon’s Tusayan Village* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2010; Images of America series), p. 11, showing Hamteq with a pony in 1899.

704

John Hance

("Captain" John Hance)

1837–1919

Grand Canyon pioneer, entrepreneur, miner, hotelier, windjammer

John Hance is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 46) for brief biographical notes and photo; but see Shane Murphy (2020, *cited below*) for a thorough biography of the man. Refer to [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#) (Anderson, 2015, pp. 23-28) for photos and legends.

- An often-reproduced photo of Buffalo Bill’s party with John Hance at McKinnon Point on Hance Trail, November 1892, appears in Kenneth D. Shields, Jr., *The Grand Canyon: Native People and Early Visitors* (Arcadia Publishing, Chicago, 2000; Images of America series), p. 79. A less-often reproduced photo of Hance and party in 1902, is on p. 149.
- Refer to photo in Robert W. Audretsch, *Grand Canyon’s Phantom Ranch* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2012; Images of America series), p. 88, which shows Hance in a 1911 Kolb Brothers photo near the end of a mule string carrying tourists.
- A photo of Hance astride a burro next to a man identified as “Bongere” is in Linda L. Stampoulos, *Visiting the Grand Canyon : Views of Early Tourism* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2004; Images of America series), p. 40; and a frequently reproduced photo of Hance speaking with a mounted Theodore Roosevelt in 1913 is on p. 93.
- Refer to an occasionally reproduced photographic portrait of 80-year-old John Hance in Patrick Whitehurst, *Grand Canyon’s Tusayan Village* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2010; Images of America series), p. 78; and a photo, p. 79, showing the separation of the head- and footstones on Hance’s grave.

See selections of published personal accounts of visits to Hance’s ranch and trails as recorded in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#) (refer first to the keyed index on pp. 33-48 therein).

Most of the citations that follow are edited from Earle E. Spamer, “[It was this way...’ The Grand Canyon’s Indubitable James White and John Hance: An Introduction and Annotated Bibliography](#)” (Raven’s Perch Media). See that publication for additional information and commentary regarding Hance.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Anonymous

- 1900 **Hance’s Trail, Grand Cañon** [*sic*] **of the Colorado.** *International Passenger and Ticket Agents’ Journal* (Philadelphia), 7(10) (July): 31.
Photo only, without pertinence to any article in this issue. Photo depicts John Hance with burro and dog at the head of his trail.
- 1901 **[Note of John Hance.]** *In:* Mining Summary [SECTION]. *Mining and Scientific Press*, 83(22)(2158) (November 30): 235.
“J. Hance of Flagstaff is now Supt. of the asbestos mines in the Grand canyon. He will start work at once and during the winter will employ twenty men. No asbestos will be shipped at present.” (ENTIRE ITEM)
- 1904 **[John F. Shea.]** *In:* About Hotel Men [SECTION]. *The Hotel Monthly* (Chicago), 12(132) (March): 34.
“Shea, John F.[,] is appointed auditor for Grand Canon Hotel, Williams[,] Ariz.[,] the Bright Angel Hotel of Grand Canon, and the Hance Ranch Hotel of Hance. His headquarters will be at the Bright Angel Hotel.” (ENTIRE NOTE)
- 1907 **The only thing to do.** *Saturday Evening Post*, 179(52) (June 29): 19.
“Jim Hance” anecdote about wife falling into Grand Canyon.
- 1907 **Another nature-faker.** *Life*, 50(1304) (October 24): 498.
Anecdote about “Jim Hance.” John Hance; pet fish story. Item credited to *Saturday Evening Post*.
- 1907 **[Anecdote about “Jim Hance.”]** *In:* Personal Views on Current Events [SECTION]. *The Gateway* (Detroit), 9(4) (November): 26.
“Turkey in the Straw” mule anecdote.
- 1907 **[Anecdote about “Jim Hance.”]** *Shields’ Magazine*, 5(6) (December): 403.
John Hance; tourist wings story. Item credited to *Saturday Evening Post*.
- 1908 **The wings of the tourist.** *In:* Facetious [SECTION]. *The Railroad Telegrapher*, 25(1) (January): 52.
“Jim Hance” anecdote, from the *Saturday Evening Post*.
- 1908 **He fell slow.** *Plumbers, Gas and Steam Fitters’ Journal* (Chicago), 13(1) (January): 6.
“Turkey in the Straw” mule anecdote from “Jim Hance.”
- 1908 **No winged tourists.** *Santa Fe Employes’ Magazine*, 2(9) (August): 694.
Anecdote about “Jim Hance” no-tourists-with-wings story. Uncredited.
- 1911 **Heard at the Grand Canon.** *In:* Some Santa Fe Smiles [SECTION]. *Santa Fe Employes’ Magazine*, 5(6) (May): 72.
“Guide Sharkey” at Grand Canyon tells his tourists a humorous story of a horse, falling over the edge, that starved to death before reaching the bottom. Likely a John Hance tale.
- 1912 **A chat with Mr. David Horsley; by our roving commissioner.** *The Moving Picture News*, 5(5) (February 3): 18-20.
Regarding the visit by the Nestor Co. (founded by Horsley) to Los Angeles. En route to California Horsley stopped at Grand Canyon to take some motion picture films. Item includes a photo of John Hance, mounted, with a canyon view, “Captain John Hance, the first white man to enter the Grand Canyon of Arizona” (p. 19), and a

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

photo of a Native American seated on the canyon rim, “View in the Grand Canyon of Arizona appearing in a future Nestor release” (p. 20).

- 1917 **The Spectator** [COLUMN]. *The Outlook* (New York), 116 (August 15): 581-583.
Column by “Spectator.” See p. 581, recommendation from a traveler, “If it comes to a choice between seeing the Grand Canyon and seeing San Diego, my friends, I advise you to pass up the Grand Canyon!”; see p. 583, comments about John Hance and Grand Canyon.
- 1922 **Fishing à la Grand Cañon.** *In:* Sense and Nonsense [SECTION]. *Saturday Evening Post*, 194(41) (April 8): 48.
Tale told by a “professional romancer” who is “[t]he newcomer” hired by the Santa Fe Railway, who is not identified. Apparently he was a decade-late “replacement” for John Hance, though neither is Hance’s name mentioned. Tale pertains to Colorado River fish that swim backwards to keep the mud out of their eyes.
- 1948 **Park Service takes Hance ranch.** *In:* Here and There on the Desert [SECTION]. *Desert Magazine*, 11(12) (October): 27.
“Grand Canyon—Historic Hance ranch, last privately owned land on the East Rim drive, has been purchased by the national park service from Mrs. Eva Buggelin [*sic*] Moss, long-time Grand Canyon resident. The 160 acre ranch was taken up by Captain John Hance in 1883. Hance operated the first tourist camp and first tourist guide service into the canyon. His log cabin, first to be built on the rim of Grand Canyon, still stands and the park service expects to preserve it.—*Gallup Independent.*” (ENTIRE ITEM)
- 1957 **Grand Canyon country . . . the Grand Canyon’s paid prevaricator.** *Scenic Southwest*, (January): 12, 14.
[Ellipsis is part of title.]
- 1974 **Hance’s register.** *Grand Canyon Sama*, 1(3) (May 12-26): 4.
- 1975 **Some stories of Cap’ Hance.** *Grand Canyon Sama*, 1(13): 1, 2.
Portions reprinted from Lockwood (1968).
- 1994 **News item.** *Grand Canyon Pioneers Society, Newsletter*, 5(5): 3.
From *Coconino Sun*, May 20, 1897; visit from John Hance, who noted that the Colorado River had risen to within two inches of the rim.
- 1994 **John Hance in front of his barn.** *O’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 5(11): 7.
Photo only.
- 1996 **Captain John Hance, 1838-1919.** *Northerner* (Northern Arizona University), (15), p. 3. (Research gathered by Art Welsh.)

Aldao, Carolos A.

- 1907 **Á través del mundo** [*transl.* ‘Around the world’]. Buenos Aires: M. Biedma é Hijo, 408 pp. [In Spanish.]
Grand Canyon, see pp. 158-159. Beyond the ordinary, Aldao is not too particular about the canyon, but enjoyed John Hance, who was judged more articulate even than the fictional Baron Munchausen (*in translation here*): “After dinner at the hotel, the guests gather around the fire to listen to the guide of the house, whom they call (captain). Originally from [other] places where he had spent his life, thin, strong, and nervy, a sympathetic face, lively eyes, and a white pear [goatee], he was the type of Uncle Sam. With comic seriousness, he began to narrate hunting adventures and lies so stupendous, told with such grace, that we all declared him superior to Baron Mulhausen [*sic*].” The original Spanish text is transcribed as Nº 685 in [The Grand Canyon! A Worldwide, Year-By-Year Anthology and Annotated Bibliography](#) [with correction here regarding the Munchausen character].

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Arizona News Service

- 2008 **John Hance, canyon pioneer.** *In:* Arizona Capitol Times (compiler), Barry Gartell (ed.), *Times past : reflections from Arizona History*. Phoenix: Arizona Capitol Times, pp. 184-185.
Originally published in *Arizona Capitol Times*, March 21, 1990.

Austin, Lon

- 2017 **John Hance lizard pie.** *West Side Storytellers* (Glendale, Arizona), 33(21) (Special Liar’s Edition!) (October): 3.
“From Lon Austin’s collection of little-known recipes of the Arizona Frontier.”

Austin, Noah

- 2019 **“Captain” John Hance.** *In:* Journal [SECTION]. *Arizona Highways*, 95(1) (January): 8.

Azar, John S.

- 2000 **Captain Hance.** *The O’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 11(2) (April/June): 12.
- 2000 **Captain Hance.** *The O’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 11(2) (July/September): 6.
- 2000 **Captain Hance.** *The O’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 11(4) (October/December): 12.
- 2001 **Captain Hance.** *The O’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 12(2) (April/June): 8.
- 2001 **John Azar’s John Hance tale.** *The O’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 12(3) (July/September): 11.

Bentz, Donald N.

- 1976 **John Hance of Grand Canyon; this burro man was boss of the “biggest ditch in the world.”** *Old West*, 13(1) (Fall): cover, 2, 10-12, 45-46.

Brown, Dick

- 1995 **Sights, sounds and thoughts of Hance’s old river camp.** *O’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 6(8): 10-11.
- 2017 **A curious tale: Niles Cameron and Captain Hance.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 21(2) (Spring): 4.
Brief. Regarding a duel (of sorts) between Niles Cameron and John Hance.

Burak, Gale

- 2002 **Excerpts from John Hance’s “Canon Hotel” guest book.** *The O’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 13(2) (April/June): 9-12.

Cook, James H.

- 1919 **Wild horses of the plains.** *Natural History*, 19(1) (January): 104-110.
See p. 104: “Recently, while on a visit to the Grand Cañon, I met an old resident who told me that during the past few years he had seen several small flocks of passenger pigeons in the timber of the mesa lands along the Colorado River. He said he had seen and killed many ‘back East’ when he was a boy, and that he knew well the difference between the ‘banded tailed’ or ‘wood pigeon’ of the West, and the passenger pigeon.” (ENTIRE NOTE) (John Hance?)

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Davis, W. L.; Koontz, Margaret A.; AND Prout, Thomas

- 1911 **Topeka.** *In:* Among Ourselves [SECTION]. *Santa Fe Employes’ Magazine*, 5(9) (August): 108, 110.
See pp. 108, 100: “Dr. R. S. McGee, eye and ear specialist for the company, in his wanderings to and fro upon the face of the earth fell on the self same day into the lure of the Grand Cañon and Colonel [*sic*] Hance [Captain John Hance], whose reputation for yarn spinning is proverbial. Dazed by the big picture show, the Doctor fell an easy victim and took some tall lessons in improvising, so that by the time he reached the ‘Big Sea Water’ he was assuring your correspondent that the schools of mackerel, which hastened to meet him, were wearing bifocal lenses and were winking at him, as they quarreled for places of honor on his lines.” (ENTIRE ITEM)

Dedera, Don

- 1997 **John Hance’s deepest tall tales are masterful visual adventures in the Grand Canyon.** (Illustration by Tim Racer.) *Arizona Highways*, 73(11) (November): 49.

Edwards, Charles H.

- 1940 **[Letter.]** *In:* Letters [SECTION]. *Desert Magazine*, 3(10) (August): 45. [Regarding John Hance, in response to the article by Frank C. Lockwood (1940).
“It was my privilege to visit Grand Canyon during November, 1909. I contacted Capt. Hance, whom Dr. Lockwood wrote about in the July number, a few minutes before entraining for Williams. [¶] He was talking with several men and laid a five-dollar bill on the table and said: ‘Will anybody cover that to say that more than 20 people will arrive on this afternoon’s train?’ [¶] There was no response. Then he said: ‘Well, I am game. Will anybody cover it that less than 20 people will come?’ [¶] There were no takers either way. The picture on page 16 looks exactly as I remember him.” (ENTIRE ITEM)

Fay, W. W.

- 1918 **A record trout.** *The American Angler* (New York), 2(12) (April): 658-659.
Includes a John Hance tale.

Garland, Hamlin

- 1902 **John Hance: A study.** *In:* *The Grand Canyon of Arizona : being a book of words from many pens, about the Grand Canyon of the Colorado River in Arizona.* [Chicago]: Santa Fe, Passenger Department, pp. 106-109.
- 1906 **John Hance: A study.** *In:* *The Grand Canyon of Arizona : being a book of words from many pens, about the Grand Canyon of the Colorado River in Arizona.* [Chicago]: Santa Fe, Passenger Department, pp. 106-109.
- 1909 **John Hance: A study.** *In:* *The Grand Canyon of Arizona : being a book of words from many pens, about the Grand Canyon of the Colorado River in Arizona.* [Chicago]: Santa Fe, Passenger Department, pp. 106-109.

Garrison, Lon [Garrison, Lemuel A.]

- 1949 **John Hance; guide, trail builder, miner and windjammer of the Grand Canyon.** *Arizona Highways*, 25(6) (June): 4-11.
See also letter from Alice Taylor Vis in October issue (1949).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Gillmor, Frances

- 1945 **Old-timer yarns and sayings.** *University of Arizona, Bulletin*, 16(1) (January): 5-9. (*University of Arizona, General Bulletin* 9.)
Includes John Hance.

Hahn, Mannel

- 1940 **Liars—unlimited.** *The Rotarian*, 57(6) (December): 22-24.
See p. 24, brief notice of a story that is unattributed but surely from John Hance.

Hance, John

- 1993 **The story of the silver salmon.** *Grand Canyon Pioneers Society, Newsletter*, 4(3) (May): 8.
Introduced by an anonymous paragraph under the title, “John Hance,” which explains that this is quoted from “Burton Holms’ (*sic*, Holmes) Travelogues Vol. 6 page 172, published in 1898.” The year is erroneous, perhaps a copyright year.; he did not begin to publish volumes with his Grand Canyon lecture until 1901. The quoted passage is truncated, omitting the end of the sentence (as compared to Holmes’ published volumes; see Holmes herein).
- 1995 **The brightest angel.** *In: The Rapture of the Wild* [FEATURE]. *Backpacker*, 23(6) (August) (143): 99.
“Hermit John Hance, 1907, on how the Bright Angel Trail, located in Arizona’s Grand Canyon, got its name.”
Source uncredited.

Harvey, Jim

- 2013 **Arizona—web of time.** *In: The Arizona Trail* [COLUMN]. *Territorial News* (Apache Junction, Arizona), 20(5) (March 6): 2.
Includes brief note of John Hance “offering sightseers mule rides to the bottom of the Grand Canyon north of Williams,” in 1887.

Heathcote, Waldemar

- 1915 **[Captain John Hance.]** *In: Interesting Westerners* [SECTION]. *Sunset*, 35(4) (October): 760.

Hefley, Jack

- 2000 **The biggest liar.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 11(2) (April/June): 6.
See also letter from Morton Thomas in July/September issue.

Hill, Marion

- 1898 **A lesson in reporting.** *The Editor* (Highland Falls, New York), 8(5) (November): 392-395.
An exercise in the recording of facts, based on an encounter with John Hance. No “Hance stories,” though.

Hogaboom, Winfield C.

- 2012 **The Bright Angel—John Hance tells Winfield Hogaboom how that place in the Grand Canyon got its name.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 25(1) (Spring): 13.
“W. C. Hogaboom, in the *Los Angeles Herald* via *The Coconino Sun*, December 27, 1902.”

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Holder, Charles Frederick, AND Jordan, David Starr

- 1909 ***Fish stories alleged and experienced : with a little history natural and unnatural.*** New York: Henry Holt and Co., 336 pp. (American Nature Series. Group V. Diversions from Nature.)
See pp. 14-15, John Hance; 195, “Colorado salmon” and squawfish.

Holmes, Burton

- 1908 ***Burton Holmes travelogues : with illustrations from photographs by the author. Volume Six.*** New York: McClure Co., 336 pp.
See “The Grand Cañon of Arizona,” pp. 113-224. Volume includes: “The Yellowstone National Park,” “The Grand Cañon of Arizona,” and “Moki Land.” Grand Canyon lecture includes the “fish story” and stills from a motion picture film of Hance (supposedly) telling the story while standing at the side of the Colorado River.
- 1993 **John Hance.** *Grand Canyon Pioneers Society, Newsletter*, 4(3): 8.
Excerpt about the “silver salmon,” indicated to be from Holmes (1898, p. 172) but apparently from Holmes (1908).
- 1998 **A visit with Cap’n Hance.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 11(4) (Fall): 32.
Without credit but without citation, excerpt and illustrations from Holmes’ Travelogue. Illustrations also appear throughout the issue, on pp. 4, 5, 7, 11, 12, 17, 29.

Jaffe, Matthew, AND McCauley, Adam

- 2022 **The tale of a donkey. It’s hard to stand out in a place that bigger than Rhode Island. nevertheless, there have been a handful of colorful characters in the history of the Grand Canyon, including John Hance, Mary Jane Colter and a burro named Brighty, whose life is immortalized in a children’s book, a feature film, and the pages of *National Geographic*, *Sunset* and *Arizona Highways*.** *Arizona Highways*, 98(1) (January): 36-41.

James, George Wharton

- 1895 **Hance, and the Grand Canyon.** *Southwestern Empire*, 1 (May): 35-37.

Jordan, David Starr

- 1922 ***The days of a man : being memories of a naturalist, teacher and minor prophet of democracy. Volume One, 1851-1899.*** Yonkers-on-Hudson, New York: World Book Co., 710 pp.
Grand Canyon, see pp. 620-625. Reflects on his 1898 trip to the canyon, filling out this narrative with a repetition of 1898 remarks, and retells three John Hance tales.

King, June O’Neill

- 1986 **John Hance/legend maker.** *Northern Arizona’s Mountain Living Magazine*, 4(5): 16-17.

Lago, Don

- 2010 **The yellow brick road.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 21(2) (Spring): 6-12.
Historical notes regarding yellow fired brick from John Hance homestead site at Grand Canyon.
- 2010 **Tall cliffs and tall tales: The origins of John Hance.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 21(3) (Summer): 1, 2, 5-12.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Lockwood, Frank C.

- 1940 **Captain John Hance; he built trails and spun yarns at Grand Canyon.** *Desert Magazine*, 3(9) (July): 15-18.
See also letter from Charles H. Edwards in August issue.
- 1942 **More Arizona characters. Captain John Hance and the Grand Canyon.** *University of Arizona, General Bulletin* 6, pp. 41-52.

Monroe, Harriet

- 2017 **The Arizona pioneer.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 28(1) (Winter): 7.
John Hance. Item submitted by Shane Murphy, with credit: “*The Topeka State Journal*, July 2, 1903. Citation reads: ‘Harriet Monroe in New York Journal.’”
- 2018 **The Arizona pioneer.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 29(3) (Summer): 5.
John Hance. Item submitted by Shane Murphy, with credit: “*The Topeka State Journal*, July 2, 1903. Citation reads: ‘Harriet Monroe in New York Journal.’”

Munk, Joseph Amasa

- 1905 **Arizona sketches.** New York: The Grafton Press, 230 pp.
See “Canyon Echoes,” pp. 130-150, which includes remarks on John Hance, where (p. 143) he is called the “Grand Cañon Guide and Prevaricator.”

Murphy, Shane

- 2013 **Captain John Hance, first Grand Canyon tour guide.** *Fort Delaware Notes* (Fort Delaware Society, Delaware City, Delaware), (February): 31-35.
- 2015 **“I’ve got to tell stories”; separating fact from fiction in the life and legend of Grand Canyon pioneer John Hance.** *Journal of Arizona History*, 56(4) (Winter): 425-458.
- 2016 **A few words from Cap’n Hance.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 27(3) (Summer): 1, 4-7.
- 2016 **A few words from Cap’n Hance.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 29(2) (Summer): 27-30.
See notice in 29(3) (Fall): 29: “Ahem. An article appearing in the last BQR by Shane Murphy (A Few Words from Cap’n Hance) was originally submitted for sole publication in *The Ol’ Pioneer*, the quarterly journal of the Grand Canyon Historical Society. The editors of the BQR regret this mistake. All future citations of this article should note its original published location as appearing in *The Ol’ Pioneer*, vol. 27, #3; Grand Canyon Historical Society. Thank you.”
- 2016 **Old Hance Trail.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 27(4) (Fall): 11-14.
- 2016 **Concerning Havasupai Point.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 29(4) (Winter 2016-2017): 18-21.
William Henry “Bill” Ashurst, Godfrey Sykes, John Hance, William Wallace Bass, and others. Grand Canyon mining routes. Includes Morse’s Ferry, Cañon City Toll Road.
- 2017 **John Hance’s asbestos mine.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 30(2) (Summer): 23-26.
- 2017 **The death of John Hance.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 28(4) (Fall): 3-7.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 2018 **John Hance and the dovetailed joints** [*sic*, joins]. *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 29(3) (Summer): cover, 2, 3.
This item as published underwent editorial changes not seen by the author (*fide* Shane Murphy, 15 August 2018). See also “Correction,” 29(4) (Fall): 16: “The editor mis-identified the image above, on the cover of the Summer 2018 *Ol’ Pioneer*, as Hull Cabin, when in fact, the real Hull Cabin is to the left. You will notice the saddle notched joins referenced in the article about John Hance in the real Hull Cabin.”
- 2018 **Julius Farlee, John Hance, W. W. Bass, and the birth of Grand Canyon tourism, 1883-1893.** *In:* Quartaroli, Richard D. (compiler, ed.), *Celebrating 100 years of the National Park Service, November 2016 : a gathering of Grand Canyon historians : ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts.* Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association, pp. 27-31.
- 2020 **John Hance’s Glendale Springs.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 33(1) (Spring): 30.
- 2020 **John Hance : the life, lies, and legend of Grand Canyon’s greatest storyteller.** Salt Lake City, Utah: University of Utah Press, 230 pp.
The first monographic and authoritative biography of Hance.
- 2020 **Hance Trail tells Hance tales.** *In:* Quartaroli, Richard D. (compiler, ed.), *Celebrating 100 years of Grand Canyon National Park, February 2019 : a gathering of Grand Canyon historians : ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts.* Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association [and Grand Canyon Historical Society], pp. 41-45.
- 2021 **John Hance’s visitors’ book(s).** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 32(1) (Winter): 13-14.

Nering, Doug

- 2013 **Exploring the John Hance Inner-Canyon Toll Road.** *In:* Quartaroli, Richard D. (compiler, ed.), *A rendezvous of Grand Canyon historians : ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts : proceedings of the Third Grand Canyon History Symposium, January 2012.* Flagstaff, Arizona: Grand Canyon Historical Society, pp. 59-64.

Nichols, J. Marvin

- 1906 **Inaccessible wealth.** *The Christian Register* (Boston), 85(34) (August 23): 933.
Inspirational message beginning with remarks on “Old Capt. Hance” at Grand Canyon.

O’Connell, James

- 1902 **Across the Rockies.** *International Association of Machinists, Monthly Journal*, 14(10) (October): 654-659.
Part of a serialized article. See pp. 656-657, the retelling of a story heard at Grand Canyon; surely a John Hance story.

O’Neill, William O.

- 1899 **[Comment, January 25, 1893]** *In:* Woods, G. K. (compiler), *Personal impressions of the Grand Cañon of the Colorado River near Flagstaff, Arizona, as seen through nearly two thousand eyes, and written in the private visitors’ book of the world-famous guide Capt. John Hance, guide, story-teller, and path-finder.* San Francisco: Whitaker and Ray Co., for G. K. Woods, Flagstaff, Arizona Territory, p. 64.

This is the source of the often-repeated quotation, “God made the cañon, John Hance the trails. Without the other, neither would be complete.”

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Perkins, Lucy Fitch

- 1903 **Municipal art.** *The Chautauquan*, 36(5) (February): 516-527.
See p. 527: “A western guide is accustomed to respond to the enthusiasm of tourists by saying, with a comprehensive sweep of his hand toward the Grand Cañon, ‘I dug it myself!’” (Reference to John Hance, without identification or further remark.)

Richardson, Gladwell

- 2001 **John Azar’s John Hance story.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 12(4) (October/December): 12.

Santa Fe Railway

- NO DATE **Captain John Hance : a romantic character of the early days of the Grand Canyon of Arizona.** [No place]: Santa Fe Railway, by arrangement with the University of Arizona, 8 pp.

July 1933 date mentioned in the text, p. 5.

- 1913 **Have you ever met John Hance?** *The World’s Work* (New York), 26 (May). (The World’s Work Advertiser.)

Volume of advertisements; likely other issues as well.

Stevens, H. B.

- 1918 **Camp cookery.** *American Cookery*, 23(2) (August/September): 95-97.

Grand Canyon, pp. 95, 97. See p. 97, description of “a wonderful Mulligan stew, prepared down Grand Canyon by a famous guide of Northern Arizona.” (Probably John Hance.)

Stevens, Nina Spalding

- 1911 **A pilgrimage to the artist’s paradise.** *Fine Arts Journal*, 24(2) (February): 105-113. [The contents page for the February issue misprints the volume number as 25.]

This was the trip on which five prominent artists were the guests of the Santa Fe Railway. Includes several photographs of some of them at the Grand Canyon. Thomas Moran, Elliott Daingerfield, Frederick Ballard Williams, DeWitt Parshall and Edward Potthast. Some of the party went down into the canyon on Bright Angel Trail and met John Hance; and again they met him at his cabin. There is one photo with Hance, and another of the group at Hance’s cabin.

- NO DATE **Souvenir of a journey to the Grand Canyon of Arizona, the artist’s paradise : a story of a pilgrimage from New York City made by five artists and their friends, November, Nineteen Hundred and Ten. Written by Mrs. Nina Spalding Stevens.** Chicago: Print of the Fine Arts Journal Press, paginated 105-117.

Apparently an offprint of Stevens (1911), with addition(?).

Thomas, Morton

- 2000 **[Letter commenting on Jack Hefley story on John Hance.]** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 11(2) (July/September): 6.

Townsend, C. H. Tyler [Townsend, Charles Haskins Tyler]

- 1893 **A wagon-trip to the Grand Cañon of the Colorado River.** *Appalachia*, 7(1) (February): 48-63.

A stay at Hance’s and a trip down his trail.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 1998 **Looking back/1898** [sic]. *The Waiting List* (Grand Canyon Private Boaters Association), 2(1) (February): 2.
Selections from Townsend (1893), including a John Hance tale. This item was originally submitted as an e-mail message from Earle Spamer to Tom Martin (name misspelled Spammer in acknowledgment). The publication date of 1893 is noted correctly in the introductory paragraph.

Trimble, Marshall

- 2007 **Trimble’s tall tales.** *In:* Off-Ramp [SECTION]. *Arizona Highways*, 83(6) (June): 7.
John Hance tale.
- 2016 **John Hance, Grand Canyon’s windjammer.** *True West Magazine*, (August 19):.
- 2017 **John Hance.** *West Side Storytellers* (Glendale, Arizona), 33(21) (Special Liar’s Edition!) (October): 7.
With editor’s introduction. Credited to *True West Magazine*; apparently actually to Trimble’s blog posting, “John Hance, Grand Canyon’s Windjammer,” <https://truewestmagazine.com/john-hance-grand-canyons-windjammer-2/>, August 16, 2017 (accessed 22 November 2017). Trimble also had an earlier posting, “John Hance,” July 8, 2015, <https://truewestmagazine.com/john-hance/>, July 8, 2015 (accessed 22 November 2017). (Links not valid on 10 May 2023.)

Tupper, Edith Sessions

- 1896 **In the Grand Cañon of the Colorado.** *Frank Leslie’s Popular Monthly*, 41(6) (June): 677-684.
Tupper visited the Grand Canyon at Hance’s. Her account includes a number of Hance’s “stories”.

Underhill, Lonnie E.

- 2015 (ED.) **Hamlin Garland’s “A Night in the Grand Canyon.”** *Journal of Arizona History*, 56(3) (Autumn): 353-376.
Garland’s unpublished manuscript, “A Night in the Grand Canon. Hance’s Tent. Grand Canon, August 25, 1896,” transcribed, pp. 359-363, 365-372.
- 2015 **Hamlin Garland, John Hance and the Grand Canyon.** Gilbert, Arizona: Roan Horse Press, 87 pp.

Viele, Cathy [Viele, Catherine W.]

- 1981 **Pioneer. John Hance: Yarn spinner.** *In:* Stories from the land. *Plateau*, 53(2): 28-32.

Vis, Alice Taylor

- 1949 **Hance legend: continued.** *In:* Yours Sincerely [SECTION]. *Arizona Highways*, 25(10) (October):36.
Letter, regarding John Hance and his brother Jim, in response to the article by Lon Garrison in the June issue (1949).
- 2000 **John Hance and his brother Jim.** *In:* On the Road [SECTION]. *Arizona Highways*, 76(9) (September): 5.
Letter, reprinted from October 1949 issue.

Willey, Day Allen

- 1910 **Hance of the Grand Cañon.** *Outing Magazine*, 56(1) (April): 30-31.
Sort of a biographical sketch, with a few personable insights about the man who is inseparable from the canyon. More reminiscent of his place near Red Canyon than the village area that he attended to at the time. See a quotation from this item on p. 532 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.](#)

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Winter, Larry

- 1997 **John Hance.** *In:* Farrell, Robert J. (ed.), *Arizona Highways : they left their mark.* Phoenix: Arizona Highways, Book Division, pp. 68-73.

Woods, G. K. [Woods, George K.]

- 1899 (COMPILER) **Personal impressions of the Grand Cañon of the Colorado River near Flagstaff, Arizona, as seen through nearly two thousand eyes, and written in the private visitors’ book of the world-famous guide Capt. John Hance, guide, story-teller, and path-finder.** San Francisco: Whitaker and Ray Co., for G. K. Woods, Flagstaff, Arizona Territory, 164 pp. [Cover title: *Personal impressions of the Grand Cañon of the Colorado.*]

Photographic illustration pages are not numbered but continue the pagination of the book uninterrupted. There is evidence for there being two states: edges gilt and edges not gilt. The cover ornamentation stamping may be gilt or black. No evidence is thus far had as to which state may have been first.

✓ There are frequent instances where the names, transcribed from handwriting, have misspellings; perhaps most notably, John Wesley Powell’s signature is misspelled “Powers.” The original visitors’ book is in the Arizona Historical Society, Tucson (MS 0054 Rare); see repository’s description online at https://www.arizonahistoricalociety.org/wp-content/uploads/library_Hance-John.pdf (last accessed 10 May 2023).

705

Peter M. Hansbrough

1844–1889

Stanton expedition

Henry Richards

–1889

Stanton expedition

David Edward Quigley

1936–1951

Boy Scout

Hansbrough drowned in the Colorado River at 25-Mile Rapid and his body was found a year later at Mile 43.8 Left during the regrouped Stanton Expedition. He is buried along a ledge against the cliff, where “PMH” is carved into the rock. The geographic feature later named Point Hansbrough overlooks the scene. Also drowned with Hansbrough, though his body was never recovered, was Henry **Richards**, an African-American—incidentally the first recorded Black man to have been both to the Grand Canyon and on the Colorado River—one of the two personal servants of Robert Brewster Stanton who accompanied the expedition. (Frank M. Brown, President of the Denver, Colorado Cañon & Pacific Railroad, was himself drowned shortly before Hansbrough; see Brown *separately herein.*) Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, pp. 27-28) for brief biographical notes and a photo of Colorado River historian Dock Marston at the Hansbrough grave with a film crew. Refer to [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#) (Anderson, 2015, p. 118) for two photos and legends from an archaeological survey on February 21, 1997.

Quigley was a Boy Scout who drowned on June 26, 1951, 60 miles upstream in Glen Canyon; his body was discovered here by river runners on July 10 and buried upstream from the Hansbrough grave, marked by a circle of stones. A grave marker in the Minidoka Acequia Rupert Cemetery, Rupert, Idaho, with Quigley’s name and dates, is a cenotaph memorial; associated information corroborates that the place of death was noted only as San Juan County, Utah. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, pp. 28-29) for brief biographical notes and an early photo the Quigley grave. Refer to [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#) (Anderson, 2015, p. 122) for photos and legends, one “probably mid-1950s”, the other from 1956.

This site is at President Harding Rapid and camp, where during the 1923 U.S. Geological Survey expedition (see [Birdseye Expedition herein](#)) the crew laid over for a day to commemorate the funeral of Warren G. Harding, whose death had been heard about via radio earlier in the expedition.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

The stories of both Hansbrough and Quigley, and less frequently Richards, are occasionally recounted in articles and books.

706

Brian Hansen
River runner

Hansen, Brian

- 2002 **The Cooperative Resource Conservation Program—a joint effort between the Grand Canyon’s professional river guides, the outfitters, and the National Park Service.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 15(2) (Summer): 5-6.

Hansen, Brian, AND Steiger, Lew

- 2014 **Brian Hansen.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 27(3) (Fall): 1, 2, 28-40.
Hansen oral history interview.
-

707

Curtis Grant Hansen
("Whale")
1947–1995
River runner

Hansen’s grave marker in the Hazleton Cemetery, Hazelton, Idaho, adds the sobriquet “Whale” and includes an engraving of a stylized whale (<https://www.findagrave.com/memorial/65552152/curtis-grant-hansen>, accessed 21 February 2024).

The river guides’ community emotional-, health-, and economic-counseling and support organization, The Whale Foundation, was named in Hansen’s memory (<https://www.whalefoundation.org>).

Anonymous

- 1995 **A whale of a man.** *High Country News*, 27(24) (December 25): 2.
Obituary.
- 1995 **Whale.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 8(4): 6.
Obituary.

Herrman, Matt

- 2007 **Joseph Lewis Tonsmeire, January 22, 1948–March 7, 2007.** *In*: Farewell [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 20(2) (Summer): 6.
This obituary for Tonsmeire includes a “Whale” anecdote.

Hughes, Jerry

- 2013 **Whale and Snake.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 26(2) (Summer): 18-19.
Curtis Hansen (“Whale”) and Jerry Hughes (“Snake”).
- 2018 **Whale.** *In*: Linford, Dick, and Volpert, Bob (writers, compilers), *Halfway to halfway and back : more river stories*. Bend, Oregon: Halfway Publishing, pp. 276-293.
Includes Grand Canyon.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Lawton, Rebecca

- 2006 **Faith in the dry season.** *In:* Sadler, Christa (ed.), *There’s this river . . . : Grand Canyon boatman stories.* Flagstaff, Arizona: This Earth Press, 2nd ed., pp. 181-186.
About “Whale”.

Perry, Earl

- 1995 **“There are a million Whale stories—and most of them are true”.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 8(4): 8-9.
- 2005 **There are a million whale stories and most of them are true.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 18(3) (Fall): 16-17.
Reprint of Perry (1995).

Pitagora, Robby

- 2007 **Whale tales—excerpts from “Winters with the Whale”.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 20(2) (Summer): [undated insert], 2 pp.

Stevens, Larry [Stevens, Lawrence E.]

- 1995 **Whale, rain.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 8(4): 7.
Obituary.

[Webb, Roy]

- 1995 **Whale (Curtis Hansen).** *Paddler*, (February): 66.
Obituary.

708

Tom Hansen
River runner

See also p. 308 in [View Finders: Volume 1](#).

Hansen, Tom

- 2008 **Tom Hansen, age 54.** *In:* Guide Profiles [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 21(3) (Fall): 6-7.
Interview.
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

709

Stanislav Hanzlík

1878–1956

Czech meteorologist

Hanzlík, Stanislav

- 1905 **Osmý mezinárodní geografický kongres** [*transl.* ‘Eighth International Geographical Congress’]. *Věstník* (České Akademie císaře Františka Josefa, Praze), 14(8) (November): 519-530. [*In Czech.*]³³

See a translated quotation from this item, with notes, on p. 442 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#). The original Czech text is transcribed, with the accompanying translation, as № 617 in [The Grand Canyon! A Worldwide, Year-By-Year Anthology and Annotated Bibliography](#).

A. E. Harbin

see Skinny the Ticket Clerk

710

John B. Harbin

("Jack")

1900–1952

Concessionaire employee, deputy sheriff, Rowe Well manager (private)

Gladys Harbin

(wife of John Harbin)

Rowe Well assistant

Robert Earl Francy

("Bob")

1891–1969

Concessionaire employee

Harbin is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, pp. 111-112) for brief biographical notes and photo. He was a deputy sheriff but resigned in 1936 to manage the Rowe Well Tourist Camp (a privately owned inholding within the national park). At the time of the 1930 U.S. Census he was listed as “Chauffeur Transportation”. At the time he registered for the World War II draft (1942) he was employed by the Rowe Well Motor Court and his year of birth is there given as 1902 (note that his grave marker lists 1900). The draft registration also notes that he had no full middle name, as the card indicates “B. (initial only)”. At the time of the 1940 U.S. Census he was listed as “Proprietor Tavern & Auto Camp” and his wife, Gladys, was “General Assistant” there; in the 1950 U.S. Census he is listed as owner and manager of the Rowe Well Auto Court.

At the time of the 1930 U.S. Census **Francy** was listed as “General Foreman Transportation”.

Baughn, H. C.

- 1929 **[Search for Hydes.]** *In*: Among Ourselves [SECTION]. *Santa Fe Magazine*, 23(3) (February): 103.

Lengthy summary of the participation in the search for the missing Glen and Bessie Hyde, by R. E. (Bob) Francy and Jack Harbin of the Fred Harvey Transportation Department, who on December 18 “left Phantom Ranch near

³³ The 8th International Geographical Congress (not to be confused with the usually quadrennial International Geological Congress) convened in the United States in 1904, and many attendees accompanied a post-meeting field trip to Mexico that stopped at Grand Canyon en route. Few records are had of this canyon stop as written by international correspondents—in fact, even many American members of the congress who published reports did no more than simply state they went to the Grand Canyon on the way to Mexico. The international reports cited in the present bio-bibliography identify the prominent individuals who visited and wrote of their canyon experience.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

the end of Bright Angel Trail in a small rowboat owned by Mr. Francy.” They stopped at “Hermit Cabins” for supplies and were joined by P. P. Patraw (National Park Service), who subsequently left them at Bass Trail. Francy and Harbin reached Diamond Creek on December 30.

711

Shonie Hardeen

River runner

Hardeen, Shonie

2021 **Shonie Hardeen, age 26.** *In:* Guide Profiles [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 34(1) (Spring): 15. Interview.

712

Erwin E. Harder

1882–1951

Musician, composer

Harder, Erwin E.

1917 **“Jokes”, “Episodes” and “Poems”.** [Chicago]: Erwin E. Harder, [ii], 28, [ii] pp.
See p. 27, dated “Grand Canyon, October, 1915”: “The Grand Canyon of Arizona; Grand Operatic Phantasmagoria No. 3 (Prologue to The Sun God.)”, comprising five short verses and “The Early Morning Prayer”. These are transcribed in their entirety on pp. 834-835 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).

713

Ray Clarkson Harker

1866–1952

Methodist Episcopal clergyman, writer, educator

Harker, Ray Clarkson

1912 ***The ministry of nature, music, and tears.*** Cincinnati: Jennings and Graham, and New York: Eaton and Mains, 80 pp.
Grand Canyon, see pp. 28-31. See a quotation from this item, with notes, on p. 554 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).

Alfred Charles William Harmsworth

see Lord [Northcliffe](#)

714

Kristin Danelle Harned

(née Huisinga)

1974–2017

Botanist, river runner

See comprehensive citations of publications cited under both [Harned](#) and [Huisinga](#) as author and coauthor in Parts 17 and 19 of [The Grand Canon](#).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Harned, Jon

- 2017 **Kristin Danelle Huisinga Harned, January 28, 1974-September 26, 2017.** *In:* Farewells [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 30(4) (Winter 2017-2018): 4-5.
Obituary.

Huisinga, Kristin

- 2009 **Kristin Huisinga, age 35.** *In:* Guide Profiles [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 22(1) (Spring): 10.
Interview.

Watters, Kate

- 2017 **Rowing for her life; a friend’s healing journey.** *In:* Letters From Home [SECTION]. *Flagstaff Live!*, 23(12) (March 16-22): 4.
Essay on herbalist friend and fellow Grand Canyon enthusiast Kristin’s five-year fight against breast cancer.

715

John Harper
-2009
River runner

Staveley, Gaylord

- 2009 **Farewell.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 22(2) (Summer): 2.
Obituary. “John ran rivers in the 1950s with Mexican Hat Expeditions. He was with the Rigg brothers in May, 1952, when they took two Cris Craft cruisers through the Canyon. In July of that year, John rowed a cataract boat on Mexican Hat’s regular expedition, putting him among the first 164 to have rowed through Grand Canyon.”

716

Woody Harrell
GPS enthusiast

Mautz, Rainer

- 2008 **Sampling the world.** *Coordinates* (Delhi), 4(3) (March): 22-24, 26, 27.
“This article describes an ongoing project that has the goal to visit the degree intersections of each latitude and longitude on land, or within sight of land, around the world documenting the visit with photographs at each location and publish them on the Degree Confluence website.”
Global positioning technology. See p. 26: “What confluence has most unsuccessful attempts? 36°N 112°W, Arizona, USA has 7 unsuccessful attempts due to its location in the Grand Canyon. This point is tempting for many visitors, who then fail 200m from the goal at almost vertical Coconino Sandstone.” (ENTIRE NOTE)
(The coordinate location was nearly visited by **Woody Harrell** on October 11, 2003, as reported on the Degree Confluence website, <http://confluence.org/confluence.php?id=91> (accessed 14 September 2014, last accessed 23 July 2024); the documented coordinates of the visit were 35°59.998’N, 111°59.996’W; elevation 7131 ft. The precise 36/112 intersection seems to be on the steep slope of the Toroweap Formation, “a scant but crucial few yards above the beginning of the Coconino Sandstone”, and “The location is blocked from a clear view of the sky to the south by the steep southern wall of the canyon, and by a few inauspiciously placed trees, so that eight zeros on a GPS unit are (almost?) impossible to obtain.” Harrell does mention, though, “It is not impossible to scramble back and forth straight up the Toroweap and Kaibab formations from the confluence point to the south rim, a distance of less than 250 meters . . .” (ellipsis thus). But apparently, a documented placement still has yet to be accomplished.)

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

717

Emmet D. Harrington

1899–1965

Concessionaire employee

Harrington is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 168) for brief biographical notes, which indicate only that his death certificate showed he was “a ‘wrangler,’ presumably taking mules into the Canyon for Fred Harvey”.

718

Johns H. Harrington

Grand Canyon National Park Ranger

Harrington, Johns H.

1957 **Fugitive from a Fred Harvey mule.** *Arizona Highways*, 33(5) (May): 34-35.

1968 **Confessions of a summer ranger.** *National Parks Magazine*, 42(244) (January): 17-19.
Reminiscences from Grand Canyon.

Adiah Harris

see Sekakuku

719

Brian Harris

Blind kayaker, river runner

Curtis, Chet

2018 **Blinded Veterans complete kayaking Grand Canyon’s Colorado River.** *In:* Operation Peer Support (OPS) News [SECTION]. *The Bulletin* (Blinded Veterans Association, Alexandria, Virginia), 73(6) (November/December): 6-8.

Steve Baskis, Kathy Champion, Brian Harris, Lonnie Bedwell, and Travis Fugate, five blinded veterans from Blinded Veterans Association, supported by Team River Runner, complete a trip from Lee’s Ferry to Diamond Creek, 1-12 September.

720

Don Harris

(LaPhene Harris)

1911–2004

River runner, outfitter; Norman Nevills boatman

Mary Harris

(née Webb)

1914–1994

River runner

(second wife of Don Harris)

Dimock, Brad

2004 **Don Harris.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 17(2) (Summer): 8-9.
Obituary.

471

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Harris, Don; Harris, Mary; Dimock, Brad; AND Steiger, Lew

- 1993 **River water in his blood.** *The News* (Grand Canyon River Guides), 6(3) (Late Summer): 1, 26-34.
Don Harris and Mary Harris interviewed by Dimock and Steiger; additional material from Don Harris’s talk at the 1993 Guides Training Seminar; transcription by Teresa Yates; edited by Brad Dimock.

Harris, Mary

- 1994 **Mary Harris.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 8(1): 21.
A few personal thoughts about running the river with Don; posted in this issue as an obituary notice.

721

James A. Harris, Jr.

Advertising Manager, White Automobile Company; automobilist

Harris, James A., Jr.

- 1913 **Touring in prehistoric America. An interesting account of an automobile visit to a section of the country rich in relics of a race whose existence antedates every known period.** *The Automobile Journal*, 36(10) (December 25): 49-53.
An account of driving a White Six automobile through the Southwest; the automobile had been shipped to Pueblo, Colorado (presumably from the company’s headquarters in Cleveland, Ohio). Includes comment on a visit to Grand Canyon (without reference to archaeology). No illustration at the canyon, but see also Harris (1914). See a quotation from this item on p. 568 in ["My God, there it is!" The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).
- 1914 **Motoring among the ruins of our mystic Southwest.** *The American Chauffeur*, 2(3) (March): 73-77.
Includes comment on a visit to Grand Canyon. This offers a revision of the same comments made by Harris (1913). See a quotation from this item on p. 568 in ["My God, there it is!" The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).

722

John W. Harris

1876–1934

National Park Service employee

Harris is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 80) for brief biographical notes and photo. He worked as a blacksmith for the Park Service. Refer to [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#) (Anderson, 2015, p. 75) for photo and legend.

William Richard Harris

see Oswald Crawford

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

723

Michael Harrison

1897–2005

Grand Canyon National Park Ranger, researcher of the West

Michael Harrison had no middle name, as corroborated by a note on his World War II draft registration.

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Harrison** in Parts 2 and 17 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Anonymous

- 1927 **State Convention—Arizona Parent-Teacher Association; Grand Canyon, Arizona—May 17-18-19, 1927.** *The Arizona Teacher and Home Journal* (State Teachers’ Association, Phoenix), 15(8) (April): 272.
Announcement and agenda. Regarding non-business events: “Other speakers include Mr. Michael Harrison of the National Park Service, who will speak on ‘The Indians of the Painted Desert’; Mr. G. E. Sturdevant, Park Naturalist, who will speak at Hermit’s Rest on ‘How the Grand Canyon Was Formed’; E. C. Kolb will give his motion pictures and decture [*sic*] on ‘A Trip by Boat Through the Grand Canyon’”
- 1997 **Michael Harrison turns 100.** *WHA Newsletter* (Western History Association), (Summer): 6.
- 1997 **Happy 100th birthday.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 1(6) (December): 1.
- 1998 **Michael Harrison receives first Hubert Howe Bancroft Award.** *Western History Association, Newsletter*, (Spring):.
- 2003 **Member is 105 years young.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 7(2): 1.
- 2005 **Michael Harrison now 107.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 9(3): 1.
Includes reprint of item from *Western History Association Newsletter* (Spring 1998), “Michael Harrison Receives First Hubert Howe Bancroft Award”.
- 2006 **Michael Harrison.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 10(10): 2.
Announcement of opening of Michael and Margaret B. Harrison Western Research Center, Peter J. Shields Library, University of California-Davis.

Gibson, Steve

- 2005 **Michael Harrison, expert on western Americana. Born: Dec. 13, 1897—Died: April 5, 2005.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 9(5): 3.
Reprinted from *Sacramento* (California) *Bee*, April 7, 2005.

Harrison, Michael

- 1997 **How I built a poor man’s library.** *Biblio*, 2(3): 42-45.

Lozito, Vincent J.

- 2002 **[Letter regarding Michael Harrison, with introductory note by Jeanne and Fred Schick.]** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 6(9): 2.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

2003 **Former Grand Canyon ranger . . . reaches age 106.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 7(12): 3.
[Ellipsis is part of title.]

Michael Harrison; also note of Michael and Margaret B. Harrison Western Research Center, a part of the Library of the University of California at Davis.

Owens, Ken

2005 **In memoriam; Michael Harrison, 1897-2005.** *Western Historical Quarterly*, 36(4) (Winter): 553.

Schick, Fred, AND Schick, Jeanne

2001 **Mike Harrison.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 5(10): 1, 3.

2003 **Mike Harrison.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 7(3): 2.

724

Robert B. Harrison, Jr.

1911–1977

Concessionaire employee, Justice of the Peace

Mary Claire Harrison

(née Miller)

1915–1979

(second wife of Robert Harrison)

Robert and Mary Harrison are buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 189) for brief biographical notes. He began his Fred Harvey career in 1956 as a desk clerk at El Tovar, becoming Fred Harvey personnel director (1958–1967). He was also Justice of the Peace in 1961. He continued working for Fred Harvey in Los Angeles and Chicago after he left Grand Canyon in 1967. The ashes of Robert and Mary Harrison were interred together at Grand Canyon in 1980.

725

Catherine Hart

(Kay Hart)

–1999

Concessionaire employee

Edgar Hart

Santa Fe Railway employee

(husband of Catherine Hart)

Anonymous

1999 **Obituary.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 3(10): 2.

“Catherine (Kay) Hart died on April 14th in her home in Glendale, Arizona. Kay’s husband, Edgar, worked for Santa Fe at the Canyon for many years and Kay worked at Babbitts during and after World War II.” (ENTIRE NOTE)

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

726

Edward Hart

1854–1931

Professor of chemistry, chemical inventor, editor, writer

Hart, Edward

1903 **Dr. Hart’s Death Valley trip.** *The Lafayette* (Lafayette College, Easton, Pennsylvania), 29(16) (February 13): 131, (17) (February 20): 139-141.

Includes a recounting of a stop at Grand Canyon and descent to the river. (One is tempted to exaggerate.)

727

Ivan Earl Hart

1936–1989

National Park Service employee

Hart is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 197) for brief biographical notes. Nuttall notes only that Hart was Park Service assistant chief of maintenance in 1985.

728

Kevin Hartigan

Power company representative

Santos, Fernanda

2016 **His job? To power up the Grand Canyon.** *The New York Times*, (November 13): A29.

Kevin Hartigan, local representative for Arizona Public Service power company. He works on the rim and in the inner canyon.

729

Nelson Howard Hartley

("Spider")

1925–1985

National Park Service employee

Nelson Hartley is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 196) for brief biographical notes and photo. He worked in Park Service maintenance 1964–1985. His wife was Elizabeth.

730

Ford Ferguson Harvey

1866–1928

Fred Harvey company head executive

(son of Fred Harvey)

Anonymous

1929 **Ford Harvey, worthy son of a worthy sire, taken by death.** *Santa Fe Magazine*, 23(2) (January):33-35.

“Mr. Harvey worked untiringly with the national park service and the Santa Fe to develop facilities at the Grand Cañon. He established bus tours to various parts of it, built hotels on its rim and maintained camps on its floor.”
(ENTIRE NOTE)

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Harvey, Ford

- 1912 **Remarks by Mr. F. F. Harvey, Atchison, Topeka and Santa Fe Railway System.** *In: Proceedings of the National Park Conference held at the Yellowstone National Park, September 11 and 12, 1911.* Washington, D.C.: U.S. Government Printing Office, pp. 15-16.
- 1915 **[Comments by] Mr. Ford Harvey.** *In: Proceedings of the National Park Conference held at Berkeley, California, March 11, 12, and 13, 1915.* Washington, D.C.: U.S. Government Printing Office, pp. 21-23 (followed by comments by Stephen Mather and response by Harvey, pp. 23-24).
- 1917 **The public and the Grand Canyon.** *From: Saturday, January 6, Morning Session. Subject, “The Grand Canyon.” In: Proceedings of the National Parks Conference : held in the auditorium of the new National Museum, Washington, D.C., January 2, 3, 4, 5, and 6, 1917.* Washington, D.C.: U.S. Government Printing Office, pp. 322-326.
-

731

Fred Harvey

(Frederick Henry Harvey)

1835-1901

Entrepreneur; founder of the Harvey Houses with the Santa Fe Railway

Fred Harvey was never at the Grand Canyon, but his corporate legacy is inextricably a part of the canyon’s history.

Duke, Donald

- 1995 **Fred Harvey, civilizer of the American Southwest.** Arcadia, California: Pregel Press, 64 pp.

Edwards, Maxine

- 1995 **Fred Harvey; king of American road food.** *Cañon Journal*, 1(2): 49-59.

Fried, Stephen

- 2010 ***Appetite for America : how visionary businessman Fred Harvey built a railroad hospitality empire that civilized the Wild West.*** New York: Bantam Books, 518 [521] pp.
- 2011 ***Appetite for America : Fred Harvey and the business of civilizing the Wild West—one meal at a time.*** New York: Bantam Books Trade Paperbacks, 518 [519] pp.

Herbert, Charles W.

- 1968 **The Fred Harvey story.** *Arizona Highways*, 44(6) (June): 10-11, 30-35.
- 2018 **The Fred Harvey story.** *In: Stieve, Robert (ed.), Grand Canyon National Park : 10 decades of stories and photographs from Arizona Highways : 1919-2019.* Phoenix: Arizona Highways, pp. 121-132.
Reprinting of Herbert (1968).
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

732

W. H. Harvey

Retired merchant (Manchester, New Hampshire)

James H. Hyde

(of New York)

Tourist

Anonymous

- 1915 **Crazed in Grand Canyon. New Hampshire tourist wanders without food or drink.** *The New York Times*, (September 13): 16.

Harvey and Hyde descended Hermit Trail “without food, water, nor guide, intending to follow the river along the bottom of the canyon back to the foot of Bright Angel Trail Soon after leaving the foot of Hermit Trail they became lost in the waste of rock formations.” They became separated and Hyde made his way back to the rim, when searchers spent two more days looking for Harvey. He was rescued in “Hell’s Half Acre, one of the most perilous parts of the canyon”, by “Rudolph Reimer, Jr., of Brooklyn, N.Y., and a Grand Canyon guide.” Harvey was found “in a delirious condition, his outer clothing gone” and “brought out of the canyon on a pack burro.” (It is unclear who Rudolph Reimer was, or if he was the mentioned guide, poorly phrased.)

733

Katreena Haswood

Concessionaire employee

McGivney, Annette, AND Richardson, Whit

- 2012 **Jobs with benefits; a day in the life of seven people who live and work in Grand Canyon.** *Grand Canyon Journal*, 2012: 30-31.

Chris Streit, Preventative Search and Rescue Ranger; Bernie Hiemenz, Conductor, Grand Canyon Railway; John Lindsey, shuttle bus driver; Tom Ratz, server, El Tovar restaurant; Dean Reese, Backcountry Ranger; **Katreena Haswood, bike rental attendant**; Chris Burns, fire lookout, Grandview Tower, Kaibab National Forest.

734

Bus Hatch

(Robert Rafael Hatch)

1902–1967

River runner, outfitter

Abyssus, C. V. [*pseudonym of Richard Quartaroli*]

- 2013 **The begats: Grand Canyon river outfitter genealogy.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 26(4) (Winter 2013-2014): 8-17. [See also errata, 27(1) (Spring 2014): 3.]

Webb, Roy

- 1989 **Riverman : the story of Bus Hatch.** Rock Springs, Wyoming: Labyrinth Publishing, 158 pp.
- 1990 **Riverman : the story of Bus Hatch.** Rock Springs, Wyoming: Labyrinth Publishing, 2nd ed., 158 pp. [Ford notes, “. . . hard back, numbered, and signed printing of fifty copies”. Also a paperback state.]
- 2008 **Riverman : the story of Bus Hatch.** Flagstaff, Arizona: Fretwater Press, 3rd ed., 168 pp.
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

735

Don Hatch

1928–1994

River runner, outfitter

(son of Bus Hatch)

Smith, Latimer

2024 **Announcing the 2024 River Runner’s Hall of Fame induction ceremony.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 37(2) (Summer): 14.

Advance notice. Includes Don Hatch.

Webb, Roy

1994 **Don Hatch: River man.** *The Confluence* (Colorado Plateau River Guides), 1(1) (Winter): 1, 4-5.

Obituary.

1994 **Don Hatch.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 7(2) (Spring): 5.

Obituary.

736

Eddie Hatch

(Edward C. Hatch)

1892–1975

Kaibab Plateau rancher

Azar, John S.

2000 **Eddie’s Cabin.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 11(2) (April/June): 3-4.

The cabin is near the confluence of Snake Gulch and Kanab Creek. (Hatch was from and is buried in Corpus Christi, Texas.)

737

Ted Hatch

(Ted Caldwell Hatch)

1933–2010

River runner, outfitter

(son of Bus Hatch)

Abyssus, C. V. [*pseudonym of Richard Quartaroli*]

2013 **The begats: Grand Canyon river outfitter genealogy.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 26(4) (Winter 2013-2014): 8-17. [See also errata, 27(1) (Spring 2014): 3.]

Hamilton, Lynn

2010 **[Remembrance of Ted Hatch.]** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 23(2) (Summer): 2.

Hatch, Ted, AND Steiger, Lew

2003 **Ted Hatch.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 16(2) (Summer): 1, 24-40.

Hatch oral history interview.

Perry, Earl

2015 **A Ted Hatch story.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 28(2) (Spring [*sic*, Summer]): 22-23.

478

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Smith, Latimer

- 2024 **Announcing the 2024 River Runner’s Hall of Fame induction ceremony.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 37(2) (Summer): 14.
Advance notice. Includes Ted Hatch.

Webb, Roy

- 2010 **Ted Hatch—December 29, 1933-April 18, 2010.** *In:* Farewells [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 23(2) (Summer): 3-5.
-

738

Ves Q. Hathaway

(Veston Quigley Hathaway)

1866–1913

Santa Fe Railway telegrapher, poet

A death notice in the *Pulaski Democrat* (Pulaski County, Indiana) for January 16, 1913, indicates that Hathaway, a native of Pulaski County and unmarried, had died in a “lonely hamlet in Arizona which had been his working home for the past few years”. It states that he had been a telegrapher, but it is unclear whether he had always been a Santa Fe telegrapher. He had remained close to home until the death of his mother, Nancy Allora Hathaway (*née* Quigley), in 1906, which seems to be when he moved to Peach Springs, Arizona. He is buried in the Winamac, Indiana, cemetery; funeral rites were performed by the Mystic Tie (a Masonic order).

Hathaway, Ves Q.

- 1908 **The Grand Canyon.** *Santa Fe Employes’ Magazine*, 2(11) (October): 935-936.
Poem, written from Peach Springs. It is unusual not only for its acclaiming the Peach Springs region of the canyon but also for its appearance in the Santa Fe Railway’s organ *after* the railroad had established its well-known facilities at Grand Canyon village. The poem is transcribed in its entirety on pp. 774-775 in [*“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.*](#)
-

739

Andrew J. Hattan

1841–1919

Second Powell expedition

Darrah, William Culp

- 1949 **Beaman, Fennemore, Hillers, Dellenbaugh, Johnson and Hattan.** *Utah Historical Quarterly*, 16-17: 491-503.
-

740

Pamela Havatone

(Pam Havatone; “I.O.”)

–2012

Hualapai

Anonymous

- 2012 **Eulogy; Pam Havatone; 16 years at Grand Canyon West; Thank you Pam!** *Gamyu* (Hualapai Tribe), (15) (July 20): 13.
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

741

William Rhodes Hawkins

(William H. Rhodes; Billy Rhodes; W. W. Hawkins; Billy Hawkins; “Missouri”)

1841–1919

First Powell expedition

Andy Hall and Billy Hawkins, of the crew of the first Powell expedition, were also the first to travel the Colorado River to the Gulf of California, immediately following the expedition that had ended at the mouth of the Virgin River in 1869.

Bass, William Wallace

- 1920 ***Adventures in the canyons of the Colorado by two of its earliest explorers, James White and W. W. Hawkins, with introduction and notes by William Wallace Bass, the Grand Canyon guide.*** (Foreword by George Wharton James.) Grand Canyon, Arizona: The authors, 38 pp. [Cover title: *Adventures in the Canyons of the Colorado. William Wallace Bass.*]

Bass, pp. 8-14, 30-31, 34-38; Hawkins, pp. 15-29 (including facsimiles of original journal pages); White, pp. 32-34 (including facsimile of original letter); James, pp. 5-7.

- 2011 ***Adventures in the canyons of the Colorado by two of its earliest explorers, James White and W. W. Hawkins, with introduction and notes by William Wallace Bass, the Grand Canyon guide.*** (Foreword by George Wharton James.) Lexington, Kentucky: Dunda Books, 43 pp. [Cover title: *Dunda Books Classic. Adventures in the Canyons of the Colorado. William Wallace Bass.*] [Text reset, with illustrations; original title-page reset, p. 2.] [An on-demand publication.]

Bass, pp. 7-14, 16, 34-35, 39-43; Hawkins, pp. 15, 17-33 (including facsimiles of original journal pages); White, pp. 36-39 (including facsimile of original letter); James, pp. 3-6.

Cahill, Tim

- 2013 **Life preserver; 1869, American History Museum, explorer John Wesley Powell filled in “great blank spaces” on the map.** *Smithsonian*, (November): 22.

Article written in the first-person, from the viewpoint of John Wesley Powell’s life preserver. With William Hawkins’ inscription on one side of the tube, quoted and illustrated.

Darrah, William Culp

- 1947 **Hawkins, Hall, and Goodman.** *In*: The exploration of the Colorado River in 1869. *Utah Historical Quarterly*, 15(1/4): 106-108.

Ghiglieri, Michael P.

- 2003 ***First through Grand Canyon : the secret journals and letters of the 1869 crew who explored the Green and Colorado Rivers.*** Flagstaff, Arizona: Puma Press, [xviii], 342 pp. [Also 2nd ed., revised, 2010; 3rd ed., revised and expanded, 2015; 4th ed., revised and expanded, 2023.]

“With writings by George Young Bradley, Andrew Hall, William Robert Wesley Hawkins, Oramel G. Howland, John Wesley Powell, Walter H. Powell, John Colton Sumner.”

Hawkins, W. W.

- 1920 **[Account of first Powell expedition.]** *In*: Bass, William Wallace, *Adventures in the canyons of the Colorado, by two of its earliest explorers, James White and W. W. Hawkins, with introduction and notes by William Wallace Bass, the Grand Canyon guide.* Grand Canyon, Arizona: The authors, pp. 15-29.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Lago, Don

- 2001 **Billy Hawkins: Abducted by alias!** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 14(3) (Fall): 10-11.
- 2015 **The court-martial of William Hawkins.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 26(4) (Fall): 9-13.]
-

742

Carl Callan Hayden

("Carl Hayden, III")

1956–2013

Grand Canyon visitor; later Captain, Sun Lakes (Arizona) Fire Department
(grandnephew of Carl Trumbull Hayden)

Anonymous

- 1969 **Grand Canyon mule brings 50th anniversary present.** *National Park Courier* (U.S. National Park Service), 15(4) (April): 1, 7.

Bronze plaque commemorating 50th anniversary of Grand Canyon National Park presented by Arizona Governor Jack Williams, to be mounted at Powell Point. Regarding a celebratory event at Grand Canyon on the national park’s 50th anniversary. See p. 1: “The plaque was hauled to the scene on the rim by one of the Fred Harvey Company’s famous trial [sic] mules. The ‘wrangler’ was 12-year-old Carl Hayden, III, grandnephew of retired Senator Carl Hayden who first introduced the park bill to Congress in 1917.” (ENTIRE NOTE)

743

Carl Trumbull Hayden

1877–1972

U.S. Representative (1912–1927), U.S. Senator (1927–1969)

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Hayden** in Parts 12 (Section 1), 13, and 17 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Anonymous

- 1972 **Carl T. Hayden is dead at 94; Arizonan in Congress 56 years. 7-term Senator set longevity record—Was once 2nd in line for the presidency.** *The New York Times*, (January 26): 40.

Arnold, Oren

- 1962 **Close-up: Hayden.** *Point West*, 4 (February): 16-21. [Not seen.]

Blount, Hugh Gordon

- 1965 **Logical proof in selected speeches of Carl Hayden.** Master’s thesis, University of Arizona, 159 pp.
- See p. 7, apparently paraphrasing Arnold (1962, p. 20): “At the age of fourteen [Hayden] went to Mexico City, alone. That same year he traveled 250 miles on horseback to the Grand Canyon, down the trails to the bottom, and back home to Tempe.” (ENTIRE NOTE)
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

744

Adam Haydock

Caver, photographer, canyoneer, divemaster, self-described “earth astronaut”

Haydock, Adam

- 2020 **Diving the Little Colorado River resurgence.** *NSS News* (National Speleological Society), 78(3) (March): 4-8.
This item is detailed and well illustrated. Intimates that his team was the first to dive into a Blue Springs outlet on the Little Colorado River (*but see separately herein* Donald G. Davis *and* Sheck Exley).
-

Clarissa Hayes

see under Danny Ray Horning

745

Ron Hayes

1929–2004

Environmental activist, river runner, outfitter

Abyssus, C. V. [*pseudonym of* Richard Quartaroli]

- 2013 **The begats: Grand Canyon river outfitter genealogy.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 26(4) (Winter 2013-2014): 8-17. [See also errata, 27(1) (Spring 2014): 3.]

Hayes, Ron

- 1996 **Dog day at Crystal, 1970.** *Hibernacle News*, 1996: 2.

Hayes, Ron, AND Hayes, Peter

- 2014 **Photos from the archives: Ron Hayes.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 27(2) (Summer): 10-13.
Historical photos from Ron Hayes discovered by daughter Heidi, and communicated by Peter Hayes. With introductory notes by Peter Hayes and editor.

Kovalik, Kyle

- 2004 **Ron Hayes.** *In:* Farewells [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 17(4) (Winter 2004-2005): 7.
Obituary.
-

746

Jay Healy

River runner

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Healy in Part 2 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Healy, Jay

- 2022 **Jay Healy, age 47.** *In:* Guide Profiles [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 35(2) (Summer): 16-17.
Interview.
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

747

William Randolph Hearst

1863–1951

Businessman, publishing tycoon, U.S. Representative (1903–1907)

see also Miles Abner Chamberlain; Richard Peale Gilliland

Anonymous

- 1914 **Hearst seeks Senate? Said to be after Arizona nomination—Buys land for hotel.** *The New York Times*, (February 10): 1.

William Randolph Hearst “has purchased a large tract of land on the Grand Canyon and is planning to erect a modern hotel that will be one of the most palatial and commodious in the entire West.”
- 1914 **[Hearst purchases Grand View Hotel.]** *In*: Residences [SECTION]. *Southwest Contractor and Manufacturer* (Los Angeles), 12(15) (February 14): 23.

“Phoenix, Ariz.—William Randolph Hearst, now of New York, purchased the Grand View hotel and Berry homestead on the rim of the Grand Canyon, 14 miles east of El Tovar, where he contemplates constructing a residence, it is reported.” (ENTIRE ITEM)
- 1914 **[Hearst to construct electric railway to Grand Canyon.]** *In*: Railroads [SECTION]. *Southwest Contractor and Manufacturer* (Los Angeles), 12(20) (March 21): 29.

“Flagstaff, Ariz.—William Randolph Hearst will construct an electric railway from the city to Grand View Point on the Grand Canyon a distance of 67 miles, it is reported.” (ENTIRE ITEM)
- 1940 **Hearst sues over land for park.** *The New York Times*, (January 21): 2.

Gilliland, Richard P.

- 1925 **Statement of Mr. Richard P. Gilliland, of Grand Canyon, Ariz.** *In*: *National Forests and the Public Domain : hearings before a subcommittee of the Committee on Public Lands and Surveys, United States Senate, Sixty-ninth Congress, First Session, pursuant to S. Res. 347 : June 18, 1925 : Part 5.* Washington, D.C.: U.S. Government Printing Office, pp. 1475-1485.

Gilliland is the property caretaker for William Randolph Hearst. (S. Res 347, to investigate all matters relating to national forests and the public domain and their administration. Part 5 is the subcommittee meeting “at the schoolhouse in Grand Canyon National Park, Ariz[.], Senator Ralph H. Cameron, presiding.”) [See also Gilliland separately in this bio-bibliography.]

Lago, Don

- 2012 **Citizen Kane-yon.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 23(4) (Fall): 1-12 [entire issue] [first of two parts].
- 2013 **Citizen Kane-yon.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 24(1) (Winter): 1-15 [entire issue] [second of two parts].
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

748

Tony Heaton

(Anthony Giles Heaton)

1943–2005

Rancher, Bar 10 Ranch owner

Heaton’s grave marker in the Saint George City Cemetery, St. George, Utah, is engraved with the names of his wife and six children, “Founders, Grand Canyon Bar 10 Ranch, 1983”, with pictorial drawings of Tony on a horse and his wife, Ruby Lee Hafen (1946–) in pioneer dress, and the St. George Temple where they were married September 3, 1965 (<https://www.findagrave.com/memorial/20468157/anthony-giles-heaton#view-photo=6822884>, accessed 16 January 2024).

Cannon, Chris

2006 **Tony Heaton.** *In:* Farewell [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 18(4) (Winter 2005/2006): 6-7. Obituary.

2006 **The river knows your name.** *Grand Canyon River Runner*, (2) (Spring): 11.

749

Charly Heavenrich

River runner, photographer; adventure and inspirational lecturer, writer

See also pp. 310-311 in [View Finders: Volume 1](#).

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Heavenrich in Parts 2, 14, and 19 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Berger, Todd R.

2006 **The spirit of the Canyon.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 10(4): 1. About Charly Heavenrich.

Heavenrich, Charly

1998 **Dancing on the edge : a Grand Canyon adventure.** Boulder, Colorado: Beyond the Edge Publishing, 222 [224] pp. [Cover subtitle: “A veteran river guide shares the transforming power of the Grand Canyon”.]

2004 **Spirit of the canyon.** Boulder, Colorado: Charly Heavenrich, DVD. 21:30.

2010 **Charly Heavenrich, age 67.** *In:* Guide Profiles [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 23(1) (Spring): 6. Interview.

750

Sven Anders Hedin

1865–1952

Geographer, adventurer, writer

Anonymous

1952 **Dr. Sven A. Hedin, explorer, 87, dies. Charter of central Asia areas found Brahmaputra, Indus sources, visited Tibet.** *The New York Times*, (November 27): 31.

With respect to the Grand Canyon, obituary notes only, “A visitor to the United States several times, he wrote a book about the Grand Canyon.”

484

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Hedin, Sven

- 1925 **Grand Canyon.** Stockholm: Albert Bonniers Förlag, 295 [297] pp., fold-out map (“Karta över Grand Canyon i Arizona”) affixed to leaf corresponding to p. [299] in advance of the rear free flyleaf. [In Swedish.] Reproduces original artwork throughout. The original Swedish text for these brief selections (*translated here*) are transcribed in № 1449 in [The Grand Canyon! A Worldwide, Year-By-Year Anthology and Annotated Bibliography](#): “When I first stepped to the rim of the Grand Canyon, I walked hat in hand—unconsciously and thoughtlessly, as if entering a temple built by human hands.” “The first days were spent in dumb amazement and breathless admiration. You just sit and gape and don’t notice how time flies. You feel like a poor little mosquito, like a dust mite, which is blown away by the wind.”
- 1926 **Gran Cañon : Mein Besuch im amerikanischen Wunderland** [transl. ‘Grand Canyon: my visit to the American wonderland’]. Leipzig: F. A. Brockhaus, 245 pp., folded map (“Sonderkarte des Gran Cañon in Arizona”) laid in with cloth strap inside rear cover. [In German.] [Also a 2nd ed., 1927.] Translation of Hedin (1925); includes Hedin’s artwork.
- 1928 **Восьмое чудо света : Большой Каньон** [Vos’moie chudo sveta : Bol’shoĭ Kan’on]. [transl. ‘The eighth wonder of the world: Grand Canyon’]. (С. П. Кублицкой-Пиоттук [S. P. Kublitskoĭ-Piottukh], translator.) Москва и Ленинград [Moscow and Leningrad]: Государственное Издательство [Gosudarstvennoye Izdatel’stvo] [State Publishing House], 161 pp. [In Russian. Author’s name in Cyrillic orthography is Свен Хедин.] The publisher is most often cited in abbreviated format, “Гос. изд-во” [Gos. izd-vo]. Translation of Hedin’s *Grand Canyon*, although it is not determined here whether the translation was made from the 1925 Swedish ed. or the 1926 German translation. Thusfar not seen by the compiler, thus uncertain whether this ed. includes the map or artwork.
- 2022 **Grand Canyon. An English translation of the 1925 edition.** (Earle E. Spamer, ed.) Philadelphia: Raven’s Perch Media, xii, 165 pp., map. [PDF: <https://ravensperch.org/wp-content/uploads/2022/08/SVEN-HEDIN.pdf> or <https://www.academia.edu/85855195/>] Translation of Hedin (1925); includes Hedin’s artwork as published in the 1925 edition.

Spamer, Earle E.

- 2022 **World adventurer Sven Hedin bailed out of Phantom Ranch, 1923.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 33(4) (Fall): 6-7. Excerpt from the English translation of Hedin’s *Grand Canyon* (Hedin, 2022).

751

Jack Hefley

Flood Hefley

(son of Jack Hefley)

Hikers

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Jack Hefley** in Parts 2 and 13 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Hefley, Jack

- 1999 **Memories.** *The Ol’ Pioneer*, 10(4) (October/December): 7. Regarding a chance meeting with Harvey Butchart (realized two years later!) while Hefley and his son, Flood, were on a Hance-Tonto-Grandview loop hike.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 1999 **A remembrance.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 3(12): 3.
Recalling a hike to Phantom Ranch with “two Canyon trail veterans, Shannon and her mother Evelyn”, when the women received an emergency message about Shannon’s young son and (though Evelyn had mentioned earlier in the hike that she would never fly on a helicopter) they were flown out from Phantom Ranch aboard a Park Service helicopter. (Happy ending.)
-

752

Robert Karl Heimann

1918–1990

Executive, American Tobacco Co.; later President and CEO of the renamed American Brands

Hartle, Patricia W.

- 1960 **Princeton authors.** *In:* Class Notes [SECTION]. *Princeton Alumni Weekly*, 61(3) (October 7): 32.
About Robert K. Heimann, ‘48, author of *Tobacco and Americans* (McGraw-Hill, New York, 1960). Notes his summer vacations river-running. “The above picture was taken at river level during a run through the Grand Canyon, and the briar pipe is said to be filled with Half and Half.” (ENTIRE NOTE)
-

753

C. B. Heinemann

Secretary (later Vice President), Institute of American Meat Packers

Anonymous

- 1921 **[Item.]** *In:* Chicago Section [SECTION]. *The National Provisioner* (Chicago and New York), 65(3) (July 16): 48.
“Secretary C. B. Heinemann of the Institute of American Meat Packers returned this week from a trip to Arizona and the Grand Canyon of the Colorado. He even descended Bright Angel Trail in search of Institute recruits, but the only packers he found were those that carry you down and up the trail.” (ENTIRE ITEM)
-

754

Bruce Helin

River runner

Helin, Bruce, AND Steiger, Lew

- 2011 **Bruce Helin.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 24(4) (Winter 2011-2012): 1, 2, 28-45.
Helin oral history interview.
-

755

Dave Hellyer

(Clement David Hellyer)

1914–2001

Journalist, writer; founder, Five Quail Books

See comprehensive citations of **Hellyer’s** Five Quail Books annotated catalogues in Part 1 of [The Grand Canon](#). The business was acquired from Hellyer and continued as Five Quail Books—West, later reverting again to Five Quail Books, by Dan and Diane Cassidy, for whom also see in Part 1 (and herein). Hellyer continued to operate other book-selling business lines. The Five Quail business sells rare and used books relating to Grand Canyon, the Colorado River and Colorado Plateau. Bibliographical entries throughout *The Grand Canon* also are cross-listed to all of the Five Quail catalogues. It seems that Hellyer never had himself been to the Grand Canyon (*vide* Dan Cassidy, later proprietor of Five Quail Books, 20 June 2024). During World War II, Hellyer was stationed with the CIA in Argentina (*vide* Cassidy).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Quartaroli, Richard D.

- 2002 **Dave Hellyer.** *In:* In memoriam [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 15(1) (Spring): 7.
Obituary.

756

N. C. Helms
Seed trade editor

Helms had been editor of *The Seed World* since its inception, and after stepping down moved to Los Angeles, filing brief reports en route.

Helms, N. C.

- 1922 **Ex-Editor Helms arrives in West.** *The Seed World* (Chicago), 11(12) (June 16): 22.
Communications received from Helms (signed just “Helms”) include: “Grand Canyon, Colo. [*sic*], June 3.—At Grand Canyon last two days. It is fully up to advertisements. Last night saw twelve Navajos dance around a camp fire—a strange sight, indeed.” (ENTIRE NOTE)

757

Bart Henderson
River runner

Henderson, Bart, AND Steiger, Lew

- 2006 **Bart Henderson.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 19(1) (Spring): 1, 31-43.
Henderson oral history interview.

758

Denise Henderson
Grand Canyon resident

Henderson, Denise

- 2014 **Close to the edge.** *In:* Letters to the Editor [SECTION]. *Arizona Highways*, 90(4) (April): 4.
Reminiscences of growing up at Grand Canyon.

759

Emery Lester Henderson
1921–2009
Equestrian

Henderson, Emery

- 1971 **The Grand Canyon rim to rim on a Morgan horse.** *Morgan Horse Magazine*, 31(6) (July): cover, 6, 19-21.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

760

Randall Henderson

1888–1970

Editor, publisher

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Henderson** in Parts 2, 11, 12, 13, and 30 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Henderson, Randall

- 1947 **Grand Canyon voyage.** [Parts 1 and 2 of 4.] *Desert Magazine*, 11(1) (November): cover, 3, 4-10; (2) (December): 7-12.
With Norman Nevills. See also letters by George O. Bauwens, Elwyn Blake, and George R. Winn in February 1948 issue, 11(4): 37, 38; and Otis Marston, March 1948 (11(5): 30).
- 1948 **Grand Canyon voyage.** [Parts 3 and 4 of 4.] *Desert Magazine*, 11(3) (January): 4-14; (4) (February): 9-16.
- 1961 **On desert trails : today and yesterday.** Los Angeles: Westernlore Press, 357 pp.

McKenney, J. Wilson

- 1972 **Desert editor : the story of Randall Henderson and Palm Desert.** Georgetown, California: Wilmac Press, 188 pp.

Wild, Peter

- 2004 **Desert Magazine : the Henderson years.** Johannesburg, California: Shady Myrick Research Project, 112 pp.

761

Roger Henderson

–1999

River runner, archaeologist for the Navajo Nation

Henderson has but one citation with him as author in [The Grand Canon](#), which is added below.

Edwards, Dave

- 2000 **Goodbye Roger.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 13(1) (Winter): 8-9.
Obituary.

Henderson, Roger

- 1996 **Navajo notes...** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 9(1): 4. [Ellipsis is part of title.]
Regarding the pending release of California condors at Vermilion Cliffs.

Thybony, Scott

- 2000 **Goodbye Roger.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 13(1) (Winter): 8.
Obituary.
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

762

Jimmy Hendrick
River runner

Hendrick, Jimmy, AND Steiger, Lew

- 2001 **Jimmy Hendrick.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 14(3) (Fall): 1, 18-32.
Hendrick oral history interview.

Markey, John

- 2024 **In reference to *The Emerald Mile* by Kevin Fedarko.** *In*: Dear Eddy [LETTERS SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 37(1) (Spring): 5.
Sets straight the record of “the often-repeated story of Jimmy Hendrick cussing the *Emerald Mile* while passing us on a Wilderness World trip.” “Didn’t happen.”

763

Eugene Russell Hendrix
1847–1927
Methodist Episcopal bishop

Hendrix, E. R.

- 1907 **In “God’s reservation”.** *Christian Advocate* (Methodist Episcopal Church, South, Nashville, Tennessee), 68(33)(3480): 1030-1031 (also paginated concurrently for issue, 6-7).
See a brief quotation from this item, with notes, on p. 484 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).

764

Marguerite Henry
(*nom de plume, née Breithaupt*)
1902–1997
Writer, Newbery Medal recipient (1949), William Allen White Children’s Book Award recipient (1956)

Henry, the prolific author of young-reader works mostly about horses, is most well recognized in the Grand Canyon context as the author of the still-in-print young-reader title about Grand Canyon’s most endearing burro, *Brighty of the Grand Canyon*, for which she received the William Allen White Children’s Book Award in 1956. (See also [Brighty herein](#).)

Henry, Marguerite

- 1951 **Album of horses.** (Illustrated by Wesley Dennis.) Chicago: Rand McNally and Co., 112 pp. [Also later printings.]
See “The Burro or Donkey” (pp. 94-97), which includes remarks about “Brighty” of the Grand Canyon North Rim.
- 1953 **Brighty of the Grand Canyon.** (Illustrated by Wesley Dennis.) Chicago: Rand McNally and Co., 224 pp. [Later printings, some in smaller format, with color illustrations reduced to black-and-white. 1st paperback printing thus, 1970. Also printed in translations. See a comprehensive bibliography for this title in Part 6 (Section 2) of [The Grand Canon](#), and numerous citations for products made for the blind and vision-impaired, cited throughout Part 5 therein.]
Fact-based young-reader novel about the North Rim burro, “Brighty”, during the early 20th century.
- 1969 **Dear Readers and Riders, [sic].** Chicago, New York, and San Francisco: Rand McNally and Co., 224 pp.
See “Was Brighty Born Free?” (pp. 75-84).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1974 **A weft of truth and a warp of fiction.** *Elementary English*, 51(7) (October): 920-925.
See p. 922, author’s remarks on “fact-minded” children’s questions, including, “Did Brighty actually uncover a murder in the Grand Canyon?” (referring to the author’s *Brighty of the Grand Canyon*). (ENTIRE NOTE)

1980 **The wedding between truth and fiction.** *In*: Waterman, David C., and Gibbs, Vanita M. (organizers), *Proceedings of the 1979 Ninth Annual Reading Conference, June 14; Rhythm, Rhyme, and Reason; Curriculum Research and Development Center, School of Education, Indiana State University, Terre Haute*. Terre Haute, Indiana: Indiana State University, School of Education, Curriculum Research and Development Center, pp. x, 1-7.
See p. 2, author’s remarks on “fact-minded” children’s questions, including, “Did Brighty actually uncover a murder in the Grand Canyon?” (referring to the author’s *Brighty of the Grand Canyon*). (ENTIRE NOTE)

McKee, Thomas Heron, AND Henry, Marguerite

2019 **[Correspondence, regarding Brighty the burro, Henry’s book, *Bright of the Grand Canyon*, and life on the North Rim.]** *In*: Krueger, Martha McKee, *Bobby, Brighty, and the Wylie Way : a collection of stories, letters, and memoirs*. Flagstaff, Arizona: Vishnu Temple Press, pp. 75-81, 84-86.

Odland, Norine

1968 **Marguerite Henry: Mistress of Mole Meadows.** *Elementary English*, 45(1) (January): 7-11.

Wilt, Miriam E.

1954 **In Marguerite Henry—the thread that runs so true.** *Elementary English*, 31(7) (November): 387-395.
See pp. 393-394, remarks on *Brighty of the Grand Canyon*.

765

Stephen J. Herben

1861–1937

Methodist Episcopal clergyman, editor

Stephen J. Herben

1904 **Across the continent to the General Conference—III.** *The Christian Advocate* (New York), 79(20) (May 19): 19-20 (concurrently paginated for volume, 795-796).

This installment of the series pertains chiefly to the stay at Grand Canyon, which is about the disastrous day, April 28, 1904, when 2,000 Methodists descended on Grand Canyon. In addition to the crowd, an accident on the train line caused problems with food and water supplies and train departure times. Herben’s entire story is so noteworthy that nearly the whole of it is transcribed on pp. 434-436 in [“My God, there it is!” *The World Encounters the Grand Canyon*](#), omitting only his long quotation of the canyon’s glories copied without credit from “The Titan of Chasms”, C. A. Higgins’ memorable essay published in the Santa Fe Railway’s own booklet all about *The Grand Canyon of Arizona* (the 1902 printing was surely right at hand). (See also a shorter recollection by W. L. Davidson.)

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

766

Walt Herriman

Grand Canyon National Park, Park Naturalist

Anonymous

1967 **Grand Canyon National Park, March 1967.** *National Park Courier* (U.S. National Park Service, Employees and Alumni Association), 13(5) (May): 11.

Photograph with legend, regarding departure from Grand Canyon of Walt Herriman, Park Naturalist.

767

Matt Herrman

River runner

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Herrman in Parts 2 and 4 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Herrman, Matt

2006 **Matt Herrman.** *In:* Board bios. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 19(4) (Winter 2006-2007): 7.

Biographical comment.

2008 **Matt Herrman, age 48.** *In:* Guide Profiles [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 21(4) (Winter 2008-2009): 4.

Interview.

Benjamin D. Herson

see Jeff Deck

768

Sharon Hester

(Shay)

River runner

Hester, Sharon (Shay)

2013 **Sharon (Shay) Hester, kayaker.** *From:* Chapter 15, Stories of and by soloists. *In:* Cline, Bruce, *Never boat alone without having read this guide . . .* (Judy Karasik, ed.) Littleton, Colorado: ReCline Books, 1st ed., pp. 55-56. [Title cited from title-page. Cover title: *Never Boat Alone* A Guide to Solo Boating the Colorado River through Grand Canyon. *Without Having Read This Guide . . .* Ellipses are part of title.] [An on-demand publication.]

2024 **Sharon (Shay) Hester, kayaker.** *From:* Chapter 16, Personal Experiences of and by Soloists. *In:* Cline, Bruce H., *A guide to solo boating the Colorado River through Grand Canyon.* [No imprint], 2nd ed., revised, pp. 91-93. [An on-demand publication.]

Hester, Sharon, AND Quartaroli, Richard

2018 **Sharon Hester.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 31(3) (Fall): cover, 2, 30-46.

Hester oral history interview.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

McCleskey, Nancy; AND Hester, Sharon

- 2024 **Nancy McCleskey.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 37(2) (Summer): cover, inside front cover, 20-45.
McCleskey oral history interview, but includes numerous personal asides by Hester.
-

769

Theodor Heuss

1884–1963

President, Federal Republic of Germany

Günther, Frieder

- 2006 **Heuss auf Reisen : die auswärtige Repräsentation der Bundesrepublik durch den ersten Bundespräsidenten** [*transl.* ‘Heuss on trips: The foreign representation of the Federal Republic by the first Federal President’]. Stuttgart: Franz Steiner Verlag, 178 pp. [In German.]
Includes a visit to Grand Canyon, 1958.
-

770

H. V. Hibbard

(Hershel Vincent Hibbard)

1860–1928

Naturalist, artist

Only one item by Hibbard appears in [The Grand Canon](#) (Part 19), which is cited here for completeness.

Hibbard, H. V.

- 1928 **The geaster or earthstar.** *Grand Canyon Nature Notes*, 3(3) (August 31): 2-3.
- 1994 **The geaster, or earth star.** *In:* Lamb, Susan (ed.), *The best of Grand Canyon Nature Notes*. Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Natural History Association, p. 56. [Reprinted from *Grand Canyon Nature Notes*, August 1928.]

Sturdevant, Glen E.

- 1929 **[Death of H. V. Hibbard.]** *Grand Canyon Nature Notes*, 3(7) (January 15): 4.
-

Hudson Hibbard

see University of California Glee Club and Mandoline Club

771

Bernie Hiemenz

Grand Canyon Railway employee

McGivney, Annette, AND Richardson, Whit

- 2012 **Jobs with benefits; a day in the life of seven people who live and work in Grand Canyon.** *Grand Canyon Journal*, 2012: 30-31.
Chris Streit, Preventative Search and Rescue Ranger; **Bernie Hiemenz, Conductor, Grand Canyon Railway**;
John Lindsey, shuttle bus driver; Tom Ratz, server, El Tovar restaurant; Dean Reese, Backcountry Ranger;
Katreena Haswood, bike rental attendant; Chris Burns, fire lookout, Grandview Tower, Kaibab National Forest.
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

772

C. A. Higgins

(Charles Allard Higgins)

1858–1900

Chief Clerk, Santa Fe Railway; writer, advertiser

Higgins died suddenly on 4 July 1900, but the Santa Fe Railway continued to publish his work for years. He was succeeded by William H. Simpson, his long-time assistant (*about whom see separately in this bio-bibliography*).

Higgins, C. A.

1892 ***Grand Cañon of the Colorado River.*** Chicago: Passenger Department, Santa Fe Route (printed by Henry O. Shepard Co.), 32 pp. [Booklet later printings 1893, 1897, 1900, 1901.]

Surely the most engaging of the early promotional materials, by the man who was not surprisingly “in special charge of advertising” for the Santa Fe Railway. It was reprinted and extracted from by the Santa Fe for more than two decades afterward. Profusely artistic and poetic in his descriptions of the canyon’s forms and moods, it really all comes down to: “There is but one Grand Canyon. Nowhere in the world has its like been found.” It was in this publication that the well-reused term, “Titan of Chasms,” originated (p. 4, mentioned only once), later freely borrowed by numerous authors, not the least of which is the Santa Fe Railway’s own very popular sequel booklet, *Titan of Chasms* (see notation in the 1902 citation, below). Higgins is also the source for the lettering on the lintel of the canyon-side veranda of El Tovar Hotel (in italics below), which in its fuller context reads (p. 25), “Then darkness falls, and should there be a moon, the scene in part revives in silver light, a thousand spectral forms projected from inscrutable gloom; *dreams of mountains, as in their sleep they brood on things eternal.*”

1902 **The titan of chasms.** *In: The Grand Canyon of Arizona : being a book of words from many pens, about the Grand Canyon of the Colorado River in Arizona.* [Chicago]: Santa Fe, Passenger Department, pp. 9-17. [Volume later printings 1906, 1909.]

The only operative annotation for this is that the booklet is the quintessential Santa Fe Railway publication about “its” Grand Canyon. The whole thing (and/or one of its later printings, which vary a bit) must be read through.

✓ There is also a separately produced booklet by The Santa Fe Passenger Department, *Titan of Chasms: the Grand Canyon of Arizona*, first produced in 1902 and thereafter in various printings, dates, pagination, and imprints, sometimes with no formal imprint, through the 1910s; and often that volume has been cited with Higgins as author.

Zega, Michael E.

2001 **Advertising the Southwest.** *Journal of the Southwest*, 43(3) (Autumn): 281-315.

Pages 285-298 pertain to the work of C. A. Higgins on behalf of the Santa Fe Railway.

773

Claudia Hill

1915–1982

Concessionaire employee

Hill is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 188) for brief biographical notes. Nuttall records only that she was a waitress at Bright Angel Lodge and was buried in an unmarked grave near Royal Heward Byrd, her brother-in-law. “Years later, her sister was buried between the two graves.” (No further information is provided.)

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

774

Jack Hillers

(John Karl Hillers)

1843–1925

Photographer, second Powell expedition

See also pp. 313-315 in [View Finders: Volume 1](#).

Annerino, John

- 2006 **Rowing home; an adventure photographer follows in the wake of a Grand Canyon explorer.** *Arizona Highways*, 82(8) (August): 10-17.
Following John K. Hillers.

Benoit, Alan

- 1981 **Jack Hillers, USGS; first photographer of the Grand Canyon.** *Arizona Highways*, 57(4) (April): 2-5.

Darrah, William Culp

- 1949 **Beaman, Fennemore, Hillers, Dellenbaugh, Johnson and Hattan.** *Utah Historical Quarterly*, 16-17: 491-503.

Fowler, Don D.

- 1972 (ED.) **“Photographed all the best scenery”: Jack Hillers’ diary of the Powell expeditions, 1871-1875.** Salt Lake City: University of Utah Press.
- 1989 **The western photographs of John K. Hillers: Myself in the water.** Washington, D.C.: Smithsonian Institution Press, 166 pp.
See pp. 14-59.
- 2012 (ED.) **“Photographed all the best scenery”; Jack Hillers’s diary of the Powell expeditions, 1871-1875.** *In*: Fowler, Don D. (ed.), *Cleaving an unknown world : the Powell expeditions and the scientific exploration of the Colorado Plateau*. Salt Lake City: University of Utah Press and Utah State Historical Society, pp. 33-174.

Hillers, John K.

- 1874 **The “Venus” Box.** *The Photographic Times* (New York), (November): 170.
Indirectly mentions his photographic work while with the Powell surveys.

Jaehne, Dennis

- 2001 **An early aesthetic for seeing the Grand Canyon: The diaries of Jack Hillers on the Powell expeditions, 1871-72.** *In*: Short, C. Brant, and Hardy-Short, Dayle (eds.), *Proceedings of the Fifth Biennial Conference on Communication and Environment*. Flagstaff, Arizona: Northern Arizona University School of Communication, pp. 377-392.

Shoemaker, Eugene M., AND Stephens, Hal G.

- 1969 **The Green and Colorado River canyons observed from the footsteps of Beaman and Hillers, 97 years after Powell** [ABSTRACT]. *Geological Society of America, Abstracts for 1969*, (5): 73.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Wadsworth, Nelson B.

- [2001?] **Photographer Jack Hillers and the John Wesley Powell expedition of 1872.** *In: Utah tribes : as photographed by John K. Hillers : original albumen prints.* Mt. Carmel, Utah: Thunderbird Foundation for the Arts, pp. [2]-[5]. [Pagination includes wraps.]

775

Lillian Hillman
Actress

Antoinette Nash
New York Association For the Blind operative

Anonymous

- 1939 **Blind girl’s dream fulfilled in play. Lillian Hillman gets a bit part in production—“Living on clouds,” she says. Playwright picked her. Young actress takes her role so seriously she visited clinic to study it.** *The New York Times*, (December 25): 20.

Hillman was totally blind since birth. “Mrs. Antoinette Nash, head of the women’s recreation department of the [New York Association For the Blind], told how quickly and vividly Miss Hillman grasps things. Last Summer they took a cross-country trip together and, ‘honestly, Lillian got more out of it than I did,’ Mrs. Nash said. [¶] At Grand Canyon, for instance, the two women were standing silent. Mrs. Nash, almost unconsciously, was chewing gum. Miss Hillman nudged her. [¶] ‘Would you mind,’ she said, ‘not chewing gum? It doesn’t quite go with this beautiful place.’”

776

Louise M. Hinchliffe
1922–2016

National Park Service employee; Reference Library librarian; NPS–Grand Canyon (1951–1985)

Ruby Chase
National Park Service employee

Hubert B. Chase
National Park Service employee
(husband of Ruby Chase)

Louise Hinchliffe arrived at Grand Canyon from Webster, Massachusetts, on Saturday, November 24, 1951, and began work as secretary in the Naturalists Workshop the following Monday. She filled the position vacated by Mrs. Ruby Chase who had moved to Tucson. In Massachusetts she had been editor of the *American Optical News* published by the American Optical Company. (“Grand Canyon”, *Arizona Daily Sun* [Flagstaff], November 29, 1951, p. 2.) (At the time of the 1950 U.S. Census, **Ruby Chase** was listed as a Park Service “Clerk Stenographer” and **Hubert Chase** as a Park Service “Construction Engineer”).

Hinchliffe is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery; her grave marker is styled like an open book (see <https://www.findagrave.com/memorial/194009001/louise-m-hinchliffe>; accessed 23 July 2024). Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, pp. 165, 181) for photos of Hinchliffe, although this book was published prior to her decease.

• Refer to a photo in Kevin S. Schindler, *The Grand Canyon: Past and Present* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2024), p. 43, showing Hinchliffe at work in 1952 in what then was the Naturalist Workshop (with a “today” view of the scene that is a community library). In the workshop view, note the Nevills Expedition boat *WEN* and the boat *Glen* from the 1923 USGS expedition; also pieces of the remains of the *Nellie Powell*, one of John Wesley Powell’s boats from the 1869 expedition that had been recovered at Lee’s Ferry in 1938. [See a better, more properly museological view of this space reproduced in *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 27(4) (Fall 2016): 7.]

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Hinchliffe** in Part 2 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Kripner, Donna

- 2016 **Louise M. Hinchliffe, 1922-2016.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 27(4) (Fall): 3-4.
Obituary includes an anonymous narrative text from Hinchliffe’s induction into the Grand Canyon Hall of Fame, 2003.

Leavengood, Betty

- 1999 **Grand Canyon women : lives shaped by landscape.** Boulder, Colorado: Pruett Publishing Co., 248 pp.
- 2004 **Grand Canyon women : lives shaped by landscape.** Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association, 2nd ed., 297 pp.
- 2014 **Grand Canyon women : lives shaped by landscape.** Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association, 3rd ed., 242 pp.

777

Jon Hirsh
River runner

Hirsh, Jon, AND Williams, Tyler

- 2024 **Jon Hirsh.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 37(1) (Spring): cover, 24-44.
Hirsh oral history interview.

778

Steve Hirst
Lois Hirst
(wife of Steve Hirst)

Teachers, advocates for the Havasupai; former Peace Corps volunteers

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Steve and Lois Hirst** in Part 17 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Anonymous

- 2017 **Lois and Steve Hirst to receive Pioneer Award.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 21(2) (Spring): 1.

Ranney, Wayne

- 2017 **Lois and Steve Hirst receive first Lee C. Albertson Award.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 21(3) (Summer): 1, 3.
Award plaque indicates “Grand Canyon Historical Society Pioneer Award”.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

779

Charles Henry Hitchcock

1836–1919

Geologist

(son of Edward Hitchcock)

Anonymous

1919 **[Death of C. H. Hitchcock.]** *The Friend* (Honolulu, Hawaii), 88(12) (December): 271.

“After reaching the age of seventy he climbed the Bright Angel Trail, 6000 feet up, at the Grand Canyon in Arizona.” (ENTIRE ITEM) (Hitchcock had died in Hawaii. The time of his Grand Canyon visit is not determined here.)

780

Edward Hitchcock

1793–1864

Geologist; President, Amherst College

Edward Hitchcock never was at Grand Canyon, but he is cited here as the first person to mention the canyon in any scientific context.

Hitchcock, Edward

1857 **Illustrations of surface geology.** *Smithsonian Contributions to Knowledge, Volume 9*, 155 pp. [separately paginated and dated paper within the volume].

Grand Canyon (as “Big Cañon”) is noted exceedingly briefly (pp. 116, 125). As noted therein, the manuscript had been completed in 1855.

1860 **Illustrations of surface geology.** Amherst, Massachusetts: J. S. & C. Adams, 2nd ed., 155 pp., 12 plates.

Grand Canyon (as “Big Cañon”) noted briefly, pp. 116, 125. These cited notes are unchanged from the first edition (Hitchcock, 1857) even though he could have been apprised of the Ives expedition’s visit to the canyon in advance of Ives’ formal report (1861) that included the geologist’s own report (John Strong Newberry).

781

Bénédict Pierre Georges Hochreutiner

1873–1959

Swiss botanist

(later professor of botany, curator and director of the Conservatoire et Jardin Botaniques, Geneva)

Hochreutiner, B. P. G.

1912 **Plantæ Hochreutineranæ; étude systématique et biologique des collections faites par l’auteur au cours de son voyage aux Indes Néerlandaises et autour du monde pendant les années 1903 a 1905.**

Fascicule I [*transl.* ‘Plantæ Hochreutineranae: systematic and biological study of the collections made by the author during his trip to the Dutch Indies and around the world during the years 1903 to 1905. Fascicule I’]. *Conservatoire et du Jardin Botaniques de Genève, Annuaire*, 15-16 [for 1911-1912] [1911-1913], 145-247 (item also concurrently paginated 1-103). [*In French.*]

(“Plantæ Hochreutineranae” is simply a Latinized caption, following some scholarly traditions, meaning “Hochreutiner’s Plants”. Fascicule I was the only one published.)

The itinerary for the round-the-world trip (pp. 148-151 / 4-7) includes in the U.S., 10 May 1903, “Excursion au fond du Gran Canon de Colorado, en suivant la route appelée Saint Angel’s trail [*sic*]” (*transl.* ‘Excursion to the bottom of the Grand Canyon of the Colorado, following the route called Saint Angel’s trail [*i.e.*, Bright Angel Trail]’) (p. 151 / 7); with no further notice of the canyon. The party seems to have not to have spent longer than

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

a day at Grand Canyon, and it was not a collecting trip. Hochreutiner seems not to have published any separate record about his Grand Canyon visit, thus this item only records his presence there.

782

Ralph Hoffman

Civil engineer

Hoffman was the chief designer of the original Navajo Bridge. (See Jerry A. Cannon herein about the new bridge.)

Cannon, Jerry A.

2023 ***The Navajo Bridge : challenging nature’s barriers to transportation.*** Flagstaff, Arizona: Vishnu Temple Press, 192 pp.

History of the original bridge and building the new one.

Martin, Tom

2024 **The Navajo Bridge: Ralph Hoffman, Jerry Cannon, and two bridges named as one.** *In:* Spamer, Earle E. (compiler, ed.), *Those Who Made a Difference : proceedings of the 6th Grand Canyon History Symposium, Grand Canyon, Arizona, November 1-4, 2023.* Grand Canyon Historical Society, (in press).

783

Daniel L. Hogan

1866–1957

Prospector, miner, “Rough Rider”

Hogan is best known at Grand Canyon for having located the Orphan Mine in 1893 (patented 1906), mined for its copper but later in the 20th century uranium was discovered there. Historical citations pertinent to the Orphan Mine appear in Parts 2 and 13, and citations of technical information about the mine appear throughout Part 21 of [The Grand Canon](#). For a general historical perspective see also in Billingsley *et al.* (cited below).

• Refer to a Kolb Brothers photo of Ellsworth Kolb on the Hummingbird Trail at the Orphan Mine, 1913, in Patrick Whitehurst, *Grand Canyon’s Tusayan Village* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2010; Images of America series), p. 112.

Anonymous

1962 **Kennedy signs bill buying mine at Grand Canyon rim.** *The New York Times*, (May 29): 11.

Billingsley, George H.; Spamer, Earle E.; AND Menkes, Dove [Menkes, Elchanan Dov]

1997 **Quest for the pillar of gold : the mines and miners of the Grand Canyon.** *Grand Canyon Association, Monograph 10*, 114 pp.

Dodge, Matt (WITH John W. McKlveen)

1978 **Hogan’s Orphan Mine.** *True West*, (November/December): 6-10, 40, 42.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

784

Jen Hogan

Grand Canyon National Park Ranger; distance hiker

Hogan, Jen, AND Riesenberg, Mindy

- 2021 **Grand Canyon National Park employee becomes first non-native woman to solo entire length of Grand Canyon.** *Canyon Views* (Grand Canyon Conservancy), 28(2) (Fall/Winter): 24-25.
Interview format. Jen Hogan, Backcountry Ranger, hiked the length of Grand Canyon January 7-March 25, 2021.

Vaughn, Kelly

- 2023 **She goes. When it looks like there’s no way out—that a route is at a dead end—Jen Hogan likes to say, “Oh, it goes.” And she would know. She’s the first non-Native woman to complete a solo, continuous below-the-rim hike through the entire length of Grand Canyon National Park. More people have stood on the moon than have made that perilous trek.** *Arizona Highways*, 99(7) (July): 46-51.

785

Robert Henderson Hoge

(Robert Henderson Hoge, Jr.)

1901–1980

Traveling Secretary (later Executive Secretary), Theta Chi national fraternity

Hoge also is the editor of *History of Theta Chi, 1856-1927: A Brief History of the National Organization and a Short Sketch Devoted to Each of Its Forty-Four Subsidiary Branches* (Grand Chapter of Theta Chi Fraternity, New York, 1927). He had been originally with the Rho Chapter at the University of Illinois (Class of 1924). A brief biographical sketch about Hoge has been located in Francis N. Van Natter, “Robert Henderson Hoge, Traveling Secretary” (*The Rattle of Theta Chi*, 15(2) [January 1927]: 29-30) wherein passing reference is made that he “has learned much about a flivver” (*see the item cited here*).

Hoge, Robert H.

- 1926 **Vacationing in a flivver.** *The Rattle of Theta Chi* (Theta Chi Fraternity), 14(3) (March): 181-184.
About a Ford automobile trip to California in a used “\$50 flivver”. “At the Grand Canyon we spent but one day and could have profited by spending two more, we know now, but at that time we were still working under the illusion that our real treat was in store for us further west. Pardon me again, please, while I say that the Grand Canyon is the greatest attraction, beyond a doubt, that the West has to offer. Its grandeur is indescribable; only a visit there can truthfully impart to you its magnificence.” (ENTIRE NOTE)

786

John Edwin Hogg

1891–1973

Motorcyclist, motorboater (not in Grand Canyon), adventurer, writer

See additional citations of publications of broader scope by Hogg in Parts 11 (Section 1) and 12 (Section 1) of [The Grand Canon](#).

Anonymous

- 1921 **Motorcycle conquers the Grand Canyon of the Colorado; Los Angeles man, mounted on two wheeled motor vehicle, accomplishes feat long believed impossible.** *The Oriental Motor* (Shanghai), 3(1) (April): 94.
John Edwin Hogg rides “a Goodyear-equipped Harley Davidson Sport model” down Peach Springs Wash; the tires are described as “All-Weather tread”. “For the first time in history a motor-driven vehicle has gone down the almost perpendicular mile-high palisades under its own power and climbed out again.”

499

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Ford, John Anson [refer also to James Tooker Ford herein]

1921 **Motorcycle conquers Grand Canyon.** *Motorcyle and Bicycle Illustrated* (Hartford, Connecticut), 17(5) (February 3): 18-20.

1921 **Harley-Davidson Sport Model first to bottom of the Grand Canyon.** *The Harley-Davidson Enthusiast* (Milwaukee, Wisconsin), (34) (March): cover, 6-8, 15, 21.

Biker John Edwin Hogg rides a Harley from Los Angeles to Peach Springs and down to the Colorado River. Well illustrated (Blaine Walker, a Fox Film Company motion picture cameraman met him at Peach Springs), and pack animals accompanied them. The cover illustration scenically shows Hogg and the motorcycle at the Colorado River—the mouth of Diamond Creek. See quotations from this item on p. 663 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.](#)

Harley-Davidson Motor Co.

1921 **Harley-Davidson Sport Model conquers Grand Canyon! First motorcycle to descend 3-4 of a mile into Earth and climb out again.** *Motorcyle and Bicycle Illustrated* (Hartford, Connecticut), 17(6) (February 10): 2-3.
A two-page illustrated advertisement.

Hogg, John Edwin

1918 **Sidecarring thrills to the Grand Canyon of the Colorado River.** *Motorcycling and Bicycling**, 16(23) (December 7): 13-16; (24) (December 14): 13-17.

* To date this item has defied efforts to locate. It was cited as such in Appendix E of *Reports of the Department of Interior for the Fiscal Year ended June 30, 1919 : Volume I* (U.S. Government Printing Office, Washington, 1919), p. 1249. It is probable that the serial title is correctly *Motorcycle and Bicycle Illustrated*; even so, the item has as yet not been seen.

1922 **Rattlesnake etiquette for tourist and camper.** *Popular Mechanics Magazine*, 38(2) (August): 197-202.
See pp. 199-200, note concerning his observation of rattlesnakes in Diamond Creek canyon (Peach Springs Wash).

787

Sonja Hoie

Grand Canyon National Park Ranger

Sharrow, Barbara, AND Balsom, Janet

1987 **Women at Grand Canyon.** *Courier* (U.S. National Park Service), 32(4) (April): front cover, 3, 39-40, rear cover.
Historical overview. Women noted: Pat Baker-Buccello, Janet R. Balsom, Meg Benke, Gale Burak, Cindy Burns, Jennifer Burns, Ann Carter, Kathleen Davis, Cathy Green, Martha Hahn-O’Neil, **Sonja Hoie**, Julie Jackson, Kimmy Johnson, Anne Trinkle Jones, Mary Langdon, Becca Lawton, Jennifer Lawton, Sid Martin, Mary Lou Mauer, Randy McPheron, Ruthann Murray, Barb Sharrow, Marie Tuxhorn, Sue Vulich. (Cover illustration shows Grand Canyon ranger-naturalist Pauline (Polly) Patraw, but the legend [p. 3, which pertains also to the back cover] reads only, “the NPS woman then and now”. The back cover shows an unidentified woman Grand Canyon ranger mounted on a mule on trail.) In 1978, Hoie was the first woman to run a developed Inner Canyon campground.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

788

Charles Frederick Holder

1851–1915

Naturalist, conservationist, writer

Holder, Charles Frederick

1908 **The great American abyss.** *Country Life in America*, 14(2) (June): 151-152.

Holder’s account is disjointed, and it is unclear as to whether this embraces a first-hand report. Illustrated with six photos, which seem to be stock images from uncredited sources. See brief quotations from this item on pp. 487-488 in [“My God, there it is!” *The World Encounters the Grand Canyon*](#).

789

Arthur Holitscher

1869–1941

Hungarian travel writer, novelist, essayist, playwright

Holitscher, Arthur

1912 **Amerika heute und morgen : Reiseerlebnisse** [*transl.* ‘America today and tomorrow : travel experiences’].

Berlin: S. Fischer, 429 [432] pp. [*In German.*] [Apparently numerous other eds., though they perhaps are only printings; 14 at least, through 1923, same imprint.]

See “Der Canyon, der Göttergarten und der Vitagraph” (*transl.* ‘The Canyon, the Garden of the Gods and the Vitagraph’) (pp. 260-278), of which pp. 260-265 comprise his visit to the canyon, offering one of the richest set of remarks I have read from a Grand Canyon visitor; his of course with a strong showing of European culture, but worthy of Clarence Dutton’s folding of world cultures into the canyon’s geography. See translated passages from this item, with notes, on pp. 555-556 in [“My God, there it is!” *The World Encounters the Grand Canyon*](#). The original German text is transcribed, with the accompanying translation, as № 860 in [The Grand Canyon! A Worldwide, Year-By-Year Anthology and Annotated Bibliography](#).

790

Stan Hollister

–1993

River runner

Dunkleman, Maxine

1993 **Stan.** *The News* (Grand Canyon River Guides), 6(3) (Late Summer): 8.

Obituary.

791

Burton Holmes

1870–1958

Traveler, photographer, cinematographer, lecturer

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Holmes** in Part 2 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Holmes, Burton

1901 **The Burton Holmes lectures : with illustrations from photographs by the author. Volume Six.** Battle Creek, Michigan: The Little-Preston Co., Limited.

Volume includes: “The Yellowstone National Park”, “The Grand Cañon of Arizona”, and “Moki Land”.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 1905 **Burton Holmes lectures : with illustrations from photographs by the author. Volume Six.** New York: McClure, Phillips and Co., 336 pp.
Volume includes: “The Yellowstone National Park”, “The Grand Cañon of Arizona”, and “Moki Land”.
- 1908 **Burton Holmes travelogues : with illustrations from photographs by the author. Volume Six.** New York: McClure Co., 336 pp.
See “The Grand Cañon of Arizona” (pp. 113-224). Volume includes: “The Yellowstone National Park”, “The Grand Cañon of Arizona”, and “Moki Land”.
- 1910 **Burton Holmes travelogues : with illustrations from photographs by the author. Volume Six.** New York: McClure Co., 336 pp.
See “The Grand Cañon” (pp. 115-224).
- 1914 **Burton Holmes travelogues : with illustrations from photographs by the author. Volume Twelve.** Chicago: The Travelogue Bureau, 341 pp. [Series 1914-1917. Other later printings, including 1917, 1918, 1919, 1920.]
See “The Grand Cañon” (pp. 113-224). See extensive quotations from this item, with notes, on pp. 326-334 in [*“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.*](#)
- 1916 **The Grand Canyon of Arizona.** Paramount-Burton Holmes Travel Pictures (distributed by Paramount Pictures, Inc.), silent film, 1 reel. [Released February 14.]
- 1921 **Across the Grand Canyon.** Paramount-Burton Holmes Travel Pictures (distributed by Paramount Pictures, Inc.), silent film, 1 reel.
Regarding the Kaibab Bridge.
- 1928 **A trip around the world through the telebinocular.** Meadville, Pennsylvania: Keystone View Company, 321 pp.
Stereoscopic views. Other eds., imprints.
- 1934 **The scenic wonders of the world.** *Popular Mechanics Magazine*, 62(3) (September): 337-352.
See pp. 339-340.
- 1939 **Burton Holmes and the travelogue : a life story as told to Lothrop Stoddard, son of John L. Stoddard.** Philadelphia: George F. Lashner Printing Co., [48] pp.
See pp. [18], [19]. [John L. Stoddard was a fellow travel-lecturer, for whom also see separately in this bibliography.]
- 1996 **An 1898 trip to Grand Canyon.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 7(4): 1, 3-4.
Excerpt from Holmes’ Travelogue, Volume 6. See also comment by Betty Myer, 7(7): 6 (name omitted in error, see correction in 7(10): 2). This is from Holmes (1908).
- 2002 **An 1898 trip to Grand Canyon.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 13(1) (January/March): 9-12.
Without citation of source.

"Too Numerous To Name"
Grand Canyon's Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Holmes, Burton; Israel, Fred L.; AND Schlesinger, Fred L.

- 1999 **Grand Canyon.** Philadelphia: Chelsea House. (The World 100 Years Ago series.)
A young-reader title.

Guy Holmes
see Clay Smith

792

Buzz Holmstrom
(Haldane Holmstrom)
1909–1946
River runner

Anonymous

- 1938 **Buzz Holmstrom starts second trip down river.** *Desert Magazine*, 1(12) (October): 25.
"Buzz Holmstrom is at it again. This young Oregon filling station operator, only man to make a boat trip alone down the Colorado to Boulder dam, is on the river now with one companion, Amos Berg, their destination the Gulf of California, 1200 long, hard miles from their starting point on the headwaters of the Green river in the Wind mountains 150 miles north of the town of Green River." (ENTIRE ITEM)
- 1998 **Buzz Holmstrom show and collection in Flag.** *Boatman's Quarterly Review*, 11(3) (Summer): 30.
- 1998 **Holmstrom memorial in Coquille, Oregon.** *Boatman's Quarterly Review*, 11(3) (Summer): 30.
- 1998 **Buzz on line.** *Boatman's Quarterly Review*, 11(3) (Summer): 31.
Buzz Holmstrom items on website at Special Collections and Archives, Cline Library, Northern Arizona University.
- 1998 **Holmstrom honored.** *Boatman's Quarterly Review*, 11(4) (Fall): 23.
- [c. 2010] **Early Grand Canyon river runners : John Wesley Powell, Norman Nevills, Glen and Bessie Hyde, Georgie White, Martin Litton, Katie Lee, Buzz Holmstrom, Bert Loper.** Memphis, Tennessee: Books LLC, 29 pp. [Cover title: *Early Grand Canyon river runners: John Wesley Powell.*] [A print-on-demand publication, from an "online edition". "The online version of this book is part of Wikipedia, a multilingual, web-based encyclopedia." (p. v).] [Copy acquired new in 2010.]
- 2012 **Seul ensemble: Le tabou moderne de pagayer en solo (suite)** [*transl.* 'Alone together: The modern taboo of paddling solo (continued)']. *Le P'tit Rappel* (Club de Canoë-Kayak d'Eau Vive de Montréal), (Autumn): 11. [In French.]
"En 1937, Buzz Holstrom [*sic*] a descendu la rivière Colorado du Grand Canyon tout seul, en défi qui a rarement été répété." [*transl.* 'In 1937, Buzz Holstrom descended the Grand Canyon's Colorado River single-handedly, in a challenge that has rarely been repeated.'] (ENTIRE NOTE) (Other parts of series are not pertinent to this bibliography.)

Case, Robert Ormond

- 1938 **He shot the Colorado alone.** *Saturday Evening Post*, 210 (February 26): 8-9, 34, 36, 38-40.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Dimock, Brad

- 1998 **Buzz Holmstrom and the evolution of rowing style; the Utah roots of modern rowing technique.** *The Confluence* (Colorado Plateau River Guides), 5(2) (Summer): 21-23.
- 1998 **Buzz Holmstrom monument.** *The Confluence* (Colorado Plateau River Guides), 5(2) (Summer): 23.
- 1998 **Buzz Holmstrom show, display, and collection.** *The Confluence* (Colorado Plateau River Guides), 5(2) (Summer): 23.
- 1998 **Buzz Holmstrom; Colorado solo boatman.** *River*, 1(5) (September): 71-73.
- 1999 **“the humblest hero”** [sic]. *From:* Legends of the Past [FEATURE]. *In:* *Utah rivers outdoor adventures : outdoor adventure directory 2000.* [Moab, Utah]: Utah Guides and Outfitters Association, Inc., pp. 6-8.
- 2001 **Groping toward Julius.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 14(1) (Spring): 47.
Buzz Holmstrom boat, *Julius F.*

Holmstrom, Buzz

- 1994 **Down the Colorado.** *The News* (Grand Canyon River Guides), 7(1) (Winter 1993/1994): 1, 27-34.
Abridged from Holmstrom diary, October 4-November 21, 1937, by Brad Dimock.
- 2003 **Every rapid speaks plainly : the Salmon, Green and Colorado River journals of Buzz Holmstrom, including the 1938 accounts of Amos Burg, Philip Lundstrom, and Willis Johnson.** (Brad Dimock, ed.) Flagstaff, Arizona: Fretwater Press, 252 pp. (Colorado River Chronicles, 2.) [Also released in slipcased edition with *The Brave Ones* (Kolb and Kolb), Colorado River Chronicles, 1; slipcased ed. of 200 numbered sets, and 11 lettered sets released only to libraries.] [One printing only (*vide* Brad Dimock, 17 October 2022.)]

Houk, Rose, AND Collier, Michael

- 2001 **Return to the river; sixty years after Buzz Holstrom** [sic] **became the first person to successfully complete a solo run of the Colorado and Green rivers, a group retraces his steps.** *Arizona Highways*, 77(7) (July): 6-13, back cover [legend for back cover on p. 1].

Lavender, David

- 1985 **River runners of the Grand Canyon.** Grand Canyon Natural History Association [paperback ed.], and University of Arizona Press [clothbound ed.], 147 pp. (Title-page includes both imprints.)
Holmstrom, see Chapter 8, “Buzz” (pp. 86-95).

Marston, Otis Reed “Dock” [Marston, O. Dock] [Marston, Dock]

- 1948 **Buzz found the blue water.** *Desert Magazine*, 11(5) (March): 30.
Letter, with brief extract from Buzz Holmstrom diary at Little Colorado River.
- 2014 **From Powell to power : a recounting of the first one hundred river runners through the Grand Canyon.** (Tom Martin, ed.) Flagstaff, Arizona: Vishnu Temple Press, 532 pp.
See Chapter 18, “1937: The Man Who Went Alone” (pp. 352-365). Regarding the 1938 Amos Burg–Holmstrom river trip, see Chapter 20, “1938: Rerun” (pp. 386-398).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Rudner, Ruth

- 2023 **Seven wonders of the Grand Canyon. Buzz Holmstrom, one of the early explorers of the Grand Canyon, once said: “Women have their place in the world, but they do not belong in the Canyon of the Colorado.” Despite his ignorant opinion, many incredible women moved there anyway, and through passion, determination and know-how, they left indelible impressions on a place not easily impressed.** *Arizona Highways*, 99(1) (January): 18-25.
Features Ada Bass, Blanche Kolb, Polly Mead Patraw, Elzada Clover and Lois Jotter, Georgie White, and Katie Lee.

Staveley, Gaylord

- 2015 **The rapids and the roar : a boating history of the Colorado River and Grand Canyon.** Flagstaff, Arizona: Fretwater Press, 333 [334] pp.
See “Back To Basics: Haldane ‘Buzz’ Holmstrom, 1937” (pp. 96-97).

Welch, Vince

- 1994 **Looking for Buzz.** *The News* (Grand Canyon River Guides), 7(1) (Winter 1993/1994): 1, 24-26.
Buzz Holmstrom and brothers.
- 2003 **The travails of Charlie—first inflatable raft through Grand Canyon.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 16(3) (Fall): 20-23.
Amos Burg and Buzz Holmstrom.
- 2004 **One last Buzz.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 17(1) (Spring): 44.
Last memorial plaque honoring Buzz Holmstrom, in Sturdivant Park, Coquille, Oregon.

Welch, Vince; Conley, Cort; AND Dimock, Brad

- 1998 **Buzz Holmstrom meets Frank Dodge.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 11(3) (Summer): 27-30.
Excerpt from book in press, *The Doing of the Thing*.
- 1998 **The doing of the thing : the brief brilliant whitewater career of Buzz Holmstrom.** Flagstaff, Arizona: Fretwater Press, 291 pp. [Hardbound and paperbound states. 4th paperbound printing (2003), 400 copies, with a slight color shift in the cover, mistakenly eliminates both “3” and “4” on the edition line, thus the 4th printing is erroneously indicated as “5th printing 2003”. The true 5th printing of 2,012 copies, with a new ISBN number, is indicated as “5th printing 2004”; it includes minor modifications to illustrations, type resetting, and the correction of mistakes and typographical errors. (*Fide* Brad Dimock, Fretwater Press.)] [Eight printings total (*fide* Brad Dimock, 17 October 2022.)]

793

Henry Gartf Holt
1840–1926
Publisher, writer

Henry Gartf Holt was a partner in the publishing firm of George P. Putnam and later founded the eponymous Henry Holt & Co.

Holt, Henry

- 1908 **A foreign tour at home. II.** *Putnam’s Monthly and The Reader*, 4(1) (April): 66-73.
A visit to Grand Canyon begins, “The Grand Canyon of the Colorado, in Arizona, is probably, of all great natural objects known to men, the one of which it is hardest to convey an adequate idea by either words or pigments.”

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Later he informs the reader, “Now I am not going to essay the impossible task of conveying an impression of the color, light effects, or even forms, except as these are naturally treated in connection with the dimensions.” And proceeds onward to do so. A reasonable editor may have been needed.

794

Honorary Japanese Commercial Commission

Delegation

Anonymous

1909 **Japanese trade experts complete tour.** *Pacific Northwest Commerce* (Seattle, Washington), 1(6) (December): 18-19, 23.

“They paused briefly in Albuquerque and then proceeded to the Grand Canyon of the Colorado, the grandeur of which held the Japanese spellbound for the better part of a day.” (ENTIRE NOTE)

795

George W. Hooper

[likely George Wilbur Hooper (1868–1942)]

Founder, Salem Laundry Company (Salem, Massachusetts)

Anonymous

1920 **[Massachusetts and Rhode Island delegates’ trip to the recent national convention.]** *In*: New England Notes [SECTION]. *National Laundry Journal* (Chicago), 84(11) (December 1): 72.

“One of the most successful and interesting days was the one spent at the Grand Canyon, when the greater share took the beautiful rim drive around the top of the picturesque canyon. Messrs. George W. Hooper, Lucien Pierce and a couple of attractive but fearless New York girls secured four good, sturdy donkeys and wended their way down the Angel Trail [*sic*].” (ENTIRE NOTE) ✓ One of several locations of the Salem Laundry, the first concrete structure in the city, was placed on the National Register of Historic Places in 1983; today it is condominium residences.

796

Herbert Hoover

(Herbert Clark Hoover)

1874–1964

Mining engineer, politician, U.S. Secretary of Commerce (1921–1928), U.S. President (1929–1933)

Hoover designated the second Grand Canyon National Monument, 1932.

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Hoover in Parts 2, 12, and 13 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Bitler, Teresa

2014 **Presidential Arizona; tour Arizona following in the footsteps of US commanders-in-chief.** *In*: *Arizona 2014 official state visitor’s guide*. Phoenix: Madden Media LLC, pp. 21-25.

Notes Grand Canyon visits by Theodore Roosevelt, William Howard Taft, **Herbert Hoover**, Calvin Coolidge, Dwight Eisenhower, Gerald Ford, George H. W. Bush, Bill Clinton, and Barack Obama.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

797

Mary Katherine Hoover

1927–2019

Concessionaire employee; community contributor; officer, American Legion Auxiliary Unit 42 (Grand Canyon)

- Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, pp. 219-220) for brief biographical notes and photo. Hoover was still alive when Nuttall’s book was published, and in it she was a wealth of information about numerous individuals cited therein.
- See photo in Patrick Whitehurst, *Grand Canyon’s Tusayan Village* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2010; Images of America series), p. 99, showing Buford Belgard dictating a letter to Mary Hoover.

Anonymous

- 2019 **Mary Hoover (12/3/1927-3/23/2019).** *In:* The Bulletin [NEWSLETTER SECTION]. *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 30(2) (Spring): 6.
- Obituary includes photos, “Mary Hoover and Jackie Chapman, Harvey Girls 1947” (on the rim) and “Mary Hoover’s Fred Harvey service pins”.

Hoover, Mary K.

- 1998 **[Response to Grand Canyon Hall of Fame Award.]** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 2(10): 1.
- 2003 **What I did during World War Two.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 14(4) (October/December): 4-5.

Richmond, Al

- 1998 **The Grand Canyon Hall of Fame Award.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 9(3) (September/December): 12, 15.
- See also “Our apology” [omitted names of recipients], *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 2(10) (October): 1. Buford and Myra Belgard, **Mary Hoover**, Jack and Betty Verkamp, Donna Baird, and Albert Dunaway, Commander, American Legion, John Ivens Post No. 42 and Auxiliary. (Biographical information for individuals not listed.) And see responses from Buford and Myra Belgard and Mary K. Hoover, and comment from Albert Dunaway, 2(10): 1.

798

“Hop”

Chinese employee

An attempt to possibly locate “Hop” in the 1900 U.S. Census for Grand Canyon (if he had indeed been there at that time) was not successful. While there were ten people of Chinese descent there at the time, with the occupation of “Cook”, none of their names could be construed as having the sobriquet “Hop”, at least as derived from their given or familial names. Some of them also could have been cooks on the railroad crews.

Hawthorne, Hildegard

- 1917 **Rambles in old college towns.** New York: Dodd, Mead and Co., 364 pp.
- Chapter 6, “Providence and Brown University”, begins (pp. 155-156) with an anecdote about Hop, a Chinese cook at Grand Canyon. Bearing in mind that her rendition of Hop’s speech is a contemporary, insensitive perspective, Hop’s story is recounted thus:
- There is a story told of a Chinaman who was employed as a cook at the station restaurant that was the only eating place at the Grand Cañon before the hotel was built on the rim.
- Daily this Oriental observed quantities of people disembarking from the arriving trains, eating a hasty meal and clambering out of sight up the trail that led through the dust and under the scrubby

507

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

piñon pines over the shoulder of the hill. After a while they came back, ate another hasty meal, climbed aboard the waiting train and vanished.

At last he approached the manager for whom he worked:

“What for allee people go top-side allee time when get here?” he wanted to know.

“Haven’t you ever gone up there, Hop?”

The Chinaman shook his head.

“Me vellee busy man,” he replied.

“Well, you go up, and see for yourself,” he was told.

He went. When, a long time afterwards, he came back, there was a wild look in his eye, though he had nothing to say. But he never missed a chance to climb top-side after that, and could be seen, sitting immovable on the terrific rim, whenever the work was slack enough to allow of his leaving.

(Hidegarde Hawthorne [1871–1952], who soon married John Milton Oskison, a part-Cherokee writer, editor, and journalist, was a writer and biographer well able to tell of past events. She was a granddaughter of American novelist and writer Nathaniel Hawthorne and the daughter of the novelist, writer, and journalist Julian Hawthorne.)

799

Dylan Dewey Hopkins

1983–2008

Firefighter, paramedic, river runner

Anonymous

2009 **Dylan Dewey Hopkins.** *In:* Farewells [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 22(1) (Spring): 9.

Obituary. Born into a river-running family, he made his first Grand Canyon trip at the age of five and made his first trip as swamper just prior to his death in an aircraft accident.

800

James Edward Hopkins

1904–1933

National Park Service employee

Hopkins is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. He died in an accident while working as an electrician, falling when an electric pole gave way. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 79) for brief biographical notes. Refer to [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#) (Anderson, 2015, p. 68) for photo and legend.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

801

Marlin Dean Hopkins

1936–1968

Construction worker at Grand Canyon

Genovena Hopkins

(née Martinez; “Vena”)

Concessionaire employee

(wife of Marlin Hopkins; remarried to Slayton)

Robert Victor Slayton

(“Bob”)

1927–1997

(second husband of Genovena Martinez Hopkins)

Marlin Hopkins and **Robert Slayton** are buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, pp. 171-172) for brief biographical notes. Slayton was a Park Service management assistant. **Vena Hopkins** was in school at Grand Canyon and later worked in the Fred Harvey laundry and at Verkamp’s.

802

Charles Lamb Horning

1946–2003

Concessionaire employee; National Park Service employee

Pat Horning

(son of Charles Horning)

National Park Service employee

Horning is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, pp. 212-213) for brief biographical notes and photos. He moved to Grand Canyon in 1964 and worked at the Fred Harvey gas station. Later, he worked for the Park Service as a trail worker, Havasupai Gardens pump operator, and wastewater treatment operator, retiring in 1985.

Notably, Nuttall remarks that Pat Horning indicated that “John Wayne turned up one night at the Horning home for one of the notorious poker sessions, along with the local legend, Jake Barranca. Even at a young age, Pat vividly remembered that Wayne had huge hands but that Jake’s were even bigger.”

803

Danny Ray Horning

Fugitive

Bank robber and murder suspect Horning escaped from an Arizona prison and eluded authorities for two months. In the process he kidnapped two women at Grand Canyon and spent a night there.

Johnson, Dirk

1992 **Fugitive kidnaps 2 and eludes search.** *The New York Times*, (July 5): 12.

The article is illustrated with a photo, “Clarissa Haynes, a ranger at Grand Canyon National Park, handed out brochures last week in front of a bulletin warning visitors that an escaped convict was in the area.” The photo was taken at the entrance station.

1992 **Prison escapee is caught after 2-month manhunt.** *The New York Times*, (July 6): A8.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

804

David Horsley

Nestor Company founder, cinematographer

Anonymous

1912 **A chat with Mr. David Horsley; by our roving commissioner.** *The Moving Picture News*, 5(5) (February 3): 18-20.

Regarding a visit by the Nestor Film Company to Los Angeles. (The firm was founded by Horsley in Bayonne, New Jersey and in 1911 established the first film studio in Hollywood). En route to California Horsley stopped at Grand Canyon, “where he procured 1,500 feet of excellent scenes, taking views first at Hermit Point, and then on the Bright Angel Trail. At Jacob’s Ladder, which is about half way down from the Bright Angel Plateau [sic] to the Colorado River, which rushes along the bottom of the canyon, pictures of the trail parting were taken. Wonderful panoramic views were taken at Sosser’s Point, from which you can look down five different canyons.” (p. 18) (ENTIRE NOTE). Also, “A new scheme for coloring has been devised by Mr. Horsley which will be exploited shortly. The films of the Grand Canyon and the Petrified Forest will be colored by this method.” (p. 19) (ENTIRE NOTE). Item includes a photo of John Hance, mounted, with a canyon view, “Captain John Hance, the first white man to enter the Grand Canyon of Arizona” (p. 19), and a photo of a Native American seated on the canyon rim, “View in the Grand Canyon of Arizona appearing in a future Nestor release” (p. 20).

805

Sjors Horstman

Grand Canyon National Park volunteer

Montgomery, Kathy

2011 **Counting his blessings.** *Arizona Highways*, 87(11) (November): 6-7.

Grand Canyon National Park volunteer “Sjors (no last name)”. In the context of this article Sjors is working as a California condor observer.

Phillips, Jessi

2018 **Letter from Phantom Ranch: Meet the man who lives at the bottom of the Grand Canyon. Sjors Horstman has spent the last 30 years of his life at the bottom of the Grand Canyon as a volunteer for the National Park Service—one of the longest-serving volunteers in NPS history.** *Pacific Standard* (Social Justice Foundation, Santa Barbara, California), (September/October):.

806

Louise Hose

1952–

Geologist, caver

Tom Strong

Caver

(first husband of Louise Hose)

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Hose** (including **Strong** as coauthor) in Parts 21 and 30 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Anonymous

2024 **Louise Hose.** *From:* 2024 Luminary Talks. *In:* Kambesis, Patricia (ed.), *2024 NSS program guide : NSS-CON : Sewanee, Tennessee, July 1-5, 2024.* Huntsville, Alabama: National Speleological Society, pp. 44-45.

Biographical sketch for Hose, NSS Southern California Grotto. Includes notes about her Grand Canyon caving with first husband, Tom Strong.

510

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Strong, Tom

- 1991 **Crumbling Cave, Grand Canyon National Park, Arizona; preliminary report.** *Geo²* (National Speleological Society, Cave Geology and Geography Section, Newsletter), 18(3): 66-68.
-

807

Emerson Hough

1857–1923

Novelist, writer

Hough, Emerson

- 1914 **Made in America; what Uncle Sam offers to Europe’s tourist trade.** *Saturday Evening Post*, 187(24) (December 12): 16-18, 40-43.

All about the Grand Canyon. See brief quotations from this item on p. 574 in [“My God, there it is!” *The World Encounters the Grand Canyon*](#).

808

Charlie Houser

(Charles Lee Houser)

1933–1983

U.S. Bureau of Land Management Congressional Affairs Officer

Anonymous

- 1984 **Charlie Houser, Interior Department expert, dies.** *In*: Census [SECTION]. *Jet*, 65(21) (January 30): 18.

Houser sustained injuries in a helicopter accident when it struck a cable over the Colorado River in Grand Canyon December 8, 1983. He died in Washington, D.C., December 31. Houser was an African-American, hence the notice of his death in *Jet*, a news, culture, and entertainment magazine for the African-American community.

Stevens (Mr.) [Stevens, Theodore Fulton (Ted)]

- 1984 **Charlie Houser of Alaska.** *Congressional Record—Senate*, (March 26): 6513-6514.

Obituary by Sen. Stevens of Alaska.

Wolf, Frank R.

- 1984 **Tribute to the late Charles Lee Houser; Hon. Frank R. Wolf of Virginia in the House of Representatives, Monday, January 23, 1984.** *Congressional Record—House—Extensions of Remarks*, (January 23): 162-163.

Obituary, adding to the record (p. 163) “Family Tribute of Charles Lee Houser 1933-1983”, from the program of services conducted at St. Martin’s Catholic Church (apparently St. Martin of Tours Catholic Church, Washington, D.C.).

809

Horace Carter Hovey

1833–1914

United Church of Christ clergyman (pastor, Old South Church, Boston), travel writer

Hovey, Horace C.

- 1899 **[Comment.]** *In*: G. K. Woods (compiler), *Personal impressions of the Grand Cañon of the Colorado River near Flagstaff, Arizona, as seen through nearly two thousand eyes, and written in the private visitors’ book of the*

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

world-famous guide Capt. John Hance, guide, story-teller, and path-finder (Whitaker and Ray Co., San Francisco, for G. K. Woods, Flagstaff, Arizona Territory), p. 43.

Hovey originally had wanted to visit the Grand Canyon in 1891 with the field trip of the 5th International Geological Congress (*see the account by X. Stainier in the present bio-bibliography*) but did not arrive until early in 1892. He signed John Hance’s guest book: “April 9, 1892. First of the Season. Horace C. Hovey, Middletown, Conn. Intended to come last fall with Geological Congress, but am contented to open the ball for 1892, ‘Mente et Malleo,’ as special correspondent of *Scientific American*. Went down Hance trail with Mr. [Louis] Boucher, and stayed over night, returning next day; enjoyed it immensely. Found the trail in excellent order, and made the trip comfortably.” Hovey immediately thereafter published in *Scientific American* an article about the canyon based on his trip there, but which is descriptive of the canyon and does not include personal remarks: “The Grand Canyon of the Colorado” *Scientific American*, 66 (18 June 1892): 392-393), although he does note the “boundless wilderness of grandeur at which it seems a sin to point an impertinent little kodak.”

810

Edgar Watson Howe

(E. W. Howe; Ed Howe)

1853–1937

Newspaper and magazine editor, novelist

Howe, E. W.

- 1909 **Daily notes of a trip around the world. Vol. I. Hawaii, Japan, China, the Philippines, Ceylon.** Topeka, Kansas: Crane and Co., 2nd ed., 375 pp.

See pp. 13-25, quoted from the author’s diary beginning October 29, 1905; it is chiefly a description of the amenities to be had by taking the train to Grand Canyon more than what the canyon meant to him. See a quotation from this item, with notes, on pp. 451-452 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#)

- 1918 **Why is Io-Way! Don’t grumble because Switzerland is closed; beautiful Iowa is open for travel.** *The Country Gentleman* (Philadelphia), 83(46) (November 16): 11-12.

He begins, in comparison, “I once visited the Grand Cañon of the Colorado, and when I noted the hundred miles of gorgeous scenery in sight, this occurred to me: ‘What an insignificant thing a two-column description of this will be!’”

811

Gary Howe

National Park Service employee

Anonymous

- 1969 **Southwest Regional Office.** *The Smoke Signal* (U.S. National Park Service, Southwest Region, Women’s Organization), (May): [unpaginated].

“Also leaving us are Gary and Tonnie Howe. They are leaving Santa Fe after three years for the Grand Canyon where Gary will be Maintenance Superintendent.” (ENTIRE NOTE)

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

812

Edwin Eugene **Howell**

1845–1911

Topographer, cartographer, pioneer in the modeling of relief maps

See also in [The Grand Canon Volume 2 \(Cartobibliography\)](#).

Fontaine, William M.

- 1879 **Introductory lecture by Wm. M. Fontaine, M. A., Professor of Geology and Natural History, University of Virginia: with a short account of the Lewis Brooks’ Museum of Natural History.** Charlottesville, Virginia: Chronicle Steam Book and Job Printing House, 48 pp.

See p. 11, note of the geology collection possessing “a splendid relief map (6 feet square) of the Grand Canon of the Colorado river, and the cliffs of southern Utah, prepared from data obtained in the survey of the Rocky Mountain region under Major Powell.” (ENTIRE NOTE) ✓ This pertains to the commercially produced relief maps by Howell (no date, 1931), about which see also McCalmont (2015).

Gilbert, G. K.

- 1911 **Edwin E. Howell.** *Science* (New Series), 33(854) (May 12): 720-721.

Obituary. Includes note in passing that Howell had been affiliated for two years with the Wheeler Survey and a year with the Powell Survey, “his work consisting of geologic reconnaissance in Utah, Nevada, Arizona and New Mexico.” See also a discussion of Howell’s relief work (without mention of specific geographic areas) by G. C. Curtis, “Howell’s Relief Maps and the Naturalistic Land Model”, *Science* (New Series), 34(863) (July 14): 45-47.

Howell, Edwin E.

- [1875] **The Grand Cañon of the Colorado of the West and the cliffs of southern Utah.** [No place]: U.S. Geological Survey, 3-dimensional map, topography with colored time-stratigraphic outcrop markings, vertical and horizontal scales 1 inch = 2 miles (1:126,720). [1875; with different states at later dates.]

The original commercially produced model, measuring 6 feet, 6 inches × 6 feet 7 inches, indicated an imprint of the Geographical and Geological Survey of the Rocky Mountain Region, which is the Powell Survey of general parlance; a model was first exhibited at the Centennial Exposition in Philadelphia, 1876, and commercially produced thereafter. A photograph of the model, which the Library of Congress attributes date as “191-”, denotes “U.S. Geological Survey J. W. Powell, Director”; Powell was director during 1881-1894 (Geography and Map Division, call no. “G4332.G7 191-.G4 TIL”; digital view at <http://hdl.loc.gov/loc.gmd/g4332g.np000097>). A model was also exhibited at the World’s Industrial and Cotton Centennial Exposition, New Orleans, 1884-1885.

- 1931 **Grand Canyon of the Colorado and the cliffs of southern Utah.** [No place]: U.S. Geological Survey, 3-dimensional map, topography with colored time-stratigraphic outcrop markings, vertical and horizontal scales 1 inch = 2 miles (1:126,720). (“Modelled by E. E. Howell from maps of the United States Geological and Geographical Survey [sic] by J. W. Powell; revised by F. T. Thwaites and Fred Wilhelm in 1931 from geological maps of Arizona 1924 and Utah 1918”.)

McCalmont, Melanie Schleeter

- 2015 **A wilderness of rocks : the impact of relief models on data science.** (Photography by Timothy Hughes.) Victoria, British Columbia: FriesenPress, 185 pp. [An on-demand publication.]

Includes Grand Canyon; see in particular under “Stories”: “Grand Canyon of the Colorado and the Cliffs of Southern Utah; Edwin E. Howell, 1875” (pp. 50-54); the original relief model was displayed at the Centennial Exposition in Philadelphia, 1876, and thereafter reproduced by commission. See also in “Biographical Sketch: Edwin E. Howell” (pp. 19-27), which includes notes on the history and construction of the Grand Canyon relief model. (Relief model cited herein under Howell (no date, 1931).)

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

813

Joseph Howell

1857–1918

Engaged in banking and real estate, U.S. Representative (1903–1917)

Anonymous

1905 **Off tomorrow. Congressman Howell comes down to join Grand Canyon expedition.** *Deseret News*, (September 14): 2.

1905 **Back from the Grand Canyon. Congressman Howell enthusiastic over the trip into the south country. Praises President Woolley. Party had a glorious time and return much impressed with conditions in that section.** *Deseret News*, (October 2): 3 [issue pagination].

Trip regarding the possible annexation of the Arizona Strip to Utah.

Oramel and Seneca Howland

see William Dunn

814

Jake Hoyungowa

1989–2019

Navajo/Hopi; artist, photographer, cinematographer, Colorado Plateau advocate

Riggs, Sarana

2019 **Jake Hoyungowa; advocate and artist (1989-2019).** *Colorado Plateau Advocate*, (Fall/Winter): 4-9.
Obituary.

815

Sam Hubbard, Jr.

Tourist from San Francisco, spontaneous poet

Hubbard, Sam, Jr.

1899 **[Poem, June 4, 1894.]** *In*: Woods, George K. (COLLECTOR, COMPILER) *Personal impressions of the Grand Cañon of the Colorado River near Flagstaff, Arizona, as seen through nearly two thousand eyes, and written in the private visitors’ book of the world-famous guide Capt. John Hance, guide, story-teller, and path-finder.* San Francisco: Whitaker and Ray Co., for G. K. Woods, Flagstaff, Arizona Territory, p. 81.

“Where Alph, the sacred river, ran through caverns measureless to man,
Down to a sunless sea,
Take the wild imagination of Coleridge,
Take the wonderful masterpieces of Dorè [sic],
Yet, neither poet nor painter has ever conceived this sublime reality.”

Walter Hubbell

see William Haskell Simpson

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

816

Leyland Huckfield

1882–1923

Poet

Huckfield, Leyland

1916 **Death-song of the mad god who made the Grand Canyon.** *The Trimmed Lamp* (Chicago), 5(10) (March): 160.

The poem is transcribed in its entirety on pp. 823-824 in [“My God, there it is!” *The World Encounters the Grand Canyon*](#). Compare also minor variations in Huckfield (1922).

1922 **Rough trails and silver meadows.** Glennie, Michigan: Midland Press, 77 pp.

See “Death-Song of the Mad God Who Made the Grand Canyon” (pp. 2-3); a reprinting of Huckfield (1916) with minor variations. The poem is transcribed in its entirety on pp. 858-859 in [“My God, there it is!” *The World Encounters the Grand Canyon*](#).

817

Ed Hudson

(Egbert Andrew Hudson)

1907–1967

Pharmacist, adventurer, boatbuilder, river runner

Edward Wallace Hudson

Adventurer, river runner

(son of Ed Hudson)

see also Jet Boat Expedition

Egbert Hudson’s grave marker in the Paso Robles District Cemetery, Paso Robles, California, displays his name just as “Ed A. Hudson”.

• A photo of Red Carson with “Ed Hudson, Jr.”, and “Mrs. Ed Hudson” beside an Arizona Helicopters Service helicopter, June 1950, is in Patrick Whitehurst, *Grand Canyon’s Tusayan Village* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2010; Images of America series), p. 107. The was after Hudson had lost a boat on the Colorado River (see also Hudson separately herein).

Anonymous

1948 **Up the Colorado.** *In:* Here and There on the Desert [SECTION]. *Desert Magazine*, 11(10) (August): 36-37.

“Boulder City—Four men—a Mr. Hudson and his son Edward of Paso Robles and Otis Marston and Willie Taylor of Berkeley—were to attempt to run the Colorado river from Lake Mead upstream to Lee’s Ferry in June in a 19-foot cruiser, Esmeralda II, powered with a 75 h.p. marine engine. In 1944 Hudson attempted the voyage, but low water blocked the effort. This June a stage of 70,000 to 80,000 second-feet, higher than when any previous boat trip has been made on the river, is expected. Twenty days were allotted for the 345 mile trip and gasoline was cached by pack train and Indian packers at the head of Lake Mead, Diamond creek, Havasu creek and Grand canyon.” (ENTIRE ITEM)

1949 **Hazardous Colorado voyage.** *In:* Here and There on the Desert [SECTION]. *Desert Magazine*, 12(10) (August): 37.

“Grand Canyon—A party of five Californians has made the first motorboat downstream trip on the Colorado river from Lee’s Ferry to Lake Mead. The group successfully ran dangerous Lava falls rapids, considered one of the toughest obstacles in the 240-mile trip through the Grand Canyon. Making the trip in an 18-foot modified Higgins-style boat were: Edward Hudson Sr. and Edward Jr. [*sic*], Paso Robles; Otis Marston and Bestor Robinson, Oakland; Wilson Taylor, Berkeley.—*Yuma Daily Sun*.” (ENTIRE ITEM)

515

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1950 **Boats versus rapids; two test the rolling, churning Colorado; only one gets through.** *Life*, 29(3) (July 15): 56-57, 63.

Ed Hudson and *Esmeralda*.

1951 **Flying gas station.** *Popular Mechanics Magazine*, 95(1) (January): 90.

Gasoline to refuel boats on Colorado River delivered by helicopter. Includes photo. Hudson/Marston Colorado River trip of 1950. Boat shown in photo is the “*Hudson*” (*fide* Richard D. Quartaroli, December 2010).

Lavender, David

1985 **River runners of the Grand Canyon.** Grand Canyon Natural History Association [paperback ed.], and University of Arizona Press [clothbound ed.], 147 pp. (Title-page includes both imprints.)

See Chapter 11, “Thunder On the Water” (pp. 116-126).

Marston, Otis Reed “Dock”

2014 **From Powell to power : a recounting of the first one hundred river runners through the Grand Canyon.** (Tom Martin, ed.) Flagstaff, Arizona: Vishnu Temple Press, 532 pp.

See Chapter 25, “1949, 1950, and 1951: Power to the River” (pp. 464-497).

818

Roger Hugelshofer

Wingsuit flyer

Anonymous

2015 **Schweizer fliegt über Grand Canyon** [*transl.* ‘Swiss flies over Grand canyon’]. *20 Minutum* (Zürich), (April 22): 8-9. [In German.]

Brief item regarding an unpowered flight in a wingsuit over Grand Canyon by Swiss-Australian Roger Hugelshofer.

(Actually, the flight was in a formation with other wingsuit fliers, jumping from 28,000 feet with supplemental oxygen to fly North Rim to South Rim over Toroweap. The others were Australians **Glenn Singleman** and his wife, **Heather Swan**, **Paul Tozer**, and **Vicente Cajiga**. Numerous online sources, with one by Swan very informative: <https://www.baseclimb.com/blog/2015/8/11/flying-the-grand-canyon>, accessed 17 January 2024.)

819

Jerry Hughes

("Snake")

River runner; outfitter (not Grand Canyon)

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Hughes** in Part 2 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Finley, Carole; [Hughes, Jerry](#); Mills, Carter; AND Smith, Megan

2023 **Carole Finley and Jerry Hughes.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 36(3) (Fall): cover, inside front cover, 20-44, 46.

Finley–Hughes oral history interview.

"Too Numerous To Name"
Grand Canyon's Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Hughes, Jerry

- 2013 **Whale and Snake.** *Boatman's Quarterly Review*, 26(2) (Summer): 18-19.
Curtis Hansen ("Whale") and Jerry Hughes ("Snake").
-

820

Heinrich Huhn

1831-1911

Milwaukee (Wisconsin) newspaper editor

Huhn, Heinrich

- 1896 **Eine Turnfahrt nach dem Stillen Meer** [*transl.* 'A gymnastic trip to the Pacific Ocean']. *Amerikanischer Turner-Kalender* (Milwaukee, Wisconsin), 15: 27-45. [*In German.*]
- Huhn, who was editor of the *Friedenker*, the *Turn Zeitung*, and other American German-language publications, relates a rather late tourist visit to Peach Springs and Diamond Creek. See a translated quotation from this item, with notes, on p. 287 in "[My God, there it is!](#)" *The World Encounters the Grand Canyon*. The original German text is transcribed, with the accompanying translation, as № 363 in [The Grand Canyon! A Worldwide, Year-By-Year Anthology and Annotated Bibliography](#).
-

Kristin Huisinga

see Kristin Danelle Harned

821

Henry J. Huisjes

1963-

Musician, composer

Huisjes, Henry J.

- 2019 **Reflections I : six pieces for piano.** [Hoogeveen, Netherlands]: Henry Huisjes Music Productions, 24 pp. [Score.]
- Two movements are pertinent to this bibliography: "II. At the Canyon" and "III. Down the river". These are "Travel impressions from a trip to the Grand Canyon in January 2017 in which both the canyon and the Colorado river are musically represented."
-

822

Charles Butler Hunt

(Charlie Hunt)

1906-1997

Geologist

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Hunt** in Part 21 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Hatheway, Allen W.

- 1993 **Biography of Charles Butler Hunt, geologist.** *Association of Engineering Geologists, Bulletin*, 30(2): 139-155.

Willis, Grant C.

- 1993 **Charles B. Hunt, long-time Utah geologist, dies at age 91.** *Survey Notes* (Utah Geological Survey), 30(1) (September): 13, 15.
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

823

Ruth Wescogame Hunter
Havasupai

Collins, Marian L. (ED.)

1957 **Death.** *The Supai Weekly News* (November 22): 1.

824

Will B. Hunter

Tourist from Chicago, spontaneous poet

Hunter, Will B.

1899 **[Poem, October 1, 1895.]** *In:* Woods, George K. (COLLECTOR, COMPILER) *Personal impressions of the Grand Cañon of the Colorado River near Flagstaff, Arizona, as seen through nearly two thousand eyes, and written in the private visitors’ book of the world-famous guide Capt. John Hance, guide, story-teller, and path-finder.* San Francisco: Whitaker and Ray Co., for G. K. Woods, Flagstaff, Arizona Territory, p. 93.

“Wonderful cañon,
Child of the seas,
No man knows thy history,
None can solve thy mystery;
God-given glimpse of eternity
To weak humanity.”

825

Peter Wesley Huntoon

1942–

Geologist, groundwater hydrologist, caver, professor

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Huntoon** in Parts 2, 16, 21, and 24 of [*The Grand Canon*](#).

Huntoon is also an accomplished caver, who conducted early explorations of the Grand Canyon caves as a part of his research into the groundwater hydrology of the canyon, principally the groundwaters of the Kaibab Plateau. His Master’s thesis and Doctoral dissertation (1968 and 1970, University of Arizona) were based on this field work. He was a professor of geology in the University of Wyoming. He has also studied the karst hydrography in parts of China.

[Unrelated to the Grand Canyon, Huntoon also is a researcher of U.S. paper currency. As noted on the website of the Society of Paper Money Collectors (<https://www.spmc.org/hall-of-fame/peter-wesley-huntoon>, accessed 18 July 2024): “Renowned researcher and author, Mr. Huntoon holds SPMC member #662. He was awarded an honorary life membership in 2016. He specializes in researching federal records pertaining to currency issues at the U.S. National Archives and Bureau of Engraving and Printing certified proofs of U.S. currency that are housed in the National Numismatic Collections in the Smithsonian Institution. A prolific author for many numismatic publications, he is a regular contributor to *Paper Money*. He has won many SPMC literary awards and was the recipient of the Forrest Daniel Excellence in Literature award in 2009. He was awarded an SPMC president’s award in 1980 and 1994 and the Nathan Gold Memorial award in 1983. He was awarded an ANA President’s award in 2003. He was the co-author of *National Banknote Issues of 1929-1935* that was published by the SPMC as well as *Territorial and U.S. Large Size National Banknotes* published in 1995. He has been teaching, or co-teaching, the National Bank Note course at the American Numismatic Association annual summer seminar of numismatics for a number of years.” Huntoon is also author of *Territorials: A Guide to U.S. Territorial National Bank Notes* (The Society Of Paper Money Collectors, 1980), *United States Large Size National Bank Notes* (The Society Of Paper Money Collectors, 1995). He also produced a booklet, *Arizona Money* [Valley National Bank, 1983].]

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Huntoon, Peter

- 1999 **Kaibab stream caves—early exploration.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 12(2) (Spring): 5-6.
- 2007 **The Sky Walk.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 20(2) (Summer): 10-13.
Personal remarks on an early visit to the Grand Canyon Skywalk, Hualapai Indian Reservation.

826

Verne Huser
River runner

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Huser** in Parts 2, 14, and 30 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Evans, Eric, AND Huser, Verne

- 1976 **Interview: Verne Huser.** *Down River*, 3(8) (September): 8-9.
Regarding river recreation and outfitting, including Grand Canyon.

Huser, Verne

- 1987 **Verne C. Huser: An interview.** *Wildwater*, (Winter): 32.

827

Andy Hutchinson
River runner

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Hutchinson** in Parts 2, 4, and 28 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Hutchinson, Andy

- 2006 **Andy Hutchinson.** *In*: Board bios. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 19(4) (Winter 2006-2007): 7.
Biographical comment.

828

Bessie Hyde
(née Haley)
1905–1928
Adventurer, river runner
(wife of Glen Rollin Hyde)

see also “Glen and Bessie Hyde”

Anonymous

- 1928 **First woman, in scow, dares rapids of Colorado River.** *The New York Times*, (November 21): 1.

Babits, Sadie

- 2006 **Grand Canyon lady of intrigue; the mystery and the two sides of Bessie Hyde.** (Illustration by Jeff Thomas, photos by Jill Torrance.) *Northern Arizona’s Mountain Living Magazine*, (March): 22-25.

Dimock, Brad

- 2000 **Bessie Hyde III.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 13(1) (Winter): 11.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 2000 **Bessie Haley’s Bohemian friend.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 13(2) (Spring): 25.
- 2000 **Bessie, woman of the river.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 13(3) (Fall): 42.
- 2003 **A letter from Bessie Hyde.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 16(3) (Fall): 31.

Leavengood, Betty

- 1999 **Grand Canyon women : lives shaped by landscape.** Boulder, Colorado: Pruett Publishing Co., 248 pp.
- 2004 **Grand Canyon women : lives shaped by landscape.** Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association, 2nd ed., 297 pp.
- 2014 **Grand Canyon women : lives shaped by landscape.** Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association, 3rd ed., 242 pp.

Thybony, Scott

- 1985 **What happened to Bessie Hyde?** *In*: Parting Shots [SECTION]. *Outside*, (October): 108.

829

Glen Rollin Hyde

1898–1928

Adventurer, river runner

see also “Glen and Bessie Hyde”

Dimock, Brad

- 2000 **Glen Hyde’s pop.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 13(1) (Winter): 10.
- 2000 **Glen, Glenn, and Glenda; parallel universes collide.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 13(4) (Winter): 16-17.
[Issue distributed late January 2001.]

830

Glen and Bessie Hyde

Adventurers, river runners

see also separately Bessie Hyde; Glen Hyde

Anonymous

- 1928 **Army fliers to hunt pair in Grand Canyon. Search ordered, with Mr. and Mrs. Hyde overdue two weeks in their venture.** *The New York Times*, (December 18): 13.
- 1928 **Missing pair’s boat found in canyon. Army aviators, descending to near river, see scow of the Hydies stranded. Searched for two weeks. Couple attempted to cross in home-made craft—Father commends fliers.** *The New York Times*, (December 20): 14.
- 1928 **Perils of the canyon.** *The New York Times*, (December 20): 26.
Editorial.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 1928 **Search canyon rim for missing Hydes. Rescue parties’ efforts are spurred by the finding of wrecked scow. Fliers again take off. Drop notes directing boatmen to go ashore and hunt for tracks in the snow.** *The New York Times*, (December 21): 15.
- 1928 **Hopes for Hydes fades. Canyon rescuers still hunt vainly for the missing couple.** *The New York Times*, (December 23): 20.
- 1928 **Tracks of Hyde found in canyon. Footprints, evidently left by Colorado River voyager, are at bottom of great gorge. Couple missing 40 days. Discovery of trace is announced after two search parties had failed to report.** *The New York Times*, (December 25): 36.
- 1928 **Press search in canyon. Party hunting the Hydes spurred by finding of footprints.** *The New York Times*, (December 26): 3.
- 1929 **Two Army fliers die in collision of planes. Lieut. W. G. Plummer and cadet killed in fall at Riverside, Cal.—Other craft escapes.** *The New York Times*, (June 29): 2.
- Plummer is noted to have been one of the pilots who looked for the missing Hydes on the Colorado River, and who sighted the Hydes’ scow.
- 2002 **Hind Sight [SECTION].** *Freedom Watch* (Combined Joint Task Force, Bagram, Afghanistan), (November 20): 3.
- “1928. Glen Hyde [*sic*] became the first woman to dare the Grand Canyon rapids in a scow (a flat-bottomed boat that is pushed along with a pole) [*sic*].” (ENTIRE NOTE)
- [c. 2010] **Early Grand Canyon river runners : John Wesley Powell, Norman Nevills, Glen and Bessie Hyde, Georgie White, Martin Litton, Katie Lee, Buzz Holmstrom, Bert Loper.** Memphis, Tennessee: Books LLC, 29 pp. [Cover title: *Early Grand Canyon river runners: John Wesley Powell.*] [A print-on-demand publication, from an “online edition”. “The online version of this book is part of Wikipedia, a multilingual, web-based encyclopedia.” (p. v).] [Copy acquired new in 2010.]
- 2011 **It happened here; the lost honeymooners.** *Canyon Views* (Grand Canyon Association), 18(3) (Fall): 15.

Balkan, Evan

- 2008 **Vanished! Explorers forever lost.** Birmingham, Alabama: Menasha Ridge Press, 145+ pp.
- See Chapter 3, “The Honeymooners: Glen and Bessie Hyde” (pp. 37-49).

Baughn, H. C.

- 1929 **[Search for Hydes.] In: Among Ourselves [SECTION].** *Santa Fe Magazine*, 23(3) (February): 103.
- Lengthy summary of the participation in the search for the missing Hydes, by R. E. (Bob) Francy and Jack Harbin of the Fred Harvey Transportation Department, who on December 18 “left Phantom Ranch near the end of Bright Angel Trail in a small rowboat owned by Mr. Francy.” They stopped at “Hermit Cabins” for supplies and were joined by P. P. Patraw (National Park Service), who subsequently left them at Bass Trail. Francy and Harbin reached Diamond Creek on December 30.

Benford, Sally

- 2010 **Neither Hyde nor hair.** *In: The Journal [SECTION].* *Arizona Highways*, 86(11) (November): 12.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Crumbo, Kim

- 1995 **Honeymoon rapid.** *In:* The Rapture of the Wild [FEATURE]. *Backpacker*, 23(6) (August) (143): 53.
“Adapted from *A River Runner’s Guide To The History Of The Grand Canyon*, by Kim Crumbo.”

Dimock, Brad

- 2001 ***Sunk without a sound : the tragic Colorado River honeymoon of Glen and Bessie Hyde.*** Flagstaff, Arizona: Fretwater Press, 288 pp. [*Pagination hardbound state:* [flyleaf I with endpaper printing, II blank], [i-ii blank], [iii-x], xi-xii, [xiii-xiv], [1]-288. *Pagination paperbound state:* [flyleaf I with endpaper printing, II with “Advance Praise” testimonials], [i-ii blank], [iii-x], xi-xii, [xiii-xiv], [1]-288, [289-290 blank], [flyleaf III with “The Author”, IV with endpaper printing]. Title-page in each is p. [vii]; advance praise testimonials in hardbound ed. printed on front leaf of dust jacket; “The Author” information in hardbound ed. printed on back leaf of dust jacket.] [Also a 2nd printing, 2001, paperbound, with embossed main title on front cover and minor emendations to text.] [6th printing (2014) with “updated afterword, one new picture, a few corrections, and a few changes” (*fide* Brad Dimock).] [Seven printings total (*fide* Brad Dimock, 17 October 2022).]

Galvin, John

- 2003 **Enduring enigmas; these classic cases have stumped investigators for years—and perhaps always will.** *Outside*, 28(10) (October): 66.
Includes “Glen and Bessie Hyde”.

Harrison, Michael

- 1994 **A little white lie.** *O’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 5(7): 10.
Glen and Bessie Hyde, Frank Johnson, and Glen Sturdevant.
- 1998 **[Letter regarding correction of story relating to search for missing Hyde couple.]** *The O’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 9(3) (September/December): 6-7.
For original article see Bill Suran (1998).

Lavender, David

- 1985 ***River runners of the Grand Canyon.*** Grand Canyon Natural History Association [paperback ed.], and University of Arizona Press [clothbound ed.], 147 pp. (Title-page includes both imprints.)
See Chapter 7, “For the Sake of Fame” (pp. 78-84).

Marston, Otis Reed “Dock”

- 2014 ***From Powell to power : a recounting of the first one hundred river runners through the Grand Canyon.*** (Tom Martin, ed.) Flagstaff, Arizona: Vishnu Temple Press, 532 pp.
See Chapter 15, “1928: Hyde and Go Seek” (pp. 320-331).

Morris, Catherine

- 2012 **The mystery that abounds; how Glen and Bessie Hyde remain intriguing figures.** *Northern Arizona’s Mountain Living Magazine*, (April): 18-23.

Quartaroli, Richard David

- 1999 **Not trying to Hyde anything!** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 3(3): 2-3.
This is “a short update regarding my talk [to GCPS] on January 16, 1999, about Glen and Bessie Hyde”.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Staveley, Gaylord

- 2015 **The rapids and the roar : a boating history of the Colorado River and Grand Canyon.** Flagstaff, Arizona: Fretwater Press, 333 [334] pp.
See “The Honeymooners: Glen and Bessie Hyde, 1928” (pp. 93-95).

Stevenson, Brooks

- 2001 **The mystery around two “sunk without a sound”.** *In:* The Out Trail [SECTION]. *Utah Outdoors*, 15(3): 68.
Glen and Bessie Hyde. Article about the book by Brad Dimock, *Sunk Without a Sound*, though not a book review.

Suran, William C. [Suran, Bill]

- 1998 **A skeleton in the closet.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 9(1) (Winter 1997-1998): 10-13.
See also note regarding a correction pending from Michael Harrison (for which see Harrison, 1998).

Thybony, Scott

- 1989 **A river mystery.** *In:* O’Connor, Cameron, and Lazenby, John (eds.), *First descents : in search of wild rivers.* Birmingham, Alabama: Menasha Ridge Press, pp. 125-129.
- 2000 **A river mystery.** *In:* Kuhne, Cecil (ed.), *The armchair paddler : an anthology of canoeing, kayaking, and rafting adventures.* Birmingham, Alabama: Menasha Ridge Press, pp. 129-134.
Reprint of Thybony (1989).

Viele, Cathy [Viele, Catherine W.]

- 1979 **Glen and Bessie Hyde.** *In:* Northland Back Pages [SECTION]. *Northlander* (Flagstaff, Arizona), (March 8): 9-10.

James H. Hyde
see W. H. Harvey

831

Philip Hyde
1921–2006
Landscape photographer, conservationist

See also pp. 321-322 in [View Finders: Volume 1](#).

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Hyde** in Part 2 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Hyde, Philip

- 1957 **Through the Grand Canyon by boat.** *National Parks Magazine*, 31(129) (April/June): 64-69, 81.
- 1959 **America’s crown jewels.** *National Parks Magazine*, 33(144) (September): 7-11.

Trimble, Stephen

- 2006 **Celebrating canyon defender Philip Hyde.** *Hidden Passage* (Glen Canyon Institute), (13) (Summer): 15.
Obituary.
-

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography**

832

Teresa Hylton
("TDawg")
River runner

Hylton, Teresa "TDawg"

2013 **Riverboarding Grand Canyon.** *Boatman's Quarterly Review*, 26(1) (Spring): 16-17.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

833

И’ia И’f

[Илья Ильф]

(né Il’ya Arnol’dovich Faynzil’berg [Илья Арнольдович Файнзильберг])
1897–1937

Evgeni Petrov [Евгений Петров]

(Yevgeniy Petrovich Katayev [Евгений Петрович Катаев])
1902–1942

Russian journalists, humorists, travelers; Il’f was also a photographer

The American tour by Il’f and Petrov included the Grand Canyon.

Additional citations for publications by Il’f and Petrov are listed in Part 2 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Il’f, И’ia, AND Petrov, Evgenii [Ilif, Iliia, AND Petrov, Eugene]

- 1936 **Одноэтажная Америка** [Odnootazhnaia Amerika] [**One-sided America**]. *Знамя* [Znamya] [**The Banner**] (Moskva), 1936(10): 3-187, (11): 3-116. [**In Russian.**]
- 1936 **Американский фотографии** [Amerikanski fotografii] [**American photos**]. *Огонёк* [Ogonëk; Ogonek; Ogoniok; Ogonyok] [**The Twinkle**] (Moskva), 1936(11): 2-6, (12): 5-9, (13): 10-14, (14): 10-13, (15): 13-17; (16): 9-13, (17): 11-15, (19/20): 18-22, (21): 13-17, (22): 14-17, (23): 5-9. [Not seen; not all parts will be within the scope of this bibliography.] [**In Russian.**]
- 1937 **Little golden America : two famous Soviet humorists survey these United States.** (Charles Malamuth, translator; illustrated by Georg Hartmann.) New York and Toronto: Farrar and Rinehart, Inc., 387 pp. [Translation of *Одноэтажная Америка* [**One-sided America**].]
- 2007 **Ilf and Petrov’s American road trip : the 1935 travelogue of two Soviet writers.** (Erika Wolf, ed.; texts by Aleksandr Rodchenko and Aleksandra Ilf; Anne O. Fisher, translator.) Brooklyn, New York, New York: Cabinet Books; and New York: Princeton Architectural Press, 158 pp.

Ilwi’

see Manakacha

834

Charles H. Inglis

Concessionaire employee

Anonymous

- 1918 **Office** [NEWS]. *The Hotel World* (Chicago), 87(24) (December 14): 16.
Includes: “Charles H. Inglis, recently of the St. Francis office staff, San Francisco, Cal., is now connected with the Hotel El Tovar staff, Grand Canyon, Ariz., as assistant to manager [Charles A.] Brant.” (ENTIRE NOTE) (The 1920

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

U.S. Census for Grand Canyon lists Charles E. Ingles as a hotel clerk, but there are other certain misspellings among adjacently listed people.)

835

Kelly Ingols
Yoga teacher

Ritchie, Kathy

2014 **Yoga teacher; Kelly Ingols, Grand Canyon.** *In:* Odd Jobs [SECTION]. *Arizona Highways*, 90(9) (September): 10-11.

836

Arthur Inkersley
1855–

Journalist, peripatetic teacher and tutor

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Inkersley** in Parts 2 and 17 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Inkersley, Arthur

1903 **The Grand Canyon of Arizona.** *Overland Monthly*, New Series, 41(6) (June): 423-432.

1903 **Cataract Canyon, the Havasupais.** *Overland Monthly*, New Series, 42(5) (November): 382-390.
Hob-nobbing with William Wallace Bass and George Wharton James.

837

Laurence Edward Innes
Poet

Innes, Laurence Edward

1921 **Several California, western and other verses from the writings of L. E. Innes.** [Los Angeles: L. E. Innes], 14 pp. [Cover title: *California and western verses*.]

See “A Moment at the Grand Canyon” (p. 8); transcribed in its entirety on p. 855 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).

838

George Inness, Jr.
1854–1926
Landscape and portrait painter

See also pp. 246-247 in [Art of the Grand Canyon](#).

George Inness, Jr. is the son of George Inness (1825-1894), the landscape painter.

Inness, George, Jr.

1920 **Random thoughts.** [No place]: “Privately Printed”, 139 pp.

Page [5] notes: “This little book is dedicated to my friends[.] (Note: Don’t show it to the public, if you love me. It’s for you and me, to remind us of some things we used to talk about)[.] [*facsimile signature*] ‘Geo. Inness Jr.’”.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

See chapter, “The Grand Cañon” (pp. 40-44). See a quotation from this item, with notes, on pp. 651-652 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).

839

International Geological Congress
(1891, 1932, 1989)

The International Geological Congress is a professional convocation of geologists that has been held somewhere in the world about every three to five years. The first congress was held in Paris in 1878.

Later International Geological Congresses that also convened in Washington, D.C., likewise included field trips to the Grand Canyon. These were the 16th (1932) and the 28th (1989), the latter of which offered the first Colorado River trips through the canyon.

Pertinent citations relating to some of the people who participated in these congresses, and guidebooks and memorial volumes, are cited below. See throughout [The Grand Canon](#) for numerous citations that relate to these congresses (in the PDF document users can search for “5th International Geological Congress”, “16th International Geological Congress”, and “28th International Geological Congress”, respectively). (In the early congresses, the official language of communication was French, which accounts for some of the titles and other information in that language.)

5th IGC (1891)

The 5th congress included an excursion to the Rocky Mountains that added a side trip from Denver to the Grand Canyon.

See also separately the following individuals in this bio-bibliography: Horace Carter Hovey, Willard Drake Johnson, Emmanuel de Margerie, Xavier Stainier, and George Huntington Williams. (Stainier’s article includes the only known description of the stormy bivouac camp between Flagstaff and the canyon.)

The participants of this field trip detrained at Flagstaff, where John Wesley Powell met them for the sixty-mile wagon trip to the Grand Canyon. There they stayed at John Hance’s rimside cabin and tent accommodations at Glendale Springs and traveled his trail to the Colorado River (the so-called Old Hance Trail in the Hance Creek side canyon, part of it wrecked by the elements soon afterward and barely a route today, replaced by the New Hance Trail in Red Canyon).

Hughes, Mary Caroline; Frech, Fritz; Wrifinz (Dr.); Marchand, D.; Holhen, Sibney Wohrmann; Botpletz, A.; Credner, H.; Walther, Johannes; Credner, Rudolf; Ulrich, A.; Cadell, H. M.; Johnson, Willard D.; Harker, Alfred; Hughes, William Kerney; Streng, Aug.; Brannen, D. J.; Haynes, John R.; Berine, Georg V. J.; Plieninger, F.; Kayser (Dr.); Diermer, Carl; Tolliez, H.; Broek, Ernest Vanden; Lohertsiege, Morz; Zittel, V.; Margerie, Emm. De; AND Burgeart (Dr.)

1899 **[Comment by participants in the IGC excursion to Grand Canyon.]** *In:* Woods, G. K. (compiler), *Personal impressions of the Grand Cañon of the Colorado River near Flagstaff, Arizona, as seen through nearly two thousand eyes, and written in the private visitors’ book of the world-famous guide Capt. John Hance, guide, storyteller, and path-finder.* San Francisco: Whitaker and Ray Co., for G. K. Woods, Flagstaff, Arizona Territory, pp. 39-40.

“The above parties belonging to the International Geological Congress.” Their names are as published by Woods, *containing substantial errors in transcription.* Also take note that in the original visitors’ book the IGC logo is drawn next to Hughes’s signature; see in Murphy (2021), who also notes that John Wesley Powell’s separate signature was egregiously mistranscribed as “J. W. Powers”.

Emmons, Samuel Franklin

1891 (ED.) ***Fifth International Congress of Geologists. Geological guide book of the western excursion. With daily itineraries and map of the route. Prepared for the use of members of the congress who take part***

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

in the excursion. Washington, D.C.: [Fifth International Congress of Geologists], 156 pp. (Gibson Bros., Printers and Bookbinders.)

See “Branch Excursion to the Canyon of the Colorado”, pp. 147-156. Regarding the Grand Canyon, see p. 156, “Flagstaff to the Grand Canyon”.

- 1893 **Excursion aux Montagnes Rocheuses du Congrès Géologique International. Circulaire d’information III.** *In:* Historique du Congrès [SECTION], Circulaires d’information [SUBSECTION]. *Congrès Géologique International. Compte rendu de la 5^{me} session, Washington, 1891.* Washington, D.C.: Imprimerie du Gouvernement, pp. 12-16. [In French.]

See “Route supplémentaire au Grande [sic] Cañon du Colorado”, p. 15.

- 1893 (ED.) **Geological guide book of the Rocky Mountain excursion.** *Congrès Géologique International, Compte Rendu de la 5^{me} Session, Washington, 1891.* Washington: Imprimerie du Gouvernement [U.S. Government Printing Office]. (U.S. 53rd Congress, 2nd Session, House Miscellaneous Document 107, Serial 3241, pp. 253-487).

- 1894 (ED.) **Geological guide-book for an excursion to the Rocky Mountains.** New York: John Wiley and Sons, paginated 253-487.

Reprint of Emmons (1893).

Emmons, Samuel Franklin, AND Gilbert, Grove Karl

- 1893 **Excursion to the canyon of the Colorado. Denver, Colorado, to Flagstaff, Arizona. Itinerary.** *In:* Emmons, Samuel Franklin (ed.), *Geological guide book of the Rocky Mountain excursion. Congrès Géologique International, Compte Rendu de la 5^{me} Session, Washington, 1891.* Washington: Imprimerie du Gouvernement [U.S. Government Printing Office], Part 4B, pp. 464-472.

In separately authored sections, preceded by itinerary (p. 464): Description of route between Colorado Springs, Colorado, and east of Albuquerque, New Mexico, by Emmons (pp. 465-468); and from east of Albuquerque to Flagstaff, Arizona, by Gilbert (pp. 468-472).

- 1894 **Excursion to the canyon of the Colorado. Denver, Colorado, to Flagstaff, Arizona. Itinerary.** *In:* Emmons, Samuel Franklin (ed.), *Geological guide-book for an excursion to the Rocky Mountains.* New York: John Wiley and Sons, pp. 464-472.

Reprint of Emmons and Gilbert (1893).

Frech, Fritz

- 1893 **Section in Congress Canyon opposite Point Sublime.** *In:* Samuel Franklin Emmons (ed.), *Geological guide book of the Rocky Mountain excursion* (Imprimerie du Gouvernement, Washington, 1893) Part 4B, pp. 476-481, Plates 12, 13. (*Congrès Géologique International, Compte Rendu de la 5^{me} Session, Washington, 1891.*)

“Congress Canyon” is the canyon of Hance Creek, informally named by the members of the field trip. It is not an informal renaming of Red Canyon, as previously acknowledged in literature. The confusion arises from the fact that in 1895 John Hance’s old trail was partly destroyed by the elements, and the New Hance Trail was built down Red Canyon, east of Hance Creek. The New Hance is an unmaintained wilderness trail; the Old Hance is a hazardous wilderness route, if anything, since virtually all trace of it is gone. “Congress Canyon” is not “opposite Point Sublime” but the reference was probably made due to the then-recently published monograph by Clarence E. Dutton (1882) that included the famous double-folio triptych illustrations of the view from Point Sublime.

This paper is a geological overview, but of interest are two lithographic illustrations accompanying it that were delineated by Henry Moubray Cadell of Grange, Boness, Scotland, which were added to Frech’s scientific paper. *These represent the first views of the interior of the eastern part of the Grand Canyon—the “grander” part, as*

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

compared to the western sections where Balduin Möllhausen and F. W. von Egloffstein had been 33 years earlier. These lithographs are also reproduced on pp. 41 and 42 in [Art of the Grand Canyon](#).

Murphy, Shane

2021 **John Hance’s visitors’ book(s).** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 32(1) (Winter): 13-14.

Powell, John Wesley

1899 **[Signature.]** *In:* Woods, G. K. (compiler), *Personal impressions of the Grand Cañon of the Colorado River near Flagstaff, Arizona, as seen through nearly two thousand eyes, and written in the private visitors’ book of the world-famous guide Capt. John Hance, guide, story-teller, and path-finder.* San Francisco: Whitaker and Ray Co., for G. K. Woods, Flagstaff, Arizona Territory, p. 39.

Powell signed the guest register of John Hance at Grand Canyon when he accompanied the 5th International Geological Congress trip to Grand Canyon in September 1891. Woods mistranscribed the signature as: “**J. W. Powers** [*sic*], Washington, D. C.” (ENTIRE ENTRY). The other members who signed (pp. 39-40) are cited above under Hughes. Powell cited here as documentary evidence for his participation in the trip; he had met the group in Flagstaff. (See also Murphy, 2021.)

16th IGC (1932)

Colton, Harold S., AND Field, R. M.

1932 **Itinerary, B, Winslow, Arizona, to Flagstaff, Tuba City, Grand Canyon.** *In:* Gregory, H. E., Colorado Plateau region. *16th International Geological Congress, United States, 1933, Guidebook 18—Excursions C-1 and C-2.* Washington, D.C.: U.S. Government Printing Office, pp. 34-36.

Gregory, Herbert E.

1932 **Itinerary, A, Cedar City to Zion Canyon, Grand Canyon, Bryce Canyon, Cedar Breaks, return to Cedar City.** *In:* Gregory, Herbert E., Colorado Plateau region. *16th International Geological Congress, United States, 1933, Guidebook 18—Excursions C-1 and C-2.* Washington, D.C.: U.S. Government Printing Office, pp. 28-34.

28th IGC (1989)

Elston, Donald P.; Billingsley, George H.; AND Young, Richard A.

1989 (EDS.) **Geology of Grand Canyon, northern Arizona (with Colorado River guides).** *28th International Geological Congress, Field Trip Guidebook T115/315* (Donald P. Elston, coordinator). Washington, D.C.: American Geophysical Union, 239 pp. [Perfect-bound and comb-bound variants.]

Lucchitta, Ivo

1989 **Overflight of the tectonic boundary between the Colorado Plateau and the Basin Range provinces; northwest Arizona, July 6-7, 1989, July 20-21, 1989.** *28th International Geological Congress, Field Trip Guidebook T116/389.* Washington, D.C.: American Geophysical Union, 21 pp.

These field trips were cancelled due to insufficient number of registrants. —*E.E.S.*

Spamer, Earle E.

1989 **The development of geological studies in the Grand Canyon; prepared for the 28th International Geological Congress Colorado River field trips through the Grand Canyon, Lees Ferry to Temple Bar,**

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Lake Mead, Arizona, June/July 1989. *Tryonia* (Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia, Department of Malacology, Miscellaneous Publications),(17), 87 pp. (Contribution of the Invertebrate Paleontology Section, 1.)
Front wrap comprises the title-page. 300 copies printed; first distributed gratis to members of the field trips. The trips, incidentally, ended at Pearce Ferry, not at Temple Bar as originally planned.

840

Ray Interpreter

(Ray Lloyd Interpreter, Jr.)

-1993

River runner

Aronson, Jeffe

1993 **Hosteen.** *The News* (Grand Canyon River Guides), 6(3) (Late Summer): 9.
Obituary, in verse.

Gramzinski, Wayne

1993 **Ray.** *The News* (Grand Canyon River Guides), 6(3) (Late Summer): 9.
Obituary.

841

John W. Ivens

1893-1918

Concessionaire employee

Ivens, who died in World War I, is commemorated on the American Legion war monument in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, pp. 116-117) for brief biographical notes and photo. At Grand Canyon he worked for Fred Harvey in 1911 and for the Kolb brothers in 1916 (his portrait was taken by Emery Kolb, which is illustrated by Nuttall). He is also commemorated by the naming of the American Legion John Ivens Post No. 42. Ivens was disinterred from the cemetery in France and buried in Arlington National Cemetery (Section 18, Grave 1435).

842

Joseph Christmas Ives

1829-1868

U.S. Army Topographical Engineers, explorer

Accounts are frequently retold of Ives’ Colorado River expedition of 1857-1858, which included an overland trek to the Grand Canyon and beyond to the east, if only to quote or paraphrase his pronouncement of the Grand Canyon region as worthless and which will never be visited again by non-Natives.

Ancillary note: The expedition up the Colorado River employed the little steamboat *Explorer*, purpose-built in Philadelphia. An account of that part of the Ives Expedition, from the perspective of the boat’s engineer, is a chronicle that was unwritten until recently. See Earle E. Spamer, ***Explorer: Andrew J. Carroll on the Colorado River, 1857-1858*** (Raven’s Perch Media, 2022), <https://ravensperch.org/wp-content/uploads/2022/11/EXPLORER.pdf> or <https://www.academia.edu/91378457/> (9 MB PDF).

Crompton, Samuel Willard

1999 **Ives, Joseph Christmas.** *In:* Garraty, John A., and Carnes, Mark C. (general eds.), *American national biography : published under the auspices of the American Council of Learned Societies. Volume 11.* New York and Oxford: Oxford University Press, pp. 722-723.

530

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Haworth, Al

- 1950 **He explored the unknown Colorado.** *Desert Magazine*, 13(3) (January): 5-10, (4) (February): 17-21.
See also letter from Frank Schilling in February issue, p. 22.

Hefley, Jack

- 2000 **Joseph Christmas Ives.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 11(2) (July/September): 7.

Hudson, Alice

- 2002 **Joseph Ives’ exploration of the Grand Canyon; von Egloffstein’s fanciful Colorado River.** *In:* Cohen, Paul E., *Mapping the West : America’s westward movement, 1524-1890.* New York: Rizzoli International Publications, pp. 176-177.

Ives, Joseph C.

- 1858 **Colorado exploring expedition. Preliminary report of 1st Lieutenant J. C. Ives, Topographical Engineers, to Captain A. A. Humphreys, Topographical Engineers, in charge of Office of Explorations and Surveys, War Department, November, 1858.** *As a part of:* Humphreys, A. A., [Annual report to the Secretary of War, December 6, 1858]. *From:* Floyd, John B., Report of the Secretary of War. *In: Message of the President of the United States to the two houses of Congress at the commencement of the Second Session of the Thirty-fifth Congress : December 6, 1858.* Washington, D.C.: William A. Harris, Printer, pp. 608-619. (President’s message: *U.S. 35th Congress, 2nd Session, Senate Executive Document 1, Serial 975.*)

Ives’ preliminary report to Humphreys is dated “Washington, November 1, 1858.” In this report, under the subject of “Topographical Description of the Region Traversed” (pp. 612-613) he includes a description of the region bounding the Grand Canyon, which is quoted, with notes, on pp. 92-93 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.](#)

- 1858 **Colorado exploring expedition. Preliminary report of Lieut. Ives.** *The New York Times*, (December 27): 3.
Abridged but mostly complete text of Ives’ report to the War Department.

- 1859 **Colorado exploring expedition. Preliminary report of First Lieut. J. C. Ives, Topographical Engineers, to Captain A. A. Humphreys, Topographical Engineers, in charge of the Office of Explorations and Surveys, War Department, November 1858.** *In: Annual report of Captain A. A. Humphreys, Topographical Engineers, in charge of Office of Explorations and Surveys, War Department. December, 1858.* “Washington: 1859” [no imprint], pp. 31-42.

Another printing of Ives’ preliminary report, somewhat abridged.

- 1861 **General report.** *In:* Ives, Joseph C., *Report upon the Colorado River of the West, explored in 1857 and 1858 by Lieutenant Joseph C. Ives, Corps of Topographical Engineers, under the direction of the Office of Explorations and Surveys, A. A. Humphreys, Captain Topographical Engineers, in charge. By order of the Secretary of War.* Washington, D.C.: U.S. Government Printing Office, pp. [9]-131 [separately paginated]. (Volume: *U.S. 30th Congress, 1st Session, House Document 90, Serial 1058.* Also as an unnumbered *Senate Document.*) [Also facsimile reprinting, Da Capo Press, New York, 1969.]

See extensive quotations from this item, with notes, on pp. 93-101 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.](#)

- 1978 **Mojave Valley to Big Cañon.** *In:* Babbitt, Bruce (compiler), *Grand Canyon: An anthology.* Flagstaff, Arizona: Northland Press, pp. 14-19.

From Ives (1861).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 1999 **Profitless locality.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 12(1) (Winter 1998-1999): 48.
Excerpt from Ives (1861), with anonymous introductory paragraph.
- 2002 **Digital archive—Report upon the Colorado River of the West explored in 1857 and 1858 by Lieutenant Joseph C. Ives, Geological Report with maps by John S. Newberry.** (Kevin C. McKinney, ed.) *U.S. Geological Survey, Open-File Report 02-25*, CD-ROM.
- 2011 **Mojave Valley to Big Canyon.** *In:* Newman, Lance (ed.), *The Grand Canyon reader*. Berkeley, Los Angeles, and London: University of California Press, pp. 190-197.
Reprinted from *Report on the Colorado River of the West* (Ives, 1861).

Kirk, John Foster

- 1896 **A supplement to Allibone’s critical dictionary of English literature and British and American authors. Vol. II. [H-Z].** Philadelphia and London: J. B. Lippincott Co., pp. 735-1562.
See “Ives, Joseph C.” (p. 890).

McNamee, Gregory

- 2007 **“Profitless” splendor; Lt. Ives’ epic journey upriver to the Grand Canyon yielded stirring adventure and a foolish prediction.** *Arizona Highways*, 83(8) (August): 32-35.

Miller, David H.

- 1972 **The Ives Expedition revisited; a Prussian’s impressions.** *Journal of Arizona History*, 13(1) (Spring): 1-25.
- 1972 **The Ives Expedition revisited: Overland into Grand Canyon.** *Journal of Arizona History*, 13(3) (Autumn): 177-196.
- 2013 **Baron von Egloffstein and the first published images of Grand Canyon.** *In:* Quartaroli, Richard D. (compiler, ed.), *A rendezvous of Grand Canyon historians : ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts : proceedings of the Third Grand Canyon History Symposium, January 2012*. Flagstaff, Arizona: Grand Canyon Historical Society, pp. 171-177.

Snow, Jerry

- 2013 **Getting history right: The Ives Expedition of 1857-1858.** *In:* Quartaroli, Richard D. (compiler, ed.), *A rendezvous of Grand Canyon historians : ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts : proceedings of the Third Grand Canyon History Symposium, January 2012*. Flagstaff, Arizona: Grand Canyon Historical Society, pp. 167-170.

Snow, Jerry, AND Ives, Ken

- 2022 **Letters from the Colorado River Ives expedition of 1857-1858.** *In:* *Proceedings of the Colorado River Basin History Symposium, 2021, hosted by The Grand Canyon Historical Society*. Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Historical Society, pp. 54-59.
Correspondence of Joseph C. Ives to his wife, Cora; restricted to the lower Colorado River exploration but included here for historical context and his personal expressions.

Spamer, Earle E.

- 2022 (ED.) **Balduin Möllhausen’s Grand Canyon: An English Translation from Chapters 21–25 of Travels into the Rocky Mountains of North America to the High Plateau of New Mexico [Reisen in die Felsengebirge**

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Nord-Amerikas bis zum Hoch-Plateau von Neu-Mexico] (Leipzig, 1861) : with a transcription of coinciding parts from Chapters 6–8 of the “General Report” of Lt. Joseph C. Ives’ Report Upon the Colorado River of the West (1861). Philadelphia: Raven’s Perch Media, xxxi, 111 pp. PDF, https://ravensperch.org/wp-content/uploads/2022/10/MOLLHAUSEN_.pdf or <https://www.academia.edu/88360040/>

Staveley, Gaylord

2015 ***The rapids and the roar : a boating history of the Colorado River and Grand Canyon.*** Flagstaff, Arizona: Fretwater Press, 333 [334] pp.

See “The Limit of Upstream Navigation: Lieutenant Joseph Ives, 1858” (pp. 54-56).

843

Venerable Iv-Tuoth

Cleric (Chief of Bonzes [Buddhist monks] for the Battambang Province, Cambodia)

Refer to [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#) (Anderson, 2015, p. 99) for photo and legend of His Holiness the Venerable Iv-Tuoth with his interpreter, Soly Keomony, and Grand Canyon National Park Ranger Dan Davis, in front of the Visitors Center in 1959.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

J

844

Clark Jack

Havasupai; National Park Service employee

- Refer to photo in Patrick Whitehurst, *Grand Canyon’s Tusayan Village* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2010; Images of America series), p. 29, showing Clark Jack with “Reverend [James Rockwood] Jenkins” at the dedication of the village recreation hall, Supai, 1952.

Clark Jack was at times employed by the National Park Service at Grand Canyon.

845

Ethel Jack

Havasupai

(wife of Clark Jack)

Leavengood, Betty

- 2004 **Grand Canyon women : lives shaped by landscape.** Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association, 2nd ed., 297 pp.
 - 2014 **Grand Canyon women : lives shaped by landscape.** Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association, 3rd ed., 242 pp.
-

846

Julie Jackson

Grand Canyon National Park Ranger (River Unit cook)

Sharrow, Barbara, AND Balsom, Janet

- 1987 **Women at Grand Canyon.** *Courier* (U.S. National Park Service), 32(4) (April): front cover, 3, 39-40, rear cover. Historical overview. Women noted: Pat Baker-Buccello, Janet R. Balsom, Meg Benke, Gale Burak, Cindy Burns, Jennifer Burns, Ann Carter, Kathleen Davis, Cathy Green, Martha Hahn-O’Neil, Sonja Hoie, **Julie Jackson**, Kimmy Johnson, Anne Trinkle Jones, Mary Langdon, Becca Lawton, Jennifer Lawton, Sid Martin, Mary Lou Mauer, Randy McPheron, Ruthann Murray, Barb Sharrow, Marie Tuxhorn, Sue Vulich. (Cover illustration shows Grand Canyon ranger-naturalist Pauline (Polly) Patraw, but the legend [p. 3, which pertains also to the back cover] reads only, “the NPS woman then and now”. The back cover shows an unidentified woman Grand Canyon ranger mounted on a mule on trail.)
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

847

Loretta Jackson

(Loretta Jackson-Kelly)

Hualapai Tribal Preservation Officer

See comprehensive citations of publications authored as **Jackson** or **Jackson-Kelly**, as author or coauthor, in Part 17 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Leavengood, Betty

2004 **Grand Canyon women : lives shaped by landscape.** Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association, 2nd ed., 297 pp.

2014 **Grand Canyon women : lives shaped by landscape.** Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association, 3rd ed., 242 pp.

848

Michael Jacobs

1947–1990

River runner

Short, Vaughn

1990 **Michael Jacobs.** *Grand Canyon River Guides* [newsletter], 3(4) (October): 1.

849

Steinbjørn Berghamar Jacobsen

1937–2012

Faroese poet, writer and teacher

Jacobsen, Steinbjørn B.

1982 **Brá úr USA.** Tórshavn, Føroyar [Faroe Islands]: Forlagið Fannir, 127 pp. [In Faroese.]

[Not seen. After years of trying to acquire this title, in 2023 I contacted a bookseller in the Faroe Islands who had offered a copy of this book on their Faroese-language website. For reasons unknown, the order was cancelled. I also have been unable to obtain a satisfactory English translation for the title, “Brá úr USA”. —E.E.S.]

Wilson, Eric

2015 **I sing you for an apple.** *New England Review*, 36(2): 54-67.

“In memoriam Steinbjørn Berghamar Jacobsen, September 30, 1937-April 12, 2012”. Regarding the author’s fill-in service as an escort interpreter for Jacobsen during a U.S. tour. Wilson did not speak Faroese himself but made do with some knowledge of old Icelandic and Swedish, “with Danish words thrown in”, since Jacobsen’s Danish was actually “something of his own invention”. Eventually incorporating more Faroese words, their “two versions of ‘Danish’ more or less merged”; all this was compounded by Jacobsen’s free use of alcohol. Concludes (pp. 64-66) with recollections of Jacobsen’s spur-of-the-moment decision to hike into Grand Canyon alone, without shirt or shoes(!), and his late arrival back on the rim in poor condition after apparently having gone to the bottom. Jacobsen recounted that he had, in very broken English, begged food and water from hikers: “I sing you for an apple”. He said that he would write a memoir about his American trip. “He would not entitle it in the Faeroese ‘*Eg sang fryi eitt súrepli!*’ It would be just what he had told the other hikers, in English: ‘*I Sing You for an Apple!*’” Jacobsen’s memoir (1982, see above), in Faroese, was published with the title *Brá úr USA*.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Oscar R. Jaeger
see Clyde Eddy

850

Monk Jag

Australian Buddhist monk

Jag (Monk)

2013 **Monk Jag’s USA retreat.** *BSV* (Buddhist Society of Victoria, Newsletter) (East Malvern, Victoria, Australia), 17(1) (February/April): 1-2.

An Australian Buddhist monk’s visit to Grand Canyon; cited for the reflective impressions of an unusual kind of visitor.

851

George Wharton James

1858–1923

Journalist, editor, lecturer, writer, seasonal Grand Canyon resident and traveler

• Refer to a photo of James in camp with William Wallace Bass and Bass’s dog, Shep, September 1899, in Kenneth D. Shields, Jr., *The Grand Canyon: Native People and Early Visitors* (Arcadia Publishing, Chicago, 2000; Images of America series), p. 82.

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **James** as author or coauthor in Parts 1, 2, 3, 6 (Section 1), 11, 12, 15, 16, 17, 19, 21, and 28 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Anonymous

1899 **An enthusiastic description.** *In:* Woods, G. K. (compiler), *Personal impressions of the Grand Cañon of the Colorado River near Flagstaff, Arizona, as seen through nearly two thousand eyes, and written in the private visitors’ book of the world-famous guide Capt. John Hance, guide, story-teller, and path-finder.* San Francisco: Whitaker and Ray Co., for G. K. Woods, Flagstaff, Arizona Territory, pp. 155-157.

“The Grand Cañon! God’s stupendous masterpiece on earth! [. . .] I return to it constantly . . . and ever and always do I find in it new treasures of sublime grandeur, new glories of stupendous carving, new entrancements of gorgeous coloring, all declaring in their own unmistakable language,—‘The hand that made us is Divine.’”

1902 **[Note reporting the death of George Wharton James by bite of rattlesnake.]** *In:* Notes on Authors [SECTION]. *The Publishers’ Weekly*, 61(7) (February 15): 518.

False report. Notes briefly, “Mr. James has written several books on the Grand Cañon of Arizona”

1902 **Rattlesnake kills an author.** *The Publishers’ Circular* (London), 76 (March 15): 311. [Note reporting the death of George Wharton James, credited to “New York *Publishers’ Weekly*” (*see above*).

False report. Notes briefly, “Mr. James has written several books on the Grand Cañon of Arizona. . . .”

1902 **[George Wharton James’ false death notice.]** *In:* Literary and Art Notes [SECTION]. *The Standard* (A Baptist Newspaper) (Chicago), 49(33) (April 19): 991 (also concurrently paginated for the issue, 15).

“George Wharton James, the author and scientist, is one of those individuals who has had the opportunity of reading of his own death in the newspapers. Mr. James, according to one account, was fatally bitten in a desperate battle with a gigantic rattlesnake in a curiosity shop in Phœnix, Ariz., Feb. 11. As the author of ‘In and Around the Grand Canon’ is to lecture in Boston at an early date the report of his demise is premature, to say the least.” (ENTIRE NOTE)

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 1902 **[Hotels proposed for Grand Canyon.]** *Boston Home Journal*, 58(39) (September 27): 19.
“Mr. G. Wharton James, well known to the members of the H. M. M. B. A. [Hotel Men’s Mutual Benefit Association], is associated with another gentleman in building three small hotels at the most picturesque points in the Grand Canon of the Colorado. These hotels will be connected by a stage line, which will be run by these gentlemen. For the accommodation of guests the stages will be run also to the Santa Fé station. They have in addition arranged two side excursions for tourists, trips that will furnish the most sublime views in the canon. These trips will take three days and upward, one of them will cost seventy-five dollars and the other three hundred dollars.” (ENTIRE ITEM)
- 1903 **[Record of meeting of May 18, 1903.]** *Academy of Science of St. Louis, Transactions*, 13: xxxix.
Includes notice of a lecture illustrated by lantern slides, by C. Barck, describing Grand Canyon’s “first deliberate crossing” by “Mr. James” [presumably George Wharton James] and Barck, Bass Camp to Point Sublime.
- 1923 **George Wharton James.** *Overland Monthly and Out West Magazine*, 81(8) (December): 39.
Obituary.

Dwight, Harrison G.

- 1932 **James, George Wharton.** *In*: Malone, Dumas (ed.), *Dictionary of American biography : under the auspices of the American Council of Learned Societies. Hibben-Jarvis. Volume 9.* New York: Charles Scribner’s Sons, p. 577.

Grand Canyon Stage Line [Grand Canyon Stage Company] [James, George Wharton]

[1899-1900] **Grand Canyon Stage Line : the Ash Fork route, open all the year round. The Grand Canyon of the Colorado River in Arizona. How to reach the most scenic views[,] the exquisite water falls, etc. of Cataract Canyon[,] the Yava Supai villages[,] cliff dwellings, etc.** Ash Fork, Arizona: Grand Canyon Stage Line, 24 pp. [including wraps]. (Printed by The Hicks-Judd Co., San Francisco.) [On p. 9, the name of the stage company appears as “Grand Canyon Stage Company”.]

Sometimes cited as by William Wallace Bass, proprietor of the stage line. However, the writer was George Wharton James, inasmuch as Bass wrote impatiently to James in 1894, having waited five years, “For God’s sake, how many years does it take you to get out a little \$1.00 book?” (Quoted by Roger Keith Larson, *Controversial James : an essay on the life and work of George Wharton James* (Book Club of California, 1991), p. 89.

Regarding the date of publication, which has been variously queried as 1896-1900: On the back cover is an advertisement for books, photographs, and lantern slides of the Grand Canyon, available from W. W. Bass, Ash Fork, or from Grand Canyon Photo Co., Pasadena, California; also notice of G[eorge]. Wharton James’ *The Grand Canyon of the Colorado River*, said there to be “now in the press”, which was published in 1900. The Special Collections and Archives (SCA), Cline Library, Northern Arizona University, Flagstaff, hold the original of a photo of a Havasupai mother with child next to a wickiup (photo 91.15.18), which is another view of the one published in the Grand Canyon Stage Line booklet (p. 16); the date for it is given by SCA as 1899. Thus, the date of this booklet is most likely 1899 or early 1900.

Inkersley, Arthur

- 1903 **Cataract Canyon, the Havasupais.** *Overland Monthly*, New Series, 42(5) (November): 382-390.
Hob-nobbing with William Wallace Bass and George Wharton James.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

James, George Wharton

- 1896 ***The H. M. M. B. A. in California.*** Pasadena, California: G. Wharton James, 338 pp. + [16] pp. advertisements. The California excursions of the Hotel Men’s Mutual Benefit Association did not visit Grand Canyon. James’s writings on the canyon are mostly from work in preparation for his later *In and Around the Grand Canyon* (1900). Grand Canyon, see pp. 27, 75, 77-78, 175-180. There is another volume, published in 1911, that is distinct from this one, *The 1910 trip of the H. M. M. B. A. to California and the Pacific Coast* (Bolte and Braden Co., San Francisco, 377 pp.) (see pp. 39, 42-52, 55).
- 1900 ***In and around the Grand Canyon: The Grand Canyon of the Colorado River in Arizona.*** Boston: Little, Brown, and Co., 341 pp. [Trade ed. Various reprintings. Includes much material based on personal experiences.] [Also in 1900 is a limited “Pasadena edition”, 500 numbered copies signed by the author, large paper, half leather binding; also noted as three-quarter morocco, marbled boards with matching end papers.]
- 1900 **Two men in a marble trap.** *The Wide World* (London), 5(27) (June): 277-283.
Experiences in Havasu Canyon.
- 1901 **Down the Topocobya Trail.** *Wide World Magazine* (London), 7(37) (April): 75-79.
Adventures in Havasu Canyon. See extensive quotation from this item on pp. 369-371 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#)
- 1908 ***Through Ramona’s country.*** Boston: Little, Brown, and Co., 406 pp. [Also reprintings.]
Regarding southern California and lower Colorado River region; although see p. 39, reference to the author’s encounter with a Havasupai man on the rim of Havasu Canyon.
- 1910 ***The Grand Canyon of Arizona : how to see it.*** Boston: Little, Brown and Co., 265 pp. [1st ed. Various reprintings and imprints.]
Includes much material based on personal experiences. The acme of James’ Grand Canyon life. The entire book should be on any Grand Canyon reading list.
- 1910 ***The Grand Canyon of Arizona : how to see it.*** Boston: Little, Brown and Co., and Kansas City, Missouri: Fred Harvey, 265 pp.
Text of foreword (pp. v-vi) significantly modified from that of 1st ed., 1910, but this version appears only in this ed.; all subsequent eds. include the original text of the foreword.
- 1911 ***The 1910 trip of the H. M. M. B. A. to California and the Pacific Coast.*** San Francisco: Bolte and Braden Co., 377 pp. [Hotel Men’s Mutual Benefit Association.]
See pp. 39, 42-52, 55. ✓ This is distinct from the H.M.M.B.A. 1896 trip volume (James, 1896).
- 1912 **[Reflections on tourists’ comments overheard at Grand Canyon.]** *In:* In the Editor’s Den [SECTION]. *Out West*, 4(5) (November): 342-343.
His entire set of remarks in defense of the canyon and American Indians are quoted on pp. 556-557 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.](#)
- 1917 ***Arizona the wonderland.*** Boston: Page Co., 478 pp. [See pp. 98-103.] [Also later eds., reprintings.]
- 1920 **Foreword.** *In:* Bass, William Wallace, *Adventures in the canyons of the Colorado, by two of its earliest explorers, James White and W. W. Hawkins, with introduction and notes by William Wallace Bass, the Grand Canyon guide.* Grand Canyon, Arizona: The authors, pp. 5-7.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 2001 **Ferry boat at Lee’s Ferry, September, 1897.** *In:* Ricketts, Norma Baldwin (ed.), *Arizona’s Honeymoon Trail and Mormon wagon roads*. Mesa, Arizona: Maricopa East Company, International Society, Daughters of Utah Pioneers, p. 52.

Photo only.

L. R. Hamersly and Company

- 1910 **Men and women of America : a biographical dictionary of contemporaries.** New York: L. R. Hamersly and Company, 1592 pp. + advertisements.

See p. 889, “James, George Wharton”.

Larson, Roger Keith

- 1991 **Controversial James : an essay on the life and work of George Wharton James.** (Foreword by Lawrence Clark Powell.) San Francisco: Book Club of California, 99 [100] pp. (Book Club of California, Publication 195.) [Flexible maroon cloth, gilt-stamped Indian basket on front cover, no text, spine blank; maroon paperboard slipcase with paper label glued to top of spine, “*Controversial James* [vignette] *Larson*”. 400 copies.]

Trelease, William

- 1903 **The Academy of Science of St. Louis.** *In:* Societies and Academies [SECTION]. *Science*, New Series, 17 (June 5) (440): 907-908.

See p. 908, notice of a lecture illustrated by lantern slides, by C. Barck, including Grand Canyon geology and description of “its first deliberate crossing” by “Mr. James” [presumably George Wharton James] and Barck, from Bass Camp to Point Sublime.

Vizuete, Pelayo

- 1908 *Diccionario enciclopédico Hispano-Americano de literatura, ciencias y artes : apéndice segundo redactado por distinguidos profesores y publicistas de España y América, bajo la dirección de Pelayo Vizuete. Tomo vigésimo séptimo.—Segundo de este apéndice.* [Transl. ‘Hispano-American encyclopedic dictionary of literature, sciences and arts: second appendix written by distinguished professors and publicists from Spain and America, under the direction of Pelayo Vizuete. Twenty-seventh volume.—Second of this appendix.’] Barcelona: Montaner y Simón, Editores, 1278 [1279] pp. [In Spanish.]

See p. 1074: “James (Jorge Wharton): *Biog.* Autor y explorador inglés contemporáneo, n. en Gainsborough en 1858. Exploró el río Colorado durante diez años consecutivos y publicó los detalles de su viaje en la obra: *In and around the Grand Cañon*. Además es autor de: *Missions and Mission Indians of California; The Indians of the Painted Desert Region* (1903), y otras.” (ENTIRE ITEM) (Transl. ‘Contemporary English Author and Explorer, b. at Gainsborough in 1858. He explored the Colorado River for ten consecutive years and published the details of his voyage in: . . .’)

Wild, Peter

- 1990 **George Wharton James.** Boise, Idaho: Boise State University, 52 pp. (Boise State University, Western Writers Series, 93.)
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

852

William James

1842–1910

Historian, psychologist, philosopher

James, William

- 1920 **The letters of William James. Volume II.** (Henry James, ed.) Boston: The Atlantic Monthly Press, 382 pp.
See pp. 238-239, letter from James to Miss Pauline Goldmark, written at El Tovar, Grand Canyon, January 3, 1906, part of which is quoted on pp. 464-465 in [*"My God, there it is!" The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.*](#) (Volume edited by William James’ son.)
- 2000 **Grand Canyon Jan 4. 06.** *Streams of William James* (William James Society, Boston), 1(3) (Winter): 5.
Excerpt from a letter, William James to son, Alexander, 4 January 1906, with an illustration of Hopi House.
-

853

Sam Jansen

River runner

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Jansen** in Parts 2, 13, and 14 of [*The Grand Canon.*](#)

Gibbon, Jocelyn, AND Jansen, Sam

- 2021 **Jocelyn Gibbon, age 45 [and] Sam Jansen, age 52.** *In:* Guide Profiles [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 34(3) (Fall): 22-24.
Two separate question-and-answer interviews (Gibbon, p. 22; Jansen, pp. 23-24), but in tandem as husband and wife.

Jansen, Sam

- 2006 **Sam Jansen.** *In:* Board bios. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 19(4) (Winter 2006-2007): 7.
Biographical comment.
-

854

wife of Jeck-spa-na-pi

Havasupai basketmaker

- Refer to photo, ca. 1898, in Kenneth D. Shields, Jr., *The Grand Canyon: Native People and Early Visitors* (Arcadia Publishing, Chicago, 2000; Images of America series), p. 9, showing the woman with baskets.
 - The same photo appears in Patrick Whitehurst, *Grand Canyon’s Tusayan Village* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2010; Images of America series), p. 16.
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

855

Le Roy Jeffers

1878–1926

Librarian, writer, lecturer, mountaineer

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Jeffers in Parts 2 and 30 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Jeffers, Le Roy

1922 ***The call of the mountains : rambles among the mountains and canyons of the United States and Canada.*** New York: Dodd, Mead and Co., 282 pp.

See Chapter 16, “The Grand Canyon of the Colorado” (pp. 193-225). Includes a unique set of recollections, that of trips down Bass Trail to Shinumo Camp on the north side, and on the Grandview Trail, including the Horseshoe Mesa cave. See quotations from this item on pp. 677-681 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#): the Bass and Grandview trips are repeated in their entireties; others from informative selections. Jeffers reports having been at Hance’s years before, but provides no details, and records an unusual hike with a sleeping bag eastward along the rim from Grandview (quoted). He offers a recollection of an automobile trip to the North Rim, but his reflections on the canyon are strictly descriptive, not particularly emotional. Quoted are passages about a hike to Powell Plateau and Dutton Point, to which he adds a descriptive narrative of a visit to the now-famous eastern viewpoints. He spends a night at Atoko Point, near the then-unnamed Point Imperial.

856

Charles Edward Jefferson

1860–1937

Congregationalist pastor, Broadway Tabernacle, New York (1898-1929, honorary thereafter); inspirational writer [the Tabernacle today is the Broadway United Church of Christ]

Jefferson, Charles E.

1913 ***The parable of the wedding garment; sermon.*** *The Bible Magazine* (New York), 1(9) (September): 667-675.

Includes an anecdote from a visit to Grand Canyon. See a quotation from this item, with notes, on p. 569 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#). It begins: “I once heard a man standing near the edge of the Grand Canyon of the Colorado say to a friend near him: ‘I wonder how soon we can get out of here.’ He had arrived only a few minutes before. He had looked at the canyon possibly two minutes, and he had gotten enough of it. His mind turned at once to time tables and the next train.”

Clymer D. Jeffries

see Physicians and Nurses

857

James Rockwood Jenkins

1869–1963

Episcopalian cleric

Jenkins was an Episcopalian missionary to the Havasupai and the church Archdeacon of Arizona.

- Refer to photo in Patrick Whitehurst, *Grand Canyon’s Tusayan Village* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2010; Images of America series), p. 29, showing “Reverend Jenkins” with Clark Jack (Havasupai) at the dedication of the village recreation hall, Supai, 1952.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Anonymous

- 1948 **A world “first”.** *The Witness* (Chicago and New York), 31(13) (May 6): 13.
Regarding the delivery by helicopter, in pieces, of a quonset hut to the St. Andrew’s mission chapel in Supai.
“The Episcopal Church has had contact with this tribe for about 25 years, chiefly through the ministrations of the
Ven. J. Rockwood Jenkins, retired Archdeacon of Arizona.”
-

858

Mark Jenkins

Climber

Jenkins, Mark

- 2001 **Temple of zoom; a speed ascent of a Grand Canyon spire proves that light is right.** *Outside*, 26(6): 35-39.
Ascent of Zoroaster Temple. The title is a play on the 1984 action film title, “Indiana Jones and the Temple of Doom”.
- 2014 **Thus spake Zarathustra.** *In:* Kempa, Rick (ed.), *On foot : Grand Canyon backpacking stories*. Flagstaff, Arizona: Vishnu Temple Press, pp. 191-198.
-

859

Kelley Jenness

(Charles Kelley Jenness)

1865–1932

Methodist Episcopal clergyman, writer

Jenness, Kelley

- 1912 **The pilot flame.** Boston: Sherman, French and Co., 268 pp.
A volume of religious inspiration. See pp. 97-98; the end of the “visitation” portion of the text. Jenness writes of a visit to Hance’s or Grand View that took place before 1901. See a quotation from this item on pp. 371-372 in [*“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.*](#)
-

860

Robert Jensen

(Bobby Jensen)

1944–2022

River runner

Carothers, Steve [Carothers, Steven W.]

- 2022 **Robert “Bobby” Jensen, August 15, 1944–February 4, 2022.** *In:* Farewells [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 35(2) (Summer): 4.
Obituary.
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

861

Marv Jensen
(Marvin O. Jensen)
River runner

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Jensen** in Part 13 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Sanderson, Jerry; Sanderson, June; Sparks, Tony; Whitney, Tim; Quist, Bob; Dimock, Brad; Sleight, Ken; Moody, Tom; Dierker, Dan; Silva, Dennis; [Jensen, Marv](#); AND Rails, Clifford

2016 **Panel discussion vintage 1992.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 29(4) (Winter 2016-2017): 1, 2, 30-43.

“. . . recorded at the GCRG Guide’s Training Seminar in Page, Arizona, at the Wilderness River Adventures warehouse, in the spring of 1992. The moderator is Tim Whitney. The discussion is between Jerry Sanderson, June Sanderson and Tony Sparks.” Appended, pp. 40-42, is “. . . a panel discussion at the GCRG Fall Meeting in 1993, held at Ken Sleight’s Pack Creek Ranch in Moab, Utah. To fully appreciate this story you have to hear Tony Sparks tell it first, which you can do [in the 1992 panel discussion].” Additional credits in the author field are listed in the order in which they appear first in the transcript. (GCRG = Grand Canyon River Guides.)

862

Jet Boat Expedition

In 1960, following a downstream run of the Colorado River through Grand Canyon to establish caches, an expedition of four jet boats ran upstream through the canyon. Such ventures are no longer permitted in the national park.

see also:

Bill Austin
William A. Belknap, Jr. (Bill Belknap); William A. Belknap, III (Buzz Belknap)
Bill Hamilton; Jon Hamilton; Joyce Hamilton
Egbert “Ed” Hudson and his son Edward
Tony Kean
Guy Mannering; Margie Mannering
George Morrison
Philip M. Smith

Anonymous

1959 **Wild fight with a river.** *Life*, 47(14) (October 5): 61, 63-64, 66, 68.

1961 **. . . Upstream shakedown.** *Popular Mechanics*, 115(2) (February): 82-83. [Jet boat uprun of Colorado River through Grand Canyon.] [Ellipsis is part of title.]

2014 **Wee Red and the Doc.** *Grand Canyon River Guides* (E-newsletter), (June): 3.
Brief item regarding the Colorado River uprun in Grand Canyon.

Bechtel, Jim, AND Belknap, Bill

2010 **It was in the afternoon—.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 23(3) (Fall): 48.

Photo by Bill Belknap; Jim Bechtel and Georgie White face-to-face at Elves Chasm, during the jet boat uprun.
With excerpt from letter, Jim Bechtel to Marty Anderson, explaining the photo.

Bloxham, Les, AND Stark, Anne

1994 **The jet boat : the making of a New Zealand legend.** Auckland, New Zealand: Reed Books, 2nd ed., 260 pp.
Jet boat uprun in Grand Canyon, pp. 74, 148-151.

543

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Buehler Turbocraft

- 1961 **Buehler Turbocraft conquers Colorado Rapids . . . so what?** *Motor Boating*, 107(2) (February): 23. [Ellipsis is part of title.]
- Advertisement; but cited here for its artistic inclusion of an artistically “torn out” newspaper article illustration with dateline, “Phantom Ranch, Col.” [sic].

Hamilton, Joyce

- 1963 **White water : the Colorado Jet Boat Expedition 1960.** Christchurch, New Zealand: Caxton Press, 259 pp. [Dust jacket subtitle omits “1960”. 1st printing October, 1963; 2nd printing October, 1963. The two printings are identical except the color page in the 2nd printing is lighter than in the 1st, and the notation of the reprinting.] [Also a limited, privately distributed full white suede leather-bound state of 2nd printing, 10 or fewer copies, bound by the book binder David Cookson by arrangement with Guy Mannering. Double box impressed into front and rear covers near edges; five raised bands on backstrip, brown/tan striped head and tail bands; two pebbled white leather labels in gilt (“WHITE WATER” and “JOYCE HAMILTON”); all edges marbled; front and rear endpapers patterned, heavyweight paper; the endpaper map from the front and rear endpapers of the trade copies is accordion-folded and bound in after p. [260], which is blank. (Points regarding the limited leather-bound state of the 2nd printing courtesy of Bill Bishop, Canyon Books, partly in correspondence with Jon Hamilton via Phil Smith.)]
- 2010 **White water : the Colorado River Jet Boat Expedition : the Colorado River Jet Boat Expedition : 50th Anniversary Edition, 1960-2010.** (Tony Kean, ed.; foreword by Phil Smith and Buzz Belknap.) Christchurch, New Zealand: Joyce Hamilton and Tony Kean, 50th anniversary ed., 264 pp. + DVD. (Dust jacket also notes, “Includes a special edition Colorado Uprun DVD”; disk in pocket affixed to rear flyleaf of dust jacket. Title on DVD: *Grand Canyon Uprun*, Black Magic, producer [Pennant Hills, New South Wales, Australia].)

Lavender, David

- 1985 **River runners of the Grand Canyon.** Grand Canyon Natural History Association [paperback ed.], and University of Arizona Press [clothbound ed.], 147 pp. (Title-page includes both imprints.)
- See Chapter 11, “Thunder On the Water” (pp. 116-126).

Marston, Otis Reed “Dock”

- 2014 **From Powell to power : a recounting of the first one hundred river runners through the Grand Canyon.** (Tom Martin, ed.) Flagstaff, Arizona: Vishnu Temple Press, 532 pp.
- See Chapter 25, “1949, 1950, and 1951: Power to the River” (pp. 464-497).

Speirs, Jack

- 1959 **Colorado River conquest.** *Powerboat Quarterly*, 1 (Fall): 38-44.

Staveley, Gaylord

- 2015 **The rapids and the roar : a boating history of the Colorado River and Grand Canyon.** Flagstaff, Arizona: Fretwater Press, 333 [334] pp.
- See in Chapter 10, “Insurmountable Opportunities, 1959-1962” (pp. 204-225).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Waddams, Adrian

- 2015 **Dowty Turbocraft; 56 years ago it was the dawn of the jet age in boating, and one boat started the revolution.** *Motorboat Owner*, (September): 56-65.
- See p. 62, brief note of Hamilton water jets used on Buehler turbocraft on the down- and up-runs through Grand Canyon.
-

Jetman
see Yves Rossy

863

Carol Elaine Jewitt

(née Persing)
1944–2006

Grand Canyon Hospital nursing assistant

Carol Jewitt is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, pp. 112, 134) for brief biographical notes. Carol Jewitt worked at the Grand Canyon Hospital as a nursing assistant, 1970–1974. Also buried here is son **Michael Harold Andrew “Mikey” Jewitt, Jr.** (1971–1974); also daughter **Pamela Jean Jewitt** (1965–1988) who with two sisters was adopted into the Jewitt family in 1972.

864

George W. Jiminez

Automobilist

Anonymous

- 1913 **Hudson first car to climb Bright Angel Trail.** *The Hudson Triangle* (Hudson Motor Car Co., Detroit), 3(3) (July 19): [4].
- Promotional item with two photos. Hudson Six 54 driven by Jiminez from Williams, Arizona, to Grand Canyon at the head of Bright Angel Trail; said to be the first to make the trip without carburetor trouble. The automobile had been purchased by Peter D. Berry, owner of the Grand View Hotel. Sheriff Robinson of Grand Canyon was a passenger.
- 1913 **Drives car to canyon’s brink.** *In:* From the Four Winds [SECTION]. *Motor Age*, 24(4) (July 24): 40.
- “The distinction of piloting a motor car to a point where a car never has been driven before is one that rarely comes to the motorist nowadays, but George W. Jiminez of the Hudson motor car agency at Los Angeles achieved this feat recently when he drove a Hudson six to the head of the Bright Angel trail at the brink of the Grand Canyon of the Colorado.” (ENTIRE ITEM)
- 1913 **Hudson Six first machine driven to Grand Canyon.** *Michigan Manufacturer and Financial Record*, 11(6) (August 9): 4.
- Pertains to George W. Jiminez trip on behalf of the Hudson motor car agency at Los Angeles.
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

865

Kevin Johansen

1954–2023

River runner

Johansen, Jacki

- 2023 **Kevin Johansen—May 31, 1954–February 5, 2023.** *In:* Farewell [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 36(3) (Fall): 2.
Obituary.
-

John Ivens Post No. 42 (Grand Canyon)

see American Legion

866

Annette Thackwell Johnson

(née Annette Morrison Thackwell)

1876–1956

Reporter, writer

Johnson, Annette Thackwell

- 1922 **Silence.** *The Independent* (New York), 109 (September 2) (3824): 96-98.
See brief quotations from this item, including her note of silence, on p. 681 in [“My God, there it is!” *The World Encounters the Grand Canyon*](#). She recounts a young bride’s disappointment with the canyon’s color scheme.
-

867

Clifton Johnson

Writer, illustrator, photographer

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Johnson** in Part 2 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Johnson, Clifton

- 1908 **The Grand Cañon in storm.** *Outing Magazine*, 52(1) (April): 88-95.
The storm descended during a trail trip into the canyon. See his description of it on p. 488 in [“My God, there it is!” *The World Encounters the Grand Canyon*](#).
-

868

De De Johnson

Hollywood dress designer

Anonymous

- 1946 **Falls into Grand Canyon. Woman designer grips ledge 50 feet down and is rescued.** *The New York Times*, (September 16): 7.
“Grand Canyon, Ariz., Sept. 15 (AP)—De De Johnson, 33, of Los Angeles, well-known designer of women’s sports clothes, narrowly escaped death today when she fell from the rim of the Grand Canyon to a sloping ridge fifty feet down where she clung to a ledge until three Forest Rangers [*sic*] rescued her. [¶] She was standing on a small retaining wall, posing for a picture for her husband, Harold Kronthal, when she slipped and fell. Miss Johnson suffered shock, a sprained left foot and rope burns. She was taken to a hospital for treatment.” (ENTIRE NOTE) Not illustrated.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 1946 **Surviving a 50-foot fall into Grand Canyon, where a ledge broke her fall, De De Johnson, Hollywood dress designer, is drawn to safety.** *Chicago Sunday Tribune*, (December 29, Picture Section): [15].
Photo only; via the Associated Press.
-

869

Frank Johnson

Grand Canyon National Park Ranger

Harrison, Michael

- 1994 **A little white lie.** *O’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 5(7): 10.
Glen and Bessie Hyde, Frank Johnson, and Glen Sturdevant.
-

870

Fred Johnson

(William Frederick Johnson)

1898–1929

Grand Canyon National Park Ranger

Johnson drowned in the Colorado River with Glen Sturdevant. His body was never found, and a cenotaph memorial for him is in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 67) for brief biographical notes. Refer to [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#) (Anderson, 2015, p. 85) for photo and legend.

Anonymous

- 1929 **Two lost in canyon. National park employees’ boat hits rocks in Colorado rapids.** *The New York Times*, (February 22): 28.
Fred Johnson and Glen Sturdevant.
- 1929 **The Colorado takes toll again.** *The New York Times*, (February 25): 22.
Editorial, regarding Fred Johnson and Glen Sturdevant.
- 2014 **Jo Smith.** *In:* Obituaries [SECTION]. *Southern Utah News* (Kanab), 82(49) (July 24): 6.
Obituary for **Georgia Joan “Jo” Johnson Smith**, daughter of Fred Johnson, Grand Canyon National Park ranger who in 1929 drowned in the Colorado River with Glen Sturdevant. Her father’s name is given in this obituary as “Fredrick”. (Fred Johnson’s wife was Georgia J., *née* Ott [1900–1987]. Jo Smith married Thayne Clark Smith in 1947. Refer also to [In a Better Place](#) [Nuttall, 2016, p. 67-68] for biographical notes.)

Marston, Otis Reed “Dock”

- 2014 **From Powell to power : a recounting of the first one hundred river runners through the Grand Canyon.** (Tom Martin, ed.) Flagstaff, Arizona: Vishnu Temple Press, 532 pp.
See Chapter 16 (regarding Colorado River deaths), section titled “1929: Glen Ernest Sturdevant and William Frederick Johnson” (pp. 333-335).

Sturdevant, Tyler R.; AND Harrison, Michael

- 1998 **1929 Grand Canyon tragedy revisited—nearly 70 years later.** *Ranger* (Association of National Park Rangers, Journal), 14(3) (Summer): 14-16.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Regarding the 1929 drowning deaths of Glen E. Sturdevant and Fred Johnson in the Colorado River. Tyler Sturdevant is a son of Glen Sturdevant. Accompanied by reprint of M. R. Tillotson’s (1929) memorial. ✓ At the time of writing, Harrison was 100 years old.

Tillotson, M. R. [Tillotson, Miner R.]

- 1929 **Our sorrow.** *Grand Canyon Nature Notes*, 3(8) (February 28): cover, 1-4.
Glen Ernest Sturdevant and Fred Johnson memorial notice.
- 1998 **Our sorrow.** *Ranger* (Association of National Park Rangers, Journal), 14(3) (Summer): 16.
Reprint of Tillotson (1929), to accompany article by Sturdevant and Harrison.

871

Kimmy Johnson

Grand Canyon National Park Ranger (River Unit)

Sharrow, Barbara, AND Balsom, Janet

- 1987 **Women at Grand Canyon.** *Courier* (U.S. National Park Service), 32(4) (April): front cover, 3, 39-40, rear cover.
Historical overview. Women noted: Pat Baker-Buccello, Janet R. Balsom, Meg Benke, Gale Burak, Cindy Burns, Jennifer Burns, Ann Carter, Kathleen Davis, Cathy Green, Martha Hahn-O’Neil, Sonja Hoie, Julie Jackson, **Kimmy Johnson**, Anne Trinkle Jones, Mary Langdon, Becca Lawton, Jennifer Lawton, Sid Martin, Mary Lou Mauer, Randy McPheron, Ruthann Murray, Barb Sharrow, Marie Tuxhorn, Sue Vulich. (Cover illustration shows Grand Canyon ranger-naturalist Pauline (Polly) Patraw, but the legend [p. 3, which pertains also to the back cover] reads only, “the NPS woman then and now”. The back cover shows an unidentified woman Grand Canyon ranger mounted on a mule on trail.) Johnson was the first permanent employee in the “river subdistrict”.

872

Willard Drake Johnson

1860–1917

U.S. Geological Survey topographer

Willard D. Johnson also visited the Grand Canyon in 1891 with the field trip of the 5th International Geological Congress. He signed the guest book of John Hance. See in G. K. Woods (compiler), *Personal impressions of the Grand Cañon of the Colorado River near Flagstaff, Arizona, as seen through nearly two thousand eyes, and written in the private visitors’ book of the world-famous guide Capt. John Hance, guide, story-teller, and path-finder* (Whitaker and Ray Co., San Francisco, for G. K. Woods, Flagstaff, Arizona Territory), pp. 39-40.

Anonymous

- 1917 **Mr. Willard D. Johnson.** *In:* Obituary [SECTION]. *Geographical Review*, 3(4) (April): 329-330.
At the time of his death he was working on a model of the Grand Canyon.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

873

William Derby Johnson, Jr.

(Willie Johnson)

1850–1923

Second Powell expedition

Although Johnson left the second Powell expedition before it proceeded into Grand Canyon, he is cited here as an inextricable part of the history of the Powell expeditions and surveys.

Darrah, William Culp

1949 **Beaman, Fennemore, Hillers, Dellenbaugh, Johnson and Hattan.** *Utah Historical Quarterly*, 16-17: 491-503.

874

Jökull Júlíusson

1990–

Icelandic singer, songwriter

Kristjana Björg Guðbrandsdóttir

2017 **Finnur jarðtengingu heima á Íslandi** [*transl.* ‘Finding a connection to earth at home in Iceland’]. *Fréttablaðið* (Reykjavík), 153(17) (July 1): cover, 18-19. [*In Icelandic.*] [Cover tease: “Hleður batteríin” (*transl.* ‘Charging the batteries’).]

Regarding singer/songwriter Jökull Júlíusson of the rock band Kaleo. Includes two photos of Jökull at Grand Canyon.

875

Anne Trinkle Jones

Grand Canyon National Park, archaeologist

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Jones** as author and coauthor in Part 16 of [*The Grand Canon*](#).

Anonymous

1987 **Women of WACC.** *Courier* (U.S. National Park Service), 32(4) (April): 37-39.

Western Archeological and Conservation Center. Includes Anne Trinkle Jones of Grand Canyon National Park (see p. 38).

Sharrow, Barbara, AND Balsom, Janet

1987 **Women at Grand Canyon.** *Courier* (U.S. National Park Service), 32(4) (April): front cover, 3, 39-40, rear cover.

Historical overview. Women noted: Pat Baker-Buccello, Janet R. Balsom, Meg Benke, Gale Burak, Cindy Burns, Jennifer Burns, Ann Carter, Kathleen Davis, Cathy Green, Martha Hahn-O’Neil, Sonja Hoie, Julie Jackson, Kimmy Johnson, **Anne Trinkle Jones**, Mary Langdon, Becca Lawton, Jennifer Lawton, Sid Martin, Mary Lou Mauer, Randy McPheron, Ruthann Murray, Barb Sharrow, Marie Tuxhorn, Sue Vulich. (Cover illustration shows Grand Canyon ranger-naturalist Pauline (Polly) Patraw, but the legend [p. 3, which pertains also to the back cover] reads only, “the NPS woman then and now”. The back cover shows an unidentified woman Grand Canyon ranger mounted on a mule on trail.)

"Too Numerous To Name"
Grand Canyon's Annotated Biographical Bibliography

876

Bert Jones

River runner

Jones, Bert, AND Steiger, Lew

- 2018 **Bert Jones.** *Boatman's Quarterly Review*, 31(4) (Winter 2018-2019): cover, 26-42.
Jones oral history interview.
-

877

Buffalo Jones

(Charles Jesse Jones)

1844-1919

Rancher in House Rock Valley

Anonymous

- 1905 **Kanab [NEWS]. To perpetuate the buffalo. Buffalo Jones on way to Grand Canyon with herd.** *Deseret News*, (October 26): 9 [issue pagination].
- 1906 **Fredonia, Arizona [NEWS].** *Deseret News*, (January 19): 9 [issue pagination].
"Col. Jones has his buffalo and cattalo 40 miles southeast from here. The country is turning into a primitive west. While the last drove of animals were being driven from Lund, one large buffalo bull was lost on the prairie near Rockville. No particular danger from stampede is anticipated, but it make take a Buffalo Bill to 'round' him in. Tourists will soon be able to find a veritable 'Wild West Show' in the Buckskin mountains [Kaibab Plateau]." (ENTIRE NOTE)
- 1906 **[Buffalo Jones and Grand Canyon.]** *The Philistine* (The Roycrofters, East Aurora, New York), 23(5) (October): 140-146.
- 1911 **Sportsmen dine "Buffalo Jones". Intrepid big game hunter shows them pictorially his feats in the wild. Call for new game laws. Speakers say the time has come when steps must be taken for conservation in the woods.** *The New York Times*, (March 12): 8.
Includes notice of films of capturing animals "on his ranch in the Grand Canyon of the Colorado".
- 1920 **In memoriam. Charles Jesse Jones. ("Buffalo Jones.")** *American Bison Society, Report, 1919-1920*, pp. 22-23.
- 1927 **The Grand Canyon buffalo herd.** *American Bison Society, Report, 1924-1926*, pp. 41-43.
- 1989 **The last of the plainsmen 1906.** *Arizona Capitol Times*, 90(41): 1. [Buffalo Jones.]

Allmon, James Ambrose

- 2012 **Adventures in Africa.** *Fast Forward* (Blackhawk Modifications, Inc., Waco, Texas), (2nd Quarter): 1-2.
Begins with family anecdote about author's grandfather, Ambrose Means, and Marshall Loveless "roping mountain lions for 'fun' in the Grand Canyon in the early 1900s", and note of Col. Charles Jones, "Buffalo Jones".

American Bison Society

- 1910 **Census of American bison in North America on May 1, 1910.** *American Bison Society, 3rd Annual Report, 1909-1910*, pp. 31-.
See p. 31, data for "Arizona: Grand Canyon Game Preserve—C. J. Jones".

550

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 1911 **Census of American bison in North America on January 1, 1911.** *American Bison Society, 4th Annual Report, 1911*, pp. 34-.
See p. 34, data for “Arizona: Grand Canyon Game Preserve—C. J. Jones”. The only data for this entry is “uncertain”; no figures.
- 1912 **Census of American bison in North America on January 1, 1912.** *American Bison Society, 5th Annual Report, 1912*, pp. 11-.
See p. 11, data for “Arizona: Grand Canyon Game Preserve—C. J. Jones”. The only data for this entry is “uncertain”; no figures.
- 1916 **Census of bison as of January 1, 1916.** *American Bison Society, 10th Annual Report, 1915-1916*, pp. 37-.
See p. 37, data for “Arizona: Grand Canyon Game Preserve—C. J. Jones”.
- 1923 **Fifteenth census of living American bison as of January 1, 1923. Compiled by Martin S. Garretson.** *American Bison Society, Report, 1922-1923*, pp. 21-.
See p. 21, data for “Arizona: Fredonia—Jim Owens”.
- 1927 **Seventeenth census of living American bison as of January 1, 1926. Compiled by Martin S. Garretson.** *American Bison Society, Report, 1924-1926*, pp. 25-.
See p. 25, data for “Arizona: Fredonia—James T. Owens”.
- 1931 **Eighteenth census of living American bison as of January 1, 1929. Compiled by Martin S. Garretson.** *American Bison Society, Report, 1927-1930*, pp. 25-.
See p. 25, data for “Arizona: House Rock Valley—State of Arizona”.

Easton, Robert, AND Brown, Mackenzie

- 1961 ***Lord of beasts : the saga of Buffalo Jones.*** (Foreword by Jack Schaefer, illustrations by Mac Schweitzer.) Tucson: University of Arizona Press.
- 1970 ***Lord of beasts : the saga of Buffalo Jones.*** (Foreword by Jack Schaefer, illustrations by Mac Schweitzer.) Lincoln, Nebraska: University of Nebraska Press, 287 pp. (A Bison Book.) [Reprint of University of Arizona Press imprint (1961).]

Helminiak, Raymond

- 1971 **The about-face of a buffalo hunter.** *Frontier Times*, (October/November): 26-29, 64-66.

Hubbard, Elbert

- 1922 ***Selected writings of Elbert Hubbard : his mintage of wisdom, coined from a life of love, laughter and work, lovingly gathered by Elbert Hubbard II and made into goodly volumes by The Roycrofters at their shops, which are at East Aurora, New York, and issued as a memorial edition.*** New York: William H. Wise and Co., 412 [413] pp. (Half-title: *Hundred-Point Men.*) (Selected Writings of Elbert Hubbard, Volume 10 [from printer’s and binder’s page, p. [413]].)
See “Buffalo Jones” (pp. 174-186).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Kersey, Ralph T.

- 1958 **Buffalo Jones (a true biography).** Garden City, Kansas: Elliott Printers, 184 pp.
A young reader title.

Mumford, Edward W.

- 1912 **Book reviews. Three Pennsylvanian writers for boys.** *University of Pennsylvania, Alumni Register*, 14(3) (March): 192-195.
Remarks on Zane Grey, pp. 193-195; with note *in passing* of Grand Canyon and Buffalo Jones, and a few of Grey’s titles. Not so much book reviews as condensed commentary on the content of Grey’s books, with occasional reflections on Grey’s years at the university.

Parker, Charles Franklin

- 1961 **Lord of the beasts; the saga of Buffalo Jones.** *Arizona Highways*, 37(10) (October): 36-39.

Rudner, Ruth

- 2024 **Oh, give me a home. Bison have a long history in northern Arizona, one that dates back to the end of the ice age. Not much is known about those early herds, which eventually went extinct. Their contemporary era begins in 1906, when a bison hunter named Charles Jesse “Buffalo” Jones brought a bunch of the woolly mammals to the Kaibab Plateau.** *Arizona Highways*, 100(5) (May): 18-23. [Illustrated with photos by Paul Gill and Jack Dykinga.]

E. D. Jones

see R. O. Searles

Eagle Mae Smith Jones

see John Tom Smith

J. Jones

see Claude Watahomigie

878

Kelli Jones

Diné; Grand Canyon National Park interpretive ranger

Jones, Kelli

- 2021 **Diné (Navajo) ranger hopes to inspire others.** *In:* Working with tribes to develop new opportunities and policies at Grand Canyon. *Canyon Views* (Grand Canyon Conservancy), 28(2) (Fall/Winter): 5.
Interview.

Rudner, Ruth, AND Burcham, John

- 2024 **I am not a visitor. Long before John Hance and the Kolb brothers and the Harvey Girls made their marks, at least 11 different Indigenous peoples called the Grand Canyon home. Today, their**

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

descendants are standing up to tell their stories and let the world know that the Canyon is still their home—that they never left. *Arizona Highways*, 100(1) (January): 18-23.

Features interviews with and photos of Kelli Jones (Diné) and Kelkiyana Yazzie (Diné), Grand Canyon National Park interpretive rangers; and Carrie Cannon (Kiowa, working as an ethnobotanist for the Hualapai Tribe.)

879

Les Jones

(Leslie Allen Jones)

1922–2020

River runner, river map producer

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Jones in [The Grand Canon Volume 2 \(Cartobibliography\)](#).

Huck, Rod

2003 **Les Jones, pioneer riverman.** *American Whitewater*, 44(3) (May/June): 24, 26-28.

Jones, Christian

2020 **Les Jones—August 4, 1922-June 14, 2020.** *In*: Farewells [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 33(3) (Fall): 7-8.

2020 **Remembering Les Jones, river pioneer, cartographer, and advocate.** *American Whitewater* (September/October): 38, 40.

Jones, Les

1965 **Grand Canyon at low water.** *American Whitewater*, 11(1) (Summer): 4-.

1965 **The Colorado at low water.** *American Whitewater*, 11(2) (Autumn): 29-.

2001 **Les Jones.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 14(2) (Summer): 22-31.

Oral history interview. Interviewer not identified.

Martin-Taylor, Molly

1998 **Les Jones.** *The Confluence* (Colorado Plateau River Guides), 5(1) (Spring): [12].

Smith, Latimer

2021 **Announcing the 2021 River Runners Hall-of-Fame inductees.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 34(2) (Summer): 21.

Dave Rust, Harry Aleson, and Les Jones.

880

Sabra Lynn Jones

1957–2002

River runner

Anonymous

2002 **We’ve lost three more of our own.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 15(3) (Fall): Late Edition Page 1 [loose insert].

Obituary notice for Kenton Grua, Sabra Jones, and Nathan Marston.

553

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Boccagno, Steve

- 2002 **Sabra Lynn Jones.** *In:* In Memorium [sic] [FEATURE]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 15(4) (Winter 2002-2003): 7.
Obituary.

881

Stephen Vandiver Jones

1840–1920

Second Powell expedition

Jones, Stephen Vandiver

- 1949 **Journal of Stephen Vandiver Jones, April 21, 1871-December 14, 1872.** (Herbert E. Gregory, ed.) *In:* The exploration of the Colorado River and the High Plateaus of Utah in 1871-72. *Utah Historical Quarterly*, 16-17: 19-174.

882

David Starr Jordan

1851–1931

Ichthyologist; President, Indiana University; founding President, Stanford University; eugenicist

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Jordan in Parts 2 and 19 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Jordan, David Starr

- 1898 **Red-letter days.** *Land of Sunshine* 9(3) (August): 124-126.
See a quotation from this item on p. 334-335 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).
- 1902 **The land of patience.** *In:* *The Grand Canyon of Arizona : being a book of words from many pens, about the Grand Canyon of the Colorado River in Arizona.* [Chicago]: Santa Fe, Passenger Department, p. 88. [Volume also reprinted in eds. of 1906, 1909.]
- 1922 **The days of a man : being memories of a naturalist, teacher and minor prophet of democracy. Volume One, 1851-1899.** Yonkers-on-Hudson, New York: World Book Co., 710 pp.
Grand Canyon, see pp. 620-625. Reflects on his 1898 trip to the canyon, filling out this narrative with a repetition of his 1898 remarks, and retells three John Hance tales.
- 1981 **1898: The land of patience.** *In:* Schullery, Paul (ed.), *The Grand Canyon: early impressions.* Boulder, Colorado: Colorado Associated University Press, pp. 95-97.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

883

Jimmie Jordan

U.S. Guano Corporation employee

Anonymous

1968 **Fabulous folks.** *Meadview Monitor* (Meadview, Arizona), (April/June):. [Also reprinted in March/April 2018 issue.]

Relating to Jimmie Jordan and his work at the Bat Cave guano operation. ✓ The article also includes comments (unrelated to Jordan) about a commercial filmed for Timex watches, where a watch was strapped to the bow of a boat running Badger Rapid in Marble Canyon (for Timex’s jingle, “Takes a lickin’ but keeps on tickin’”).

884

Nate Jordan

("Tater" Jordan)

River runner

Jordan, Nate

2011 **Nate Jordan, age 33.** *In:* Guide Profile [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 24(3) (Fall): 14. Interview.

885

Suzanne Jordan

1949–2020

River runner

Aronson, Jeffe

2020 **Suzanne Jordan—November 5, 1949-July 4, 2020.** *In:* Farewells [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 33(3) (Fall): 5-7.

Obituary. Accompanied (p. 7) by remarks by Nat Cobb, Kyle Kovalik, and Sturgis Robinson. See also remarks by Skip Horner, 34(1) (Spring 2021): 2-3; and remarks by Jeffe Aronson, 34(2) (Summer 2021): 2.

886

Marvin G. Joshua

1929–2009

National Park Service employee

Priscilla Juanita Joshua

(née Kill)

1922–2001

Yavapai-Apache?

Marvin Joshua was a Park Service janitor 1953-1973. **Priscilla Joshua** is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 208) for brief biographical notes.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

887

Jon Jost

Cinematographer

Oter, Jorge, AND Jost, Jon

- 2014 **Canyon once again. Interview with Jon Jost.** *Fotocinema* (Revista Científica de Cine y Fotografía) (Universidad de Málaga, Málaga, Spain), (9): 361-367. [Serial is multilingual; this article is in English.]
Pertains to the 1970 and 2013 experimental films, *Canyon*, by Jost (*cited below*).

Jost, Jon

- 1970 **Canyon.** [United States]: Jon Jost. 16mm film. 6:00.
An experimental short silent film produced as a compressed-time view of a day at the Grand Canyon.
- 2013 **Canyon.** [United States]: Jon Jost. HD Video. 76:00 and 24:00.
From the Jon Jost website, <http://www.jonjost.altervista.org/work/canyon.html> (last accessed 14 August 2023):
“*Canyon* is in effect a re-make of a film I shot in 1970 in 16mm, which ran 5 [*sic*] minutes. It was a look down into the [Grand] Canyon for a full day, made from a sequence of shots, taken from the same viewpoint, Yavapi [*sic*, Yaki Point], dissolved one to the next. This version is in HD and takes advantage of the improved definition, and the release for certain constraints which 16mm imposed—technical and financial. Here the limits of time, cost, and the improved aesthetic quality allowed for another approach, though again the work is from a single vantage point—it is subtler and more in keeping with the nature of the canyon and its pacing. I also made a shorter version for those unable to adjust to a hint of the canyon’s ‘sense of time’—the short version is 24 minutes long.”

888

Lois Jotter

(Mary Lois Jotter Cutter)

1914–2013

Botanist, professor, river runner

see also Elzada U. Clover

Lois Jotter married in 1942 Guatemalan-born botanist and professor Victor “Vic” Macomber Cutter, Jr. (1916–1962). For an obituary of Victor Cutter, see F. K. Sparrow, “Victor Macomber Cutter, Jr.,” *Mycologia*, 54(5) (September/October 1962): 457-459.

- Refer to an occasionally reproduced photo in Erin Elizabeth Eichenberg, *Lake Mead* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2015; Images of America series), p. 21, which shows the Nevills party with Jotter and Clover at the conclusion of the 1938 expedition.
- Refer to photo in Kevin S. Schindler, *The Grand Canyon: Past and Present* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2024), p. 50, showing Clover with Norman Nevills and Superintendent Miner Tillotson on July 12, 1938, outside what today is the Ranger Operations Building (Clover and Nevills had hiked up from the river to the South Rim during their expedition). (The photo is accompanied by a “today” view of the scene.)

Because the 1938 botanical expedition of Elzada Clover and Lois Jotter, with outfitter Norman Nevills, is such a significant part of Grand Canyon’s river and scientific histories, the two scientific publications that came as a result of this expedition are cited here (years are marked with an asterisk [*]) rather than simply referred to their placement in Part 19 of [The Grand Canon](#).

556

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Anonymous

- 1938 **Nevills delays trip as two leave party. Colorado River expedition is to continue this week.** *The New York Times*, (July 10): 4.
Includes photo, “The Nevills Expedition After Conquering the Colorado River” [at Lee’s Ferry]; with Eugene Atkinson, Alazada [*sic*] Clover, Don Harris, Norman D. Nevills, Lois Jotter, W. C. Gibson.
- 2013 **Lois Jotter Cutter.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical society), 17(3) (May/June): 1-2.
Obituary.

Bryant, H. C. [Bryant, Harold C.]

- 1941 **New species of cacti reported for Grand Canyon National Park.** *Park Service Bulletin* (U.S. National Park Service, Washington, D.C.), 11(4) (July/August): 7.
Notice of the article by Clover and Jotter (1941), submitted by the Grand Canyon National Park Superintendent. (Misspells Elzada as “Elsada” and Nevills as “Nevilles”).

Clover, Elzada U., AND Jotter, Lois

- *1941 **Cacti of the canyon of the Colorado and tributaries.** *Torrey Botanical Club, Bulletin*, 68: 406-419.
- *1944 **Floristic studies in the canyon of the Colorado and its tributaries.** *American Midland Naturalist*, 32: 591-642.

Cook, William

- 1987 ***The Wen, the Botany, and the Mexican Hat : the adventures of the first women through Grand Canyon, on the Nevills Expedition.*** Orangeville, California: Callisto Books, 151 pp.

Cutter, Lois Jotter

- 1997 **Update from an intrepid adventurer.** *In*: Letters [SECTION]. *Michigan Alumnus* (University of Michigan), 103(3) (Early Spring): 6.
Regarding the differences between her 1938 Colorado River trip through Grand Canyon and the “Old Timers” trip of 1994. See also letter from Susan R. Csia, 103(5) (Summer): 10.
- 1997 **Then and now.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 10(4) (Fall): 38-39.

Cutter, Lois Jotter, AND Steiger, Lew

- 1997 **Lois Jotter Cutter.** (Brad Dimock, ed.) *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 10(4) (Fall): 1, 28-37.
Cutter oral history interview.

Dyer, Christine

- 2022 **Female leaders in botanical discovery: Past and present.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 35(3) (Fall): 10-13.
The photo on p. 10, “Elzada Clover and Lois Jotter Cutter sit next to each other looking at a book” actually depicts a mirror. Also, at that time Lois Jotter was not yet married.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Greer, Bonnie

- 2008 **The first women to run the Colorado.** *In:* Arizona Capitol Times (compiler), Barry Gartell (ed.), *imes past : reflections from Arizona History*. Phoenix: Arizona Capitol Times, pp. 48-49.
Originally published in *Arizona Capitol Times*, February 28, 1990.

Kellogg, Kate

- 1993 **Promoting appreciation for plants and the biosphere.** *LSAmagazine* (University of Michigan, College of Literature, Science, and the Arts), 17(1) (Fall): 20-24.
See p. 21, notice of “rather heroic specimen-gathering expeditions”, notably that of Elzada U. Clover and Mary Lois Jotter in the “Colorado River Canyon”; as quoted from Harley H. Bartlett, director of the Matthaai Botanical Gardens. Brief note.

Lavender, David

- 1985 **River runners of the Grand Canyon.** Grand Canyon Natural History Association [paperback ed.], and University of Arizona Press [clothbound ed.], 147 pp. (Title-page includes both imprints.)
See in Chapter 9, “Boats For Hire” (pp. 96-105).

Leavengood, Betty

- 1999 **Grand Canyon women : lives shaped by landscape.** Boulder, Colorado: Pruett Publishing Co., 248 pp.
2004 **Grand Canyon women : lives shaped by landscape.** Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association, 2nd ed., 297 pp.
2014 **Grand Canyon women : lives shaped by landscape.** Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association, 3rd ed., 242 pp.

Marston, Otis Reed “Dock”

- 2014 **From Powell to power : a recounting of the first one hundred river runners through the Grand Canyon.** (Tom Martin, ed.) Flagstaff, Arizona: Vishnu Temple Press, 532 pp.
See in Chapter 21, “1938-1949: Petticoats” (pp. 400-442).

Myers, Tom

- 2013 **Lois Jotter Cutter, March 11, 1914-April 30, 2013.** *In:* Farewell [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 26(3) (Fall): 9-10.

Peterson, Neil J.

- 2000 **Danger can be fun; the first women to run the Colorado.** *Flagstaff Live!*, 6(32) (August 10-16): 9.
Elzada Clover and Lois Jotter.

Rudner, Ruth

- 2023 **Seven wonders of the Grand Canyon. Buzz Holmstrom, one of the early explorers of the Grand Canyon, once said: “Women have their place in the world, but they do not belong in the Canyon of the Colorado.” Despite his ignorant opinion, many incredible women moved there anyway, and through passion, determination and know-how, they left indelible impressions on a place not easily impressed.** *Arizona Highways*, 99(1) (January): 18-25.
Features Ada Bass, Blanche Kolb, Polly Mead Patraw, Elzada Clover and Lois Jotter, Georgie White, and Katie Lee.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Sevigny, Melissa L.

- 2019 **The wild ones. People said that women had no place in the Grand Canyon and would likely die trying to run the Colorado River. In 1938, two female scientists set out to prove them wrong.** *The Atavist Magazine*, (96) (October):. [Online only? <https://magazine.atavist.com/the-wild-ones-grand-canyon-colorado-river-first-women>.]
- 2023 **Tenacious specimens. A survey of the Grand Canyon’s plants by the first non-Native women to run the river—and survive.** *High Country News*, 55(5) (May): 34-41.
Excerpt from Sevigny’s forthcoming book, *Brave the Wild River: The Untold Story of Two Women Who Mapped the Botany of the Grand Canyon*.
- 2023 ***Brave the wild river : the untold story of two women who mapped the botany of the Grand Canyon.***
New York: W. W. Norton and Co., 290 pp.

Spearman, Rupert B.

- 1938 **Expedition including women safely navigates Colorado River.** *Reclamation Era*, 28(9) (September): 177-179.
Nevills Expedition, with Elzada Clover and Lois Jotter.

Staveley, Gaylord

- 2015 ***The rapids and the roar : a boating history of the Colorado River and Grand Canyon.*** Flagstaff, Arizona: Fretwater Press, 333 [334] pp.
See in Chapter 5, “Whitewater Boating As a Performing Art, 1938-1949” (pp. 102-133).

Charles Frederick Joy
see Nicholas Longworth

889

Elizabeth Ina Joy
Prospector?

see also under Nicholas Longworth

Brown, Dick

- 1993 **Who was Elizabeth Ina Joy?** *Grand Canyon Pioneers Society, Newsletter*, 4(1): 4.
Brown asks for more information about Joy, who located the Inspiration Lode on Cremation Point [Shoshone Point].

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

890

Henry Bourne Joy

1864–1936

President, Packard Motor Car Company

Anonymous

- 1911 **The Packard chief tunes up on high speed in Indian Gardens.** *The Packard* (Packard Motor Car Company, Detroit, Michigan), (16) (April 1): 7.

Article written by a third party about Henry B. Joy’s visit to Grand Canyon. Includes a photograph of Joy in a heroic pose on the brink of the Inner Gorge during an “outing” to Havasupai Gardens. His only quote: “Words fail to describe one’s sensations, standing on the brink of the chasm, awe struck and speechless at the gigantic panorama.”

- 1912 **Auto battles with snow. President Joy has exciting experience in New Mexico.** *The New York Times*, (March 24) (Section B): 5.

Henry B. Joy, president of Packard Motor Car Co. Passing notice of visit to Grand Canyon, with comment on “Not a drop of water between Ash Fork and the Grand Canyon!”

Arthur Juengling

see Alexander Pearson

891

Scott Gordon Jurek

1973–

Ultramarathon runner

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by [Jurek](#) in Part 2 of [The Grand Canon](#).

[Jurek, Scott](#) (WITH Steve Friedman)

- 2012 ***Eat and run : my unlikely journey to ultramarathon greatness.*** Boston and New York: Mariner Books (Houghton Mifflin Harcourt), 260 pp. [Various reprintings and translations.]

See Chapter 21, “Back to My Roots; Tonto Trail, Grand Canyon, 2010” (pp. 215-220).

892

Jules J. Jusserand

(Jean Adrien Antoine Jules Jusserand)

1855–1932

Writer, diplomat, French ambassador to U.S. (1903-1925); earned first Pulitzer Prize for history (1917)

[Jusserand, Jules J.](#)

- 1911 **Jules J. Jusserand (Ambassador of France) at the dinner in his honor, December 2, 1910.** *In:* Elderkin, John, Lord, Chester S., and Price, Charles W. (arrangers), *Speeches at the Lotos Club*. New York: Printed for the Lotos Club, pp. 468-473. (Volume cover title: *After dinner speeches at the Lotos Club*.)

In speaking of wonders of the West he notes concisely: “There is nothing to be compared with the Grand Cañon of Arizona, which in parts has a depth of which seems to lead to the nether regions, and wonders of coloring that remind you of the other extreme.”

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

K

893

Ed Kabotie

(Okhuwa P’ing)

Hopi artist, musician, educator

(grandson of Fred Kabotie; son of Hopi artist Michael Kabotie [Lomawyweša] [1942–2009])

See also p. 251 in [Art of the Grand Canyon](#).

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Kabotie** in Part 17 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Kabotie, Ed [Okhuwa P’ing]

- 2018 **Ed Kabotie, Hopi.** *In:* Riggs, Sarana, We’re still here; native voices on the Grand Canyon National Park centennial. *Colorado Plateau Advocate*, (Fall/Winter): 8.
-

894

Fred Kabotie

c. 1900–1986

Hopi artist

See also pp. 251–253 in [Art of the Grand Canyon](#).

At the Grand Canyon, Fred Kabotie is probably most well known for his mural paintings inside the Watchtower at Desert View.

Kabotie, Fred

- 1977 **Fred Kabotie, Hopi Indian artist : an autobiography told with Bill Belknap.** Flagstaff, Arizona: Northland Press, 149 pp.
-

895

Phyllis Yoyetewa Kachinhongva

Hopi, Grand Canyon National Park Interpretive Ranger

Leavengood, Betty

- 2004 **Grand Canyon women : lives shaped by landscape.** Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association, 2nd ed., 297 pp.
- 2014 **Grand Canyon women : lives shaped by landscape.** Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association, 3rd ed., 242 pp.
- 2014 **Profiles of Grand Canyon women.** *Canyon Views* (Grand Canyon Association), 21(3 [*sic*, 4]) (Fall): 4–5.
“These two profiles are excerpted from the 2nd edition of Grand Canyon Association’s *Grand Canyon Women: Lives Shaped by Landscape*”. Not credited to Leavengood by name. The two women are Louise Teal, river runner, and Phyllis Yoyetewa Kachinhongva, ranger.
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

896

Karl E. Karlstrom

Geologist, professor of geology, editor

see also Trail of Time

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Karlstrom** as author and coauthor in Parts 21 and 23 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Hickman, Helen V.

- 2014 **2014 AIPG National Conference highlights; Prescott, Arizona.** *Florida Association of Professional Geologists, Newsletter* (American Institute of Professional Geologists, Florida Chapter), (Autumn): 3.
Includes visit of Florida Chapter to Grand Canyon. Note also a photo of Wayne Ranney and [Karl Karlstrom](#) at the Trail of Time.

Karlstrom, Karl E.

- 2020 **Karl Karlstrom, geologist.** *From:* Interviews [SECTION]. *In:* Dundas, Zach (ed.), *Grand Canyon : "the ages at work"*. Austin, Texas: Wildsam Field Guides, p. 107.

Sundberg, Fred [Sundberg, Frederick A.]

- 2019 **Editorial: Into the canyon of time.** *The Trilobite Papers* (An international newsletter for and by trilobite paleontologists) (Show Low, Arizona), (22): 2. ³⁴
Remarks on a 14-day research trip on the Colorado River through Grand Canyon with Karl Karlstrom and others, to, among other tasks, "re-investigate the Cambrian of the Grand Canyon, which included collecting fossil localities".

897

Henry Karpinski

River runner, hydrologist

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Fritzinger** as author and coauthor in Parts 2, 14, 18, and 19 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Anonymous

- 2004 **April at Phantom Ranch.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 8(5) (May): 1, 3.
Presentation by Karpinski, "A Bridge Worthy", at the Phantom Ranch outdoor amphitheater, about the Kaibab Bridge—"the first PowerPoint presentation at the bottom of the Canyon".

³⁴ Editor's note in *The Trilobite Papers*: "Please keep in mind that The Trilobite Papers is not a formal publication and should never be cited. If you wish to use information in this series for a formal publication, please contact the author of the information and then it could be cited only as 'personal communication'. This is particularly important for the sections on 'Field Notes' and 'Taxonomic Notes'." Later issues omit the editor's note.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

898

David Orville Karraker

(Dave)

1928–1992

Grand Canyon National Park Ranger;

Superintendent, Mather Training Center (Harpers Ferry, West Virginia, 1974–1980);

Superintendent, Albright Training Center (Grand Canyon, 1980–1992)

David Karraker is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. His grave marker reads, “Park Ranger—40 Years Father, Husband, Humanitarian, Environmentalist, Community Leader, Lion, Educator, Humorist, Birder . . . Friend to All” (ellipsis thus). Regarding David, also refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 144) for brief biographical notes. Refer to [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#) (Anderson, 2015, p. 103) for photo and legend. [Marin Karraker](#) (see No. 899 herein) plans to be buried with her father.

Taylor, Karen

- 1992 **Dave Karraker—only NPS employee to be Superintendent of both Training Centers—dies.** *Courier* (U.S. National Park Service), 37(10) (November/December): 23.
Obituary.
-

899

Marin Karraker

(Marianne Karraker; “Jeff”)

*Grand Canyon resident, Grand Canyon National Park Ranger; later Superintendent, Capulin Volcano National Monument
(daughter of David and Mary Karraker)*

Karraker, Marin

- 2019 **NPS in the family; life cycles in the national parks.** *Ranger* (Association of National Park Rangers, Journal), 35(2) (Spring): 14.
Includes reminiscences of her early life living at Grand Canyon National Park and her own start in an NPS career there, following in her father’s footsteps.
-

900

David Kashinski

River runner

Kashinski, David

- 2011 **David Kashinski, age \$!.** *In:* Guide Profile [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 24(2) (Summer): 5.
Interview.
-

901

Bec Kates

River runner

Kates, Bec

- 2021 **Bec Kates, age 24.** *In:* Guide Profile [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 34(4) (Winter 2021-2022): 18-19.
Interview.
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

902

Prince Kaya

(Prince Kaya Tsunenori)

1900–1978

Japanese royalty

Anonymous

1934 **Prince of Japan says no. Arizona woman asks if he knows sister’s houseboy in New York.** *The New York Times*, (August 28): 12.

Dateline “Grand Canyon, Ariz., Aug. 27”; Associated Press wire story. Brief, and perhaps apocryphal. (The prince was on a world tour. At this time he was a major in the Japanese Imperial Army General Staff.)

903

Roger Kaza

Musician

Guangzhou Symphony Orchestra [广州交响乐团]

2019 **广州交响乐团. 音乐总监：余隆 / Guangzhou Symphony Orchestra. Long Yu, Music Director. In: 2019 第三届广东国际青年音乐周 [2019 dì sān jiè guǎngdōng guójì qīngnián yīnyuè zhōu] [2019 The 3rd Guangdong International Youth Music Week] : 2019 Youth Music Culture Guangdong : 中国·广州 : Guangzhou, China : 2019.1.11-1.19.** Guangzhou, Guangdong Province, China: Youth Music Culture Guangdong, pp. 13-16+. [In parallel Chinese and English texts.]

See p. 28, “罗杰·卡萨, 圆号. Roger Kaza, Horn”, which includes the remark, “Kaza is interested in the acoustical and aesthetic pleasures of outdoor performance, and his performance of Olivier Messiaen’s *Appel Interstellaire*, recorded at the bottom of the Grand Canyon, was personally critiqued by the composer and documented on Alex Ross’s blog *The Rest is Noise: Canyons in the Canyon*.” (ENTIRE NOTE).

904

Tim and Karen Byerley Kazan

River runners

Whitney, Tim

1994 **Tim and Karen.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 7(2) (Spring): 4.

See also: Michael Jacobs Award, 7(2): 7; awarded posthumously to Karen Kazan.

905

Ed Keable

(Edward T. Keable)

Grand Canyon National Park Superintendent (2021–)

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Keable in Parts 13, 17, 19, 21 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Keable, Ed

2021 **[Field briefing.] In: Explorations with Ed [SECTION]. Canyon Views (Grand Canyon Conservancy), 28(2)** (Fall/Winter): 8.

Remarks written for the general audience about a loop hike on South Kaibab Trail, Tonto Trail, Plateau Point Trail, Bright Angel Trail.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 2021 **[Field briefing.]** *In:* Explorations with Ed [SECTION]. *Canyon Views* (Grand Canyon Conservancy), 28(2) (Fall/Winter): 9.

Remarks written for the general audience about the Little Colorado River confluence.

Riesenberg, Mindy

- 2020 **A conversation with Grand Canyon National Park Superintendent Ed Keable.** *Canyon Views* (Grand Canyon Conservancy), 27(2) (Fall/Winter): 2-3.

906

V. I. Keen

("Red" Keen)

Grand Canyon band leader

Harbin, A. E., AND Nelson, Elmer

- 1923 **Grand Cañon.** *In:* Among Ourselves [SECTION]. *Santa Fe Magazine*, 17(5) (April): 74.

Includes notes about the orchestra’s name change from “Piñon Nut orchestra” to “Grand Cañon band” under V. I. “Red” Keen (with some further information).

907

Keetna

-2012

Dog

Green, Nancy

- 2012 **Devoted member of the Grand Canyon Historical Society passes on.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 23(3) (Summer): 3.

Regarding Keetna, a black Labrador dog, aged 14, belonging to Keith and Nancy Green. Aged and ailing, she “deliberately walked off into the Kaibab National Forest adjacent to the Greens’ house on June 16, 2012.” She was a frequent participant in Grand Canyon Historical Society outings and events.

908

Don Keil

Arizona Public Service power company representative (Grand Canyon); community leader

Richmond, Al

- 2010 **Hall of Fame Award for Community Service—Don Keil and Robert Thurston.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 14(5) (September): 2.

Benjamin Keith

see Rudolph Ganz

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

909

L. Lynn Keller

River runner, outfitter

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Keller in Part 13 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Abyssus, C. V. [*pseudonym of Richard Quartaroli*]

- 2013 **The begats: Grand Canyon river outfitter genealogy.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 26(4) (Winter 2013-2014): 8-17. [See also errata, 27(1) (Spring 2014): 3.]

Keller, L. Lynn

- 2008 **Equipment haul to Phantom Ranch; the Grand Canyon National Park Service called Western River Expeditions in the spring of 1980 asking if the company would be willing to haul some heavy equipment from Lee’s Ferry to Phantom Ranch.** *Grand Canyon River Runner*, (6) (Spring): 6-7.
- 2011 **A river runner’s life.** [No imprint], 244 pp. + CD-ROM in pocket.
Autobiography of the owner and CEO of Western River Expeditions. CD-ROM is a performance of “Ghost Riders in the Sky” by Stan Jones, performed by Keeter Stuart, nephew of Jones.

Lester Kennedy

see under Freemasons

910

Robert Francis Kennedy

(Bobby Kennedy)

1925–1968

Lawyer, U.S. Attorney General (1961–1964), U.S. Senator (1965–1968)

Anonymous

- 1967 **Trip on Colorado River begun by Kennedy party.** *The New York Times*, (July 1): 9.
- 1967 **Kennedy party continues Colorado River raft trip.** *The New York Times*, (July 2): 19.
- 1967 **Kennedy party ending ride.** *The New York Times*, (July 3): 15.
- 1967 **Kennedy takes hike after river voyage.** *The New York Times*, (July 4): 19.
The river trip ended at Phantom Ranch; most of the party hiked out.

Buchwald, Art

- 1977 **Down the Seine and up the Potomac with Art Buchwald.** New York: Putnam, 500 pp.
Includes Robert Kennedy trip on Colorado River.

Schaller, David A.

- 2020 **The 1967 Kennedy river trip; looking back.** *In*: Quartaroli, Richard D. (compiler, ed.), *Celebrating 100 years of Grand Canyon National Park, February 2019 : a gathering of Grand Canyon historians : ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts*. Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association [and Grand Canyon Historical Society], pp. 67-74.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Schlesinger, Arthur M.

1978 **Robert Kennedy and his times.** Boston: Houghton Mifflin, 1066 pp. [Also later eds.]

Thomas, Evan

2000 **Robert Kennedy : his life.** New York: Simon and Schuster, 509 pp.

Webb, Roy

2008 **The Kennedy Hatch trip.** *Grand Canyon River Runner*, (6) (Spring): 10-11.

“Story and photos from the upcoming revised 3rd edition of *Riverman, the Story of Bus Hatch*, by Roy Webb. Fretwater Press, 2008.”

Bill Kent

see *Betty Kent Meyer*

911

Richard Kern

1821–1853

Artist

See also pp. 10-11, 254 in [Art of the Grand Canyon](#).

Kern, Richard

1853 **Plate 13, “View Looking West, from Camp 16”.** *In*: Sitgreaves, L., Report of an expedition down the Zuñi and Colorado Rivers. Washington: Robert Armstrong, Public Printer, *U.S. 32nd Congress, 2nd Session, Senate Executive Document 59, Serial 668*, 198 pp. + plates. [Farquhar (1953, p. 15) notes, “The plates in some copies do not conform to the lists.” The comment may pertain to both editions (1853, 1854), but Plate 14 was not published, thus adding confusion to some catalogues.]

This lithograph, delineated in 1851, is the first-ever portrayal of the Grand Canyon, which is seen as a distant view of the North Rim along the horizon, as seen from the San Francisco Peaks (see Spamer, 2003, 2013.) The expedition did not go to the Grand Canyon. (See also Samuel Washington Woodhouse *herein*.)

Spamer, Earle E.

2003 **First depiction of Grand Canyon.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 7(2): 3.

Pertains to the Richard Kern lithograph in Sitgreaves’ 1853 report. Image poorly reproduced by the publisher; but this is the first record of this observation. Better reproductions appear in Spamer (2013, 2022).

2013 **Once again, “Who named the Grand Canyon?”—and other obscure Grand Canyon “firsts”.** *The Old Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 24(2) (Spring): 4-16.

Regarding the sighting of the North Rim from the San Francisco Peaks, Samuel Washington Woodhouse’s diary entry is reproduced in facsimile and quoted: “This must really be an awful yet grand spectacl [*sic*].” (misquoted on p. 6 as “This must be . . .”) (manuscript, Archives of the Academy of Natural Sciences of Drexel University, Philadelphia, Collection 387B).

Further notes:

The “Chop” hill locale stated to be the place of the Richard Kern illustration of 1851 (published by Sitgreaves, 1853) seems not to be correct. Based on field observations and comparisons by R. D. Quartaroli *et al.*, from “Chop” hill and elsewhere in the San Francisco Peaks during Fall 2013, the scene depicted by Kern seems to be higher in elevation and on the west side of the San Francisco Peaks. Further investigations still are to be made; the onset of winter weather precluded continued work in 2013.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Tom Jonas and Andrew Wallace have likewise reinvestigated the vantage point of Kern’s drawing. The locale seems to be on the western side of the San Francisco Peaks, as the twin hills in Kern’s drawing are the White Horse Hills. The vantage point, at about 9100 ft elevation, seems now to have been obscured by trees, but Jonas and Wallace believe that the position has been identified within a few hundred feet. (*vide* Tom Jonas in correspondence, January 2015). [This revised information also appeared in Spamer (2022).]

2022 ***Art of the Grand Canyon: An introduction and annotated bibliography.*** Philadelphia: Raven’s Perch Media, 340 [342] pp.

See “1851—Richard Kern” (pp. 10-11). Reproduces the distant view of the North Rim as seen by Kern and Samuel Washington Woodhouse at the San Francisco Peaks, the first artistic depiction of Grand Canyon. (Woodhouse’s name misspelled as “Samuel Woodhouse Washington”. See also Woodhouse *herein*.)

912

Alfred Kerr

(né Alfred Kempner)

1867–1948

German writer, drama critic, journalist of Jewish descent

Kerr, Alfred

1925 ***Yankee-Land : eine Reise*** [*transl.* ‘Yankee Land: a journey’]. Berlin: Rudolf Mosse, Buchverlag, 206 [208] pp. [In German.]

See “Der Grand Canyon” (pp. 61-68), which comprises 16 brief entries apparently from a journal, with the usual effervescence and European geographical comparisons, carrying the baggage of contemporary cultural biases. Selections are translated from this item, with notes, on pp. 713-714 in [“My God, there it is!” *The World Encounters the Grand Canyon*](#). The original German-text selections are transcribed, with the accompanying translations, as № 1451 in [The Grand Canyon! A Worldwide, Year-By-Year Anthology and Annotated Bibliography](#).

913

Bob Kerry

Climber

Kerry, Bob, AND Muench, Marc

1994 **A pilgrimage to Zoroaster; rock-climbing in the Grand Canyon.** *Arizona Highways*, 70(2) (February): cover, 1, 4-11.

Ladd, Gary

2003 **Dancing with lightning on mighty Vishnu Temple.** *Arizona Highways*, 79(7) (July): 44-49.

Rock climbers Gary Ladd, Jacek Macias, Bob Kerry, Mike Coltrin, Dave Baker, and Brenda Baker. Also passing notes of other climbs. See also letter from Doug Bacso, 79(12) (December): 2.

914

Bill Key

–2009

Metal artist, river runner

Smith, Latimer

2009 **Farewell.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 22(3) (Fall): 4-5.
Obituary.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

915

Hermann Keyserling

(Graf Hermann Keyserling; Hermann, Graf von Keyserling; Hermann von Keyserling)
1880–1946

German philosopher

Keyserling, Graf Hermann

- 1921 ***Das Reisetagebuch eines Philosophen. Zweiter Band*** [*transl.* ‘A philosopher’s travel diary. Second volume’]. Darmstadt: Otto Reichl Verlag, 5th ed., pp. 411-886 + advertisements. (“Gedruckt in der Spamerschen Buchdruckerei zu Leipzig” [*Printed in Spamer’s Book Printing Company, Leipzig*].) [*In German.*] [Numerous eds. and printings, 1919-2002; and in translation, Harcourt, Brace and Co. (New York, 1925), also widely reprinted.]
- See “Am Gran Cañon des Colorado” (*transl.* ‘At the Grand Canyon of the Colorado’), pp. 759-764. He begins (*in translation here*), “Before the monstrous image of the Grand Canyon I have to think of Kant’s definition of the sublime: sublime is an object, the contemplation of which moves the mind to interpret the unattainability of nature as a representation of ideas. [¶] The Grand Canyon of the Colorado is not only beautiful in this sense [Nature is rational]: the strict lines, drawn by cosmic reason, shine in a blaze of color that no Venetian could have imagined more richly, no Turner could have imagined more fantastically. This dead world seems to partake of eternal life. Every moment it expresses new moods, every hour its character changes.” (Moving on, we meet Kant again, and Archimedes [printed in Greek, of course], and improbably, Plato on hydropower; going on to scold mankind, reminding us that “the Mahatmas, the silent supermen of the Himavat” know the secret ways beyond mortal efforts. Keyserling finishes with observations of human *naïveté* on the world stage of war and expansion; and despite the section title, he never does return to his thoughts of the Grand Canyon.)
- The original German text is transcribed, with the accompanying translation, as № 1318 in [The Grand Canyon! A Worldwide, Year-By-Year Anthology and Annotated Bibliography](#).
-

916

Prince Khalid

(Khalid bin Abdulaziz Al Saud)
1913–1982

Saudi royalty; Crown Prince (1965), King and Prime Minister of Saudi Arabia (1975–1982)

Koch, Natalie

- 2021 **Desert geopolitics; Arizona, Arabia, and an arid-lands response to the territorial trap.** *Comparative Studies of South Asia, Africa and the Middle East*, 41(1): 88-105.
- See “Alfalfa Geopolitics”. Includes overviews of Saudi Arabian royal visits to the Southwest, including 1943 when “the royal party consisted of two sons of King Ibn Saud, Prince Faisal and Prince Khalid (each of whom would later become king of Saudi Arabia)”, which included a visit to Grand Canyon (noted *in passing*).
-

917

Nikita Khrushchev

(Nikita Sergeevich Khrushchev [Никита Сергеевич Хрущев])
1894–1971

First Secretary, Communist Party of the Soviet Union (1953–1964); Premier, Soviet Union (1958–1964)

Anonymous

- 1959 **Khrushchev sees grandeur of U.S. Vast continental expanse spreads beneath plane as premier flies West.** *The New York Times*, (September 20): 1, 43.
- Over the Grand Canyon, “Mr. Krushchev’s aircraft swung to the right, dipped its wings and flew in a great circle around the canyon to give the Soviet Premier a closer view.” (ENTIRE NOTE)
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Emily Kier
see under Annette McGivney

918

Ivory George Kimball
1843–1916

Lawyer and Washington DC police court judge, officer of the Grand Army of the Republic

Kimball was instrumental in the design and building of the Memorial Amphitheater at Arlington National Cemetery, which was authorized by Congress in 1913. He participated in the ground-breaking ceremony in 1915.

Kimball, Ivory G.

1912 ***Recollections from a busy life, 1843 to 1911.*** Washington, D.C.: The Carnahan Press, 229 pp.

See pp. 197-199, recalling a trip to the canyon in 1906, parts of which are quoted on p. 465 in [*"My God, there it is!" The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.*](#)

919

Albert Farris Kimbrell
1895–1951

Concessionaire employee

Kimbrell is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [*In a Better Place*](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 121) for brief biographical notes. He was a Fred harvey auto mechanic. His grave marker apparently misrecords his birth year as 1896.

920

Matthew Kimes

1905–1945

Fugitive

Kimes was one of the partners of the Kimes–Terrill bank-robbing gang that was active in 1926–1927.

Anonymous

1999 ***Famous people at the Grand Canyon.*** *The Ol' Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 10(3) (July/September): 2.

Very brief article summarizing—mostly just by name—presidents Theodore Roosevelt, Franklin Roosevelt, Dwight Eisenhower, Bill Clinton; evangelists Amiee Semple McPherson and Billy Graham; writers Zane Grey, George Bernard Shaw (with a photo of Shaw and Ranger Ed Cummings, from the Jeanne Schick collection), and Ellsworth Kolb; artists Thomas Moran and Gunnar Widforss; heads of state, the Shah of Iran, and the King and Queen of Greece “along with a number of princes”; criminals Danny Ray Horning and a “man by the name of **Kimes**”; and “many more too numerous to name in this short space”.

Ennis, Mike

2014 ***Trapping the Midwest’s deadly bandits.*** *The Ol' Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 25(4) (Fall): 1, 3-5.

Bank bandit Matthew Kimes captured at Grand Canyon, 1927. Includes photo of Emmett M. (Curly) Ennis and trail foreman George Cravey, posing with rifles.

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography**

Mathias, Fred S.

- 1944 ***The amazing Bob Davis : his last vagabond journey.*** New York and Toronto: Longmans, Green and Co., 326 pp.
Includes “Hunting an Outlaw with Ex-Sheriff Curley Ennis” (pp. 276-280).

Smith, Edward H.

- 1927 **Western bandit is at last taken. Matt Kimes, who robbed banks in Oklahoma, led the officers of four states a long chase—His bold gang broken up.** *The New York Times*, (July 24), Section XX, p. 2.
Kimes was captured at Grand Canyon. Includes a portrait of Kimes.

John King
see Elias Benjamin Woolley

King Albert [of Belgium]
see Albert

King Bhumibol (Rama IX)
see Bhumibol

King Edward VIII [of England]
see Duke of Windsor

King Olav [of Norway]
see Olav

King Paul I [of Greece]
see Paul

921

Arthur Barksdale Kinsolving
1884–1964
Episcopalian clergyman

Anonymous

- 1946 **Indian converts.** *Life*, 21(3) (July 15): 64-66.
Arthur B. Kinsolving, Episcopal Bishop of Arizona, rides to Supai to perform confirmations and baptisms.

Roland, Jane

- 2020 **The bottom of the world.** *In*: Random Thoughts [COLUMN]. *Cedar Street Times* (Pacific Grove, California), 14(45) (October 23-29): 4-5.
Recalls her experience with the Episcopalian Youth Group at the University of Arizona and a 1949 spring break trip proposed and accompanied by Arthur Kinsolving, the Bishop of Arizona, to visit and learn from the Havasupai in Grand Canyon.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

922

Edward Joseph Kirwan

1879–1941

Ethel Betty Kirwan

1875–1963

Concessionaire employees

The Kirwans are buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 99) for brief biographical notes and photo. At the time of the 1930 U.S. Census both worked for Verkamp’s Curios; he as manager, she as a clerk. Edward later worked as transportation manager for Fred Harvey, until his death.

923

Robert T. Kishi

1918–1945

Japanese-American war hero

Kishi, who died in World War II, is commemorated on the American Legion war monument in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 119) for brief biographical notes. Nuttall specifically indicates, “Nothing is documented about his connection to the canyon community except that he enlisted from Arizona, probably while he and his family were living in a Japanese internment camp. [. . .] Kishi may have been added to the Memorial at the suggestion of Post 42 member George Murikami [sic] . . .” (*about whom see separately herein under Murakami*). Kishi was been awarded the Silver Star posthumously for action in Italy.

Nuttall, Kern

2020 **Why is a Japanese name on the American Legion memorial?** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 31(1) (Winter): 3-5. [Author’s surname misspelled “Nuttall”.]

This article provides more biographical information about both Robert Kishi and George Murakami.

924

Mark Klett

1952–

Byron Wolfe

Creative photographers

See also pp. 329-331 in [View Finders: Volume 1](#). Cited in the present bio-bibliography for their particular accomplishment.

Klett, Mark

1990 **A view of the Grand Canyon in homage to William Bell.** *In:* Bruce, Chris (curator) and Easter, Deborah (ed.), *Myth of the West*. Seattle: University of Washington, Henry Art Gallery, pp. 78-89. [Volume, “Published in conjunction with the exhibition, *Myth of the West*, held at the Henry Art Gallery, University of Washington, Seattle, September 16-December 2, 1990.”]

Klett, Mark, AND Wolfe, Byron

2009 **Charting the Canyon : photographs by Mark Klett and Byron Wolfe : March 21 to July 12, 2009, Doris and John Norton Gallery for Creative Photography, Phoenix Art Museum.** (Text by Rebecca Senf.) Phoenix: Phoenix Art Museum, [8] pp. [Wide-format exhibition brochure.]

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 2012 **Reconstructing the view : the Grand Canyon photographs of Mark Klett and Byron Wolfe.** [Phoenix]: Phoenix Art Museum and Center for Creative Photography; and Berkeley, Los Angeles, and London: University of California Press, 172 pp.

Kumar, Navjotika

- 2014 **Repetition and remembrance: The Rephotographic Survey Project.** *History of Photography*, 38(2) (May): 137-160. (“This essay considers the role of repetition and remembrance in the Rephotographic Survey Project (1977-79) and the related Third Views project (1997-2000), directed by the photographer Mark Klett.”)
Includes Grand Canyon. See also bibliographical entries for Mark Klett and for Mark Klett and Byron Wolfe.

925

Dave Kloepfer
River runner, outfitter

Abyssus, C. V. [*pseudonym of Richard Quartaroli*]

- 2013 **The begats: Grand Canyon river outfitter genealogy.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 26(4) (Winter 2013-2014): 8-17. [See also errata, 27(1) (Spring 2014): 3.] [Name misspelled Klopefer.]

Kloepfer, Jack “Paco”

- 2001 **A tribute to Dave Kloepfer.** *In: Farewells* [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 14(1) (Spring): 41.
The decedent’s and author’s surname are misspelled “Kloepfer” (corrected here, *vide* Richard Quartaroli).

926

Robbie Knievel
(Robert Edward Knievel, II)
1962–2023
Daredevil motocyclist

Robbie Knievel “jumped” the Grand Canyon on 20 May 20 1999, soaring 228 feet over a side gorge on the Hualapai Indian Reservation. His father, Evel Knievel (Robert Crain Knievel, 1938–2007) had wanted to “jump the Grand Canyon” but never did [see for example, W. Stewart Pinkerton, Jr, “Evel Knievel and his flying motorcycle; oft-maimed cyclist hopes to jump Grand Canyon”, *Science and Mechanics*, 40(9): 40-41, 87 (1969)].

Anonymous

- 2005 **Evel incarnate.** (Illustration by John Ritter.) *Outside*, 30(4) (April): 38.

927

Ross Knox
Cowboy, concessionaire employee

Ashurst, Ed

- 2013 **Miracle or coincidence? True stories about people living on the edge.** [No imprint], 147 [149] pp. [An on-demand publication.]
Grand Canyon, see “Ross Knox” (pp. 86-92, and front cover).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Knox, Ross

- 2003 (RECITER) **“Forgotten” by Bruce Kiskaddon.** *In: Cowboy poetry classics.* Washington, D.C.: Smithsonian Folkways Recordings (Smithsonian Institution, Center for Folklife and Cultural Heritage), CD-ROM. (SFW CD 50003.)

The poem is not pertinent to Grand Canyon, but the CD insert notes about Knox, “Raised on a ranch in central Oregon, he worked at some of the oldest and most famous ranches in the West, eventually becoming a mule wrangler in Grand Canyon National Park.” (ENTIRE NOTE)

928

J. Koenig

Construction worker

Kegley, Howard C.

- 1914 **Money saving equipment.** *The National Builder*, (August): 87-88.

See p. 88, quoting J. Koenig, a foreman with A. W. Anson, a general contractor in Santa Monica, California. Refers to Koenig having worked with electric circular table saws on the Santa Fe depot at Grand Canyon: “The electric power used by the machines is insignificant. When we built the Santa Fe depot at Grand Canyon a number of years go, we used these saws on the job, running them more than one would imagine, and our bill for ‘juice’ was seldom over five dollars a month. We sawed all the logs used in the construction of that depot with the circular saw that we are using now. It will go through a six-inch pine log like a hot knife going through a brick of ice cream.” (ENTIRE NOTE)

Kohot

see Manakacha

929

Kolb Brothers

Ellsworth L. Kolb, Emery C. Kolb

Grand Canyon pioneers, photographers, adventurers, river runners, Grand Canyon explorers; sometimes daredevils

see also separately Ellsworth L. Kolb; Emery C. Kolb; **and see** Cecil Walter Dodd

See also pp. 332-337, 576, 598-599 in [View Finders: Volume 1](#). Refer to [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#) (Anderson, 2015, pp. 40-41, 43, 50) for photos and legends.

- A photo of the Kolb brothers with Bert Lauzon in Peach Springs, Arizona, is in Linda L. Stampoulos, *Visiting the Grand Canyon : Views of Early Tourism* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2004; Images of America series), p. 50.

Anonymous

- 1911 **[Kolb Brothers’ plan for Colorado River expedition with Rees Griffith.]** *In: Along the Trail* [SECTION]. *Santa Fe Employes’ Magazine*, 5(7) (June): 91.

- 1911 **Pictures of Grand Canyon; two photographers to undertake hazardous enterprise this fall.** *Abel’s Photographic Weekly*, 8(183) (July 1): 120.

- 1911 **Through the Grand Canyon.** *Motor Boating*, 8(4) (October): 25.

Notice of plan by Kolb brothers and Reese [*sic*, Rees] Griffith to film a voyage on the Colorado River through Grand Canyon. Includes plan and profile of boat (not motorized).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 1913 **Grand Canyon in motion pictures.** *The New York Times*, (January 13): 11.
“An exhibition of motion pictures taken along the Grand Canyon of the Colorado by E. C. Kolb and E. L. Kolb, who have just finished a 101 days’ trip with their cameras, following the journey of Powell in 1869, will be made before the American Scenic and Historic Preservation Society at its meeting Wednesday evening at Delmonico’s.” (ENTIRE NOTE)
- 1913 **The Kolb voyage through the Grand Canyon.** *In*: Eighteenth annual report, 1913, of the American Scenic and Historic Preservation Society to the Legislature of the State of New York; transmitted to the Legislature April 15, 1913. *New York Assembly, Documents*, 33(59): 88-89.
Summary of the lecture presented to the society by Emery C. Kolb, January 15, 1913, at Delmonico’s, New York City.
- 1913 **Moving views of Colorado canyons.** *The New York Times*, (January 23): 11.
“The travelogue, describing the photographic exploration of the canyons of the Colorado River, with scenes by moving picture of the shooting of the rapids, will be given again to-day at the Berkeley Theatre. The engagement of the Kolb Brothers, who made the trip, was originally for Monday, Tuesday, and Wednesday, matinées and nights, but at the close of last night’s performance it was decided to extend the exhibition another day, owing to the interest taken in the production. There are also moving pictures and illustrated slides from the Grand Canyon of Arizona.” (ENTIRE NOTE)
- 1913 **National Geographic Society.** *National Geographic Magazine*, 24(12) (December): 1360.
Program of meetings of the society for 1913-1914. “All these lectures, with one or two exceptions, will be published in early numbers of the National Geographic Magazine.” Includes: “November 21.—The Grand Canyon.’ By Emery C. Kolb. Mr. Kolb and his brother made an adventurous trip through the Grand Canyon of the Colorado in a small boat, accompanied by a moving-picture machine. This trip was difficult and dangerous in the extreme.” (ENTIRE NOTE) The lecture was published by Ellsworth and Emery C. Kolb (1914), Experiences in the Grand Canyon, *National Geographic Magazine*, 26(2) (August): 99-184.
- 1914 **[Emery C. Kolb lecture.]** *In*: Scientific Notes and News [SECTION]. *Science*, New Series, 39(992) (January 2): 19.
“Mr. Emery C. Kolb, of Grand Canyon, Arizona, gave a lecture, illustrated with colored slides and motion pictures, before the Geographic Society of Chicago on December 19, [1913], the title being ‘Photographic Exploration of the Canyons of the Colorado River.’” (ENTIRE ITEM)
- 1917 **Recreation men. III.—The Kolb brothers of Grand Canyon, Arizona.** *Recreation*, 56(5) (May): 206-208.
- 1994 **Kolb Studio was home of longtime Canyon photographers.** *In*: Grand Canyon National Park; celebrating 75th anniversary. *Williams-Grand Canyon News* [special supplement, Grand Canyon 75th Anniversary Edition], p. 10.
- 2002 **Kolb Brothers: Grand Canyon pioneers.** *KAET Magazine 8* (KAET-TV, Phoenix), 27(8) (August): cover, 6.
- 2008 **Kolb Brothers . . . now available in the Digital Archives!** *Library Insights* (Northern Arizona University, Cline Library), 1(3) (April): [3]. [Ellipsis is part of title.]
- 2013 **Top 5 Grand Canyon fanatics; they couldn’t get enough of the natural wonder.** *In*: 99 things to do [FEATURE]. *Grand Canyon Journal*, 2013: 64.
Harvey Butchart, Robert Eschka Benson, George Lamont Mancuso, and Ellsworth and Emery Kolb.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Abyssus, C. V. [*pseudonym* of Richard D. Quartaroli]

- 2012 **On the backs of mules and from the rivers of images: The amazing Ellsworth and Emery Kolb of Grand Canyon.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 25(1) (Spring): 18-20.

Opening of exhibit at Kolb Studio, “The Amazing Kolb Brothers: A Grand Life at Grand Canyon”; attended by Kolb family members.

- 2012 **On the backs of mules and from the rivers of images: The amazing Ellsworth and Emery Kolb of Grand Canyon.** *Grand Canyon River Runner*, (14) (Summer): 7.

- 2014 **Kolb on a Rope.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 27(3) (Fall): 9-11.

Identification of site of Kolb Brothers’ photograph colloquially referred to as “Kolb on a Rope”.

Adaguerreotype, C. V. [*pseudonym* of Richard D. Quartaroli]

- 2009 **Cheerful as a cricket: Kolb photos and Old Man Snyder.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 22(1) (Spring): 13.

Bartlett, I. S.

- 1918 (ED.) **History of Wyoming. Volume I.** Chicago: S. J. Clarke Publishing Co., 667 pp.

See “Kolb Brothers” (pp. 621-622).

Bell, Archie

- 1914 **Exploring the largest canon.** Written by Archie Bell for the Cleveland Plain Dealer. *Reformatory Press* (Anamosa, Iowa), 16(52) (January 31): 3.

Regarding the Kolb Brothers.

Bosma, Rixt

- 2012 **Tourism, scenery and photography pioneers: the Kolb brothers’ photo studio in Grand Canyon National Park.** (Cecily Layzell, translator.) *In: Gremmen, Hans (designer, ed.), Objects in mirror : the imagination of the American landscape.* Utrecht: Fw:Books (produced and co-published by FOTODOK; distribution by Idea Books), pp. 4-15. (“Printed and bound in the Netherlands in edition of 750 copies”.) [Glassine dust jacket.]

The Bradstreet Company

- 1921 **Bradstreet’s book of commercial ratings of bankers, merchants, manufacturers, etc., in a portion of the United States : selected, under specific agreement, from the general volume, which is copyrighted. Volume 214—July, 1921.** New York: The Bradstreet Company.

See under “Arizona”: “Grand Canyon (N.C.); Coconino” (p. 4). Entire listing is as follows: “*On Br. Atch., Topeka & Santa Fe R.R.—Pop. 50—Tel.—*—Ex. and † Williams, 60m. [¶] Kolb Bros, Photog, Y E [¶] Verkamp J. G., G. S. & Indian Trader, P B*”. (= *On Branch of Atchison, Topeka & Santa Fe Railroad—Population 50—Telephone—Money Order Post Office—Express and nearest banker at Williams, 60 miles. Kolb Brothers, Photographers, estimated wealth \$500-\$1,000, credit grading E. Verkamp[,] J. G., General Sales[?] and Indian Trader, estimated wealth \$75,000-\$100,000, credit grading B.*) [There are other eds.; this one cited here as a period example.]

Brown, Jackie

- 2004 **Great-granddaughter proud of Kolb legacy.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 15(3) (July/September): 5, 11.

Jennifer Draper.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Brownlow, Kevin

- 1979 ***The war, the West, and the wilderness.*** New York: Alfred A. Knopf, 602 pp.
See “The Kolb Brothers” (pp. 421-425).

Dimock, Brad

- 2011 **Kolb expedition 100 years later.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 24(1) (Spring): 3. [See also p. 7.]
- 2011 **Brothers, boats and a river grand; the famed river run of Ellsworth and Emery Kolb.** *Northern Arizona’s Mountain Living Magazine*, (April): 18-23.

Everett, Christopher C.

- 1981 ***A historical Kolb Grand Canyon camera collection.*** Master’s thesis, Northern Arizona University, 116 pp.

Frazier, Pam

- 2006 **A relic comes home.** *Canyon Views* (Grand Canyon Association), 12(3) (Fall): 1-2.
Kolb Studio, Power’s Cameragraph projector.

Grua, Diane

- 1998 **Saving the life work of two daring Grand Canyon photographers: The Emery Kolb Collection at Northern Arizona University’s Cline Library.** *Annotation* (National Historical Publications and Records Commission), 26(4) (December): 7-8, 19.

Kolb, Ellsworth L. ³⁵

- 1914 ***Through the Grand Canyon from Wyoming to Mexico.*** (Foreword by Owen Wister; “Photographs by the Author and his brother”.) New York: Macmillan Co., xix [xxii], 344 pp., 48 plates. [Photographs by Ellsworth L. Kolb and Emery C. Kolb.] [October, first state. Quartaroli variant A.]
- 1914 *Through the Grand Canyon from Wyoming to Mexico.* (Foreword by Owen Wister; “Photographs by the Author and his brother”.) New York: Macmillan Co., xx [xxii], 344 pp., 72 plates. [Photographs by Ellsworth L. Kolb and Emery C. Kolb.] [October, second state. Quartaroli variant B.]
- 1989 *Through the Grand Canyon from Wyoming to Mexico.* (Foreword by Owen Wister, new preface by Barry Goldwater; “Photographs by the Author and His Brother, Ellsworth [sic] Kolb”.) Tucson: University of Arizona Press, xx [xxii], 344 pp., 34 plates. [Photographs by Ellsworth L. Kolb and Emery C. Kolb.] [First state. Quartaroli variant BB. This is a facsimile reprint of the October 1914 Macmillan edition (Quartaroli variant A),

³⁵ *NOTE regarding E. L. Kolb’s Through the Grand Canyon from Wyoming to Mexico: Numerous variants of this title exist under the Macmillan imprint, 1914–1971. Only the 1914 states and the non-Macmillan imprints are cited in this bio-bibliography. The Macmillan variants of this publication, 1914-1971, hold the second-longest documented record of a Grand Canyon–Colorado River title continuously in print, appearing in 27 editions/printings under the Macmillan imprint (Quartaroli variants A-AA), 57 years. Because it is not clear how long Macmillan sold copies itself (in later years Emery Kolb was essentially the principal outlet for sales, at Grand Canyon), it was likely continuously available for 62 years, until Emery’s death in 1976. The disposition of remaining copies in Kolb’s possession upon his death is not known, and it is not clear that the work was available from Macmillan thereafter (fide Richard D. Quartaroli). Descriptions of the Quartaroli variants A–FF, which include the established reprintings following the Macmillan years, are itemized in Appendix II of [The Grand Canon](#). More recent reprintings published on demand by various producers are not assigned variant identifications by Quartaroli and have been followed bibliographically only by Spamer.*

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

containing Wister’s original (unaltered) foreword but miscrediting and misspelling the author as Emory Kolb. The reprint is, however, not completely faithful to either of the October 1914 states, omitting some illustrations.] [There are two states to the University of Arizona reprint, Quartaroli variants BB and CC.³⁶]

- 1989 *Through the Grand Canyon from Wyoming to Mexico*. (Foreword by Owen Wister, new preface by Barry Goldwater; “Photographs by the Author and His Brother, Emery Kolb”.) Tucson: University of Arizona Press, xx [xxii], 344 pp., 34 plates. [Photographs by Ellsworth L. Kolb and Emery C. Kolb.] [*Second state*. Quartaroli variant CC. Author correctly indicated as Ellsworth Kolb, and his brother Emery.] [Refer to Quartaroli variant BB.]
- 2007 *Through the Grand Canyon from Wyoming to Mexico*. (Foreword by Owen Wister.) Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association, [6], xix [xxii], 344 pp., [6] pp. advertisements from original volume, leaf with Grand Canyon Association colophon, two blank leaves. [Photographs by Ellsworth L. Kolb and Emery C. Kolb.] [Quartaroli variant DD. Facsimile reprint of October 1914 ed. (Quartaroli variant A), but title-page verso contains Grand Canyon Association copyright and publication data. *Other points*: 1) Cover pattern color dark blue; 2) photo ornamental border two dark-yellow parallel lines with four squares and a large diamond at each corner; 3) front cover title and author name in upper- and lower-case yellow letters; 4) front flyleaf blank; 5) 2nd leaf with portrait of the Kolb brothers; 6) 3rd leaf is original half-title page; 7) 4th leaf with “A Note About the 2007 Edition” by Todd R. Berger (p. [i]), with original frontispiece on verso.] [2nd printing 2008 = Quartaroli variant EE.] [An unstated 3rd printing [2018] in a different state, 392 pp.; see details with Kolb (2018 = Quartaroli variant FF).]
- 2018 *Through the Grand Canyon from Wyoming to Mexico*. (Foreword by Owen Wister.) Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association, xvii [xx], 392 pp., blank leaf, rear flyleaf with Grand Canyon Association colophon on verso. [Photographs by Ellsworth L. Kolb and Emery C. Kolb.] [Quartaroli variant FF. *Stated date (copyright) 2007; reprinting date not indicated but determined by Quartaroli (see points listed here)*. Facsimile reprint of text of October 1914 ed. (= Quartaroli variant A); variant FF is an unstated 3rd printing of Kolb (2007 = Quartaroli variant DD), but with title-page verso containing Grand Canyon Association copyright and publication data. *Other points for variant FF*: 1) Pagination revised to include plates, with plates repositioned such that the blank versos are omitted (the repagination eliminates the original pagination of the facsimile); 2) cover pattern color blue; 3) cover illustration refigured from Kolb photograph to include skyline of cliff at upper left of photo; 4) photo ornamental border is a single yellow line creating a box; 5) title typographically reset with “GRAND CANYON” in white capital letters, the remainder in yellow with “WYOMING” and “MEXICO” in capital letters, and author’s name in white upper- and lower-case letters; 6) spine reset and redesigned to read horizontally with book standing; 7) back cover reset and redesigned, with photograph of the Kolb brothers and their boats added, and Grand Canyon

³⁶ Information on points pertaining to Variants BB and CC from Richard D. Quartaroli.

Variant **BB**: University of Arizona Press reprinting, 1989, first state. “Emory L. Kolb” listed as author in error [see Cataloging-in-Publication data on title-page verso] and Ellsworth Kolb indicated on title-page as brother; Barry Goldwater’s preface (pp. xvii-xx) mistakenly refers to “Emory” [for Emery] Kolb and “Herman” [for Norman] Nevills (p. xviii). This is a facsimile reprint of the October 1914 Macmillan edition (Variant **A**); however, it is not completely faithful to either of the October 1914 states (Variants **A**, **B**), omitting some illustrations.

Variant **CC**: University of Arizona Press reprinting, 1989, second state. These are corrected copies of existing stock of Variant **BB**, produced ca. September, 1990. Author corrected to “Ellsworth L. Kolb” and brother correctly identified and spelled as Emery C. Kolb. Also, Kolb’s and Nevills’ given names are corrected in Goldwater preface to read Emery and Norman, respectively.

Comparison of University of Arizona first and second states (by Spamer): Variant **BB** perfect-bound, trim size 21.3 × 14 cm. Variant **CC** perfect-bound, trim size 20.9 × 13.6 cm. Compared to **BB** the **CC** text block is tighter in the binding margin, and the top and bottom text margins are smaller; the outside text margins in both states, **BB** and **CC**, are the same. The states show that the wraps of unsold copies of the **BB** printing were removed by cutting off the glued edge (spine) and the erroneous pages or signature removed; then a gathering of reprinted, corrected pages was substituted for the cancelled pages. New wraps were glued to the text block, with the finished trimmed product (**CC**) having the size indicated here.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Association colophon added; 8) title-page verso data revised and reset, omitting reprinting data and editorial information, addition of Ellsworth Kolb’s dedication at top of page, and Grand Canyon Association colophon with pictorial relief, replacing two-tone colophon of earlier printings; 9) front flyleaf is the original half-title page (p. [i]) redesigned to include photographic portrait of the Kolb brothers with original frontispiece on verso (p. [ii]); 10) Todd R. Berger’s “A Note About the 2007 Edition” moved to p. [v].]

Kolb, Ellsworth L., AND Kolb, Emery C.

- 1913 **The picture story of a great adventure story. Through the almost impassable rapids of the Grand Canyon of the Colorado River.** (“Photographs copyrighted by the Kolb Brothers, the Two Adventurers”). *American Magazine* (New York), 76 (July): 59-66.
In table of contents second author’s name misspelled “Emory”; correctly spelled in text.
- 1913 **The picture story of a great adventure story. Part Two. Through the almost impassable rapids of the Grand Canyon of the Colorado River.** *American Magazine* (New York), 76 (August): 58-63.
- 1914 **Experiences in the Grand Canyon.** *National Geographic Magazine*, 26(2) (August): 99-184.
Effectively a synopsis of Ellsworth Kolb’s book about the 1911-1912 expedition.
- 2000 **Experiences in the Grand Canyon.** *In:* Schlesinger, Arthur M., Jr., and Israel, Fred L. (eds.), *Grand Canyon experiences : chronicles from National Geographic*. Philadelphia: Chelsea House Publishers, pp. 1-90.
Reprint of Kolb and Kolb (1914).

Kolb, Ellsworth L.; Kolb, Emery C.; AND Lauzon, Hubert R.

- 2003 **The brave ones : the journals and letters of the 1911-1912 expedition down the Green and Colorado Rivers by Ellsworth L. Kolb and Emery C. Kolb, including the journal of Hubert R. Lauzon.** (William C. Suran, transcriber, ed.) Flagstaff, Arizona: Fretwater Press, 180 pp. (Colorado River Chronicles, 1.) [Also released in slipcased edition with *Every Rapid Speaks Plainly* (Holmstrom), Colorado River Chronicles series, 2; slipcased ed. of 200 numbered sets, and 11 lettered sets released only to libraries.] [Two printings (*fide* Brad Dimock, 17 October 2022.)]

Lavender, David

- 1985 **River runners of the Grand Canyon.** Grand Canyon Natural History Association [paperback ed.], and University of Arizona Press [clothbound ed.], 147 pp. (Title-page includes both imprints.)
Kolb Brothers, see pp. 47-50.

Marston, Otis Reed “Dock”

- 2014 **From Powell to power : a recounting of the first one hundred river runners through the Grand Canyon.** (Tom Martin, ed.) Flagstaff, Arizona: Vishnu Temple Press, 532 pp.
See Chapter 11, “1911-1912: Adventure Unlimited” (pp. 248-262).

McConnell, Tayloe

- 2007 **The brothers grand; how the Kolb Brothers found adventure and art in the Grand Canyon.** *Northern Arizona’s Mountain Living Magazine*, (July): cover, 7, 14-19.

McCoy, Ronald

- 1997 **Kolb brothers; pioneer photographers of the Grand Canyon.** *Arizona Highways*, 73(5) (May): 10-15.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Midwest Special Service

1913 **In the Middle West.** *In:* Correspondence [SECTION]. *Moving Picture World* (New York), 18(11) (December 13): 1293.

“Kolb Brothers, who made a famous trip through the Grand Canon of Arizona and got some wonderful still pictures as well as moving pictures, are showing their films in the Middle West, but mainly before church and similar organisations.” (ENTIRE NOTE)

Mitchell, John

2014 **Ships on deck.** *Forecastle Report* (Midwest Model Shipwrights, Arlington Heights, Illinois), (January): 2-4.

See p. 2, painted model of the Kolb brothers’ boat, *Edith*, by Steve Wheeler.

Mock, Ed

1915 **The cruise of the Universal Special.** *Motography* (Chicago), 13(20) (May 15): 774-776.

Part of a serialized article about a special train traveling from New York to California for the dedication of the Universal City movie studio; p. 774 comprises a collage of photographs. This installment includes the stop at Grand Canyon. See quotations, with notes, on pp. 596-597 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#); with special attention given to the Kolb brothers.

Muller, Seth

2012 **The grandest location; a home tour of the Kolb residence at the South Rim.** *Northern Arizona’s Mountain Living Magazine*, (February): 34-36.

Kolb Studio.

Muller, Seth, AND Lehner, Emery

2012 **A legacy on the edge; interview with Kolb descendant reveals insights in famous canyon brothers.** *Northern Arizona’s Mountain Living Magazine*, (Special Centennial Edition): 38-39.

Emery Kolb’s grandson Emery Lehnert.

Naylor, Roger

2017 **The amazing Kolb brothers of Grand Canyon : photographers, adventurers, pioneers.** Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association, 154 pp.

2019 **The knuckleheads; the amazing story of how the adventurous Kolb brothers helped inspire the creation of Grand Canyon National Park.** *True West*, 68(5) (May): cover, 5, 14-19. [Cover tease: “Knuckleheads of the Grand Canyon! How the crazy Kolb brothers inspired the creation of a national park.”]

Quartaroli, Richard David

2011 **The Amazing Kolb Brothers: A Grand Life at Grand Canyon.** *Canyon Views* (Grand Canyon Association), 18(4) (Winter): 11.

Promoting a Cline Library (Northern Arizona University) exhibition on the centennial of the Kolbs’ Colorado River trip of 1912.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Ranney, Wayne

- 2012 **The passing of the last of the Kolb residents.** *Canyon Views* (Grand Canyon Association), 19(2) (Summer): 6-7.
Regarding Emery “Sonny” Lehnert, Emery’s grandson. Article includes historical background on the Kolb brothers.

Ranney, Wayne, AND Brown, Bryan

- 2017 **The night the Kolb house burned down.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 28(2) (Spring): 13-16.
Kolb cabin in Pinyon Park.

Sailor, Rachel McLean

- 2007 **Meaningful places : nineteenth-century photography and the local landscapes of the American West.** Doctoral dissertation, University of Iowa, 337 pp.
- 2009 **Performing the pioneer: The Kolbs, the Grand Canyon, and photographic self-representation.** *New Mexico Historical Review*, 84(2) (Spring): 233-262.
- 2014 **Meaningful places : landscape photographers in the nineteenth-century American West.** Albuquerque: University of New Mexico Press, 207 pp.
See in particular Chapter 5, “Performing the Pioneer; The Kolbs, the Grand Canyon, Photographic Self-Representation, and Moving Pictures” (pp. 105-134). Also note that the dust jacket displays a photograph of Kolb brothers.

Staveley, Gaylord

- 2015 **The rapids and the roar : a boating history of the Colorado River and Grand Canyon.** Flagstaff, Arizona: Fretwater Press, 333 [334] pp.
See “A Competitive Edge: Ellsworth and Emery Kolb, 1911-1912” (pp. 76-79).

Suran, William C. [Suran, Bill]

- 1991 **The Kolb brothers of Grand Canyon.** Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Natural History Association, 60 pp. [Cover adds subtitle: *Being a collection of tales of high adventure, memorable incidents, and humorous anecdotes.*]
- 2001 **With the toss of a coin.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 12(1) (January/March): 3-5.
- 2005 **A dream realized by two brothers.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 16(2) (April/June): 6.

U.S. National Historical Publications and Records Commission

- [2009?] **The American record : success stories from the National Historical Publications and Records Commission.** Washington, D.C.: U.S. National Archives and Records Administration, National Historical Publications and Records Commission, 48 pp.
See pp. 46-47, “Grand Canyon Archives”, about the 1979 NHPRC grant to the Cline Library, Northern Arizona University, to clean and catalog 17,000 images from the Kolb brothers’ film collection, print 15,000 negatives, and copy 10,000 feet of motion picture film. See also wrap-around cover photo of Grand Canyon from the Kolb Collection.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Wheeler, Stephen E.

- 2003 **Racine Boat Company: The end of an era. Part six.** *Nautical Research Journal*, 48(4) (Winter): 206-213.
Includes Kolb brothers.
-

930

Blanche M. Kolb

1883–1960

(née Minnie Blanche Bender)

Concessionaire employee, Grand Canyon resident

(wife of Emery C. Kolb)

Blanche Kolb is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, pp. 175-176) for brief biographical notes. She was a Harvey Girl before she married Emery Kolb.

Odderstol, Barbara Stephens

- 2012 **[Message.]** *In: Emails/Letters [SECTION]. The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 23(3) (Summer): 16.

Brief reminiscences regarding the author’s father, Stanley Stephens, and Louis Schellbach, Frank and Mabel Spencer, Joe Ernst, and **Blanche Kolb**. Odderstol mentions that she has a photo of Mabel Spencer (whose husband managed the curio shops at El Tovar and Hopi House) with Blanche Kolb and Odderstol’s mother, “‘serving tea’ at some occasion at the Kolb home”. (No details.)

Rudner, Ruth

- 2023 **Seven wonders of the Grand Canyon. Buzz Holmstrom, one of the early explorers of the Grand Canyon, once said: “Women have their place in the world, but they do not belong in the Canyon of the Colorado.” Despite his ignorant opinion, many incredible women moved there anyway, and through passion, determination and know-how, they left indelible impressions on a place not easily impressed.** *Arizona Highways*, 99(1) (January): 18-25.

Features Ada Bass, Blanche Kolb, Polly Mead Patraw, Elzada Clover and Lois Jotter, Georgie White, and Katie Lee.

931

Edith Blanche Kolb

(Edith Kolb Lehnert)

1907–1979

Grand Canyon resident

(daughter of Emery C. and Blanche M. Kolb; wife of Carl Lehnert)

Carl Eugene Lehnert

1903–1962

Grand Canyon National Park Ranger

see also Emery Carl Lehnert

Edith Kolb Lehnert and Carl Lehnert are buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, pp. 176-177) for brief biographical notes and photo. Regarding Carl Lehnert, refer to [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#) (Anderson, 2015, p. 42) for photo and legend of him as Assistant Chief Ranger operating a radio dispatch unit in 1955; and p. 43 for photo of Edith Kolb Lehnert and her father, Emery, posing with the boat *Edith* at the time the boat was moved to the Grand Canyon Visitors Center; and see p. 50 for photo of the grave marker of Edith and Carl Lehnert.

Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 46) for a photo, “John Hance standing by Edith Kolb, on horseback, circa 1915.”

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Anonymous

- 1995 **Edith Kolb and Hance Rapids.** *O’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 6(11): 6.
- 1999 **Edith.** *The Ol’ Pioneer*, 10(4) (October/December): 3.
- 2003 **Show us your boats.** *The Waiting List* (Grand Canyon Private Boaters Association Quarterly), 6(3) (Fall): 64.
Emery and Edith Kolb with the *Edith*, Grand Canyon National Park Visitor Center courtyard, May 1959. Photo only.
-

932

Ellsworth Leonardson Kolb

1876–1960

Grand Canyon pioneer, photographer, adventurer, river runner

see also Kolb Brothers; Royal V. Thomas

Ellsworth Kolb is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, pp. 175, 176) for brief biographical notes and photo. Refer to [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#) (Anderson, 2015, p. 44) for photo and legend of Kolb’s grave marker, which notes, “Photographer–Explorer–Author”.

- Refer to photo in Robert W. Audretsch, *Grand Canyon’s Phantom Ranch* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2012; Images of America series), p. 19, showing Ellsworth Kolb and an unnamed woman at Rust Camp in 1907.
- A rimside photo of Ellsworth Kolb with trail guide Jim Lane in 1902 is in Linda L. Stampoulos, *Visiting the Grand Canyon : Views of Early Tourism* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2004; Images of America series), p. 51.
- Refer to a Kolb Brothers photo of Ellsworth Kolb on the Hummingbird Trail at the Orphan Mine, 1913, in Patrick Whitehurst, *Grand Canyon’s Tusayan Village* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2010; Images of America series), p. 112.

Anonymous

- 1999 **Famous people at the Grand Canyon.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 10(3) (July/September): 2.

Very brief article summarizing—mostly just by name—presidents Theodore Roosevelt, Franklin Roosevelt, Dwight Eisenhower, Bill Clinton; evangelists Amiee Semple McPherson and Billy Graham; writers Zane Grey, George Bernard Shaw (with a photo of Shaw and Ranger Ed Cummings, from the Jeanne Schick collection), and **Ellsworth Kolb**; artists Thomas Moran and Gunnar Widforss; heads of state, the Shah of Iran, and the King and Queen of Greece “along with a number of princes”; criminals Danny Ray Horning and a “man by the name of Kimes”; and “many more too numerous to name in this short space”.

Kolb, Ellsworth L. [see also under the “Kolb Brothers” entry herein]

- 1969 **River running 1921: The diary of E. L. Kolb.** (W. L. Rusho, ed.) *Utah Historical Quarterly*, 37: 269-283.

Suran, William C. [Suran, Bill]

- 1992 **The first flight into Grand Canyon.** *Grand Canyon Pioneers Society, Newsletter*, 3(5): 5.
R. V. Thomas and Ellsworth Kolb, August 8, 1922; landing on Tonto Plateau.
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

933

Emery Clifford Kolb

1881–1976

Grand Canyon pioneer, photographer, adventurer, river runner

see also Kolb Brothers

Emery Kolb is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, pp. 175-176) for brief biographical notes. Refer to [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#) (Anderson, 2015, p. 44) for photo and legend of Kolb at his 85th birthday party in the Community Building; and pp. 45-49 for photographs and legends from his funeral (one of these is also used as the cover photo for that book).

- Refer to photo in Robert W. Audretsch, *Grand Canyon’s Phantom Ranch* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2012; Images of America series), p. 99, showing Emery Kolb with a caught “Colorado River salmon” (Colorado pikeminnow), 1911.
- Refer to an occasionally reproduced photo in Erin Elizabeth Eichenberg, *Lake Mead* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2015; Images of America series), p. 21, which shows the Nevills party with Kolb and botanists Elzada Clover and Lois Jotter at the conclusion of the 1938 expedition.
- Refer to a photo in Kevin S. Schindler, *The Grand Canyon: Past and Present* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2024), p. 25, showing Kolb lecturing in his auditorium, 1959 (with a corresponding “today” scene).
- A casual photo of an older Emery Kolb at home is in Linda L. Stampoulos, *Visiting the Grand Canyon : Views of Early Tourism* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2004; Images of America series), p. 52.

Anonymous

- 1927 **State Convention—Arizona Parent-Teacher Association; Grand Canyon, Arizona—May 17-18-19, 1927.** *The Arizona Teacher and Home Journal* (State Teachers’ Association, Phoenix), 15(8) (April): 272.
Announcement and agenda. Regarding non-business events: “Other speakers include Mr. Michael Harrison of the National Park Service, who will speak on ‘The Indians of the Painted Desert’; Mr. G. E. Sturdevant, Park Naturalist, who will speak at Hermit’s Rest on ‘How the Grand Canyon Was Formed’; E. C. Kolb will give his motion pictures and decture [*sic*] on ‘A Trip by Boat Through the Grand Canyon’”
- 1953 **Emery Kolb is honored.** *In:* Here and There on the Desert [SECTION]. *Desert Magazine*, 16(1) (January): 31.
“Grand Canyon—Emery Kolb, who has spent 50 years taking pictures of Grand Canyon was honored recently at an anniversary party staged by friends. Kolb bought a studio at Williams, Arizona, in 1902, and in 1911 he and his brother Ellsworth ran the treacherous Grand Canyon rapids in order to make a photographic record of the trip. In 1915 Emery began showing the pictures in public and has been presenting two showings daily at his South Rim studio.—*Coconino Sun.*” (ENTIRE ITEM)
- 1969 **Emery C. Kolb : oldest Grand Canyon resident now 88 is honored.** [No imprint], 3-panel brochure.
Banquet honoring Kolb at El Tovar Hotel, May 26, 1969, under the auspices of Northern Arizona University, Northern Arizona Pioneers Association, U.S. Geological Survey, U.S. National Park Service, Grand Canyon American Legion, and Hon. Jack Williams, Governor of Arizona.
- 1976 **Emery C. Kolb, 94, photographer and Grand Canyon explorer, dies.** *The New York Times*, (December 13): 38.
- 1977 **In memorium [*sic*]; Emery Clifford Kolb, 15 February 1881-11 December 1976.** *Grand Canyon SAMA*, 3(21) (January 2-16): 1.
- 1977 **Tribute to a legend.** *In:* Frontier Post [SECTION]. *Frontier Times*, 51(4) (June/July) (New Series, 108): 4.
- 1982 **Emery Clifford Kolb, 1881-1976.** *Emery Kolb Society, Newsletter*, 1(1) (January): 1.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 1996 **Emery Kolb’s last boat.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 7(6): 5.
- 2003 **Show us your boats.** *The Waiting List* (Grand Canyon Private Boaters Association Quarterly), 6(3) (Fall): 64.
Emery and Edith Kolb with the *Edith*, Grand Canyon National Park Vistor Center courtyard, May 1959. Photo only.
- 2010 **On the edge.** *In:* Photo Flashback [SECTION]. *Arizona Highways*, 86(9) (September): 11.
Emery Kolb perched with camera and tripod on cliff side. Photo only.

Abyssus, Q. S. O. [*pseudonym* of Richard D. Quartaroli]

- 2000 **Blasts from the past, Part II; Emery Kolb, Goldwater and Ripley’s “Believe It or Not”.** *The Waiting List* (Grand Canyon Private Boaters Association), 4(1) (Spring): 22-24.

Bell, Bob Boze

- 2019 **My Emery memory; looking back is easier than looking down.** *True West*, 68(5) (May): 7.
Meeting Emery Kolb in 1974. Title misspells Emory.

Butchart, Harvey

- 1993 **Recollections of Emery Kolb [parts 1 and 2].** *Grand Canyon Pioneers Society, Newsletter*, 4(1): 2, (2): 3-4.

Chanin, Abe

- 1978 **The Grand Canyon—my religion.** *In:* Special Grand Canyon Edition. *Arizona Highways*, 54(11) (November): 2-5.
The last interview given by Emery Kolb, 1976.
- 2018 **The Grand Canyon—my religion.** *In:* Stieve, Robert (ed.), *Grand Canyon National Park : 10 decades of stories and photographs from Arizona Highways : 1919-2019*. Phoenix: Arizona Highways, pp. 142-149.
The last interview given by Emery Kolb, 1976. Reprinting of Chanin (1978).

Cooper, Tom C.

- 1977 **From the editor.** *Arizona Highways*, 53(2) (February): 1.
Obituary notice.

Delahoyde, Stan, AND Delahoyde, Barb

- 2012 **Catching a Kolb.** *In:* Letters to the Editor [SECTION]. *Arizona Highways*, 88(4) (April): 4.
Reminiscence of Emery Kolb at Kolb Studio, c. 1970.

Eastlake, William

- 1975 **That’s Emery Kolb.** *Mountain Gazette*, (39) (November): 7-9.
See also comment by Frank Traeger and Eastlake’s reply, (February 1976): 36.

Frizzell, Barb

- 2004 **Emery Kolb remembered.** *In:* Letters and e-mail [SECTION]. *Arizona Highways*, 80(1) (January): 2.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Gonzales, Norm

- 2022 **The Phantom Ranch crew 10/08/1974.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 33(4) (Fall): 8.
Group photo in front of the Phantom Ranch canteen, with remarks and identifications. On the occasion of Emery Kolb’s 92nd birthday; also in the photo are his daughter, Edith (78) and the author.

Harrison, Michael

- 2000 **A letter from Michael Harrison.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 4(2): 2.
Shiva Temple climb, Emery Kolb, Bill Bass, W. W. Bass.

Henderson, Randall

- 1947 **Just Between You and Me** [COLUMN]. *Desert Magazine*, 10(11) (September): 46.
Notes meeting with Emery Kolb at Grand Canyon. Author refers to the Kolb brothers’ 1911-1912 filming trip as “one of the grittiest episodes in the epic of Colorado river navigation.”

Kolb, Emery C.

- 1935 **Cheyava Falls.** *In*: History and exploration of the Grand Canyon region. *Grand Canyon Natural History Association, Natural History Bulletin 2*, pp. 10-17.
- 1967 **Conversation with: Emery Kolb.** *Western Gateways*, 7(1) (Winter): 40-41.
- 1991 **[Letter to Bill Suran.]** *Grand Canyon Pioneers Society, Newsletter*, 2(1): 3.
- 1993 **The Canyon baby’s prayer.** *Grand Canyon Pioneers Society, Newsletter*, 4(9): 1.
- 2002 **“A Wild Ride”.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 13(2) (April/June): 1.
- 2004 **Cheyava Falls.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 15(3) (July/September): 3-5.
Reprinted from Grand Canyon Natural History Association Natural History Bulletin 2 (1935).

Madden, Daniel M.

- 1971 **“The old man of the rapids.”** *The New York Times*, (May 9) (Section 10): 31, 44.
Interview with Emery Kolb, 90, who still is showing, four times a day since 1915 to 1.5 million tourists, his narrated motion picture of running the Colorado River.

Nixon, Bill

- 1967 **Lasting love affair.** *Arizona*, (January 22): 16-21.
About Emery Kolb and the Grand Canyon.

Pace, Michael Dean

- 1982 **Emery Kolb: Grand Canyon photographer and explorer.** Master’s thesis, Northern Arizona University, 140 pp.
- 1983 **Emery Kolb and the Fred Harvey Company.** *Journal of Arizona History*, 24(4) (Winter): 339-362.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Schellbach, Ethyl

- 2010 **Quitting canyon trips impossible for true explorer like Emery Kolb.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 14(6) (November): 3.
Facsimile reproduction of newspaper clipping, “1955 Article by Ethyl Schellback [sic], Submitted by Traci Schellbach Wyrick, Ethyl’s granddaughter”, under the caption, “Kolb and Clubb Hike to Kolb Natural Bridge”; clipping includes photo of Emery Kolb. Newspaper not identified. No additional text in *The Bulletin*.

Schick, Jeanne

- 2002 **A note to a friend about Emery Kolb.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 13(3) (July/September): 7-8.

Smith, Latimer

- 2011 **Emery Kolb runs Crystal.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 24(4) (Winter 2011-2012): 21-23.
Grand Canyon Expeditions, May 20-23, 1974; Kolb joined trip from Little Colorado River to lower Tuna. Includes facsimile of Kolb’s signed Liability Release/Photo Release form.

Steiger, Lew [Steiger, Lewis]

- 2006 **Rescue!!** *Grand Canyon River Runner*, (2) (Spring): 4-5.
“From an interview with Emery Kolb, recorded at Kolb studio July 31, 1962. (Tape number 69 in the NPS archives at the South Rim Visitor Center.)”

Suran, William C. [Suran, Bill]

- 2001 **Why is the unknown hole in the wall.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 12(3) (July/September): 2, 11.
2003 **Emery Kolb and World War One.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 14(4) (October/December): 7.

Thompson, Neal

- 2013 **A curious man : the strange and brilliant life of Robert “Believe It or Not!” Ripley.** New York: Crown Archetype, 421 [422] pp.
See pp. 271-272, regarding Emery Kolb and Barry Goldwater transmitting live radio transmission (albeit with problems) from aboard a boat in the Colorado River, for national radio. Also a brief, separate note of Norman Nevills.

Unger, Henry F.

- 1963 **He calls the Grand Canyon home.** *Pen*, 38(8) (November): cover, 4-9.

Watson, Allen A.

- 2004 **Emery Kolb remembered.** *In*: Letters and e-mail [SECTION]. *Arizona Highways*, 80(1) (January): 2.
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

934

Alexander Vasilyevich Kolchak

[Алекса́ндр Васи́льевич Колча́к]

1874–1920

Imperial Russian Navy, admiral (1918–1920);

Supreme Ruler of Russia [Верховный правитель России (Verkhovnyy pravitel' Rossii)] (1918–1920)

Zyranov, Pavel [Зырянов, Павел]

- 2008 *Адмирал Колчак, Верховный Правитель России* [Admiral Kolchak, Verkhovnyy Pravitel' Rossii]. Москва: Молодая Гвардия [Moskva: Molodaya Gvardiya], 635 pp. (Жизнь замечательных людей. Серия биографий, 1359 [Zhizn' zamechatel'nykh lyudey. Seriya biografii, 1359].) [Also later eds.] [\[In Russian.\]](#)

TRANSLATION OF CITATION:

Admiral Kolchak, Supreme Ruler of Russia. Moscow: Young Guard, 635 pp. (The life of wonderful people. Biography Series, 1359.)

Regarding a Russian military mission to America during August-October 1917, includes remarks about the officers' return with the admiral to Russia by way of the Pacific, including the note, “По пути к западному побережью США русские офицеры посетили Большой Каньон в штате Колорадо [*sic*] и Йосемитский национальный парк.” [Po puti k zapadnomu poberezh'yu SShA russkiye ofitseri posetili Bol'shoi Kan'on v shtate Kolorado [*sic*] i Yosemitekiy natsional'nyy park. [\[En route to the US west coast, the Russian officers visited the Grand Canyon in the state of Colorado \[*sic*\] and Yosemite National Park.\]](#) (ENTIRE NOTE) (“Supreme Ruler of Russia” was a short-lived Imperial/state title during the Revolutionary period.)

Felix Kominsky

see Birdseye Expedition

935

E. Donaldson Koons

(Edwin Donaldson Koons; Donaldson Koons)

1917–2012

Educator, administrator, Grand Canyon National Park Ranger-Naturalist, professor of geology

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by [Koons](#) in Part 21 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Anonymous

- 2012 **Dana Professor Emeritus Donaldson Koons, 1917-2012.** *In:* Alumni At Large [SECTION]. *Colby Magazine* (Colby College, Waterville, Maine), 101(1) (Spring): 66.
Obituary.

[Koons, E. Donaldson](#)

- 2010 “**Don’t build good roads”; Toroweap Valley.** *In:* Friederici, Peter (ed.), *What has passed and what remains : oral histories of northern Arizona’s changing landscapes.* Tucson: University of Arizona Press, pp. 79-89; and notes, p. 165.
Interview by Talise Dow and Matt Koons.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

936

Robert Wade Koons

(Bob Koons)

1946–2015

Executive Director, Grand Canyon Association; community leader; conservationist; humane societies activist
(son of E. Donaldson Koons)

- Refer to a photo in Kevin S. Schindler, *The Grand Canyon: Past and Present* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2024), p. 70, showing Grand Canyon National Park Superintendent Rob Arnberger with Grand Canyon Association director Koons and U.S. Secretary of the Interior Bruce Babbitt at the dedication of Roosevelt Point on the North Rim, July 3, 1996 (with a “today” view of the scene).

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Koons** in Parts 2 and 13 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Green, Keith

- 2015 **Bob Koons (1946-2015)**. *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 19(1) (January/February): 2.
Brief obituary notice.

937

Vladimir Joseph Kovalik

1928–2020

River runner, outfitter

Abyssus, C. V. [*pseudonym of Richard Quartaroli*]

- 2013 **The begats: Grand Canyon river outfitter genealogy**. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 26(4) (Winter 2013-2014): 8-17. [See also errata, 27(1) (Spring 2014): 3.]

Kovalik, Kyle

- 2020 **Vladimir Joseph Kovalik—March 12, 1928-February 15, 2020**. *In*: Farewells [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 33(2) (Spring [*sic*, Summer]): 4-5.
Obituary. See also letter from John Markey, 33(3) (Fall): 3-4.

Kovalik, Vladimir

- 2019 **Vladimir Kovalik, age 29**. *In*: Guide Profile [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 32(2) (Summer): 6.
Interview.

Kovalik, Vladimir, AND Steiger, Lew

- 2006 **Vladimir Kovalik**. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 18(4) (Winter 2005-2006): 1, 26-36, 38, 40, 42.
Transcript of portions of an oral interview with Kovalik in January 2005, with editorial interjections; and with separate sidebars of interviews with others, “Kyle Kovalik” (p. 37, 39); and “Karen Kovalik” (pp. 41, 43).

Linford, Dick

- 2018 **Vladimir Kovalik**. *In*: Linford, Dick, and Volpert, Bob (writers, compilers), *Halfway to halfway and back : more river stories*. Bend, Oregon: Halfway Publishing, pp. 276-293.
Includes Grand Canyon.

589

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

938

Frank Frederick Kowski

1922–2004

*Superintendent, Albright Training Center (1957–1966);
earlier Yellowstone National Park Ranger and Assistant Chief Ranger; NPS, Placement and Training Officer, Washington, D.C.;
later Superintendent, Sequoia and Kings Canyon National Parks; Director, Southwest Region*

Lois Esther Kowski

(née Thoreson)

1914–2013

(wife of Frank Kowski)

Frank and Lois Kowski are buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 141) for brief biographical notes.

Moffett, Ben

1974 **Frank Kowski passes the torch.** *NPS Newsletter* (U.S. National Park Service, Washington, D.C.), 9(8) (May 6): 3-4.

Article about Kowski’s retirement banquet in Albuquerque, New Mexico, with notes from his career. Photos include Frank and Lois Kowski.

939

Iva Frances Krauss

1955–2008

Concessionaire employee

Krauss is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 214) for brief biographical notes. She was reservations manager for Fred Harvey, Amfac, and Xanterra for 26 years.

940

Anthony and Jeannine Kreinbrink

Grand Canyon aficionados

Kreinbrink, Anthony

2018 **1963—Anthony Kreinbrink.** *From:* More First Grand Canyon Visits. *In:* The Bulletin [NEWSLETTER SECTION]. *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 29(4) (Fall): 15.

Remarks on his first visit to Grand Canyon.

Kreinbrink, Jeannine

2018 **2003—Jeannine Kreinbrink.** *From:* More First Grand Canyon Visits. *In:* The Bulletin [NEWSLETTER SECTION]. *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 29(4) (Fall): 15.

Remarks on her first visit to Grand Canyon.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

941

Verlen Kruger

1922–2004

Plumbing contractor, canoeist river runner

Steve Landrick

Canoeist river runner

(son-in-law of Verlen Kruger)

Editors of *Canoe Magazine*

1984 **The ultimate canoe challenge; May 1980–December 1983; 28,000 miles.** *Canoe*, (October): cover, 35-56 (with interleaved advertising pages).

NO DATE **The ultimate canoe challenge : May 1980–December 1983 : 28,000 miles.** [No imprint.] [Separate. Cover notes, “Complimentary Copy For Store Customers”.]

Kruger, Verlen, AND Frentz, Brand

2005 **The ultimate canoe challenge : 28,000 miles through North America.** New York: iUniverse, 229 pp.
See Chapter 14, “Up the Grand Canyon; Yuma to Lees Ferry, Arizona; March 18–April 27, 1983, 40 days, 500 miles” (pp. 180-197). Not so much a day-by-day travelogue, although some stretches do cover daily incidents. The passage through Grand Canyon pays particular attention to the portage past Sockdolager Rapid and a forced paddle up through Sheer Wall Rapid. The passage by Glen Canyon Dam is by portage through (inside!) the dam.

Peterson, Phil, Sr.

2006 **All things are possible : the Verlen Kruger story: 100,000 miles by paddle.** Cambridge, Minnesota: Adventure Publications, Inc., 304 pp.
See “Chapter 12: 1983; Up the Grand Canyon” (pp. 124-129).

Thomas, Robert McG., Jr.

1983 **Ultimate challenge.** *The New York Times*, (May 30) (Section 1): 26.
“Ultimate Canoe Challenge” by Verlen Kruger and Steve Landrick; Colorado River uprun through Grand Canyon, and upstream via Green River.

942

Joseph Wood Krutch

1893–1970

Writer, naturalist

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Krutch in Parts 2 and 12 (Section 1) of [*The Grand Canon*](#).

Anonymous

1970 **Joseph Wood Krutch, naturalist, dies.** *The New York Times*, (May 23): 22.

Adams, Val

1964 **N.B.C. plans tour of Grand Canyon. Joseph Wood Krutch to be guide of 1-hour TV show.** *The New York Times*, (April 7): 71. [National Broadcasting Company.]

591

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Gardner, Paul

- 1965 **TV: Canyon’s Indians. Krutch narrates N.B.C. visit to tribe—Warns against losing wilderness.** *The New York Times*, (June 2): 91. [National Broadcasting Company.]
Havasupai.

Krutch, Joseph Wood

- 1957 **The canyon of unending wonder. The splendor of the Grand Canyon must be seen not once but often to be believed.** *The New York Times Magazine*, (September 29): 37, 40, 42.
- 1958 **Grand Canyon: Today and all its yesterdays.** New York: William Sloane Associates, Inc., 276 pp. [Various reprintings and excerpts.]
This is Krutch’s primary Grand Canyon production.

Lehman, Anthony L.

- 1982 **Joseph Wood Krutch.** *The Branding Iron* (Westerners, Los Angeles Corral), (148) (September): 10-16.

943

Robert H. Kuhne

1902–1976

Concessionaire employee, mechanic, amateur photographer

McCroskey, Mona Lange

- 1999 **Grand Canyon National Park in its infancy, 1920-1923; the photographs of Robert H. Kuhne.** (Photographs courtesy of Joan Kuhne Looney.) *Journal of Arizona History*, 40(2) (Summer): 201-212.
- 2005 **The photographs of Robert H. Kuhne: Grand Canyon National Park in its infancy, 1920-23.** *In:* Anderson, Michael F. (compiler, ed.), A gathering of Grand Canyon historians; ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts; proceedings of the inaugural Grand Canyon History Symposium, January 2002. *Grand Canyon Association, Monograph 13*, pp. 69-72.

944

Eugen Kühnemann

1868–1946

German philosopher, literary studies writer

Kühnemann, Eugen

- 1926 **Aus dem Weltreich deutschen Geistes : Reden und Aufsätze** [*transl.* ‘From the world empire of the German spirit: speeches and essays’]. München: C. H. Beck’sche Verlagsbuchhandlung, 2nd revised and enlarged ed., 540 pp. [*In German.*]

See in the chapter, “Von der Tätigkeit des ersten Karl-Schurz Professors an der Staatsuniversität von Wisconsin” (*transl.* ‘Of the activities of the first Karl Schurz Professor at the State University of Wisconsin’) (pp. 237-274), which includes remarks on a trip to the West Coast. See specifically his brief, erudite remark (p. 266, *in translation here*): “The Grand Canyon takes a day and looks like a castle of the gods and a gigantic building of secular powers.”

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

945

Erny Kuncl

(Ernest Walter Kuncl)

1940–2019

Grand Canyon National Park Ranger; National Park Service Regional Special Agent

Several people who knew Erny Kuncl from his Grand Canyon days left reminiscences with his online obituary at <https://www.dignitymemorial.com/obituaries/ft-collins-co/ernest-kuncl-8132877> (accessed 13 June 2024). Kuncl’s LinkedIn webpage online, posted in retirement, notes in part, “34 yrs with US National Park Service as Supervisory Park Ranger (GS025 series), last seven yrs as Regional Special Agent (GS1811 series). Worked in five national parks and regional office.” The Grand Canyon Historical Society’s oral history interview with Charles “Butch” Farabee (part 13, on 28 June 2020), includes a substantial amount pertaining to Kuncl (http://grandcanyonhistory.org/uploads/3/4/4/2/34422134/butch_farabee_oral_history_part_13_june_28_2020.pdf, accessed 13 June 2024).

Anonymous

1970 **Grand Canyon National Park.** *The Smoke Signal* (U.S. National Park Service, Southwest Region, Women’s Organization), (October): [unpaginated].

Three pages of news notes. “For this, our first appearance in the *Smoke Signal*, we have decided to give you the highlights of our summer news as gleaned from the *Canyon Calliope*, our community newsletter.” Includes: “Erny Kuncl transferred from Coronado N.M. to a South Rim Ranger position in late May.” (ENTIRE NOTE)

946

Benjamin Putnam Kurtz

1878–1950

Professor of English, University of California at Berkeley

Kurtz, Benjamin Putnam

1910 **Studies in the marvellous.** *University of California, Publications in Modern Philology*, 1(2): 69-244. [Also printed separately with the combined imprint of T. Fisher Unwin (London and Leipsic) and The University Press (Berkeley, California), 1910.]

Expanded from the author’s 1905 doctoral dissertation (as noted on p. [ii] of number). Regarding “surprise”, see p. 126: “. . . who can look out now from the modern tavern-porch at the Grand Cañon of the Colorado without picturing the thrilling surprise of Cardenas and his Spaniards—when, as they advanced slowly over the mesas, suddenly, without the slightest hint of warning, they stood upon the brink of that endless, castellated chasm, doubly unusual, supremely unique, to the wondering eyes of those old *conquistadores* who for weeks had seen nothing but endless plain and mesa.”

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography



947

Fiorello La Guardia

(Fiorello Henry La Guardia, *né* Fiorello Enrico Raeffaelo La Guardia)

1882–1947

U.S. Representative (1917–1919, 1923–1933); Mayor of New York City (1934–1946)

Marie LaGuardia

(née Fisher)

(second wife of Fiorello La Guardia)

Anonymous

1935 **La Guardia peers over canyon rim. Mayor orders mule for 7-mile ride down the Bright Angel Trail to Colorado River.** *The New York Times*, (April 19): 3.

1935 **Old Arizona home acclaims mayor. All of Prescott out to welcome La Guardia back for visit after 37 years. He revels in old scenes. Exchanges reminiscences with school friends and recalls days as columnist.** *The New York Times*, (April 21): N4.

Includes a photograph of Mr. and Mrs. La Guardia with three Hopi men on the rim at Grand Canyon.

948

Georgette La Motte

Concert pianist

Georgette La Motte was the daughter of George La Motte (Chief Roaring Thunder), Chippewa/Ojibway bass-baritone soloist. Georgette was already well known in her early 'teens. An item in *The Musician* (New York) for December 1920 (p. 32) notes her appearance at Orchestra Hall, ". . . Georgette La Motte, a fourteen-year-old American pianist, who [shows] unusual talent. Miss La Motte, a descendant from the Chippewa Indian race, has developed a remarkable finger technic, shows a good understanding of the musical import of her pieces and has a good memory." (ENTIRE NOTE)

Anonymous

1920 **Georgette La Motte.** *Musical Courier*, 81(12) (2110) (September 16): 21.

Photographs with legend. One photograph depicts the "young Chicago pianist" La Motte at Grand Canyon.

949

E. C. La Rue

(Eugene Clyde La Rue)

Engineer, hydrographer

1879–1947

See also Clyde Eddy

Often cited as "LaRue" but his own usage is "La Rue".

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by La Rue in Part 12 (Section 1) of [*The Grand Canon*](#).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Anonymous

- 1927 **[E. C. La Rue to travel Colorado River through Grand Canyon with radio.]** *From:* Traffic Briefs [SUBSECTION]. *In:* The Communications Department [SECTION]. *QST* (American Radio Relay League), 13(10) (October): v [section separately paginated].
- 1927 **Signal Corps soldiers on scientific expedition; Army radio operators detailed on Grand Canyon survey.** *U.S. Army Recruiting News* (U.S. War Department, U.S. Army, Recruiting Publicity Bureau, Governors Island, New York), 9(19) (October 1): 4-5.
- “Pathe exploring expedition . . . under the leadership of E. C. La Rue”, will carry a radio on the Colorado river through the Grand Canyon. Staff Sergeant Edwin A. Redding and Sergeant Vernon T. Herrick are assigned to maintain communications.

La Rue, E. C.

- 1923 **The survey of the Grand Canyon of the Colorado River in Arizona.** (“Photographed by E. C. La Rue”.) [Washington, D.C.]: U.S. Geological Survey, one 8-mm film reel (black-and-white). 29:27.
- Silent film from the Birdseye expedition Accessible online at <https://azmemory.azlibrary.gov/digital/collection/naucol/id/286/>, from a copy held by Northern Arizona University, Cline Library, Special Collections and Archives. [See also Watkins (1977, 1995).]
- 1924 **Survey Colorado dam site.** *Engineering News-Record*, 93 (September 18): 479.

950

Watson Mosley Lacy, Sr.
1883–1963
Grand Canyon resident

Watson Mosley Lacy, Jr.
Medical director, Grand Canyon Hospital

Lacy Sr. is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 168) for brief biographical note. He had resided at Grand Canyon for the 19 months before his death. Lacy Jr. supervised the remodeled hospital that opened in 1960; his wife was the nurse supervisor (Nuttall provides no further details).

951

Gary Ladd
Landscape photographer, writer, Grand Canyon aficionado

See also pp. 338-340 in [View Finders: Volume 1](#).

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Ladd as author or coauthor (or contributing photographer) in Parts 2, 7, 9, 12, and 21 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Anonymous

- 2004 **Annual picnic at Shoshone Point.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 8(7): 1-3.
- Continuation headed, “Annual Picnic/Awards”. Includes Pioneer Award to Gary Ladd, and Hall of Fame Awards for Community Service, to Ronald C. Clayton (living awardee, “Dean of the Mule College”) and Edwin D. “Eddie” McKee (deceased awardee).

Audretsch, Robert W., AND Ladd, Gary

- 1995 **Bushwhacking to Grand Canyon’s hidden Cheyava Falls.** *Arizona Highways*, 71(3) (March): cover, 38-44.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Ladd, Gary

- 2003 **Dancing with lightning on mighty Vishnu Temple.** *Arizona Highways*, 79(7) (July): 44-49.
Rock climbers Gary Ladd, Jacek Macias, Bob Kerry, Mike Coltrin, Dave Baker, and Brenda Baker. Also passing notes of other climbs. See also letter by Doug Bacso, 79(12) (December): 2.
- 2007 **Atop the Battleship; Grand Canyon’s interior peaks offer an arduous thrill.** *In:* Hike of the Month [SECTION]. *Arizona Highways*, 83(6) (June): 52-53.
- 2007 **Hitchhiking by boat through the Grand Canyon.** *Grand Canyon River Runner*, (4) (Spring): 4-5.
- 2019 **Gary Ladd’s wild ride.** *Hibernacle News*, 2019: 48-50.
Regarding high-water trip in 1983.

Mason Ladd
see Elmer Herbert Mateas

952

Don Lago
(Donald Russell Lago)
1956–
Writer, Grand Canyon historian

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Lago in Parts 2, 6 (Section 1), 16, and 30 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Anonymous

- 2014 **Don Lago—Pioneer Award.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 18(4) (July/August): 1.
Text of the award.

953

Lorenzo Lamas
(Lorenzo Fernando Lamas)
1958–
Actor, aviator

Lamas wrote an autobiography, *Renegade at Heart* (BenBella Books, Dallas, Texas, 2014). He is the son of actor and director Fernando Lamas (*né* Fernando Álvaro Lamas y de Santos, 1915–1982).

Piepenburg, Eric

- 2016 **He’ll fly you to the Grand Canyon (after he’s done singing). A word with: Lorenzo Lamas.** *The New York Times*, (October 25): C5.
Interview with actor Lamas, who has a second career flying people in a helicopter to Grand Canyon for a champagne picnic lunch. (Not mentioned, but this refers to trips between Las Vegas and Grand Canyon West.)

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

954

Edwin Herbert Land

1909–1991

Scientist, inventor; co-founder, Polaroid Corporation

Anonymous

2012 **Polaroid: 65 years of instant photography.** *PRA Newsletter* (Polaroid Retirees Association, Waltham, Massachusetts), (April/June): 4.

Brief item on the origin of Polaroid cameras with the Polaroid Land Camera Model 95, with note of inventor Edwin Land having gotten the idea for instant-picture cameras from his daughter while on vacation at Grand Canyon in 1943.

955

Steven Christopher Landes

(Steve Landes)

1970–2016

Teacher, counselor; Principal, Grand Canyon School; hiker

Berg, Erik

2016 **Unexpected farewell; Steven Landes GCHS board member.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 20(1) (Winter): 1.

Obituary.

Ranney, Wayne

2016 **President’s letter.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 27(2) (Spring): 2.

Combined memorial notices for GCHS members Steve Landes and Leland “Lee” Albertson.

Steve Landrick

see Verlen Kruger

956

Jim Lane

Trail guide

• A rimside photo of Ellsworth Kolb with trail guide Jim Lane in 1902 is in Linda L. Stampoulos, *Visiting the Grand Canyon : Views of Early Tourism* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2004; Images of America series), p. 51.

957

Rader Lane

Grand Canyon National Park Ranger

Lane, Rader

2020 **Rader Lane, park ranger.** *From:* Interviews [SECTION]. *In:* Dundas, Zach (ed.), *Grand Canyon : “the ages at work”*. Austin, Texas: Wildsam Field Guides, p. 98.

2021 **Seeing stars: The Astronomer in Residence program.** *Canyon Views* (Grand Canyon Conservancy), 28(1) (Spring/Summer): 14-19.

This is the only other item by Lane cited in *The Grand Canon*, so it is added here for completeness. (Lane is not the Astronomer in Residence.)

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

958

Mary Langdon

Grand Canyon National Park Ranger

Sharrow, Barbara, AND Balsom, Janet

- 1987 **Women at Grand Canyon.** *Courier* (U.S. National Park Service), 32(4) (April): front cover, 3, 39-40, rear cover. Historical overview. Women noted: Pat Baker-Buccello, Janet R. Balsom, Meg Benke, Gale Burak, Cindy Burns, Jennifer Burns, Ann Carter, Kathleen Davis, Cathy Green, Martha Hahn-O’Neil, Sonja Hoie, Julie Jackson, Kimmy Johnson, Anne Trinkle Jones, **Mary Langdon**, Becca Lawton, Jennifer Lawton, Sid Martin, Mary Lou Mauer, Randy McPheron, Ruthann Murray, Barb Sharrow, Marie Tuxhorn, Sue Vulich. (Cover illustration shows Grand Canyon ranger-naturalist Pauline (Polly) Patraw, but the legend [p. 3, which pertains also to the back cover] reads only, “the NPS woman then and now”. The back cover shows an unidentified woman Grand Canyon ranger mounted on a mule on trail.) Langdon ran the Backcountry Office after Cathy Green.
-

959

Felix Lantier

Prospector

Prévost, Robert

- 2003 **Mémorial de Canadiens français aux USA** [*transl.* ‘Memorial to French Canadians in the USA’]. Sillery, Québec: Septentrion, 249 pp. [*In French.*]
See “Lantier, Felix”(p. 130); cites Benjamin Sulte (1913).

Sulte, Benjamin

- 1913 **Les Canadiens sont partout!** [*transl.* ‘Canadians are everywhere!’]. *In*: Masicotte, Édouard-Zotique (compiler, annotator), *Anecdotes canadiennes suivies de Mœurs, coutumes et industries d’autrefois : mots historiques-miettes de l’histoire* [*transl.* ‘Canadian anecdotes followed by Manners, customs and industries of yesteryear: historical words, crumbs of history’]. Montreal: Librairie Beauchemin Ltd., 236 pp. [*In French.*]
Reference to, but without mentioning names, the Stanton Expedition’s meeting of Felix Lantier in the Grand Canyon. (*Regarding that expedition, refer to Stanton Expedition herein.*)
-

960

Bert Lauzon

(Hubert Raoul Lauzon)

1886–1951

Miner, rancher, explorer, river runner, pioneer Grand Canyon resident (1910–1951), Grand Canyon National Park Ranger

see also Edith Jane Bass (*Lauzon’s first wife*)

Rosa E. Lauzon

(née White)

1882–1956

(second wife of Bert Lauzon)

Bert Lauzon and Rosa Lauzon are buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, pp. 64-65) for brief biographical notes and photos. Refer to [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#) (Anderson, 2015, pp. 54, 56, 57) for photos and legends.

- A photo showing Bert Lauzon standing next to a carriage (with boarding steps) is in Linda L. Stampoulos, *Visiting the Grand Canyon : Views of Early Tourism* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2004; Images of America series), p. 40; another photo, with Lauzon and Kolb brothers in Peach Springs, Arizona, is on p. 50.

598

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by [Lauzon](#) in Parts 19 and 21 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Cole, Bradford R.

- 2003 **Introducing Bert Lauzon.** *In:* Kolb, Ellsworth L., and Kolb, Emery C., *The brave ones : the journals and letters of the 1911-1912 expedition down the Green and Colorado Rivers by Ellsworth L. Kolb and Emery C. Kolb, including the journal of Hubert R. Lauzon* (William C. Suran, transcriber, ed.). Flagstaff, Arizona: Fretwater Press, pp. 115-116.
- 2005 **Bert Lauzon’s Grand Canyon.** *In:* Anderson, Michael F. (compiler, ed.), *A gathering of Grand Canyon historians; ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts; proceedings of the inaugural Grand Canyon History Symposium, January 2002.* *Grand Canyon Association, Monograph 13*, pp. 49-52.

Kolb, Ellsworth L.; Kolb, Emery C.; AND [Lauzon, Hubert R.](#)

- 2003 ***The brave ones : the journals and letters of the 1911-1912 expedition down the Green and Colorado Rivers by Ellsworth L. Kolb and Emery C. Kolb, including the journal of Hubert R. Lauzon.*** (William C. Suran, transcriber, ed.) Flagstaff, Arizona: Fretwater Press, 180 pp. (Colorado River Chronicles, 1.) [Also released in slipcased edition with *Every Rapid Speaks Plainly* (Holmstrom), Colorado River Chronicles series, 2; slipcased ed. of 200 numbered sets, and 11 lettered sets released only to libraries.] [Two printings (*fide* Brad Dimock, 17 October 2022.)]

[Lauzon, Hubert R.](#)

- 1990 **[Pigeons kept by Fred Harvey Company.]** *Grand Canyon Pioneers Society* [newsletter], (February): 6.
[NOTE: This issue predates the enumerated issues of the *Grand Canyon Pioneers Society Newsletter*.]
Homing pigeons kept by Fred Harvey for use during tours to the Navajo country, to notify people at Grand Canyon in the event of vehicle breakdowns.
- 1992 **History of Grand Canyon school reviewed on 75th.** *Grand Canyon Pioneers Society, Newsletter*, 3(5): 3-4.
[Reprinted from *Williams News*, February 26, 1987.]
- 1994 **The Harvey Company’s pigeons.** *O’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 5(10): 4.
- 2017 **A word sketch of the Canyon country dating back for 28 years; by Bert Lauzon circa 1928.** *The O’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 28(3) (Summer): 8-9.
See also letter from Johnnie Louise Bailey Forquer, 28(4) (Fall): 3.

Marston, Otis Reed “Dock”

- 2014 ***From Powell to power : a recounting of the first one hundred river runners through the Grand Canyon.*** (Tom Martin, ed.) Flagstaff, Arizona: Vishnu Temple Press, 532 pp.
See Chapter 11, “1911-1912: Adventure Unlimited” (pp. 248-262), regarding the Kolb brothers’ photographic expedition on the Colorado.

Mathias, Fred S.

- 1944 ***The amazing Bob Davis : his last vagabond journey.*** New York and Toronto: Longmans, Green and Co., 326 pp.
See “Bert Lauzon Spins Some Yarns of Heroism” (pp. 271-276).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Schick, Jeanne

- 1995 **Bert Lauzon gets his man.** *O’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 6(7): 1, 3.
- 2005 **Bert Lauzon gets his man.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 16(3) (July/September): 6.
Reprint of Schick, 1995; including “1995 [sic, 2005] Editor’s note”.
-

961

Hubert Francis Lauzon

1917–1993

U.S. Bureau of Reclamation (Page and Grand Canyon)
(son of Bert Lauzon)

Elise Lauzon

(née Keyes)

1914–2000

(wife of Hubert F. Lauzon)

Hubert F. and Elise Lauzon are buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 66) for brief biographical notes. Refer to [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#) (Anderson, 2015, p. 58) for photo and legend.

Anonymous

- 2000 **Condolences.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 4(3): 3.
Brief obituary notice for Hubert’s wife, Elise, which notes him.

Lauzon, Hubert F.

- 1990 **["Pygmy horses" from Grand Canyon.]** *Grand Canyon Pioneers Society* [newsletter], (February): 5. [NOTE:
This issue predates the enumerated issues of the *Grand Canyon Pioneers Society Newsletter*.]
Personal remarks pertaining to the episode of the so-called "miniature horses" of Havasu Canyon.
-

962

Loren Hampton Lauzon

("Tiny")

1922–2002

Grand Canyon resident; concessionaire employee
(son of Bert Lauzon)

Harriet J. Lauzon

1920–1976

(first wife of Loren Lauzon)

Loren and Harriet Lauzon are buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 66) for brief biographical notes. Refer to [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#) (Anderson, 2015, pp. 57, 58) for photos and legends.

Loren Lauzon worked for Fred Harvey at Grand Canyon 1946–1951.

Anonymous

- 2002 **Loren H. Lauzon, July 14, 1922–May 15, 2002.** *In:* Remembering [UNPAGINATED INSERT]. *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 6(7): [insert p. [1]].
Loren Lauzon was the last child born in the Box Car medical clinic at Grand Canyon.
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

963

Robert M. Lauzon

*Certified Public Accountant; Grand Canyon aficionado
(great-grandson of William Wallace Bass)*

Lauzon, Robert M.

- 2008 **Five generations down the Bass.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 19(2) (Fall): 3.
Family outing on the South Bass Trail with three of the author’s children (Robert, Sarah, and Leah) and some good friends.
- 2013 **In the steps of my fathers.** *In:* Quartaroli, Richard D. (compiler, ed.), *A rendezvous of Grand Canyon historians : ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts : proceedings of the Third Grand Canyon History Symposium, January 2012.* Flagstaff, Arizona: Grand Canyon Historical Society, pp. 149-154.
- 2021 **The more things change. . .** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 32(1) (Winter): 3. [Ellipsis is part of title.]
Remarks on the Bass family business at Grand Canyon.
-

964

David Sievert Lavender

1910–2003

Colorado River and American West historian, writer

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Lavender in Parts 2, 13, and 30 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Dimock, Brad

- 2003 **David Lavender.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 16(2) (Summer): 3.
Obituary.
-

965

William Irvin Lawrance

1853–1935

Unitarian educator, missionary; officer in the American Unitarian Association and Unitarian Sunday School Society

Lawrance, William I.

- 1912 **Across the continent.** *In:* Unitarian Sunday School Society [SECTION]. *The Christian Register* (Boston), 91(9) (February 29): 213-214.
Largely a description of the author’s three-day visit to Grand Canyon. See quotations from this item, including an informative review of writings seen the El Tovar Hotel guest book, on p. 557 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).
-

Chester Lawrence

see Byron Leslie Graves

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

966

Robert Edward Laws

(R. E. Laws; Ed Laws)

1889–1946

Grand Canyon National Park Ranger; Scout Master

Butchart, Harvey

- 1992 **Notes on the parachutists in 1944.** *Grand Canyon Pioneers Society, Newsletter*, 3(4): 1-2. [Issue misnumbered as 3(3).]

Takes note of Law’s (spelled Lawes therein) participation in the attempt to reach the downed army parachutists. Butchart also comments, “I also learned that Lawes died of food poisoning less than a year after the rescue.” [His date of death was December 30, 1946; he is buried in the Kanab City Cemetery, Kanab, Utah.]

Kleindienst, Joe

- 1993 **Memories of R. E. Laws.** *Grand Canyon Pioneers Society, Newsletter*, 4(1) (January): 4.

Includes note, “In 1937 the all but defunct Boy Scout Troop was reactivated for us younger generation boys. R. E. Laws was our first Scout Master.”

McKee, Edwin D.

- 1934 **Status of the desert bighorn in Grand Canyon National Park.** *Grand Canyon Nature Notes*, 9(4) (July): cover, 294-300.

Includes note, “Ranger R. E. Laws who built the Thunder River trail . . . has traveled the North Rim area extensively”

967

Jennifer Lawton

Grand Canyon National Park Ranger (River Unit)

Sharrow, Barbara, AND Balsom, Janet

- 1987 **Women at Grand Canyon.** *Courier* (U.S. National Park Service), 32(4) (April): front cover, 3, 39-40, rear cover.

Historical overview. Women noted: Pat Baker-Buccello, Janet R. Balsom, Meg Benke, Gale Burak, Cindy Burns, Jennifer Burns, Ann Carter, Kathleen Davis, Cathy Green, Martha Hahn-O’Neil, Sonja Hoie, Julie Jackson, Kimmy Johnson, Anne Trinkle Jones, Mary Langdon, Becca Lawton, **Jennifer Lawton**, Sid Martin, Mary Lou Mauer, Randy McPheron, Ruthann Murray, Barb Sharrow, Marie Tuxhorn, Sue Vulich. (Cover illustration shows Grand Canyon ranger-naturalist Pauline (Polly) Patraw, but the legend [p. 3, which pertains also to the back cover] reads only, “the NPS woman then and now”. The back cover shows an unidentified woman Grand Canyon ranger mounted on a mule on trail.)

968

Rebecca Lawton

(Becca Lawton)

Grand Canyon National Park Ranger (River Unit); commercial river runner

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Rebecca Lawton** in Parts 2, 8, and 30 of [*The Grand Canon*](#).

Lawton, Becca, AND Hester, Sharon

- 2022 **Becca Lawton.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 35(4) (Winter 2022-2023): cover, inside front cover, 28-41.

602

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Lawton oral history interview. See also correction, 36(1) (Spring 2023): inside front cover. “Dave Whitacre’s last name in Becca Lawtown’s oral history was accidentally incorrectly misspelled Whitaker instead of Whitacre (bottom of page 28, column 1).” (*sic!*).

Sharrow, Barbara, AND Balsom, Janet

- 1987 **Women at Grand Canyon.** *Courier* (U.S. National Park Service), 32(4) (April): front cover, 3, 39-40, rear cover. Historical overview. Women noted: Pat Baker-Buccello, Janet R. Balsom, Meg Benke, Gale Burak, Cindy Burns, Jennifer Burns, Ann Carter, Kathleen Davis, Cathy Green, Martha Hahn-O’Neil, Sonja Hoie, Julie Jackson, Kimmy Johnson, Anne Trinkle Jones, Mary Langdon, **Becca Lawton**, Jennifer Lawton, Sid Martin, Mary Lou Mauer, Randy McPheron, Ruthann Murray, Barb Sharrow, Marie Tuxhorn, Sue Vulich. (Cover illustration shows Grand Canyon ranger-naturalist Pauline (Polly) Patraw, but the legend [p. 3, which pertains also to the back cover] reads only, “the NPS woman then and now”. The back cover shows an unidentified woman Grand Canyon ranger mounted on a mule on trail.)

969

Albert E. Le Play

1875–1964

French physician, writer

Le Play, Albert E.

- 1908 **Notes et croquis : d’Orient et d’Extrême-Orient** [*transl.* ‘Notes and sketches: from the East and the Far East’]. Paris: Moreau Frères, 428 pp. [*In French.*]

A tour around the world; the year(s) are not indicated but the preface is dated July 1908, which says (*in translation here*), “My daily notes, the letters written to my family, as well as documents collected along the way have served me to write this book: they are the impressions of an often ignorant spectator, of a traveler in a bit of a hurry, but of an impartial observer.” Regarding his visit to the Grand Canyon, see pp. 409-410, and plate facing p. 410. See a translated quotation from this item on p. 489 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#). The original French text is transcribed, with the accompanying translation, as N° 723 in [The Grand Canyon! A Worldwide, Year-By-Year Anthology and Annotated Bibliography](#).

Philippe Le Vessier

see under Annette McGivney

970

Betty Leavengood

(Betty Lee Leavengood, *née* Marshall)

1939–2018

Hiker, biographer, writer

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Leavengood** in Parts 2, 17, and 19 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Anonymous

- 2018 **Author and hiker Betty Leavengood (1939-2018).** *In*: The Bulletin [NEWSLETTER SECTION]. *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 29(3) (Summer): 8-9.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

971

Jeri Ledbetter
River runner

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Ledbetter** as author and coauthor in Parts 2, 13, 14, 15, 18, 19, 21, and 28 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Ledbetter, Jeri, AND Steiger, Lew

- 2013 **Jeri Ledbetter.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 26(4) (Winter 2013-2014): 1, 32-45.
Ledbetter oral history interview.

972

Rodolfo Marcello Ledesma Villar
-1966
Climber

Anonymous

- 1966 **Climber killed in canyon.** *The New York Times*, (April 8): 57.
“Grand Canyon, Ariz., April 7 (AP)—A registered alien from Cuba fell 200 feet to his death yesterday while climbing in the Grand Canyon, park officials said today. He was identified as Rodolfo Marcello Ledesma-Villar, about 28 years old, whose last reported address was Los Angeles.” (ENTIRE NOTE)

973

Robert Stephen Leding, Jr.
("Steve")
1922-1986
National Park Service employee

Vivian Leding
(née Quinn)
1922-1911
(wife of Robert Stephen Leding, Jr.)

Leding is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, pp. 179-181) for brief biographical notes and photo. Refer to [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#) (Anderson, 2015, pp. 104, 105) for photos and legends. He began his NPS career as a seasonal ranger elsewhere. At Grand Canyon he was a management assistant (1952-1961); later, Chief, Office of Concessions Management, Washington, D.C. (1966-1969) and San Francisco (1969). Nuttall also records in this cemetery: **Robert Stephen Leding, Jr.** (1946-1967), with no details pertaining to Grand Canyon; and **Albert Rudolph Leding** (1890-1976) and his wife **Margaret Maria Leding** (née Miller, 1892-1984), Robert Sr.’s parents, who never lived at Grand Canyon. Also noted: “[Robert Sr.’s] wife, Vivian Q. Leding, oversaw the burying of his ashes May 31, 1986. Some say Vivian died in 2011 and that she was buried here as well, although as of 2015 she has no marker.” There is now a marker on the same stone with Robert Jr. and Margaret.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

974

Emma Lee

(Emma Louise Batchelor Lee French)

1836–1897

*Nurse, Mormon handcart pioneer, Lee’s Ferry pioneer
(seventeenth plural wife of John Doyle Lee)*

Anonymous

2002 **Emma French—One tough pioneer.** *In:* Life in Arizona, 1870s [FEATURE]. *Arizona Highways*, 78(5) (May): 5.

Brooks, Juanita

1975 **Emma Lee.** Logan, Utah: Utah State University Press, 113 pp.

Cleere, Jan

2011 **Levi’s and lace : Arizona women who made history.** Tucson: Rio Nuevo Publishers, 198 pp.

See “Lonesome Women at Lonely Dell: Emma Louise Batchelor Lee French”.

Heidinger, Lisa Schnebly

2020 **Remembering Emma. For river runners, Lee’s Ferry marks the beginning of a journey that continues 277 miles through the Grand Canyon. For Emma Lee, it’s where her life in the brutal American wilderness began.** *Arizona Highways*, 96(2) (February): 40-43.

975

Joe Raymond Lee

1965–2008

Grand Canyon resident

Lee is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 114) for brief biographical notes. He was born and raised at Grand Canyon, one of ten children in the family.

976

John Doyle Lee

1812–1877

Lee’s Ferry pioneer

Anonymous

1948 **[Note.]** *In:* Here and There on the Desert [SECTION]. *Desert Magazine*, 11(7) (May): 31.

“Plans reportedly are underway for a memorial at Lee’s Ferry, commemorating establishment of the ferry by John D. Lee in 1871.” (ENTIRE ITEM)

Brooks, Juanita

1950 **The Mountain Meadows massacre.** Stanford, California: Stanford University Press, 253 pp. [Copyright assigned 1962 to University of Oklahoma Press.]

1957 **Lee’s Ferry at Lonely Dell.** *Utah Historical Quarterly*, 25: 283-295.

1961 **John Doyle Lee : zealot—pioneer builder—scapegoat.** Glendale, California: Arthur H. Clark Co., 404 pp. [Limited printing of 209 copies; not sold but distributed to family and others. Differs from the 1962 1st trade ed. in that it omits the last three paragraphs on p. 376 that pertain to Lee’s reinstatement to the Mormon Church.]

605

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 1962 ***The Mountain Meadows massacre.*** Norman, Oklahoma: University of Oklahoma Press, 253 pp. (1st paperback printing 1991.)
- 1962 ***John Doyle Lee : zealot—pioneer builder—scapegoat.*** Glendale, California: Arthur H. Clark Co., 404 pp.
- 1972 ***John Doyle Lee : zealot—pioneer builder—scapegoat.*** Glendale, California: Arthur H. Clark Co., new ed. with corrections, 404 pp.
- 1984 ***John Doyle Lee : zealot—pioneer builder—scapegoat.*** Salt Lake City: Howe Brothers, 404 pp. [Reprinting of the 1972 new, corrected Clark ed.]
- 1992 ***John Doyle Lee : zealot, pioneer builder, scapegoat.*** Logan, Utah: Utah State University Press, 404 pp.

Cleland, Robert Glass, AND Brooks, Juanita

- 1955 (EDS.) ***A Mormon chronicle: The diaries of John D. Lee, 1848-1876.*** San Marino, California: Huntington Library, 2 volumes, 344, 480 pp.
- 1983 (EDS.) ***A Mormon chronicle: The diaries of John D. Lee, 1848-1876.*** Salt Lake City: University of Utah, 2 volumes, 344, 480 pp. [*Index* separately published 1984, 55 pp.]
- 2003 (EDS.) ***A Mormon chronicle: The diaries of John D. Lee, 1848-1876.*** San Marino, California: Huntington Library.

Doner, M. J.

- 2000 ***John D. Lee’s gold mine.*** *Lost Treasure*, (March):.

Henrie, Samuel Nyal

- 2001 (COMPILER, ED.) ***Writings of John D. Lee.*** Tucson: Fenestra Books, 427 pp. [Paperbound only.]
- 2002 (COMPILER, ED.) ***Writings of John D. Lee.*** Tucson: Fenestra Books, 2nd ed., 441 pp. [Hardbound and paperbound states.]

Rusho, W. L.

- 1965 ***The fugitive’s ferry.*** *Westways*, 57(10, Part 1): 45-46. [Lee’s Ferry.]
- 1968 ***Living history at Lee’s Ferry.*** *Journal of the West*, 7 (January): 64-75.
- 1998 ***Lee’s Ferry : desert river crossing*** (with contributions by C. Gregory Crampton). Salt Lake City and St. George, Utah: Tower Productions, revised [3rd] ed., 187 pp. [Cover adds: “Includes a special section on Marble Canyon Lodge”.]

See Rusho and Crampton for earlier editions.
- 2003 ***Lee’s Ferry : desert river crossing*** (with contributions by C. Gregory Crampton). Salt Lake City and St. George, Utah: Tower Productions, 5th ed., 244 pp.

Rusho, W. L., AND Crampton, C. Gregory

- 1975 ***Desert river crossing: Historic Lee’s Ferry on the Colorado River.*** (Foreword by Barry M. Goldwater.) Salt Lake City: Peregrine Smith, Inc., 126 pp.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 1981 ***Desert river crossing: Historic Lee’s Ferry on the Colorado River.*** (Foreword by Barry M. Goldwater.) Santa Barbara, California, and Salt Lake City: Peregrine Smith, Inc., “second printing, revised”, 126 pp.
- 1992 ***Lee’s Ferry : desert river crossing.*** Salt Lake City: Cricket Productions, revised, expanded ed. [2nd ed.], 168 pp. [Cover adds: “With a special section on Marble Canyon Lodge and House Rock Valley”.]
See Rusho (1998) for 3rd ed.

Whiting, A. F. [Whiting, Alfred F.]

- 1948 **John D. Lee and the Havasupai.** *Plateau*, 21 (July): 12-16.

977

Katie Lee

(Kathryn Louise Lee)

(married 1. Charles Eld; 2. Eugene Bush, Jr.; 3. Edwin Carl “Brandy” Brandelius, Jr.; 4. partner Joey van Leeuwen)

1919–2017

Folk singer, songwriter, river runner, environmental activist

See also p. 342 in [View Finders: Volume 1](#).

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Lee in Parts 2, 8, 13, and 15 of [The Grand Canon](#). Although many of Lee’s productions focus on, if not are exclusively about, Glen Canyon and the Upper Basin, the selections here do touch upon Grand Canyon as well.

Anonymous

- 1971 **Glen Canyon news.** *Smoke Signal* (U.S. National Park Service, Southwest Region, Women’s Organization), (January): [unpaginated].
“We have run into an old folk record that has some local color, ‘Folk Songs of the Colorado River’ sung by Katie Lee. Katie ran the Colorado numerous times before the Glen Canyon Dam was built. Some of the songs she wrote herself while others were written by river runners, mule skinnners from Grand Canyon and taken from old poems.” (ENTIRE NOTE)
- 2008 **Katie Lee exhibit.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 21(3) (Fall): 15.
Northern Arizona University, Cline Library.
- [c. 2010] **Early Grand Canyon river runners : John Wesley Powell, Norman Nevills, Glen and Bessie Hyde, Georgie White, Martin Litton, Katie Lee, Buzz Holmstrom, Bert Loper.** Memphis, Tennessee: Books LLC, 29 pp. [Cover title: *Early Grand Canyon river runners: John Wesley Powell.*] [A print-on-demand publication, from an “online edition”. “The online version of this book is part of Wikipedia, a multilingual, web-based encyclopedia.” (p. v).] [Copy acquired new in 2010.]
- 2017 **Katie Lee; October 23, 1919–November 1, 2017.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 21(4) (Fall): 3.
- 2017 **Katie and Joey.** *In: Farewells* [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 30(4) (Winter 2017-2018): 5.
“We will publish a more comprehensive tribute in the next issue.” Katie Lee and her companion, Joey van Leeuwen. With photo of Katie Lee by Gary Ladd. See also brief remark and two photos by William Mooz, 31(1) (Spring 2018): 8.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Childs, Craig

- 2017 **Remembering Katie Lee; the “Grande Dame of the West” passes on.** *High Country News*, 49(20) (November 27): 31.
Also notes, *in passing*, the next-day death (by suicide) of Lee’s long-time companion, Joey van Leeuwen.
- 2018 **Katie Lee—October 23, 1919–November 1, 2017. Joey Van Leeuwen—September 13, 1932–November 2, 2017.** *In*: Farewells [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 31(1) (Spring): 6-7.
Reprinted from *High Country News* (Childs, 2017).

Cleere, Jan

- 2011 **Levi’s and lace : Arizona women who made history.** Tucson: Rio Nuevo Publishers, 198 pp.
See “Sandstone Songs: Katie Lee”.

Leavengood, Betty

- 1999 **Grand Canyon women : lives shaped by landscape.** Boulder, Colorado: Pruett Publishing Co., 248 pp.
- 2004 **Grand Canyon women : lives shaped by landscape.** Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association, 2nd ed., 297 pp.
- 2014 **Grand Canyon women : lives shaped by landscape.** Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association, 3rd ed., 242 pp.

Lee, Katie

- 1960 **Traveling the Canyon’s white water highway.** *Arizona Highways*, 36(6) (June): 28-39.
- 1995 **[Letter regarding “Old-Timers Trip” of 1995, and Glen Canyon Environmental Studies.]** *Canyon Country Zephyr*, (July): 38.

Lee, Katie, AND deRosset, Sue Ring

- 2010 **The grand dame of western environmentalism: A conversation with Katie Lee; interviewed by Sue Ring deRosset.** *In*: deRosset, Sue Ring (managing ed.), *Matter Journal 13 : Edward Abbey*. Fort Collins, Colorado: Wolverine Farm Publishing, pp. 269-285.

Lee, Katie, AND Martin, Richard

- 2010 **At the confluence of life and time.** *Grand Canyon River Runner*, (10) (Summer): 6-7.
Visit to the 1956 crash site of a TWA Constellation airliner. Includes an excerpt from Katie Lee’s river journal, July 13, 1956, ten days after the collision of the Constellation and a United DC 7 over Grand Canyon. [See also [1956: A Resource Guide](#).]

Lee, Katie; Steiger, Lew; AND Dimock, Brad

- 1997 **Katie Lee.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 10(1) (Winter 1996-1997): 1, 40-52. [Issue mailed February 1997.]
Lee oral history interview.

Montgomery, Kathy

- 2015 **She knows dam well.** *Arizona Highways*, 91(3) (March): 50-51.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Muller, Seth

- 2007 **Woman of the river; a life with the Colorado. Woman of the canyon; a life in the great gorge.** *Northern Arizona’s Mountain Living Magazine*, (March): 26-32.
Katie Lee and Mary Aiken, respectively.

Quartaroli, Richard David

- 2006 **GCRG members Katie Lee and Martin Litton honored.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 19(1) (Spring): 9.
Grand Canyon River Guides; Southwest Literature Project.

Ransford, Ken

- 2000 **Katie Lee speaks from the heart.** *American Whitewater*, 40(2) (March/April): 55-.

Rudner, Ruth

- 2023 **Seven wonders of the Grand Canyon. Buzz Holmstrom, one of the early explorers of the Grand Canyon, once said: “Women have their place in the world, but they do not belong in the Canyon of the Colorado.” Despite his ignorant opinion, many incredible women moved there anyway, and through passion, determination and know-how, they left indelible impressions on a place not easily impressed.** *Arizona Highways*, 99(1) (January): 18-25.
Features Ada Bass, Blanche Kolb, Polly Mead Patraw, Elzada Clover and Lois Jotter, Georgie White, and Katie Lee.

Carl Eugene Lehnert
Edith Lehnert
see Edith Blanche Kolb

978

Emery Carl Lehnert
(Sonny Lehnert; “Smokey”)
1928–2012

*Grand Canyon resident; after Grand Canyon, National Park Service seasonal ranger and general employee
(grandson of Emery C. Kolb; son of Carl Eugene Lehnert)*

Lillian Ruth Lehnert
(née Miller)
1934–2021

*Singer in the Shrine of Ages Choir;
after Grand Canyon, teacher, community volunteer
(wife of Emery Carl Lehnert)*

Emery and Lillian Lehnert are buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, pp. 177-178) for brief biographical notes.

Anonymous

- 2012 **The passing of the last of the Kolb residents.** *Canyon Views* (Grand Canyon Association), 19(2) (Summer): 6-7.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Muller, Seth, AND Lehnert, Emery

- 2012 **A legacy on the edge; interview with Kolb descendant reveals insights in famous canyon brothers.**
Northern Arizona’s Mountain Living Magazine, (Special Centennial Edition): 38-39.
Emery Kolb grandson Emery Lehnert.

Ranney, Wayne

- 2012 **Farewell. Emery Carl “Sonny” Lehnert, August 15, 1928-June 7, 2012.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*,
25(3) (Fall): 6.
Includes a brief history of the Kolb Studio.

979

Tom Lehrer

(Thomas Andrew Lehrer)

1928–

Musician, singer–songwriter, mathematician, teacher

Deitz, Roger

- 2001 **Tom Lehrer: The elements.** *Sing Out!*, 45(1) (Spring): 48-55.
See p. 49, photograph of Tom Lehrer seated at an upright piano on the edge of Grand Canyon—with a seat belt attached to his stool. No mention of Grand Canyon in text.

980

William Robinson Leigh

1866–1955

Artist

See also pp. 256-258 in [Art of the Grand Canyon](#).

Leigh, W. R.

- 1911 **Impressions of an artist while camping in the Grand Canyon of the Colorado, Arizona.** *Out West*, New Series, 2(1) (June): 15-27.
See a quotation from this item on p. 542 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).
Divided into inspirational sections: “Morning”, “Forenoon”, “Noon”, “Afternoon”, “Evening”, “Night”, “Sunrise”.
Illustrated by six photographs, none of which pertain to the artist’s Inner Canyon vantage point; and while there are no reproductions of any of the artist’s works, each of the sections is a richly colored word painting.

981

John Gill Lemmon

1832–1908

Botanist

Sara Allen Lemmon

(née Plummer)

1836–1923

Botanist; botanical artist

(wife of John Gill Lemmon)

Sara Plummer Lemmon was the first non-Indigenous woman known to have gone to the bottom of the Grand Canyon, at Peach Springs Wash and Diamond Creek in May of 1884 (see Spamer *below*).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by [J. G. Lemmon](#) in Part 19 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Agnew, Brad, AND Agnew, Kelly

- 2020 **John Gill Lemmon : Andersonville survivor and California botanist.** [No imprint], 548 [549] pp. [An on-demand publication.]
Grand Canyon (including visit at Peach Springs), see pp. 297-299, 325, 389, 441.

Brown, Wynne

- 2021 **The forgotten botanist; Sara Plummer Lemmon’s life of science and art.** Lincoln, Nebraska: University of Nebraska Press, 308 pp.
Wife of botanist John Gill Lemmon. See Chapter 14, “‘Lives Cast in Pleasant Places’; Northern Arizona and New Mexico, 1884”, which includes the Lemmons’ visit to Grand Canyon at Peach Springs.

Crosswhite, Frank S.

- 1979 **“J. G. Lemmon & Wife,” plant explorers in Arizona, California, and Nevada.** *Desert Plants*, 1(1) (August): 12-21.

James, George Wharton

- 1910 **Heroes of California : the story of the founders of the Golden State as narrated by themselves or gleaned from other sources.** Boston: Little, Brown, and Co., 515 pp.
See pp. 332-335, regarding a visit to Grand Canyon at Diamond Creek by “Professor and Mrs. Lemmon” (John Gill Lemmon and Sara Plummer Lemmon) as published in *Overland [Monthly]* for September 1888.

Lemmon, J. G.

- 1888 **Grand Cañon of the Colorado.** *Overland Monthly*, New Series, 12(69) (September): 244-256.
The Lemmons visited the canyon at Peach Springs in 1884. See extensive quotations from this item, with notes, on pp. 192-195 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).
- 1900 **[L]ist of the principal plants of Peach Springs Wash and Diamond Creek to its confluence with the Colorado, beginning with the trees.** *In*: James, George Wharton, *In and around the Grand Canyon: The Grand Canyon of the Colorado River in Arizona*. Boston: Little, Brown, and Co., pp. 322-325.
Transcribed “from the Canyon Hotel Register at the Peach Springs Trail”; written during a visit by Prof. and Mrs. Lemmon, 4-5 November 1892. The transcribed entry begins, “First visited the Canyon April, 1884, discovering several new species of plants.” The hotel refers to the Farlee Hotel in Peach Springs Canyon.

Spamer, Earle

- 2024 **Sara Lemmon and Jane Gray—The first and second non-Indigenous women to reach the bottom of the Grand Canyon.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 35(3) (Summer): 8-12.
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

982

Jake Lemon
Equestrian

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Lemon** in Part 2 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Lemon, Jake

- 2008 **Long distance packing.** *Squaw Butte Back Country Horsemen* (Emmett, Idaho), (June): [unpaginated].
Preparations for, and brief recounting of, a long-distance mule trip that began with a rim-to-rim crossing of Grand Canyon. Includes author’s discussion with Ron Clayton at Grand Canyon.

983

Roy C. Lemons
1918–2002
Civilian Conservation Corps;
later, oil company construction company owner in California

Edna Mary Victoria Lemons
(née Chavez)
1920–2003
Concessionaire employee

Roy and Edna Lemons are buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p.2110) for brief biographical notes and photos. Refer to [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#) (Anderson, 2015, p. 114) for photo and legend. Their grave marker reads (for Roy), “Helped put in the trails and trans continental [*sic*, trans-canyon] phone lines in the Grand Canyon”, (for Edna) “Was a Harvey Girl”, and (for both), “They met and fell in love while working at the canyon”. The marker includes a plaque with a poem by Roy, “But Dreams are Never as They Seem”.

Lemons, Roy C.

- 2004 **Member update—Roy Lemons.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 8(7): 5.
- 2005 **A hard, rocky road to nowhere.** *In:* Anderson, Michael F. (compiler, ed.), A gathering of Grand Canyon historians; ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts; proceedings of the inaugural Grand Canyon History Symposium, January 2002. *Grand Canyon Association, Monograph 13*, pp. 87-89.
Civilian Conservation Corps.

Dan Lenihan
see Sheck Exley

984

Aldo Leopold
(Rand Aldo Leopold)
1887–1948
Forester, conservationist, environmentalist

Anonymous

- 1917 **[Aldo Leopold, '09.]** *In:* Alumni Notes [SECTION]. *Yale Forest School News*, 5(4) (October 1): 61.
“Leopold was one of a party of four who rescued a lost prospector from death by thirst in the Grand Canyon where he had been searching for a lead mine.” (ENTIRE NOTE)

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Leopold, Aldo

- 2013 **[Letter] To Clara Leopold, May 11, 1917.** *In: Aldo Leopold : a Sand County Almanac and other writings on ecology and conservation.* (Curt Meine, ed.) New York: The Library of America, pp. 758-760.
Includes brief remarks on a trip into Grand Canyon, p. 758. (Clara Leopold [Clara Eugenia Starker Leopold, 1859–1948] was his mother.)
- 2013 **[Letter] To Estella Leopold, Grand Canyon, July 18 [1917].** *In: Aldo Leopold : a Sand County Almanac and other writings on ecology and conservation.* (Curt Meine, ed.) New York: The Library of America, pp. 760-762.
Describes a trip into Grand Canyon. (Estella was his wife.)

985

Luna Bergère Leopold

1915–2006

*U.S. Geological Survey hydrologist, professor
(son of Aldo Leopold)*

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Leopold** as author and coauthor in Parts 6 (Section 1), 11 (Section 2), 12 (Section 1), 13, 18, and 22 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Lucchitta, Ivo

- 2006 **Luna Leopold.** *In: Farewells [SECTION]. Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 19(2) (Summer): 3.
Obituary.

Myrick, Robert M., AND Emmett, William W.

- 1997 **Geomorphic and sediment processes—the rest of the story.** *In: Hudson, Hugh H., Cragwall, Joseph S., Jr., and others, A history of the Water Resources Division, U.S. Geological Survey: Volume VI, May 1, 1957, to June 30, 1966 : the years of change.* Washington, D.C.: U.S. Government Printing Office, pp. 194-196. (Volume sold by U.S. Geological Survey Information Services, Denver.)
Reminiscences of events during field work. See pp. 195-196, brief recollections from the 1964 hydrographic survey of the Colorado River in Grand Canyon under Luna Leopold.

Following is a purposely detailed example of the value of special collections, to illustrate what can be done in a further expansion of the present work.

I processed some of the papers of Luna Leopold that were given to the American Philosophical Society, in Philadelphia, where he was an elected member. I have had the unique opportunity to make this comparative examination of published *and* manuscript materials myself—a direct Grand Canyon and Colorado River connection with biographical undertones—thus this information is included for its benefit in biographically documenting Leopold’s presence and activities in Grand Canyon beyond his few publications that touch upon the Grand Canyon’s river.

Also present on the Grand Canyon river trip of 1964 were Luna’s sister **Estella Bergere Leopold** (1927–2024, U.S. Geological Survey 1955-1976, University of Washington 1976-2000, paleobotanist, conservationist, and editor) and son **Bruce Carl Leopold** (1944–2016), later a psychiatrist.

Spamer, Earle E.

- [2011-2016] **Luna Bergère Leopold Papers (ca. 1909-2006, bulk 1931-2006).** American Philosophical Society, Philadelphia. [Finding aid, 160 pp.] <http://www.amphilsoc.org/collections/view?docId=ead/Mss.Ms.Coll.56-ead.xml> [Miscellaneous Manuscripts Collection 56.]

Earle Spamer, Reference Archivist at the American Philosophical Society, processed what effectively are Leopold’s retirement-period papers, 1986–2006, which comprise Leopold’s years at the U.S. Geological Survey and at the

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

University of California at Berkeley but with a substantial amount of personal papers and photographic materials from his entire life. The provenance of these materials is: Gifts of Luna B. Leopold, 1988, 1991, 1992, 1995, 2003, 2005, 2006; Gift of the Estate of Luna B. Leopold, 2006; Gifts of Estella Leopold [daughter], 2015, 2016. More importantly, this collection also contains all of Leopold’s personal illustrated journals and his field notes, and a large collection of original plane-table maps, which include his notable **Colorado River trip in Grand Canyon** in 1964. (See notes from the finding aid below for all details.)

Abstract from the finding aid: “Luna Bergère Leopold (1915-2006, APS 1972 [year of election]), son of prominent conservationist Aldo Leopold (1887-1948), worked during seven decades to bring the field of hydrology and fluvial geomorphology into the conscience of urban planners and those who would restructure the flow of rivers and streams. He established the first practical, major field methods by which the geometry of streams and the waterflow in them are measured and how these data are analyzed. His work is based on meticulous field studies over the course of a multifaceted career as a meteorologist, hydrologist, geomorphologist, professor, and conservationist. This collection comprises his extensive incoming correspondence and other papers mostly during his active retirement years (1986-2006), with some earlier papers. The collection also contains his profusely illustrated personal journal in 12 volumes (1931-2003) that include world travels; some 70 field notebooks (1937-2006) embracing localities in the Western and Northeastern United States, in Hawaii, and some foreign locations (chiefly in India and Israel); more than a hundred original plane table maps from locales in the United States; a significant set of correspondence and papers (1956-1986) from hydrologist and sedimentologist Ralph Alger Bagnold (1896-1990), who in his own right was a pioneer in modern sedimentology and hydrology; and publications and manuscripts over the course of Leopold’s multidisciplinary career.”

From the background note: “In 1965 chiefly, Leopold also pioneered the application of his methodologies to large canyonbound rivers in the American West; specifically, the Green River and San Juan River in Utah, and the Colorado River in Utah and Arizona including Cataract Canyon, Marble Canyon, and the **Grand Canyon**. In the Grand Canyon he was the first to demonstrate the geomorphic genesis and evolution of the rapids and pools that memorably characterize this reach of the Colorado River. These were his only excursions into detailed field work on large rivers, but they are every bit as significant to the studies of such streams as are his studies of more modest streamways, the small rivers, creeks and arroyos for which he became so well known.

“More than 70 field notebooks (Series XI) and more than a hundred original plane-table maps (Series XIX) comprise the most significant parts of the Leopold papers in this collection, spanning a remarkable seven-decade field career, 1937-2003. They are vivid testimony to the development of Leopold’s methods and ideologies.

“Luna Leopold compiled a personal ‘Journal’ (Series XII), heretofore unavailable to researchers, which may well be the most embracing picture of the man, his work, and thoughts. Eleven volumes, hand-bound by Leopold, and a twelfth volume in progress, tell his personal stories, work perspectives, and travelogues from 1931 to 2003, although the last two volumes of his ‘Field Notes’ (Series XI) also served to document some of his personal activities and thoughts from 2001 to the day before his death in 2006. The Journals are profusely illustrated with photographs and some hand-drawn sketches; even the occasional water-color painting. Extensive handwritten and typewritten texts detail adventures, observations, concerns, and ideas. The earliest of Leopold’s Journals delightfully record an observant naturalist’s eye, salting his pages with careful drawings of birds, and laying between the leaves of the book pressed plants and bird feathers. He dabbled in poetry, some of which appears in his Journals and Field Notes, as well as an unpublished small collection that he assembled in the 1990s. His Journals and Field Notes also contain diversions of musical lyrics (some of them original) and musical notations, usually for guitar.

“The Field Notes range from casual observations, through the gamut of meticulous pages of field measurements and readings, to postulations of cause and effect among substrates, vectors, and volumes. Hardly restricted to dreary, clinical recitations, he reports on other matters; for example, without undue dismay the malfunction of all(!) of his fathometers on the first day of an important trip in 1963 through Cataract Canyon, Utah, soon to be flooded in its lower end by the Colorado River pooling behind Glen Canyon Dam (closed 1963). As a wandering minstrel, he breaks into long verse and tippler’s humor during the seminal hydrological field trip in **Grand Canyon**, 1964.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

“The plane-table maps (Series XIX) contained in the collection are geological art compiled by Leopold and field companions and students in the team he named the ‘River Boys’ (the field long was traditionally the realm of men, although no longer so by the time of Leopold’s formal retirement). The maps not only graphically preserve the detailed measurements of the day on numerous creeks and rivers across the United States, but they record a deft hand at the alidade, using hand-driven methods with no more than a keen eye, sharp pencil, arithmetic tables, and at least one dedicated rodman moving about in the distance—or in another instance documented by a pencilled sketch, a rodman holding the tall stadia rod vertically in a canoe. In the **Grand Canyon**, he plotted the flowlines of whitewater rapids by using the expedition’s rafts as floats, tracking them with rapid-fire plane-table measurements from shore while they ran the rapids, communicating with the boats by walkie-talkie. [✓ Only a few of the plane-table maps are from the Grand Canyon expedition.] An artistic hand brings form rather than rude interface to stream edges, delineated by constellations of rod points and elevations. Less precise or mechanical by today’s standards of laser-ranging devices, GPS receivers, radios, and digital tablets, the Leopold maps are the original field records for important hydrogeological principles then under development, which today are the core subject of coursework in hydrology classrooms and laboratories. The maps also are in some cases the earliest known records of the hydrological and geomorphological characteristics of many stream courses, which since have been greatly altered, anew or continuously, by human activities. And in some cases, Leopold has doodled sketches on the maps, artfully depicting field equipment or observations; for example, an owl and a dutch oven.”

986

Earl Leseberg

1925–2005

U.S. Marine Corps aviator (South Pacific, WWII); founder, Lake Mead Air, Inc. (Boulder City, Nevada); “Grand Canyon Bush Pilot”

Gallenson, Art, AND Quartaroli, Richard D.

2006 **Earl Leseberg.** *In:* Farewell [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 18(4) (Winter 2005/2006): 6. Obituary.

987

Rona Levein

1932–2017

River runner, Marble Canyon resident

Anonymous

2017 **Rona Levein, March 10, 1932-July 30, 2017.** *In:* Farewells [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 30(4) (Winter 2017-2018): 6.

988

S. Rutherford Levy

(Samuel Rutherford Levy)

1877–1944

Chiropractic physician, professor

Levy was the first president of the California Pedic Society (California Podiatric Medical Association). He was the president and a professor in the California College of Chiropody (today the California School of Podiatric Medicine of Samuel Merritt University). He was everywhere noticed only as S. Rutherford Levy; his given name, Samuel, was located on his World War II draft registration

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

card, in Philadelphia, where he then lived as a self-employed “Doctor of Surgical Chiropody”. (He printed his given name on the space indicated, but signed the form “S. Rutherford Levy”.)

Levy, S. Rutherford

1922 **Trip correspondence.** *National Association of Chiropodists, Journal*, 11(6) (June): 17-19.

A letter relating almost entirely to the conventioners’ planned visit to Grand Canyon, but Levy draws on his own previous experiences there (time not indicated), in the form of tips of where to go and what to see, with occasional personal remarks. A day at the canyon but he only ventures from the village to Yavapai Point. With typographical errors, and a bit tortured. See this item quoted on pp. 665-667 in [*“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.*](#)

Earle Lewis

see Leonard DeWitt Sherman

989

Mary Bell Lewis

(Mary Lewis)

1878–1921

Clubwoman

H., M. M.

1922 **Memorial sketches : Mary Bell Lewis, Ellen Emerson Davenport.** [No place]: Privately printed, 47 pp.
(Printed by W. F. Humphrey, Geneva, New York.)

Volume comprises biographical notes about two Smith College alumnae of the Class of 1901, who were close mutual friends that died within six months of each other. The biographies have very little relating to the lives of these women prior to their Smith years. Regarding Grand Canyon, see the memorial to Mary Bell Lewis, pp. 7-24; specifically pp. 17-18, which notes two visits to the canyon, one apparently before 1910, the other at a later time not specified, when she went into Cataract Canyon. See this brief account quoted on p. 523 in [*“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.*](#) The memorialist notes that Lewis, by her own admission, “often regretted that she had no career” (p. 12) but nonetheless was very involved in community, educational, and charitable affairs, even while traveling widely. (Lewis was well-to-do.)

990

Sylvia Lewis

1907–

Tourist

Lewis, Sylvia

1920 **A dangerous venture. (A true story.)** *In*: St. Nicholas League [SECTION]. *St. Nicholas*, 47(3) (January): 279-280.

The by-line indicates that Lewis is 13 years of age. This is an essay as part of “Prize Competition No. 239”, for which the writer was awarded a Silver Badge (2nd prize), and noted that she was from Arizona (see p. 278). It relates to the crossing of the Colorado River on a cable at the foot of the trail. See her essay quoted on pp. 652-653 in [*“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.*](#)

(Based on the notations of age and Arizona residency, a check of U.S. Census records for 1920 finds a Sylvia M. Lewis, aged 14, in Phoenix; daughter of Ernest W. Lewis, a general practice lawyer, and Esther.)

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

991

François Leydet

1927–1997

Writer, conservationist, river runner

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by [Leydet](#) in Parts 2 and 12 (Section 1) of [The Grand Canon](#).

Dimock, Brad

- 1997 **François Leydet.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 10(3) (Summer): 13.
Obituary.

Lavender, David

- 1985 **River runners of the Grand Canyon.** Grand Canyon Natural History Association [paperback ed.], and University of Arizona Press [clothbound ed.], 147 pp. (Title-page includes both imprints.)
See in Epilogue; specifically, pp. 129-131.

René L’Hopital

French Army, aide

see under Foch

992

Robert Liefmann

1874–1941

German economist, professor at the University of Freiburg

Liefmann, Robert

- 1910 **Aus den Gebirgen der Vereinigten Staaten von Amerika** [*transl.* ‘From the mountains of the United States of America’]. *Deutschen und Österreichischen Alpenvereins, Zeitschrift* (München), 41: 59-84. [*In German.*]
See section 4, “Der Grand Cañon des Colorado-Flusses” (‘The Grand Canyon of the Colorado River’), pp. 73-74, and photo between pp. 74/75, “Powells Plateau im Colorado-Cañon”, by the author. Most of the section, economical as it is, is in fact not about Grand Canyon, and that part that is about it is unremarkable, describing amenities and places to see. The only passages that convey any particular personal impressions read (*in translation here*): “At the bottom, where the river churns its tawny waters, you really feel like you have been transported to the underworld. [. . .] The mountaineer would find an inexhaustible field for climbing exercises in the innumerable spires and towers made of different rocks that rise from the canyon.” The original German text is transcribed as Nº 00 in [The Grand Canyon! A Worldwide, Year-By-Year Anthology and Annotated Bibliography](#).

993

Deb Liggett

Grand Canyon National Park Ranger

Liggett, Deb

- 1991 **“We have given you a soapbox”:** Case studies in critical issues interpretation. *Ranger* (Association of National Park Rangers, Journal), 7(4) (Fall): 12-13.
Includes the “debacle” and long-term follow-up after the removal from public display of the bronze statue of the iconic burro, Brighty, at Grand Canyon. (See also “Brighty” in this bio-bibliography.)

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 2016 **Grand Canyon National Park; mud balls and feathers.** *In:* Yosemite Conservancy (ed.), *The wonder of it all : 100 stories from the National Park Service.* Yosemite National Park, California: Yosemite Conservancy, pp. 122-123.
A Horace Albright Training Center guest instructor visits a park ranger’s home for dinner; mostly regarding five-year-old Gabriel.
- 2021 **Pilgrim, paddler poet : the ranger chronicles.** (Maps and illustrations by Nathalie Aall.) Tucson: Jackrabbit Press, 171 pp. [Cover adds: “Tales from a life in the national parks”.]
Grand Canyon noted throughout but see particularly pp. 10-21.
-

994

Josiah Kirby Lilly, Sr.

1861–1948

President, Eli Lilly and Company

Anonymous

- 1909 **[Note.]** *In:* Indiana [SECTION]. *The Apothecary* (Boston), 21(3) [New Series, 6(3)] (March): 44.
“President J. K. Lilly, of Eli Lilly & Company [pharmaceuticals], spent the latter part of February visiting the Grand Canon of the Colorado and southern California. He is accompanied by Mrs. Lilly and will remain several weeks on the Pacific Coast for rest and recreation. He is now at the Hotel Coronado, Coronado Beach, Cal.” (ENTIRE NOTE)
-

995

Paul Lindau

1839–1919

German novelist and dramatist

Lindau, Paul

- 1885 **Aus der Neuen Welt. Briefe aus dem Osten und Westen der Vereinigten Staaten** [*transl.* ‘From the New World. Letters from the eastern and western United States.’]. Berlin: Verlag von Ferdinand Salomon, 385 pp. [In German.]

Lindau traveled across the U.S. in 1883. A group of thirteen men, interestingly including an advance man of the Santa Fe Railway, visited the canyon at Peach Springs (pp. 286-306). See a translation of this visit, with notes, on pp. 175-182 in *“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon*. The original German text is transcribed, accompanied by the translation, as № 299 in *The Grand Canyon! A Worldwide, Year-By-Year Anthology and Annotated Bibliography*. (The translation was made independently of the translation by Frederic Trautmann [see below].)

Trautmann, Frederic

- 1985 (ED., TRANSLATOR) **Germans at the Grand Canyon: the memoirs of Paul Lindau, 1883.** *Journal of Arizona History*, 26(4): 375-394.
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

996

Charles Lindbergh

(Charles Augustus Lindbergh)
1902–1974
Aviator

Anne Lindbergh

(Anne Spencer Lindbergh, *née* Morrow)
1906–2001
Aviator
(*wife of Charles Lindbergh*)

- A photo of Lindbergh at a Scienc Airways hanger, April 20, 1928, is in Patrick Whitehurst, *Grand Canyon’s Tusayan Village* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2010; Images of America series), p. 105.

Anonymous

- 1928 **Searchers for Lindbergh find new plane in Arizona with note, “Gone to Lunch”.** *The New York Times*, (April 15): 9.
News item from Williams, Arizona. Appended is a separate news item filed from Grand Canyon, noting Charles A. Lindbergh’s stop at the Grand Canyon landing field (*i.e.* Red Butte Airfield).
- 1928 **Lindbergh drops in, surprising Denver. Unheralded, he alights among 3,000 watching military air manoeuvres. Flew from Grand Canyon. There he abandoned recent reticence and talked of previous visit on muleback.** *The New York Times*, (April 16): 16
Appends a news item filed from Grand Canyon. (It has not been established here when Lindbergh’s earlier visit was.)
- 1928 **Lindbergh in Arizona. Dines at Grand Canyon as he follows air mail route.** *The New York Times*, (May 31): 21.
- 1928 **Lindbergh and woman on flight to canyon. Lost in fog with two for three hours—One leaves and the other and mechanic continue.** *The New York Times*, (July 31): 3.

Aeronautical Chamber of Commerce of America, Inc.

- 1929 **Aircraft year book : 1929.** New York: Aeronautical Chamber of Commerce, Inc., 484 pp.
See in Chapter 5, “Private Flying”: “Lindbergh Travels Only in the Air”, which includes note (p. 54), “. . . he explored the Grand Canyon from the air, dropping down into the gorge, 4,000 feet below the top of the walls.”
(ENTIRE NOTE)

Berg, Erik

- 2020 **An Eagle’s eye view of the Grand Canyon; the aerial photos and explorations of Charles and Anne Lindbergh.** *In*: Quartaroli, Richard D. (compiler, ed.), *Celebrating 100 years of Grand Canyon National Park, February 2019 : a gathering of Grand Canyon historians : ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts.* Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association [and Grand Canyon Historical Society], pp. 75-80.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

997

Helen R. Rowan Cabeen Lindeman
Grand Canyon resident

Lindeman, Helen

2007 **Cowboys, Indians, and the Grand Canyon.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 18(3) (Fall): 3.

Lindeman, Helen R. Rowan Cabeen

2003 **Plowing snow—early 1940s.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 7(4): 3.
Photo only.

2009 **I was born at the Grand Canyon.** Griswold, Iowa: Helen R. Lindeman, 59 pp. [An on-demand publication.]

2014 **[Letter to Traci Wyrick.]** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 25(3) (Summer): 6.
Regarding Lindeman’s life at Grand Canyon, 1936-1950.

998

Linda Lou Lindemann
-2005
Teacher, river runner

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Lindemann in Part 10 of [The Grand Canon](#) (multiple editions of *Colorado River Briefs For a Trip Through the Grand Canyon*, illustrated by her husband, Dan, also a teacher and river runner).

Dimock, Brad

2005 **Linda Lou Lindeman** [sic]. *In*: Farewell [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 18(2) (Summer): 6.
Obituary.

999

John Lindsey
Concessionaire employee

McGivney, Annette, AND Richardson, Whit

2012 **Jobs with benefits; a day in the life of seven people who live and work in Grand Canyon.** *Grand Canyon Journal*, 2012: 30-31.
Chris Streit, Preventative Search and Rescue Ranger; Bernie Hiemenz, Conductor, Grand Canyon Railway; **John Lindsey, shuttle bus driver**; Tom Ratz, server, El Tovar restaurant; Dean Reese, Backcountry Ranger; Katreena Haswood, bike rental attendant; Chris Burns, fire lookout, Grandview Tower, Kaibab National Forest.

1000

Francis Raymond Line
Helen E. Line
Grand Canyon aficionados

Line, Francis Raymond, AND Line, Helen E.

1984 **Grand Canyon love story : a true living adventure.** West Allis, Wisconsin: Pine Mountain Press, Inc., 300 pp.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1988 **Grand Canyon love story : a true living adventure. 60th Anniversary Edition.** Irvine, California: Wide Horizons Press, 300 pp.

Leigh Brinton Lint
see Birdseye Expedition

1001

Oliver Lippincott
Lippincott Art and Photographic Co. (Los Angeles), automobilist

Allen Doyle
-1921
Guide based in Flagstaff

See also pp. 344-345 in [View Finders: Volume 1](#). And see back cover of this bio-bibliography.

- Refer to the often-reproduced photo of the Lippincott party arriving at Grand Canyon, January 12, 1902, in Kenneth D. Shields, Jr., *The Grand Canyon: Native People and Early Visitors* (Arcadia Publishing, Chicago, 2000; Images of America series), p. 105.

Dodge, Matt

1979 **Arizona’s forgotten guide.** *Real West*, 22(163) (May): 16-21.
About Allen Doyle. Includes the Lippincott drive to Grand Canyon.

Hogaboom, Winfield C.

1902 **To the Grand Canyon on an automobile.** *Los Angeles Herald Illustrated Magazine*, (February 2): 18-20.

1902 **All for want of gasolene** [sic]. *Automobile Topics Illustrated*, 3(20) (March 1): 753-755.
Credited to “Winfield Hogaboom in Los Angeles Herald”. This is the record of the first automobile trip to the Grand Canyon, at Grandview, made in a Toledo steam-powered car driven by Oliver Lippincott in January 1902. Hogaboom barely mentions viewing the canyon itself, but his story of travails is quoted in its entirety, with notes, on pp. 381-384 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).

1924 **A prehistoric motor tour.** *Touring Topics* (Automobile Club of Southern California, Los Angeles), 16(1): 16-18, 30-31.
First automobile to Grand Canyon; Oliver Lippincott and party, 1902.

1981 **1902: To the Grand Canyon on an automobile.** *In*: Schullery, Paul (ed.), *The Grand Canyon: early impressions*. Boulder, Colorado: Colorado Associated University Press, pp. 57-69.
From Hogaboom (1902).

Matthews, John

1977 **The Grand Canyon caper.** *Arizona Highways*, 53(8) (August): 36-41.
First automobile to the Canyon; Oliver Lippincott and party, 1902.

1977 **The automobilist and the Canyon.** *Frontier Times*, 51(6) (October/November) (New Series, 110): 7-9, 54-55.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 2018 **The Grand Canyon caper.** *In:* Stieve, Robert (ed.), *Grand Canyon National Park : 10 decades of stories and photographs from Arizona Highways : 1919-2019.* Phoenix: Arizona Highways, pp. 133-141.
Reprinted from the August 1977 issue.

1002

Pat Littlejohn

Climber; Director, International School of Mountaineering (Switzerland)

Littlejohn, Pat

- 1977 **Grand Canyon climb.** *Mountain*, 56: _____.
Book of Genesis (5.10 climb), South Rim.
- 1978 **Grand Canyon climb.** *In:* Wilson, Ken (ed.), *The games climbers play.* London: Diadem Books, Ltd., pp. 568-577. [Volume also reprinted Sierra Club Books (San Francisco, 1980).]
From Littlejohn (1977).

1003

Martin Litton

(Clyde Martin Litton)

1917–2014

Environmental advocate, river runner, outfitter

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Litton** in Parts 2, 12 (Section 1), 13, and 26 of [*The Grand Canon*](#).

Anonymous

- 1969 **Sierra Club and the “Major” join Powell Centennial.** *Sierra Club Bulletin*, 54(6): 4.
John Wesley Powell portrayed by Martin Litton.
- 1992 **Michael Jacobs Award a tie.** *The News* (Grand Canyon River Guides), 5(2) (Spring): 1.
Tim Whitney and Martin Litton.
- 1999 **The old man does it again.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 12(4) (Winter): 28.
Martin Litton rowing through Grand Canyon aged 82.
- 2004 **We’ll never catch him.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 17(2) (Summer): 48.
Martin Litton rows Grand Canyon aged 87.
- [c. 2010] **Early Grand Canyon river runners : John Wesley Powell, Norman Nevills, Glen and Bessie Hyde, Georgie White, Martin Litton, Katie Lee, Buzz Holmstrom, Bert Loper.** Memphis, Tennessee: Books LLC, 29 pp. [Cover title: *Early Grand Canyon river runners: John Wesley Powell.*] [A print-on-demand publication, from an “online edition”. “The online version of this book is part of Wikipedia, a multilingual, web-based encyclopedia.” (p. v).] [Copy acquired new in 2010.]
- 2014 **In memoriam—Martin Litton (1917-2014).** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 18(6) (November/December): 1.
- 2014 **Farewell, Martin Litton.** *High Country News*, 46(22) (December 22): 11.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

2014 **Martin Litton: may his legacy and spirit live on!** *Swan View’s News* (Swan View Coalition, Kalispell, Montana), (Holidays 2014): 2.

2014 **[Notices of deaths of Shana Watahomigie and Martin Litton.]** *In:* Farewells [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 27(4) (Winter 2014-2015): 7.

Brief mentions with illustrations. Tributes will appear in the next issue.

Abyssus, C. V. [*pseudonym* of Richard Quartaroli]

2013 **The begats: Grand Canyon river outfitter genealogy.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 26(4) (Winter 2013-2014): 8-17. [See also errata, 27(1) (Spring 2014): 3.]

Baxter, Gordon

1984 **195 reasons to fly; Neptunus Rex and his big old Cessna.** *In:* Bax Seat [COLUMN]. *Flying*, 111(12) (December): 104.

Martin Litton and his Cessna 195.

Blaustein, John

2019 **Martinizing.** *Hibernacle News*, 2019: 47.

Brief reminiscences of Martin Litton at work on the river.

Bronco [*pseudonym* of Bill Bruchek]

2019 **One last dory trip with Martin.** *Hibernacle News*, 2019: 21-23.

Bryngelson, Rex

1996 **Martin Litton.** *In:* Nation’s top river environmentalists [FEATURE]. *Paddler*, 16(5) (October): cover, 7, 36.

Colten, Laura

2015 **A call to passion, a call for action.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 28(1) (Winter 2014-2015 [*sic*, Spring 2015]): 25.

Remarks on the death of Martin Litton.

Cooper, Tim

2019 **ML.** *Hibernacle News*, 2019: 12-13.

Dimock, Brad

2015 **Articulate outrage, righteous wrath—Martin Litton.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 28(1) (Winter 2014-2015 [*sic*, Spring 2015]): 1, 2, 26-41, 48.

Including photographs by John Blaustein, Dugald Bremner, Rudi Petschek, Kate Thompson; and numerous other photos without photographers’ credit. See also comments by Julie Munro, 28(2) (Spring [*sic*, Summer]): 7, and by Tim Cooper, 7-8.

2018 **“Even at first sight, if you take a good long look, the Grand Canyon may claim more of your life than you can afford.”—Martin Litton.** *In:* Quartaroli, Richard D. (compiler, ed.), *Celebrating 100 years of the National Park Service, November 2016 : a gathering of Grand Canyon historians : ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts.* Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association, pp. 76-79.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

2019 **More Martin moments.** *Hibernacle News*, 2019: 23. [Item signed “Brad”.]

Dimock, Brad, AND Thompson, Kate

2008 **Against the current.** *Arizona Highways*, 84(11) (November): 3, 32-37.
Martin Litton. See also comment by Crista Worthy, 85(3) (March 2009): 4.]

Fedarko, Kevin

2015 **Martin Litton (1917-2014).** *In: SYRCL’s Wild and Scenic® Film Festival : a wild life : presented by the South Yuba River Citizens League : 13th Annual : January 15-18, 2015, Nevada City, Grass Valley.* Nevada City, California: South Yuba River Citizens League, p. 56.

Green, Lee

1986 **The old man and his river.** *Outside*, (May): 40-44, 102-104.

Lavender, David

1985 **River runners of the Grand Canyon.** Grand Canyon Natural History Association [paperback ed.], and University of Arizona Press [clothbound ed.], 147 pp. (Title-page includes both imprints.)
See in Epilogue; specifically, pp. 129-131.

Little, Jane Braxton

2012 **A restless giant; environmental warrior Martin Litton is as fired up as ever.** *High Country News*, 44(3) (February 20): 8.

Litton, Martin

1968 **The dory story.** *Sunset*, (May): 86-91.

1971 **Rip-roaring river . . . the rumbling Colorado—architect of the Grand Canyon.** *Holiday*, 49(5): 50-53.
[Ellipsis is part of title. Also Anonymous in *Travel handbook*, pp. 24, 73.]

1974 **The dory idea.** *Oar and Paddle*, 1(1) (May/June): 14-21, 37.

1985 **The dory story.** *Hibernacle News*, 1985: [13-18].
Facsimile of Litton (1968).

Litton, Martin, AND Steiger, Lew

1993 **“My God, it’s Waltenberg!”** *The News* (Grand Canyon River Guides), 6(1) (Winter 1992/1993): 22-26.
Litton interview. See also comment by Don Hatch, 6(2) (Summer): 4.

2015 **“My God, it’s Waltenberg!”** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 28(1) (Winter 2014-2015 [*sic*, Spring 2015]): 42-46.
Litton interview. Reprinted from 1993.

Marean, R. P.

2011 **The way things worked in 1969.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 24(2) (Summer): 10-11.
Facsimile reproduction of 6 June 1969 letter from Marean to C. Martin Litton, regarding purposely controlled flows from Glen Canyon Dam to aid Litton’s runs in Grand Canyon rapids; “. . . I hope the flows were to your satisfaction.” Most of the letter relates to plans for similarly adjusted flows to accommodate Litton’s forthcoming

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

trip on the Upper Colorado River. Marean was Chief, Operations Division, U.S. Bureau of Reclamation, CRSP (Colorado River Storage Project) Power Operations Office—Region 4, Montrose, Colorado.

Muller, Seth

2014 **The noble crusades.** *Flagstaff Live!*, 20(49) (December 4-10): 8. [Editorial.]
Remarks on the death of Martin Litton.

Neary, John

1988 **Rollin’ down the river; Martin Litton’s dory is the one to board in western white water.** *Travel and Leisure*, (September): 78, 80-81.

Quartaroli, Richard David

2006 **GCRG members Katie Lee and Martin Litton honored.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 19(1) (Spring): 9.
Grand Canyon River Guides; Southwest Literature Project.

Smith, Latimer

2023 **River Runners Hall of Fame ceremony success.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 36(4) (Winter 2023/2024): 14-17. [Commemorating Kim Crumbo, Dick McCallum, and Martin Litton.]

Steiger, Lew

2019 **Me and Martin.** *Hibernacle News*, 2019: 16-20.

Taft, Susan L. [Taft, Sue]

2006 **Martin Litton honored.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 19(4) (Winter 2006-2007): 15.
International Whitewater Hall of Fame, Advocate.

Turner, Tom

2015 **Remembering a Colorado River legend.** *Hidden Passage* (Glen Canyon Institute), (21) (Summer): 4-5.
With photographs by John Blaustein.

Vitello, Paul

2014 **Martin Litton, 97, fighter for environment, is dead.** *The New York Times* (December 6): A35.

Wegner, Dave

2015 **Goodbye to a friend of Glen Canyon.** *Hidden Passage* (Glen Canyon Institute), (21) (Summer): 3.

Wilkinson, Charles F.

2006 **Martin Litton, conscience of the canyon.** *Colorado Plateau Advocate*, (Winter) [February]: 2-3.
Letter from the Chair.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1004

Elizabeth Lloyd
1848–1917
Teacher

Lloyd, Elizabeth

1906 **Down the Grand Canyon.** *Scattered Seeds* (First-day School Association of Philadelphia), 38(3) (March): 58-59.

The writer, a teacher in the Quaker schools, reports her Grand Canyon experience for the Philadelphia First-day (Sunday) School Association, mostly about her ride down to the river. See a full quotation from this item on pp. 465-467 in [*“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.*](#)

1005

J. William Lloyd
(John William Lloyd, never using his full given name)
1857–1940
Anarchist, mystic, writer, poet

Lloyd, J. William

1904 **Grand Canon of Arizona.** *The Conservator* (Philadelphia), 14(11) (January): 164-165.

Poem, “Written at Point Eternity, October fifth” (1903?); transcribed in its entirety on p. 756 in [*“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.*](#)

1006

William Henry Lockridge
 (“Pop” Lockridge, “Pap” Lockridge”, “Will” Lockridge, “Bill” Lockridge)
1879–1951

Civil engineer, surveyor (Grand Canyon Railway, mining claims of Coconino County); Ralph Cameron employee

Lockridge is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. His grave marker indicates “Pop”. Refer to [*In a Better Place*](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 122) for brief biographical notes.

Cole, Ethel Moore

2009 **[Letter.]** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 20(1) (Spring): 3.

Reminiscences of living at Grand Canyon. Includes notes about **William H. “Pap” Lockridge** (Ethel’s maternal grandfather), Grace Lockridge Moore (Ethel’s mother), Sherman B. Moore (Ethel’s father), Jeanne Cummings.

Richmond, Al

2012 **Hall of Fame awards; GC Rotary Club and William H. Lockridge.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 16(4) (July): 1-2.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1007

Lone Wolf

Blackfoot artist

See also p. 259 in [Art of the Grand Canyon](#). [The citation provided below was not included in that compilation.]

Anonymous

1917 **“Redskin Rembrandt” paints western scenes. Blackfoot Indian achieves striking effects, partly with his thumb instead of brush.** *The New York Times*, (July 15): 68.

About Lone Wolf. Includes note of a picture that “is a study of color effects in the Grand Canyon.”

1008

William Simon Long

Photographer, travel writer

Long operated the Long Photographic Art Studios, Camden, New Jersey.

Long, William Simon

1913 **The charms of the great Southwest.** *American Catholic Quarterly Review*, 38 (April) (150): 305-321.

Includes Grand Canyon. Largely the usual, although he sights the unusual “cyclopean tabernacle borne aloft by obelisks”. His long description of a nighttime storm is, however, probably one of the most peculiarly, intensely tortured descriptions from the canyon, with a misnomer or two. If he attempts to out-adjective, out-analogy the greatest of Grand Canyon writers, he sorely loses—as did they. See a quotation from this item, with notes, on pp. 569-570 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).

1009

Nicholas Longworth

1869–1931

Lawyer; Ohio State House of Representatives (1899–1900), Ohio State Senate (1901–1903), U.S. Representative (1903–1913, 1915–1931, including Speaker of the House, 1925–1931)

Alice Lee Longworth (*née* Roosevelt)

1884–1980

Writer, socialite

(daughter of Theodore Roosevelt)

Charles Frederick Joy

1849–1921

Lawyer; U.S. Representative (1895–1903)

Elizabeth Ina Joy

(née Grant; *widow of* Washington Ryer)

Playwright

(second wife of Charles Frederick Joy)

see also separately herein Elizabeth Ina Joy

Anonymous

1907 **Longworths have two exciting days. Member of their party, Mrs. Charles Joy, lost at Grand Canyon. Found after 15 hours. Later, Roosevelt’s daughter centre of uproar in Pullman over right to use drawing room.** *The New York Times*, (September 20): 1.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 1907 **Joy himself lost looking for wife. Found after many hours by search parties sent to look for him. She walked twelve miles. The Longworths held previous reservation for the disputed Pullman drawing room—Russians hissed.** *The New York Times*, (September 21): 5.
-

1010

Steve Lonie
River runner

Lonie, Steve

- 2009 **Steve Lonie, age 61.** *In:* Guide Profile [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 22(4) (Winter 2009-2010): 25. Interview.
-

1011

Bert Loper
(Albert A. Loper)
1869–1949
River runner

On July 8, 1949, Loper apparently died at the oars of his boat in 24½ Mile Rapid in Marble Canyon. While his boat was recovered (its remains are still in place on the river bank where it was hauled to), his body was not recovered. In 1975, partial skeletal remains were found near the mouth of Cardenas Canyon, some 46 miles farther downstream, which were identified as belonging to Loper. They were removed and reburied in the Larkin Sunset Gardens Cemetery, Sandy, Utah.

- Refer to photo of Loper asleep in camp, ca. 1912, in Kenneth D. Shields, Jr., *The Grand Canyon: Native People and Early Visitors* (Arcadia Publishing, Chicago, 2000; Images of America series), p. 87. See also photo, p. 94 (not on the river).

Anonymous

- 1907 **Through Grand Canyon. Venturesome miners will go down Colorado River in boats.** *Deseret News*, (August 27): 2 [issue pagination].

Bert Loper, Charles Russell, and Edwin Monett; names misspelled in article as “Bert Roper”, “Charles Russel”, and “Ed. Monnett”.
- 1939 **Aged boatman makes run through canyon.** *In:* Here and There on the Desert [SECTION]. *Desert Magazine*, 2(11) (September): 29.

“Seventy-four year old Bert Loper of Salt Lake City heaved a sigh of satisfaction when he moored his rowboat at the landing on Lake Mead behind Boulder dam last week in July. Loper had run the Colorado from Lee’s Ferry in 10 days, second section of a voyage started on the headwaters of the river. Spunky boatman thus realized his dream of 40 years.” (ENTIRE ITEM)
- 1949 **River veteran plans trip.** *In:* Here and There on the Desert [SECTION]. *Desert Magazine*, 12(8) (June): 39.

Bert Loper to run Colorado River. Item credited to *Moab Times-Independent*.
- 1949 **He died on his river.** *Desert Magazine*, 12(11) (September): 30.
- 1950 **Bert Loper fund growing.** *Desert Magazine*, 13(6) (April): 38.
- 1950 **Monument to Bert Loper.** *In:* Here and There on the Desert [SECTION]. *Desert Magazine*, 13(8) (June): 38.

Monument to be dedicated in Green River, Utah. Notes Loper’s death in Grand Canyon. [See also letter from John P. Simonson in October issue.]

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

2006 **“You might want to get out of the way”; Bert Loper testing motor capability on his new boat, Grand Canyon, May 27, 1949.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 19(4) (Winter 2006-2007): 48.
Photo only.

[c. 2010] **Early Grand Canyon river runners : John Wesley Powell, Norman Nevills, Glen and Bessie Hyde, Georgie White, Martin Litton, Katie Lee, Buzz Holmstrom, Bert Loper.** Memphis, Tennessee: Books LLC, 29 pp. [Cover title: *Early Grand Canyon river runners: John Wesley Powell.*] [A print-on-demand publication, from an “online edition”. “The online version of this book is part of Wikipedia, a multilingual, web-based encyclopedia.” (p. v).] [Copy acquired new in 2010.]

Adams, Bill

2014 **Ken in Grand Canyon with Bert Loper’s last boat.** *In*: Alario, Celia, and Ham, Martha (compilers) *Ken Sleight’s allies and accomplices*. St. George, Utah: [Martha Ham], p. 53.
Photo only.

Baker, Pearl

[1969] **Trail on the water.** Boulder, Colorado: Pruett Publishing Co., 134 pp.
Biography of Bert Loper.

Berger, Todd R.

2006 **The grand old man of the Colorado.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 10(3): 1, 3.
Summary of talk on Bert Loper by Brad Dimock.

Dimock, Brad

2003 **Bert Loper’s wretched roots.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 16(4) (Winter): 8.

2007 **The very hard way : Bert Loper and the Colorado River.** Flagstaff, Arizona: Fretwater Press, 457 pp. [Three printings total (*fide* Brad Dimock, 17 October 2022.)]

2007 **Bert Loper.** *Grand Canyon River Runner*, (4) (Spring): 6-7, 10.

2008 **One by boat; the restless spirit of Bert Loper.** *Northern Arizona’s Mountain Living Magazine*, (May): 14-17, 62.

2020 **Loper’s last run.** *The Gulch* (Durango, Colorado), (13) (Summer): 32-33.
Excerpt from *The Very Hard Way: Bert Loper and the Colorado River* (Dimock, 2007).]

Ives, Ronald L.

1976 **Bert Loper—the last chapter.** *In*: People on the River [FEATURE]. *Journal of Arizona History*, 17(1) (Spring): 49-54.

Levein, Rona

2007 **From a letter to GCRG.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 20(3) (Fall): 2.
Grand Canyon River Guides. Regarding Bert Loper.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Loper, Bert

- 1996 **Thoughts that come to me in the still of the night (of men that have traveled with me on my many trips).** *The Confluence* (Colorado Plateau River Guides), 3(3) (Summer): 11-15.
Previously unpublished manuscript, transcribed by Rosalyn Jirge; John Weisheit, ed.; from the Marston Collection, Huntington Library, San Marino, California.
- 2002 **Bert Loper’s testimony from the Colorado River Case.** *The Confluence* (Colorado Plateau River Guides), (25) (February): 16-19, back cover.
Continued from (24), which part is not pertinent to this bio-bibliography.
- 2011 **Three boys and an old man.** *In:* Newman, Lance (ed.), *The Grand Canyon reader*. Berkeley, Los Angeles, and London: University of California Press, pp. 137-141.
Previously unpublished.

Marston, Otis Reed “Dock”

- 2014 **From Powell to power : a recounting of the first one hundred river runners through the Grand Canyon.** (Tom Martin, ed.) Flagstaff, Arizona: Vishnu Temple Press, 532 pp.
See Chapter 22, “1939: I Will Show the World I Am Not Afraid” (pp. 444-449); Chapter 23, “1949: A Lover’s Price” (pp. 450-457).

Simonson, John P.

- 1950 **Memorial to a river rat.** *In:* Letters [SECTION]. *Desert Magazine*, 13(12) (October): 29.
Dedication of memorial to Bert Loper in Green River, Utah. Includes photo of monument.

Verploegh, Curtis

- 2003 **Bert reluctantly catches a flight for SLC.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 7(4): 1, 4.
The author discovered Bert Loper’s remains in 1975, which were removed from Grand Canyon and buried in Salt Lake City.

1012

Los Angeles Chamber of Commerce

- Refer to photo in Robert W. Audretsch, *Grand Canyon’s Phantom Ranch* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2012; Images of America series), p. 89, depicting members of the Chamber on mules along Bright Angel Creek, 1906.
- Refer to Linda L. Stampoulos, *Visiting the Grand Canyon : Views of Early Tourism* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2004; Images of America series), p. 104, for a group photo of the travelers at the Colorado River at the end of Bright Angel Trail.

1013

Los Angeles Opera

Anonymous

- 1923 **The Los Angeles Opera singers at Grand Canyon.** *Santa Fe Magazine*, 17(7) (June): 26.
Photo only.
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1014

Harvey D. Loveland

1853–1922

*Teacher; lawyer; Commissioner, Railroad Commission of the State of California;
Traffic director and Vice President (later President), Pacific Coast Jobbers and Manufacturers’ Association;
Past President, Transmississippi Commercial Congress*

Loveland, H. D.

1909 **[Untitled verse in “Comments” section.]** *In: The Grand Canyon of Arizona : being a book of words from many pens, about the Grand Canyon of the Colorado River in Arizona.* [Chicago]: Santa Fe, Passenger Department, p. 118.

The poem is new to the 1909 edition of *The Grand Canyon of Arizona* (earlier editions 1902, 1906). It is transcribed in its entirety on p. 781 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.](#)

1015

Jim Lovell

(James Arthur Lovell, Jr.)

1928–

U.S. Navy Captain; astronaut (Gemini 7, Gemini 12, Apollo 8, Apollo 13)

Lovell orbited the moon on Apollo 8 and commanded the ill-fated Apollo 13 mission. Astronaut training included geological instruction at Grand Canyon.

- Refer to a photo in Kevin S. Schindler, *The Grand Canyon: Past and Present* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2024), p. 83, showing Pete Conrad, John Young, Jim Lovell, and Tom Stafford at Grand Canyon, March 12, 1964 (with a “today” view of the scene); also a photo, p. 92, of Ed White and Jim Lovell below the Black Bridge (with a “today” view of the scene).
-

1016

Fred S. Lovenskiold

(Frederick Stephanus Lovenskiold)

1875–1946

Superintendent, Supai station, U.S. Office of Indian Affairs, Indian Field Service

Charles Oscar Sinclair Lovenskiold

1906–1925

(son of Fred Lovenskiold)

Fred Lovenskiold’s wife, **Annie** (*née* Lee, 1878–1940) was also with him at Supai.

Charles Lovenskiold is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery; he had died at Supai. His grave is marked by a unique wooden headboard with lettering in raised relief, and a now-faded wooden footboard that may have been likewise lettered. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, pp. 51-52) for brief biographical notes and photo. Refer to [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#) (Anderson, 2015, p. 88) for photo and legend.

Jenkins, J. Rockwood

1925 **“The Land of the Sky Blue Waters” and its people; isolated and neglected, these Havasupai Indians need the church’s threefold ministry of preaching, teaching and healing.** *The Spirit of Missions* (Protestant Episcopal Church in the United States of America), 90(2) (February): 73-76. [The author is the Archdeacon of Arizona.]

Includes notes relating to Fred Lovenskiold.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1017

Jeffrey E. Lovich

(Jeff Lovich)

Chief of Grand Canyon Monitoring and Research Center (2003–2005)

See also p. 346 in [View Finders: Volume 1](#).

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Lovich as author and coauthor in Parts 13, 18, and 19 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Lovich, Jeffrey E.

2018 **Biographical sketch and bibliography of Jeffrey E. Lovich.** *Smithsonian Herpetological Information Service*, (153), 29 pp.

1018

Percival Lowell

1855–1916

Businessman, astronomer

Lowell, Percival

1909 ***The evolution of worlds.*** New York: Macmillan Co., 262 pp.

See p. 108, a peculiar analysis of perspective in the canyon: “Even so the Colorado River from the brink of the Grand Cañon is seen apparently at rest, the billows of its rapids so stereotyped to stability one takes the rippled sand bank for the river and the billows of the river for the ripple marks of its banks.” (ENTIRE NOTE)

Strauss, David

2001 ***Percival Lowell : the culture and science of a Boston Brahmin.*** Cambridge, Massachusetts: Harvard University Press, 333 pp.

See pp. 259-261, trips to Grand Canyon.

1019

Josh Lowry

1952–2014

River runner

Kashinski, Dave, AND Rink, Glenn

2014 **Josh Lowry—June 27, 1952-August 2, 2014.** *In:* Farewells [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 27(3) (Fall): 5.

Obituary.

1020

Ivo Lucchitta

1937–

U.S. Geological Survey, geologist

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Lucchitta in Parts 2, 7, 10, 16, 18, 21, 23, 23, and 24 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Beggs, Sue

1990 **GeoVentures 1991.** *GSA News and Information* (Geological Society of America), 12(12): 329.

See photo: “Ivo Lucchitta describes Precambrian stratigraphy during a hike in Carbon Canyon, Grand Canyon.”

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Lucchitta, Ivo

- 1992 **Invoking the Canyon spirit.** *The News* (Grand Canyon River Guides), 5(4) (Fall): 24.
- 2006 **Mr. Luchitta’s lucky bus** [*sic*]. *Arizona Bus Club News*, (February): 3.
Editor’s title (p. 2); Lucchitta’s name misspelled, thus. Regarding Lucchitta’s Volkswagen bus. In the article, editor’s introduction refers to author as “Mr. Ivo Lucchetta” [*sic*]. Concluded by “Ivo’s Travels Part Two” (editor’s title) in (March): 3, with no reference there to Grand Canyon or Colorado River; and there the editor’s introduction refers to author as “Mr. Ivo Lucchita” [*sic*].
- 2012 **Into the canyon, time, and silence.** *Grand Canyon River Runner*, (14) (Summer): 14-15.
- 2012 **Remembrance of things past.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 25(4) (Winter 2012-2013): 12-14.
- 2012 **Into the canyon: time and silence.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 25(4) (Winter 2012-2013): 34-35.
- 2013 **Into the canyon, time and silence; a geologist’s perspective on a half-century’s study of the Grand.** *Northern Arizona’s Mountain Living Magazine*, (March): 10-15.
- 2020 **Boots.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 33(4) (Winter 2020-2021): 10-11.

Lucchitta, Ivo, AND Quartaroli, Richard D.

- 2014 **Ivo Lucchitta.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 27(2) (Summer): 1, 26-44.
Lucchitta oral history interview.

1021

Jake Luck
-1998
River runner

Anonymous

- 1998 **Jake Luck.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 11(4) (Fall): 23.
Brief obituary notice.

Luck, Jake

- 1998 **Jake Luck.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 11(2) (Spring): 1, 21-33.
Oral history interview by Lew Steiger, edited by Steiger and Brad Dimock. Photos courtesy of Peggy and Jake Luck, Mike Denoyer, and Richard Quartaroli.
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1022

Frank Luke, Sr.
-1939
Tourist

Anonymous

- 1939 **Frank Luke Sr. Father of airman killed in the world war dies in Arizona.** *The New York Times*, (June 19): 15.
- “Grand Canyon, Ariz., June 18 (AP).—Frank Luke Sr., father of the late Lieutenant Frank Luke, ‘balloon buster’ of the World War, died here today of a heart attack. His age was 80. Mr. Luke acted as technical adviser recently for a film depicting the exploits of his son.” (ENTIRE NOTE) (Lt. Frank Luke, Jr. [1897–1918] was a U.S. Army Air Service ace, killed in action in France and posthumous Medal of Honor recipient. Today’s Luke Air Force Base, Arizona, was named in his honor.)
-

1023

Lumberman’s Club of Arizona
Industry fraternal organization

Anonymous

- 1921 **The Lumbermen’s Club of Arizona holds at Flagstaff its sixth annual meeting.** *American Lumberman* (Chicago), (2407) (July 2): 63-64.
- The meeting ends with a trip to Grand Canyon. “At 1.30, the Pullman car was again hooked to the regular train for the Grand Canyon, and at 4 p. m. the party arrived at that wonder of wonders. After a brief preliminary view, the party assembled in the big dining room of the El Tovar Hotel and enjoyed a sumptuous banquet given by the Arizona Lumber & Timber Co., the Flagstaff Lumber Co., and the Saginaw & Manistee Lumber Co. [. . .] The final day, Saturday, was spent in sightseeing, especially viewing the wonderful Grand Canyon from the top and from the bottom; at sunrise, at midday, at sunset and by moonlight. One can not describe its wondrous beauty. Probably not more than 20 percent of those who visit the Grand Canon see it in all its various aspects. One must stay several days to catch all the wonderful changes.”
-

1024

Charles Fletcher Lummis
1859–1928
Pedestrian, journalist

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Lummis in Parts 2, 6 (Sections 1 and 2), and 17 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Fiske, Turbesé Lummis, AND Lummis, Keith

- 1975 **Charles F. Lummis : the man and his west.** Norman, Oklahoma: University of Oklahoma Press, 230 pp.

Lummis, Charles F.

- 1892 **A tramp across the continent.** New York: Charles Scribner’s Sons, 270 pp. [Scribner’s imprint also reprinted 1917, 1925.]
- Lummis hiked across America. Lummis’s unique encounter with the Grand Canyon at Peach Springs, in 1885, is noted on pp. 241-254, a selection of which is transcribed on pp. 198-199 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 1893 **The Grand Cañon of the Colorado.** *Californian Illustrated Magazine*, 4(1) (June): 10-18.
Lummis’s approving experience at the (old) Hance Trail. “Before, seeing [the canyon] was at the cost of a journey uncertain, troublesome and exhausting. Now it is easy, even for women and children—as easy as I hope to see it. Far be the day when a railroad shall profane creation’s masterpiece, with its infestment of the vulgar, to kill the joy of those with souls.” See quotations from this item on pp. 281-282 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.](#)
- 1895 **The greatest thing in the world.** *Land of Sunshine*, 3(4) (September): 195-198. [Item is not signed, but author attribution appears in volume index as “C. F. L.”, Lummis also being the serial’s editor.]
The Grand Canyon, of course. See a quotation from this item on pp. 298-299 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.](#)
- 1902 **The greatest thing in the world.** *In: Titan of chasms : the Grand Canyon of Arizona.* Chicago: The Santa Fe, Passenger Department, pp. 23-32. [Volume reprintings 1904, 1905, 1908, 1916.]
This is the same title as that of Lummis (1895) but is a revised and expanded text in the same vein. See quotations from this item, with notes, on pp. 384-385 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.](#)
- 1902 **A week of wonders. III.** *Out West*, 16 (January): 19-24. [Item signed “C. F. L.”]
Lummis apparently accompanied a visit by the president and vice-presidents of the Santa Fe Railway who were examining the site for a large hotel at Grand Canyon. See quotations from this item, with notes, on p. 385 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.](#)
- 1919 **A cosmic intaglio; an appreciation of Grand Canyon National Park.** *In: Grand Canyon National Park, Arizona.* No place]; United States Railroad Administration, pp. 3-4. (National Parks Series.) (Printed by Henry O. Shepard Co., Chicago, “Season 1919-20”, “9-1-19”.)
If anything can be overappreciated, this is it. He begins, “As it was I who first raised (a third of a century ago) the slogan, ‘See America First!’ it now falls my privilege to extend this official invitation to the opening of the Grand Canyon, at last a National Park, guarded by Government; a heritage unto our children’s children forever.” And: “The Grand Canyon Bids You! Come, all ye Peoples of the Earth, to witness God’s boldest and most flaming Signature across Earth’s face! Come—and penitent—ye of the United States, to marvel upon this chiefest Miracle of our own land!” See this item quoted in full on p. 635 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.](#)
- 1969 **A tramp across the continent.** Albuquerque, New Mexico: Calvin Horn, 270 pp.
- 1982 **A tramp across the continent.** (Introduction by Robert E. Fleming.) Lincoln, Nebraska: University of Nebraska Press, 270 pp.
- 1989 **Letters from the Southwest : September 20, 1884, to March 14, 1885.** (James W. Byrkit, ed.) Tucson: University of Arizona Press, xlix [lii], 309 [311] pp.
See pp. 255-259.
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1025

Chuck Luttrell

(Charles Luttrell)

1957–

National Park Service ranger, carpenter

Luttrell, Chuck

- 2013 ***The making of a ranger : a life in the great outdoors.*** Flagstaff, Arizona: Vishnu Temple Press, 219 pp.
Includes Grand Canyon National Park and Lake Mead National Recreation Area.
- 2014 **Grand Canyon’s Lava Falls “Trail”.** *In:* Luttrell, Jean, Some things change. *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 25(2) (Spring): cover, 2, 3-4.
- 2019 ***Craftsmen work here : my life as a National Park Service carpenter.*** Flagstaff, Arizona: Vishnu Temple Press, 152 pp.
Lake Mead National Recreation Area and Arizona Strip.
-

1026

Jean Luttrell

1932–

Arizona Strip resident (later in Boulder City, Nevada)

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by [Luttrell](#) in Part 2 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Luttrell, Jean

- 1988 ***Arizona Strip, Christmas on the Homestead and other true stories.*** Boulder City, Nevada: Shade Tree Books, 46 pp.
- 2018 ***The last homesteader on the Arizona Strip.*** Flagstaff, Arizona: Vishnu Temple Press, 240 pp.
First-person account of growing up on the Arizona Strip as the daughter and granddaughter of homesteaders near Mt. Trumbull beginning in the 1930s.
-

1027

Fred Lynch

Automobilist, Flagstaff court reporter

Lynch, Fred

- 1911 **An automobile trip to the Grand Canyon of Arizona.** *Out West*, 34 (October): 243-245.
Lynch’s entire article is notable for its unusual set of hitches going to and coming from Grandview and a few laughs with Lynch in hindsight—yet with little mention of the canyon! Problems up and back—Lynch swears off automobiles—“But we saw the Grand Canyon”. The article is quoted on pp. 542-544 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography



Eldon MacArthur

see Eldon [McArthur](#) (and accompanying note)

1028

James Philip MacCarthy

(Fitz-Mac; Fitz-James MacCarthy)

1847–1910

Newspaper editor

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by [Fitz-Mac](#) in Part 2 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Fitz-Mac

- 1899 **The world is cleft. The biggest hole in the ground in existence—Nature ploughed a giant furrow.** *In:* Woods, G. K. (compiler), *Personal impressions of the Grand Cañon of the Colorado River near Flagstaff, Arizona, as seen through nearly two thousand eyes, and written in the private visitors’ book of the world-famous guide Capt. John Hance, guide, story-teller, and path-finder.* San Francisco: Whitaker and Ray Co., for G. K. Woods, Flagstaff, Arizona Territory, pp. 137-140, 143-146.

From the *Rocky Mountain News* (Denver), without date. The theme throughout—in excruciating detail—is the inability to give words to the Grand Canyon. See quotations from this item, with notes, on p. 350 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).

1029

Peter Clark Macfarlane

1871–1924

Novelist, lecturer

Macfarlane, Peter Clark

- 1912 **The Big Ditch; the man on the job.** *Everybody’s Magazine*, 27(2) (August): 236-245.

This item is about his visit to the Panama Canal, then under construction, but he includes the remark: “I have stood on the rim of the Grand Cañon of the Colorado and looked across its purling depths of swimming air for seven miles to the other side. I have forced my eye downward past all those chromolithic wonders to the black wall at the bottom which frowns above a patch of gleaming silver and gray, knowing that patch to be the roaring flood of the river, one mile below its original channel. Gazing thus, I marveled. The soul of me was filled with awe—for this was the work of God.” And he concludes, viewing the Culebra Cut of the canal from Contractor’s Hill, “. . . and again my soul has been filled with awe—for this is the work of man.”

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1030

Gregor MacGregor

Attorney

Anonymous

2021 **Welcome Gregor MacGregor (Law '19).** *Getches-Wilkinson Center for Natural Resources, Energy, and the Environment, Newsletter* (University of Colorado Law School), (Fall): 10.

“He also claims to be the only man to raft the Grand Canyon in full cap, gown, and hood, but that hasn’t been verified.” (ENTIRE NOTE)³⁷

1031

Arthur Webster Machen

1827–1915

Baltimore lawyer

Machen, Arthur W., Jr.

1917 (COMPILER) **Letters of Arthur W. Machen : with biographical sketch.** Baltimore, Maryland: “Privately Printed”, 380 pp.

See p. 353: “One distinctive form which [his] humour took was a quaint, semi-humorous use of long or unusual words to express everyday thoughts—always without the slightest touch of pedantry. [. . .] Foreigners were sometimes puzzled by this use of language. For example, at the Grand Cañon of Arizona, he asked a Frenchman who had just returned from the bottom of the cañon whether he had been ‘remunerated.’ The bewildered traveller thought the inquiry was whether he had been paid for making the descent!”

1032

Bryce Mackay

(Ruben Bryce Mackay)

–2000

River runner

Running, J. P.

2001 **Bryce Mackay.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 14(1) (Spring): 42.

Obituary notice, in the form of reminiscences.

³⁷ Perhaps this is not as peculiar a sight as it may seem. See Earle Spamer, “The Grand Canyon—Further Final Report, and Users’ Guide,” *Annals of Improbable Research*, Vol. 3, no. 4 (July/August 1997), pp. 15-18. Therein, Spamer is shown wearing his white lab coat at the Little Colorado River confluence. This science-humor piece was a sequel to an earlier article by Spamer, “Preserving the Grand Canyon,” Vol. 36, no. 5 (September/ October 1991), pp. 4-6, that experimentally established the means by which to temporarily preserve the Grand Canyon from erosion by filling it with 291 quadrillion styrofoam packing piffles. [The 1991 piece was also reprinted with new illustrations in *Nature Notes* (Grand Canyon National Park), Vol. 12, no. 1 (Spring 1996), pp. 1-3.] The 1997 article implied that it explained an avoidable failure of the plan and included the photo mentioned above, which showed “an inspector [Spamer, who] visited the canyon to check on the progress of the program”. The “inspector” also appears in a riffle “wearing a U.S. Coast Guard-approved PFD (personal floatation device) in search of the missing piffles”.

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography**

1033

Dave Mackay

Viki Mackay

River runners, outfitters

Abyssus, C. V. [*pseudonym of Richard Quartaroli*]

- 2013 **The begats: Grand Canyon river outfitter genealogy.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 26(4) (Winter 2013-2014): 8-17. [See also errata, 27(1) (Spring 2014): 3.]
-

1034

Walker David Mackay

River runner

Abyssus, C. V. [*pseudonym of Richard Quartaroli*]

- 2013 **The begats: Grand Canyon river outfitter genealogy.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 26(4) (Winter 2013-2014): 8-17. [See also errata, 27(1) (Spring 2014): 3.]

Mackay, Walker David

- 2008 **Walker David Mackay, age 31.** *In:* Guide Profiles [FEATURE]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 21(1) (Spring): 4-5. Interview.
- 2020 **The first trip.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 33(4) (Winter 2020-2021): 7-9.
The author’s reflections on leading the first trip on the Colorado River through Grand Canyon, a one-boat motorized trip, following the 81-day closure of the river due to the COVID-19 pandemic.
-

1035

Jason Mackelprang

River runner

Mackelprang, Jason

- 2008 **Jason Mackelprang, age 24.** *In:* Guide Profile [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 21(2) (Summer): 9. Interview.
-

1036

Dave Mackey

Distance runner

Metzler, Brian

- 2008 **New Grand Canyon record.** *In:* Running Shorts [SECTION]. *Running Times*, (354) (March): 10.
Dave Mackey rim-to-rim-to-rim run in what then was a record 6:59:56.
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1037

Allan Alexander MacRae

1902–1997

*Presbyterian clergyman, Christian scholar, Bible editor and translator;
founding minister, Orthodox Presbyterian Church; co-founder, Faith Theological Seminary; hiker*

Regarding the parachutists, see U.S. Army Air Forces Parachutists herein.

Butchart, Harvey

1992 **Notes on the parachutists in 1944.** *Grand Canyon Pioneers Society, Newsletter*, 3(4): 1-2. [Issue misnumbered as 3(3).]

Takes note of MacRae’s (spelled McRae therein) participation in the attempt to reach the downed parachutists.

Dunzweiler, Robert J.

1986 **Tribute to Allan A. MacRae. A biographical sketch and appreciation of Dr MacRae presented on April 9, 1977, on the occasion of the celebration of the 50th anniversary of his ordination.** *In*: Harris, R. Laird, Quek, Swee-Hwa, and Vannory, J. Robert (eds.), *Interpretation and history : essays in honour of Allan A. MacRae*. Singapore: Christian Life Publishers, pp. 25-29.

See p. 27, notes pertaining to MacRae’s honeymoon to Grand Canyon during which he volunteered to participate in the rescue of U.S. Army airmen who had parachuted from their stricken aircraft into Grand Canyon.

John A. Macready

see Albert William Stevens

1038

Shandy Maguire

(pseudonym of Patrick Fennell)

1842–1917

Locomotive engineer, writer

Maguire, Shandy

1905 **Troubles and triumphs of travel. (Concluded.)** *Brotherhood of Locomotive Engineers, Monthly Journal*, 39(9) (September): 765-768.

See a full quotation from this item, regarding his nearly missed visit to Grand Canyon with his wife, on p. 452 in [*“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.*](#)

1039

Steve Mahan

–2018

River runner

Anonymous

2018 **Farewell.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 31(4) (Winter 2018-2019): 5-6.

Obituary.

Walter Joseph Mahany, Jr.

see Eugene Anthony Gavigan

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Maharaja of Baroda

see Sayajirao Gaekwad III

Maharaja of Indore

see Tukoji Rao III

1040

Jack Mahler

Unicyclist

Dufault, Sirena

2016 **Across Arizona on one wheel.** *Arizona Trail News* (Arizona Trail Association, Phoenix), 24(2) (Summer): 9.

Jack Mahler from Bend, Oregon, rides the Arizona Trail from Mexico to Utah on a Kris Holm 29er unicycle. (He packed the cycle across Grand Canyon in 10 hours.)

1041

Herb Maier

(Herbert Maier)

1893–1969

National Park Service architect

Maier was prominently known for his significant role in developing the “Rustic” style of National Park Service architecture in the western parks.

Albright, Horace M.

1969 **[Note to Herb Evison, regarding the death of Herb Maier.]** *From:* Evison, Herb, “Herb Maier”. *In:* NPS Alumni Notes [SECTION]. *National Park Courier* (U.S. National Park Service, Employees and Alumni Association), 15(4) (April): 3.

“His museums in Yellowstone and Grand Canyon National Parks are gems. They are not only artistically and technically perfect, but have been functionally satisfactory from every standpoint.” (ENTIRE NOTE)

Evison, Herb

1969 **Herb Maier.** *In:* NPS Alumni Notes [SECTION]. *National Park Courier* (U.S. National Park Service, Employees and Alumni Association), 15(4) (April): 3.

Obituary notice. In 1926 he “was appointed architect and executive agent for the American Association of Museums on a program of museum construction in Yosemite, Grand Canyon, and Yellowstone National Parks. This resulted in his design of . . . the Yavapai Observation Station at Grand Canyon” (ENTIRE NOTE)

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1042

Roberto Maldonado C.

1862–

Chilean geographer

Maldonado C., Roberto

1907 ***Comisión científica en Europa y Estados Unidos de N. A.*** [*transl.* ‘Scientific commission in Europe and the United States of North America’]. Valparaíso, Chile: Talleres Tipográficos de la Armada, 231 pp. (“Publicado en la Revista de Marina por orden de la Dirección General de la Armada.”) [In Spanish.]

Includes a visit to the Grand Canyon during the 8th International Geographical Congress excursion to Mexico.³⁸

See a translated quotation from this item, with notes, on pp. 442-443 in [“My God, there it is!” *The World Encounters the Grand Canyon*](#). The original Spanish text is transcribed, with the accompanying translation, as Nº 696 in [The Grand Canyon! A Worldwide, Year-By-Year Anthology and Annotated Bibliography](#).

1043

Manakacha

(Captain Navajo)

Havasupai chief

Ilwi’

–1910

(head wife of Manakacha)

• Refer to photo, ca. 1898, in Kenneth D. Shields, Jr., *The Grand Canyon: Native People and Early Visitors* (Arcadia Publishing, Chicago, 2000; Images of America series), p. 47; identified there as “Havasupai Chief Kohot” (though “Kohot” means chief). In other sources he is identified as a Navajo deserter who became a Havasupai chief, and as “Captain Navajo”; also see photo. ca. 1938, p. 57, identified as “Chief Manakadja”.

• The same photo appears in Patrick Whitehurst, *Grand Canyon’s Tusayan Village* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2010; Images of America series), p. 17, where he is identified as “Havasupai Kohot, or Chief ‘Captain Navajo’”. See also p. 18, a photo of Ilwi’, wife of “Chief Navajo”.

1044

Dudley Manakacha

Havasupai

• Refer to photo in Patrick Whitehurst, *Grand Canyon’s Tusayan Village* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2010; Images of America series), p. 29, a group photo with Havasupai Tribal Council members in 1947 at Grand Canyon village, including Dudley “Manakach”.

³⁸ The 8th International Geographical Congress (not to be confused with the usually quadrennial International Geological Congress) convened in the United States in 1904, and many attendees accompanied a post-meeting field trip to Mexico that stopped at Grand Canyon en route. Few records are had of this canyon stop as written by international correspondents—in fact, even many American members of the congress who published reports did no more than simply state they went to the Grand Canyon on the way to Mexico. The international reports cited in the present bio-bibliography identify the prominent individuals who visited and wrote of their canyon experience.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1045

George Lamont Mancuso

1954–2001

Photographer, hiker

Anonymous

- 2000 **Rim to the river; Mancuso’s photography on exhibit.** *Flagstaff Live!*, (September 7-13): 10.
- 2001 **In honor of George Lamont Mancuso, Grand Canyon photographer and conservationist, November 7, 1954, to August 26, 2001.** *Colorado Plateau Advocate*, (Winter): 16-17. [Distributed January 2002.]
- 2013 **Top 5 Grand Canyon fanatics; they couldn’t get enough of the natural wonder.** *In*: 99 things to do [FEATURE]. *Grand Canyon Journal*, 2013: 64.
Harvey Butchart, Robert Eschka Benson, George Lamont Mancuso, and Ellsworth and Emery Kolb.

Butler, Elias

- 2009 **George Mancuso and the Grand Canyon’s grip.** *Mountain Gazette*, (157) (July): 24-27.
“Edited from the book ‘Grand Obsession: Harvey Butchart and the Exploration of Grand Canyon,’ by Elias Butler and Tom Myers.”

McGivney, Annette

- 2002 **A tragic end to a lifelong “love affair”; George Mancuso, 1955 [sic]-2001.** *Backpacker*, 30(1) (February) (201): 18.

Semmelmann, Elizabeth

- 2001 **A photographer’s obsession; the willingness to live and die for good art.** *Flagstaff Live!*, (October 11-17): 10.
- 2001 **Mancuso’s memorial; beloved Flagstaff photographer dies doing what he loves in the Canyon.** *Flagstaff Live!*, (October 11-17): 18.

Smith, Drifter

- 2001 **George Lamont Mancuso, November 7, 1954-August 7, 2001.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 14(4) (Winter 2001-2002): 13.
Obituary.

1046

Jerry Mander

(Jerold Irwin Mander)

1936–2023

Ad man, champion of conservation

Mander is cited here for his instrumental role, with David Brower, in designing the acclaimed *New York Times* advertisements opposing the plans for building dams in Grand Canyon.

Sandomie, Richard

- 2023 **Jerry Mander, who promoted nonprofits in ads, dies at 86.** *The New York Times*, (May 1): A16.
Includes remarks on his advertisements for the Sierra Club’s campaign against proposed Grand Canyon dams in the 1960s. (*See below for examples of the full-page ads from The New York Times.*)

643

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Sierra Club

1966 **(If they can turn Grand Canyon into a “cash register” is any national park safe? You know the answer.) Now only you can save Grand Canyon from being flooded . . . for profit.** *The New York Times*, (June 9): 35.

Sierra Club advertisement. Ellipsis thus. *New York Times* split run. [This is the Jerry Mander–Howard Gossage version of the ad.](#)

1966 **Who can save Grand Canyon? You can . . . and Secretary Udall can too, if he will.** *The New York Times*, (June 9): 35.

Sierra Club advertisement. Ellipsis thus. *New York Times* split run. This is the David Brower version of the ad.

1047

Anderson Mann

Concessionaire employee

Tierney, V. Ronnie [Tierney, Veronica]

2018 **Grand Canyon worker keeps mule train operations running smoothly; wranglers, river runners, tourists benefit from award-winning Xanterra employee Anderson Mann.** *In*: Community Profile [SECTION]. *Flagstaff Business News* (Flagstaff, Arizona), 9(11) (September): 13, 42.

1048

Jean Mann

Navajo weaver

Leavengood, Betty

2004 **Grand Canyon women : lives shaped by landscape.** Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association, 2nd ed., 297 pp.

2014 **Grand Canyon women : lives shaped by landscape.** Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association, 3rd ed., 242 pp.

1049

Guy Mannering

(George Edward Mannering)

–2003

Photographer, river runner

see also Jet Boat Expedition

Mannering, Guy

2010 **[Comments.]** *From*: Uprun Accounts from other Expedition Members. *In*: Hamilton, Joyce, *White water : the Colorado River Jet Boat Expedition*. (Tony Kean, ed.; foreword by Phil Smith and Buzz Belknap.) Christchurch, New Zealand: Joyce Hamilton and Tony Kean, 50th anniversary ed., pp. 234-245.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Mannering, Guy; Mannering, Margie; AND Latham, Nikki

- 2013 **Guy : the adventures of New Zealand photographer Guy Mannering.** (Nikki Latham, ed.) [No imprint] [Hawea Flat, New Zealand: Nikki Latham], 374 [377] pp. (Printed by Blue Print Ltd.)
Cover adds: “Written from his diaries by Margie Mannering and Nikki Latham”. (Margie is Guy’s wife; Nikki his granddaughter.) Includes Colorado River Jet Boat Expedition, pp. 20-77.

Quartaroli, Richard D.

- 2003 **Jet boaters Bill Austin and Guy Mannering uprun the last rapid.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 16(4) (Winter): 16-17.
Obituaries.

1050

Margie Mannering
(Margaret M’Court Mannering)
1928–2014
(wife of Guy Mannering)
see also Jet Boat Expedition

Mannering, Margie

- 2010 **[Comments.]** *From:* Uprun Accounts from other Expedition Members. *In:* Hamilton, Joyce, *White water : the Colorado River Jet Boat Expedition.* (Tony Kean, ed.; foreword by Phil Smith and Buzz Belknap.) Christchurch, New Zealand: Joyce Hamilton and Tony Kean, 50th anniversary ed., p. 246.

Mullan, Paul

- 2014 **Margie Mannering — 1928–March 23, 2014.** *In:* Farewells [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 27(2) (Summer): 4.
Obituary.

1051

Robert Alan Manners
(né Emanuel Rosen; “Bob”, “Manny”)
1913–1996
Anthropologist, editor

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Manners** in Part 17 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Anonymous

- 1996 **Robert Manners, 82, anthropologist.** *The New York Times*, (July 17): D23.
Obituary.

George Felix Manning
see Physicians and Nurses

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1052

Ray Mansfield

(Burt James Ray Mansfield)

("Ranger")

1941–1996

American professional football player (to 1977); insurance broker

Anonymous

1996 **Ex-Steeler’s body removed.** *The New York Times*, (November 5): B14.

Former Philadelphia Eagles and Pittsburgh Steelers football player Ray Mansfield died of natural causes while hiking in Grand Canyon.

1053

Paul Mantz

1903–1965

Air race aviator, movie stunt pilot

Goodwin, Garland O.

2007 **Acro Memories** [COLUMN]. *The Dixie Acro Flyer* (International Aerobatic Club, Chapter 19, North Carolina), 22(5) (May): 4.

Includes reminiscences about Paul Mantz. "Mantz told us that he spent many days plotting the curves and turn rates on a map to fly his Cinerama B-25 through the Grand Canyon well below the rim. The film was thrilling, of course, but I admired his very smooth flying around those blind curves, barely missing the canyon walls left and right." (ENTIRE NOTE)

Reeves, Hazard

1999 **This is Cinerama.** *Film History*, 11: 85-97.

"Hazard Reeves died on 24 December 1986. The . . . discussion of Cinerama was written in the mid-1980s and it has been extracted from his unpublished autobiography, *Nine Lives and More*." See p. 91, noting air-speed record and aerobatic pilot **Paul Mantz**: "In a converted B-52 [*sic*, B-25] bomber, with cameraman Harry Squires filming the landscape from the nose of the plane, Mantz flew [from Pittsburgh to San Francisco] . . . swooping into the gorges of the Grand Canyon . . ." (ENTIRE NOTE)

1054

John C. Manuel

1894–1937

Concessionaire employee

Manuel is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery as is also his daughter, Betty Anne (1928–1935). Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 81) for brief biographical notes. He worked as a stage driver (bus driver) for Fred Harvey.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1055

Elke Maravilha

1945–2016

German–Brazilian actress, model, and television personality

Galina, Décio, AND Mendes, Rui

- 2001 Uma mulher sem máscaras [*transl.* ‘A woman without pretenses’]. *Tpm* (Trip Para Mulher) (São Paulo, Brazil), (62) (February): cover, 16-25. [*In Portuguese.*]

Includes a photograph of Maravilha at Grand Canyon (pp. 22-23).

1056

Angelica Marcias

Concessionaire physician

Marcias, Angelica

- 2011 **Dear valued patients . . .** *Pinyon Press* (Xanterra South Rim, L.L.C., Grand Canyon), 2011(19) (September 21): 3. [Ellipsis is part of title.]

Farewell message from North Country–Grand Canyon Clinic physician. Notes replacement **Kristen Burkholder** and nurse practitioner, **Mary Gdula**.

1057

Guglielmo Marconi

(Guglielmo Giovanni Maria Marconi)

1874–1937

Electrical engineer, wireless radio inventor; Italian nobility (1st Marquis of Marconi)

Marconi, Degna

- 1962 **My father, Marconi.** New York, Toronto, and London: McGraw Hill Book Co., Inc., 320 [321] pp.

The author is the first daughter of Guglielmo Marconi. See p. 295: “From the Grand Canyon, Father mailed me a snapshot of himself looking very jaunty and wrote that a gang of cowboys had whooped it up for them.” (ENTIRE NOTE) (Not illustrated.)

Marconi, Maria Cristina

- 1995 **Mio marito Guglielmo.** Milano: Rizzoli, 286 pp. [*In Italian.*]

- 2001 **Marconi my beloved. 2001 U. K. Centenary Edition : edited, enlarged and updated by Elettra Marconi.** Boston: Dante University of America Press, 425 pp. [Title-page verso gives place of publication as Wellesley, Massachusetts. Distributed by Branden Publishing Co. This is the 2nd ed. of the 1st English ed., 1999; a translation of *Mio marito Guglielmo* (Marconi, 1995).]

About the author’s life with Guglielmo Marconi. See photo, p. 183, “Marconi with Maria Cristina atop the Grand Canyon in Colorado [*sic*], 1933.” See also in text, pp. 212-213.

Sullivan, R. B.

- 1933 **Grand Canyon [NEWS].** *In:* Among Ourselves [SECTION]. *Santa Fe Magazine*, 27(12) (November): 63.

Includes: “Guglielmo Marconi, inventor of the wireless, was a park visitor for one day, accompanied by H. C. Chase, superintendent of telegraph for the Santa Fe, who entertained the distinguished guest. Private car movement.” (ENTIRE NOTE)

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1058

Melvin G. Marcus

1929–1997

Geographer, microclimatologist

Graf, William; Gober, Patricia; AND Brazel, Anthony J.

2001 **Melvin G. Marcus, 1929–1997.** *Association of American Geographers, Annals*, 91(4): 724–733.

Memorial includes brief notes of his Grand Canyon microclimatology work, pp. 727, 729.

1059

Richard Marek

1880–1962

Austrian geographer, Universität Innsbruck

Marek, Richard

1906 **Durch die Prärien Nordamerikas zum Grand Cañon des Colorado** [*transl.* ‘Through the prairies of North America to the Grand Canyon of the Colorado’]. *Zeitschrift für Schul-Geographie* (Wien), 27(2): 33–48. (“Nach einem am 8. April 1905 im Naturwissenschaftlichen Vereine für Steiermark gehaltenen Vortrage.” [Based on a lecture given on April 8, 1905 in the Natural Science Association for Styria.]) [In German.]

Includes a visit to the Grand Canyon during the 8th International Geographical Congress excursion to Mexico.³⁹

See a translated quotation from this item, with notes, on pp. 443–446 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#). The original German text is transcribed, with the accompanying translation, as № 659 in [The Grand Canyon! A Worldwide, Year-By-Year Anthology and Annotated Bibliography](#).

1060

Emmanuel de Margerie

(Emmanuel Marie Pierre Martin Jacquin de Margerie)

1862–1953

French geographer and physical geologist

Margerie accompanied the “Transcontinental Excursion of 1912 of the American Geographical Society of New York”, which was an ambitious, two-month rail trip aboard a private train across the U.S., beginning and ending in New York, attended by numerous international geographers and geologists. A number of additional American participants joined the excursion only for parts of the route. A stop was made at the Grand Canyon, with a trail trip to the river. For a complete historical review of the excursion, including multi-lingual papers by many of the international participants, and photographic portraits of many of these participants, see the *Memorial volume of the Transcontinental Excursion of 1912 of the American Geographical Society of New York* (American Geographical Society, 1915), 407 pp. (American Geographical Society, Special Publication 1). Margerie also had visited the Grand Canyon in 1891 with the 5th International Geological Congress. Far from being a casual international visitor, Margerie also produced over the years detailed reviews of the Grand Canyon publications of Clarence E. Dutton and John Wesley Powell, and on the historical position generally of geological explorations.

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Margerie in Parts 21 and 30 of [The Grand Canon](#).

³⁹ The 8th International Geographical Congress (not to be confused with the usually quadrennial International Geological Congress) convened in the United States in 1904, and many attendees accompanied a post-meeting field trip to Mexico that stopped at Grand Canyon en route. Few records are had of this canyon stop as written by international correspondents—in fact, even many American members of the congress who published reports did no more than simply state they went to the Grand Canyon on the way to Mexico. The international reports cited in the present bio-bibliography identify the prominent individuals who visited and wrote of their canyon experience.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Gallois, L., AND **Margerie, Emm. de**

- 1906 **L’excursion transcontinentale aux États-Unis** [*transl.* ‘The transcontinental excursion to the United States’]. *Annales de Géographie*, 21(120) (November 15): 466-467. [Item signed “L. G. et Emm. de M.”] [*In French.*]
- 1913 **L’excursion transcontinentale aux États-Unis (Août-Octobre 1912)** [*transl.* ‘The transcontinental excursion to the United States (August-October 1912)’]. *Annales de Géographie*, 22(122) (March 15): 113-114. [Item signed “L. G. et Emm. de M.”] [*In French.*]
- This number is devoted to articles relating to portions of the Transcontinental Excursion of 1912, but none other than this introduction mention the Grand Canyon.]

Margerie, Emm. de

- 1891 **Rapport sur le Congrès Géologique de Washington** [*transl.* ‘Report on the Geological Congress of Washington’]. *Société de Géographie, Bulletin* (Paris), Series 7, 12(4): 506-537. [*In French.*]
- 5th International Geological Congress. See “L’excursion aux Montagnes Rocheuses” (*transl.* ‘Excursion to the Rocky Mountains’), pp. 528-532; specifically, p. 531, visit to Grand Canyon.

1061

Queen Marie [of Romania]

(née Princess Marie Alexandra Victoria of Edinburgh)
(Queen Consort to King Ferdinand I [1865-1927])
1875-1938

Princess Ileana

1909-1991

Anonymous

- 1926 **Host of Americans invite Queen Marie. But she cannot accept any because she will be guest of nation on tour. Will visit President first. Official itinerary of her trip will be given out Sept. 1—King is too ill to come.** *The New York Times* (August 25): 9.
- Includes note of plan to visit Grand Canyon.
- 1926 **Marie’s detailed itinerary. Schedule of Queen’s American tour, all but her trip South.** *The New York Times* (October 12): 22.
- Itinerary includes Grand Canyon.
- 1926 **Queen Marie meets Mrs. Wilson’s party. With son and daughter, she is a guest at birthday tea aboard the Leviathan. Most of day in her suite. Queen accepts program to quit ship at quarantine and land at the Battery.** *The New York Times* (October 12): 1.
- During a tea party for Mrs. Woodrow Wilson’s birthday, Princess Ileana noted that she looked forward to seeing the Grand Canyon, which “appeals to me first”.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1062

Richard Wakefield Marks

("Dick")

1935–2006

Superintendent, Grand Canyon National Park (1980–1988);

NPS 35 years of service, including Deputy Regional Director Southwest Region

Marks is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 148) for brief biographical notes. Refer to [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#) (Anderson, 2015, p. 108) for photo and legend.

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Marks in Part 13 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Anonymous

1988 **Goodbye and welcome.** *Grand Canyon River Guides* [newsletter], 1(2) (November): 5.

Richard W. Marks, Jack Davis, Grand Canyon National Park superintendents; Richard W. Marks departing, Jack Davis coming in.

Giddings, Roger

1981 **Mr. Harvey would be proud.** *Courier* (U.S. National Park Service), 4(7) [sic, 8] (August): 7-9.

Article regarding the present operations of the Fred Harvey concession at Grand Canyon. Includes a photo of Superintendent Marks with Allen Naille, President of the Fred Harvey Company, and Grand Canyon National Park Lodges Manager Toby Allen.

Marks, Richard W., AND Cui, Yanben [崔鎮燮本]

1986 귀빈과의 대담-미. 그랜드 캐년 국립공원관리소장 Richard W. Marks씨를 맞아 [gwibingwau daedam-mi. geulaendeu kaenyeon guglibgong-wongwanlisojang Richard W. Markssileul maj-a] [Talk with the VIP. Grand Canyon National Park Superintendent Richard W. Marks]. 國立公園 (韓國 國立 公園 協會) [Guólì gōngyuán (hánguó guólì gōngyuán xiéhuì)] [*National Park (Korea National Park Association, Seoul)*], (34): 42-43. [In Korean, with item and serial titles in mixed Chinese, Roman, and Korean orthography.]

1063

Bob Marley

1945–1981

Reggae musician

Spurrier, Jeff

1997 **The International House of Bob.** *Los Angeles Magazine*, (October): 42, 44-46.

Regarding the Rogger Steffens collection of memorabilia related to Reggae musician Bob Marley. Of note (pp. 42-43, *in passing*): "The Life of Bob Marley" lecture series that has been presented at "Hopi Prophecy Rock on the floor of the Grand Canyon for the Havasupai and Hopi tribes, who revere Marley as a prophet." (Marley himself seems not to have visited Grand Canyon.)

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1064

Bob Marley

Robert Cree

Distance hikers

Giddings, Roger

- 1981 **There are far, far easier hikes at Grand Canyon.** *Courier* (U.S. National Park Service), 4(2) (February): 11.
Bob Marley and Robert Cree complete a 55-day hike, Diamond Creek to Lee’s Ferry.
-

1065

Tim Marozick

River runner

Marozick, Tim

- 2024 **Tim Marozick, PT, inflatable (non-self-bailing-kayaker).** *From:* Chapter 16, Personal Experiences of and by Soloists. *In:* Cline, Bruce H., *A guide to solo boating the Colorado River through Grand Canyon*. [No imprint], 2nd ed., revised, pp. 87-91. [An on-demand publication.]
-

1066

Jim Marr

(James Marr)

Grand Canyon National Park employee

Anonymous

- 1967 **Decade for Jim Marr.** *National Park Courier* (U.S. National Park Service, Employees and Alumni Association), 13(5) (May): 12.
Photograph with legend, regarding Foreman III James Marr’s ten years of service; photo with Acting Superintendent Bob Bendt.
-

1067

Kitty Marr

Concessionaire employee

Leavengood, Betty

- 1999 **Grand Canyon women : lives shaped by landscape.** Boulder, Colorado: Pruett Publishing Co., 248 pp.
See under “Lady Mule Wranglers of the Grand Canyon”.
- 2004 **Grand Canyon women : lives shaped by landscape.** Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association, 2nd ed., 297 pp.
See under “Lady Mule Wranglers of the Grand Canyon”.
- 2014 **Grand Canyon women : lives shaped by landscape.** Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association, 3rd ed., 242 pp.
See under “Lady Mule Wranglers of the Grand Canyon”.
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1068

Foster and Guy Marshall

Havasupai; mail carriers

- Refer to photo in Patrick Whitehurst, *Grand Canyon’s Tusayan Village* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2010; Images of America series), p. 29, a group photo with Havasupai Tribal Council members in 1947 at Grand Canyon village, including Foster Marshall.

Chemi, James M.

- 1963 **Carrying the mail to Supai.** (Photographs by Debs Metzton, drawings by John W. Hampson.) *Arizona Highways*, 39(7) (July): 41-43.

From the perspective of mail carriers Foster and Guy Marshall, father and son.

1069

Joe Marshall

Concessionaire employee

Tierney, V. Ronnie [Tierney, Veronica]

- 2019 **Grand Canyon saddle maker enjoying the ride; Joe Marshall has been honing his craft for half a century.** *Flagstaff Business News* (Flagstaff, Arizona), 12(12) (December): 13, 38.
-

1070

Garth Marston

1926–2005

*Banking executive, river runner, Norman Nevills boatman
(son of Otis “Dock” Marston)*

Anonymous

- 1947 **13 end canyon trip.** Party encounters 276 rapids during 1,500-mile journey. *The New York Times*, (August 3): 48.

Norman Nevills, Otis R. Marston, Garth Marston, Kent Frost.

Marston, Jeffrey

- 2005 **Garth Marston.** *In:* Farewell [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 18(2) (Summer): 6-7.
Obituary.
-

1071

Nathan B. Marston

1953–2002

*Telecommunications analyst, Colorado River aficionado
(grandson of Otis “Dock” Marston and one-time Grand Canyon river runner)*

Anonymous

- 2002 **We’ve lost three more of our own.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 15(3) (Fall): Late Edition Page 1 [loose insert].

Obituary notice for Kenton Grua, Sabra Jones, and Nathan Marston.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Marston, Dianna

- 2002 **Nathan Marston.** *In:* In Memorium [sic] [FEATURE]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 15(4) (Winter 2002-2003): 8.
Includes notes on all the Marston family members who have been through Grand Canyon.

1072

Otis Reed Marston

("Dock" Marston)

1894–1979

Colorado River historian, river runner

- Refer to photo in Robert W. Audretsch, *Grand Canyon’s Phantom Ranch* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2012; Images of America series), p. 93, showing the Nevills expedition stopped by Phantom Ranch, 1948; Marston is identified in the photo.

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Marston** in Parts 2 and 30 of [*The Grand Canon*](#).

Anonymous

- 1947 **13 end canyon trip.** Party encounters 276 rapids during 1,500-mile journey. *The New York Times*, (August 3): 48.
Norman Nevills, Otis R. Marston, Garth Marston, Kent Frost.
- 1948 **Up the Colorado.** *In:* Here and There on the Desert [SECTION]. *Desert Magazine*, 11(10) (August): 36-37.
"Boulder City — Four men—a Mr. Hudson and his son Edward of Paso Robles and Otis Marston and Willie Taylor of Berkeley—were to attempt to run the Colorado river from Lake Mead upstream to Lee’s Ferry in June in a 19-foot cruiser, Esmeralda II, powered with a 75 h.p. marine engine. In 1944 Hudson attempted the voyage, but low water blocked the effort. This June a stage of 70,000 to 80,000 second-feet, higher than when any previous boat trip has been made on the river, is expected. Twenty days were allotted for the 345 mile trip and gasoline was cached by pack train and Indian packers at the head of Lake Mead, Diamond creek, Havasu creek and Grand canyon." (ENTIRE ITEM)
- 1949 **Hazardous Colorado voyage.** *In:* Here and There on the Desert [SECTION]. *Desert Magazine*, 12(10) (August): 37.
"Grand Canyon—A party of five Californians has made the first motorboat downstream trip on the Colorado river from Lee’s Ferry to Lake Mead. The group successfully ran dangerous Lava falls rapids, considered one of the toughest obstacles in the 240-mile trip through the Grand Canyon. Making the trip in an 18-foot modified Higgins-style boat were: Edward Hudson Sr. and Edward Jr. [sic], Paso Robles; Otis Marston and Bestor Robinson, Oakland; Wilson Taylor, Berkeley.—*Yuma Daily Sun*." (ENTIRE ITEM)
- 1951 **Flying gas station.** *Popular Mechanics Magazine*, 95(1) (January): 90.
Gasoline to refuel boats on Colorado River delivered by helicopter. Includes photo. Hudson/Marston Colorado River trip of 1950. Boat shown in photo is the "Hudson" (*fide* Richard D. Quartaroli, December 2010).

Abacus, C. V. [*pseudonym* of Richard D. Quartaroli]

- 2009 **Dock’s data of navigational numbers: the 1st 100 Grand Canyon river runners.** *Grand Canyon River Runner*, (8) (Spring): 4-7.
For an update see Quartaroli (2023).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 2009 **Dock’s data of navigational numbers: the first 100 Grand Canyon river runners.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 22(3) (Fall): 21-25.

For an update see Quartaroli (2023).

Azar, John S.

- 1998 **Dock.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 9(1) (Winter 1997-1998): 6-7 [see also photograph, p. 8].

Beckwith, Mary

- 1959 **A vote for “River Rat”.** *In:* Reader Response [SECTION]. *Desert Magazine*, 22(12) (December): 28.

In reply to Randall Henderson’s column in October issue in which he is against Otis “Dock” Marston’s disuse of “River Rat” in favor of “Canyoneer”.

Farquhar, Francis P.

- 1999 **Otis Reed Marston; running the Colorado River; an oral history by Francis P. Farquhar.** *The Confluence* (Colorado Plateau River Guides), 6(1) (Spring): 18-23.

With introductory paragraph by John Weisheit. “Mr. Marston edited this oral history himself and his corrections were incorporated into this manuscript.” (p. 18)

Frank, Bill

- 1985 **A grand archive.** *Huntington* (Huntington Library), (May/June): 1-2.

Cataloging completed for Otis “Dock” Marston papers.

Henderson, Randall

- 1951 **Just Between You and Me** [COLUMN]. *Desert Magazine*, 14(14) (December): 42.

Notes the visit to the *Desert Magazine* office of Otis Marston and his wife, Margaret. Remarks on motor-powered trips on the Colorado River, but the author prefers the oar-powered trips such as those of Norman Nevills. “Just why anyone should want to race through those gorgeous canyons at break-neck speed is beyond my ken.”

- 1959 **Just Between You and Me** [COLUMN]. *Desert Magazine*, 22(10) (October): 42.

Includes comment that he is against Otis “Dock” Marston’s disuse of “River Rat” in favor of “Canyoneer”. He refers to Marston as “Doc” Marston. See also comments by Mary Beckwith and Otis Marston in 22(12) (December): 28-29, and by Martin Vanderveen in 23(2) (February 1960): 4-5.

Knipmeyer, James H.

- 2000 **The writings of Otis R. “Dock” Marston.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 13(2) (Spring): 30-33.

Marston, Otis Reed “Dock” [Marston, O. Dock] [Marston, Dock]

- 1949 **Conquering the Grand Canyon; braving the turbulent Colorado was a party of five in a 19-foot boat—first power boat to traverse the Grand Canyon.** *Pacific Motor Boat*, 41(10) (September): cover, 9, 13-14, 58.

- [1950s?] **River Rats of the roaring Colorado : by Otis Marston : lecturer—photographer—explorer.** San Francisco: Larry Allen, Inc., [4] pp.

This is a promotional pamphlet for Marston’s films and personal appearances, distributed by Larry Allen, Inc., Marston’s agent. (See also a poster, illustrated in [View Finders: Volume 1](#), p. 45.)

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 1959 **A “historeer” speaks up.** *In:* Reader Response [SECTION]. *Desert Magazine*, 22(12) (December): 28-29. [Item signed “Otis ‘Doc’ Marston”.]
In reply to Randall Henderson’s column in October issue in which he is against Marston’s disuse of “River Rat” in favor of “Canyoneer”.
- 1960 **Grand Canyon white water.** *American Whitewater*, 6(1) (May): 19-21.
- 1960 **River runners: Fast water navigation.** *Utah Historical Quarterly*, 28(3) (July): 291-308.
- 1968 **Who named the Grand Canyon?** *Pacific Historian*, 12(3) (Summer): 4-8.
Since superseded (see under Earle E. Spamer).
- 1969 **Early travel on the Green and Colorado Rivers.** *In:* Chidester, Otis H. (ed.), *Brand Book II : a collection of smoke signals*. Tucson: Tucson Corral of the Westerners, (20): 231-236.
- 1970 **The first hundred.** *In:* Goldwater, Barry M., *Delightful journey*. Tempe, Arizona: Arizona Historical Foundation, pp. 190-191.
- 1971 **The Grand Canyon boat parade.** *The Wrangler* (The Westerners, San Diego Corral), 4(1) (March): 1, 7-9.
- 1971 **With Powell on the Colorado.** *Brand Book II* (The Westerners, San Diego Corral), pp. 65-76.
- 1998 **Dock Marston explains how he got his name.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 11(2) (Spring): 36.
From a May 28, 1976, interview with Marston by Jay Haymond and John Hoffman, Utah Historical Society. Item submitted by Richard Quartaroli, with photograph from Cline Library.
- 2002 **The Sportyak II expedition, Grand Canyon, August 5-31, 1963; the journal of Otis “Dock” Marston.** (Transcribed by Rosalyn Jirge; John Weisheit, ed.) *The Confluence* (Colorado Plateau River Guides), (26) (December): 26-32, inside back cover [33].
- 2014 **From Powell to power : a recounting of the first one hundred river runners through the Grand Canyon.** (Tom Martin, ed.) Flagstaff, Arizona: Vishnu Temple Press, 532 pp.

Martin, Tom

- 2020 **Otis who? New discoveries in an old collection.** *In:* Quartaroli, Richard D. (compiler, ed.), *Celebrating 100 years of Grand Canyon National Park, February 2019 : a gathering of Grand Canyon historians : ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts*. Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association [and Grand Canyon Historical Society], pp. 12-16.
The Marston Collection at The Huntington Library, San Marino, California.
- 2022 **Dock Marston : the Colorado River historian.** [No imprint.] Available only as Amazon Kindle books.
E-books are not normally cited in this bio-bibliography; exception is made here due to its important content. The titles of the volumes and parts thus far distributed are as follows: *Dock Marston : the Colorado River historian : Volume 1 Part 1 : A river of many names. . . . Volume 1 Part 2 : A man of many names. . . . Volume 1 Part 3 : River Dock 1942-1949. . . . Volume 1 Part 4 : River Dock 1950-1960.*

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Myers, Tom

- 1997 **River runners and the numbers game.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 10(1): 22-23. [Issue “Winter 1996-1997” mailed February 1997.]
Includes “Table of River Travelers on the Colorado in Grand Canyon”, with comparison to Dock Marston’s list.
- 1997 **River runners and the numbers game.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 8(7) (Summer): 7-8.

Pederson, Miriam

- 1998 **[Letter with mention of Dock Marston, Harvey Butchart, and Elmer Purtyman.]** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 9(2) (Spring): 7.

Quartaroli, Richard David

- 2013 **Otis “Dock” Marston: Dean of Colorado River historians and fastwater boatmen.** *In:* Quartaroli, Richard D. (compiler, ed.), *A rendezvous of Grand Canyon historians : ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts : proceedings of the Third Grand Canyon History Symposium, January 2012.* Flagstaff, Arizona: Grand Canyon Historical Society, pp. 15-24.
- 2023 **Dock’s data of navigational numbers: The first 100 Grand Canyon river runners.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 34(4) (Fall): 5-9.
“This article first appeared with the byline C.V. Abacus in *The Grand Canyon River Runner*, Spring 2009, Number Eight. This version is essentially the same, with only slight emendations.” (Refers to Abacus, 2009; see above.) Includes a facsimile reproduction of Marston’s original list, which with annotations totals 101 for the years 1869-1949. The list is also a chronology of the earliest runs on the Colorado River through Grand Canyon.
Opportunity is taken here to transcribe the names of the people who appear in this list, including those that were emended or added, as a record of this often-mentioned “**first 100**” river runners who completed transits through the Grand Canyon. Most notably, the second Powell expedition is absent because Dock did not recognize the incomplete canyon transit; and individuals who did only partial trips on runs that otherwise went completely through the canyon are not included. The question comes up frequently enough, but not usually with a transcription of names or with complete direction to the list, thus it is transcribed below. The earliest individuals in this list are all included separately in this biographical bibliography, but in the later years fewer people appear in the bio-bibliography (as explained more completely in the Introduction) because there are no separately published biographically pertinent accounts for them for which it is necessary to include them herein. Also, because of the overlap of individuals in this list and the bio-bibliography, and in order to avoid unintended duplications, the “first 100” list is not applied to the “[Head Count](#)” of the bio-bibliography. Dock’s chronological list is generally alphabetical within years, and names are as recorded by him. (As a matter of record, Dock also had compiled a “second 100” list, which is more subjective and not generally referred to and is not further noted herein.)
- 1869: George Young Bradley, Andrew Hall, William Rhodes Hawkins, John Wesley Powell, Walter Henry Powell, John Colton Sumner
- 1890: Henry Geroge Ballard, William Hiram Edwards, Langdon Gibson, John Hislop, Elmer Kane, Robert Brewster Stanton, Reginald Travers
- 1896: George F. Flavell, Ramon Montez.
- 1897: Nathaniel T. Galloway, William Chesley Richmond
- 1903: John Aaron King, Arthur Randall Sanger, E. B. “Hum” Wooley
- 1908: Edwin Reagan Monett, Charles Silver Russell
- 1909: Raymond Austin Cogswell, Seymour S. Dubendorff, Julius Frederick Stone

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 1912: Ellsworth Leonardson Kolb, Emery Clifford Kolb
- 1923: Roland W. Burchard, Claude Hale Birdseye, Henry Elwyn Blake, Francis B. Dodge, Lewis Ransome Freeman, Eugene Clyde LaRue, Raymond C. Moore, Leigh Brinton Lint; Emery Kolb repeated
- 1927: W. Gordon Adger, Robert F. Bartl, Vincent F. Calloway, Vincent Forde Carey, Clyde Langston Eddy, Parley McCoy Galloway, Edward L. Holt, Oscar R. Jaeger, Orrin A. Seager, Robert Harding Weatherhead
- 1934: William J. Fehrni, Russell G. Frazier, Alton Hatch, Bus Hatch, Royce Mowrey, Frankin Enos Swain; Eddy repeated
- 1937: Haldane “Buzz” Holmstrom, Owen R. Calrk, Ian Campbell, John H. Maxson, Robert P. Sharp, Merrill Frank Spencer, John Thomas Stark; Dodge repeated
- 1938: Lorin William Bell, Elzada Urseba Clover, William Cochran Gibson, Lois Jotter, Norman Davies Nevills, Thomas Delbert Reed, Amost Burk, Gillis D. Johnson; Holmstrom repeated
- 1939: Laphene “Don” Harris, Chester Klevin, Albert Loper
- 1940: Mildred Baker, Hugh Carson Cutler, Barry Goldwater, Charles W. Larabee, Doris Drown Nevills, Sandra Nevills [*in utero!* (born 1941)], John Silas Southworth
- 1941: Agnes Clark Albert, Alexander G. Grant, Jr., Weldon F. Heald, William J. Schukraft
- 1942: Ed Andrew Hudson, Wayne Russell McConkie, Otis Reed Marston, Garth Waite Marston, Edwin E. Olsen, Robert Preston Walker, Bruce Neill Wilson, Neill Compton Wilson; Nevills and Reed repeated
- 1947: Kent Frost, Randall Henderson, Alfred Milotte, Margaret Garthwaite Marston
- 1948: Rosalind Tracy Johnston, Stephen Moulton Fulmer, Lucile Hiser, Wayne Hiser, Frank E. Masland Jr., John Franklin Wright
- 1949: Edward Wallace Hudson, Wilson Beigle Taylor, Boston Robinson, O. R. Harson; Ed A. Hudson repeated

Speirs, Jack

- 1958 **The world’s roughest cruise.** *Outboard*, 5(7) (August): 42-44.
Dock Marston, Grand Canyon.

Staveley, Gaylord

- 2015 **The rapids and the roar : a boating history of the Colorado River and Grand Canyon.** Flagstaff, Arizona: Fretwater Press, 333 [334] pp.
See in Chapter 8, “Feudin’, 1957-1958” (pp. 170-185); and see in Chapter 11, “Dead Storage, 1959-1965” (pp. 226-243).

1073

Amy S. Martin

Photographer, National Park Service ranger, distance hiker; lifetime canyoneer

See also p. 349 in [View Finders: Volume 1](#).

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Martin** as author or coauthor/photographer in Parts 2, 19, and 28 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Martin also appears in her distance-hiker role in Kevin Fedarko’s *A walk in the park : the true story of a spectacular misadventure in the Grand Canyon* (Scribner, New York, 2024).

Martin, Amy S.

- 2021 **Adjusting focus. After too long away from the Grand Canyon, a casualty of the pandemic, our photographer returned to her place of refuge with a camera lens that creates an effect known as**

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

bokeh. “The focus is tight and narrow,” she writes. “In the past year, this became a coping mechanism and a way to move forward, to concentrate on small beauty and let the periphery fade out.” *Arizona Highways*, 97(9) (September): 40-45.

See also interviewed remarks, p. 3. (Refers to the COVID-19 pandemic.)

1074

Paul Schultz Martin

1928–2010

Paleontologist, paleoclimatologist

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Martin** as author and coauthor in Parts 2, 16, 19, and 21 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Donlan, C. Josh, AND Greene, Harry W.

2011 **Paul S. Martin (1928-2010): Luminary, natural historian, and innovator.** *PLoS Biology*, 9(2) (February): e1001016, 2 pp.

Obituary. Includes photograph of Martin at Rampart Cave.

Steadman, David W. (ON BEHALF OF Ecological Society of America)

2011 **Resolution of respect; Professor Paul Schultz Martin, 1928-2010.** *Ecological Society of America, Bulletin*, (January): 33-46.

Obituary.

1075

Philip DePons Martin

("Phil")

1937–1965

National Park Service, Lee’s Ferry Ranger

Carol Anne Martin

(née Larsen; “Carla”)

1935–2011

*National Park Service employee; Superintendent, Tuzigoot National Monument;
retired as Chief, Western Archaeological Center (Tucson)*

(wife of Phil Martin)

Carla and Phil Martin are buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, pp. 149-151) for brief biographical notes and photo. Refer to [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#) (Anderson, 2015, p. 106) for photo and legend. Phil Martin died in a canoeing accident in the Paria Riffle at Lee’s Ferry. Carla went into NPS employ after his death, but did not work at Grand Canyon.

Martin, Carol A.

1980 **YACC covers Arizona.** *Courier* (U.S. National Park Service), 3(11) (October): 15.

Young Adult Conservation Corps. Includes: “Grand Canyon enrollees, who live in trailers in a residential camp, are completing substantial renovations to buildings in the Inner Canyon as well as performing as interpreters and on back country patrol and trail crews.” (ENTIRE NOTE)

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1076

Richard Martin

“Ricardo”

River runner

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Martin** as author and coauthor in Parts 2, 11 (Section 2), 13, 14, and 16 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Martin, Richard

- 2001 **What’s it all about? Why I love to boat.** *The Waiting List* (Grand Canyon Private Boaters Association), 5(3) (Fall): 13.

Writer’s name given here as Ricardo Martín.

1077

Sid Martin

Grand Canyon National Park Ranger (River Unit)

Sharrow, Barbara, AND Balsom, Janet

- 1987 **Women at Grand Canyon.** *Courier* (U.S. National Park Service), 32(4) (April): front cover, 3, 39-40, rear cover. Historical overview. Women noted: Pat Baker-Buccello, Janet R. Balsom, Meg Benke, Gale Burak, Cindy Burns, Jennifer Burns, Ann Carter, Kathleen Davis, Cathy Green, Martha Hahn-O’Neil, Sonja Hoie, Julie Jackson, Kimmy Johnson, Anne Trinkle Jones, Mary Langdon, Becca Lawton, Jennifer Lawton, **Sid Martin**, Mary Lou Mauer, Randy McPheron, Ruthann Murray, Barb Sharrow, Marie Tuxhorn, Sue Vulich. (Cover illustration shows Grand Canyon ranger-naturalist Pauline (Polly) Patraw, but the legend [p. 3, which pertains also to the back cover] reads only, “the NPS woman then and now”. The back cover shows an unidentified woman Grand Canyon ranger mounted on a mule on trail.) Martin was the first woman to row a boat for the park river unit.
-

1078

Stephen P. Martin

(Steve Martin)

Grand Canyon National Park Superintendent (2007–2010)

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Martin** as author and coauthor in Parts 2, 13, 14, 18 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Martin, Cyd, AND Martin, Steve

- 2019 **Always above Lava.** *Colorado Plateau Advocate*, (Spring/Summer): 20-25.

Pratt, Dave

- 2010 **Steve P. Martin, Superintendent, Grand Canyon National Park.** *In: Pratt’s Q&A [SECTION]. Arizona Highways*, 86(5) (May): 6.

Thybony, Scott

- 2011 **Canyon Views talks with Steve Martin.** *Canyon Views* (Grand Canyon Association), 17(1) (Spring): 4-5. Retired Grand Canyon National Park Superintendent.
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1079

Tom Martin

(Thomas C. Martin)

1957–

Physical therapist, river runner, Colorado River boating historian, distance hiker, climber

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Martin** as author and coauthor in Parts 2, 9, 10, 13, 14, 15, 17, and 30 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Anonymous

- 2009 **Tom Martin; Grand Canyon protector.** *Canyon Echo* (Sierra Club, Grand Canyon Chapter), 45(5) (October/December): 4.
- 2013 **Tom Martin, physical therapist[,]** **is moving on.** *Pinyon Press* (Xanterra South Rim, L.L.C., Grand Canyon), 2013(14) (July 10): 3.
- 2004 **Grand Canyon, Clay Tank Castle, first ascent.** *American Alpine Journal* (American Alpine Club, New York), 46(78): 174-.
- 2007 **Mountain lions on Isis.** *Canyon Echo* (Sierra Club, Grand Canyon Chapter), 43(6) (November/December): 9.
Reminiscence of concern for an overdue solo hiker during an attempt to climb Isis Temple.

Martin, Tom, AND Brown, Peter

- 2021 **Before Powell? A descent of the Colorado River through the Grand Canyon on a tule reed raft.** *The Old Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 32(2) (Spring): 10-12.
The authors take a tule reed raft through the Grand Canyon.

1080

Omar Eli Martinez

River runner

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Martinez in Part 14 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Martinez, Omar Eli

- 2020 **Omar Eli Martinez, age 35.** *In:* Guide Profiles [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 33(1) (Spring): 26-27.
Interview.

1081

Robert Martinez, Jr.

1964–2002

Grand Canyon resident

Robert Martinez, Jr. is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 92) for brief biographical notes. Nuttall records that Mary Hoover reported that Martinez, the son of Robert “Bobby” and Carol Martinez, grew up at the canyon “and married Kelly Verkamp, the adopted daughter of Jack and Betty Verkamp.”

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1082

Mary
-1957
Mule

Collins, Marian L. (ED.)

1957 **Death.** *The Supai Weekly News*, (August 21): 1.

“The white government mule, Mary, died last Friday night. She was a faithful animal and packed furniture, gasoline, groceries, school desks, Christmas toys, fuel oil, motors, radio-telephones, and many other articles down the Trail for over ten years. She also was the means of transportation for lots of government officials including Miss Orpha McPherson, Mr. Wohlenberg, Mr. Bobo, and Mr. Ladd. Mrs. Collins always rode Mary when she went out to town.” (ENTIRE NOTE)

1083

Frank Elmer Masland, Jr.
("Fisheyes")
1895–1994

Businessman, adventurer, writer, lecturer, conservationist, philanthropist, river runner;
Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia, Trustee

Masland was president of C. H. Masland and Co. (1930–1961), a carpet-manufacturing firm founded by his grandfather, Charles Henry Masland. He first visited the canyon rim in 1938, and in 1948 he first ran the river with Norman Nevills, garnering the sobriquet “Fisheyes”.

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Masland in Part 2 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Anonymous

1951 **College trustee heads Carpet Institute.** *The Dickinson Alumnus* (Dickinson College, Carlisle, Pennsylvania), 28(3) (February): 7.

Frank E. Masland, Jr., '18, elected chairman of the board of the Carpet Institute, Inc. Item also notes Masland's Colorado River trips. Half of the page is a notice of *The Goat Run* (Masland, 1950).

1957 **Explorer and lecturer, F. E. Masland, Jr., now a Trustee.** *Frontiers* (Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia), 21(4) (April): 127.

Abyssus, C. V. [*pseudonym* of Richard D. Quartaroli]

1995 **“Fish Eyes” runs his last rapid.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 8(2): 26.

Obituary. Accompanied by an excerpt from Masland's (no date) *By the Rim of Time*.

Masland, Frank E., Jr.

[1949] **By the rim of time. Being the diary and impressions of Frank E. Masland, Jr., a member of the Norman Nevills’ 1948 Colorado River expedition. Written for his personal pleasure, and published at the insistence of his friends and associates.** Carlisle, Pennsylvania, and Philadelphia: [no imprint] (printed and distributed by Publication Division of C. H. Masland and Sons), 44 pp. [Printing information and Masland and Sons advertisement inside rear cover.]

1957 **Colorado River epilogue.** *The Shuttle* (C. H. Masland and Sons), 24(Book 3) (March): 28-32.

Rug and carpet manufacturer, Carlisle, Pennsylvania; “Published for our Retailer Associates”.

1957 **Running the Colorado rapids.** *Explorers Journal*, 35(4): cover, 1-4.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- [c. 1964] **The Grand Canyon.** [No imprint], 54 pp.
- 1964 **Exploring the Colorado: Lee’s Ferry to Lake Mead.** *National Parks Magazine*, 38(200) (May) (200): cover, 3, 4-7, 15.
- 1997 **The Grand Canyon.** Phoenix: Five Quail Books—West, 54 pp.
Facsimile reprint of Masland (no date).

Williams, Don

- 1973 **Frank Masland; canyoneer, river rat.** *Cosmos Club Bulletin*, 26(11): 3-4. [Item signed “D.B.W.”]

Williams, M. Woodbridge

- 1991 **Frank Masland remembers—profile in preservation.** *Courier*, 36(2) (Summer): 23-25.
See p. 25.

1084

Harry Beckwith Mason

1874–1930

Pharmaceutical journalist, editor, writer, committeeman

Mason, Harry B.

- 1909 **The trip to Los Angeles. A daily diary written on board the Santa Fe train which took the eastern and middle-western members of the American Pharmaceutical Association to the meeting last month—interesting incidents which transpired along the way.** *Bulletin of Pharmacy* (Detroit), 23(9) (September): 360-365. [Item signed “H.B.M.”]
- Regarding a two-day stop at Grand Canyon, see pp. 362-363, and additional photos on p. 365. An additional photo also appears in 23(10) (October): 405. See quotations from this item on pp. 497-498 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.](#)

1085

Margaret Hodgkins Mason

Concessionaire employee

Mason, Margaret Hodgkins

- 2019 **1995: Margaret Hodgkins Mason, Tour Guide-ess, Marvelous Marv’s Grand Canyon Tours.** *From:* More First Grand Canyon Visits. *In:* The Bulletin [NEWSLETTER SECTION]. *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 30(1) (Winter): 12.
- Remarks on her first visit to Grand Canyon.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1086

Elmer Herbert Mateas

1912–1988

Tourist, litigant

Mason Ladd

1898–1980

Professor of law; Dean Emeritus, University of Iowa College of Law; founding Dean, Florida State University Law School

Chiggers

Mule

Elmer Mateas sued the Fred Harvey company for injuries sustained when “Chiggers”, a mule, bucked him off during a ride down Bright Angel Trail. The *Los Angeles Times* reported briefly that Mateas in the end won his suit for the injury that had occurred in 1942 (“Mule Victim Gets \$7500”, November 4, 1948, p. 6). (The case reports cited below, while repeating at length the circumstances of the mule trip and the accident, do not indicate the date of the injury nor the amount of compensation demanded.) For a photo of Mateas see in *The Rotarian*, Vol. 84, no. 2 (February 1954), p. 44 (in an article not otherwise pertinent to this bibliography). Law professor Mason Ladd was enamored by the Chiggers case, using it in his classrooms, animatedly (see Ehrhardt below).

Ehrhardt, Charles W.

1980 **In memoriam: Mason Ladd.** *Florida State University Law Review*, 8(2) (Spring): 161-164.

Mason Ladd, the son of Iowa Supreme Court Justice Scott Mason Ladd, was the Dean Emeritus of the University of Iowa College of Law. See p. 162: “Some of the cases which were discussed will never be forgotten by his students. With his canes waving in the air, his discussion of the escapades of ‘Chiggers’, the mule, during his trip down the Grand Canyon was a classic.” A footnote cites “*Fred Harvey Corp. v. Mateas*, 170 F.2d 612 (9th Cir. 1948) (see below) and adds, “Mason had visited the Grand Canyon and had someone point out Chiggers standing in a corral. Of course, the class was treated to a description of the mule.”

U.S. Circuit Court of Appeals, Ninth Circuit

1944 **No. 10783. United States Circuit Court of Appeals for the Ninth Circuit. Elmer H. Mateas, Appellant, vs. Fred Harvey, a corporation, Appellee. Transcript of Record. Upon appeal from the District Court of the United States for Southern District of California, Central Division.** San Francisco: Rotary Colorprint [printer], 141 pp.

Regarding California Superior Court, County of Los Angeles, “No. 485,744, Elmer H. Mateas, Plaintiff, vs. Fred Harvey, a corporation; Doe No. 1; Doe No. 2; Doe No. 3, Defendant. Complaint for damages for personal injuries.” Regarding injuries sustained while riding “a certain mule reported to be named ‘Chiggers’”, occurring at Grand Canyon. Includes various notes of historical interest to Grand Canyon readers.

1945 **Mateas v. Fred Harvey. No. 10783, January 12, 1945. Appeal from the District Court of the United States for the Southern District of California, Central Division; Leon R. Yankwich, Judge. Personal injury action by Elmer H. Mateas against Fred Harvey, a corporation. From a judgment dismissing the action, plaintiff appeals. Reversed and remanded for a new trial.** U.S. Circuit Court of Appeals, Ninth Circuit, 146 F.2d 989 (9th Cir. 1945).

The decision includes the following general information, which is explained at greater detail in the full document. “Plaintiff-appellant brought action against appellee for damages for personal injuries incurred when he fell from a mule belonging to appellee, herein called the Corporation. The complaint was originally filed in the Superior Court of California, but the case was removed to federal court because of diversity of citizenship. Trial was had without the aid of a jury under a stipulation to that effect. At the close of plaintiff’s case the court granted defendant’s motion to dismiss, and plaintiff appeals. [. . .] On the ride down the trail Chiggers tried several times to squeeze past the mule ahead on the outside or precipice side of the trail. After about two or three hours the caravan stopped for rest and luncheon at a camp called Indian Gardens. Upon resuming the journey appellant changed

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

mules with an experienced rider, but after explaining to the guide that he could not handle Chiggers, he was required to remount and proceed on that animal. Almost immediately Chiggers took up his old trick of pressing forward. In a half hour or so, while Chiggers was pressing the mule ahead, appellant reined him back, and Chiggers started bucking, throwing and seriously injuring appellant.”

- 1948 **No. 11858. United States Circuit Court of Appeals for the Ninth Circuit. Fred Harvey, a corporation, Appellant, vs. Elmer H. Mateas, Appellee. Transcript of Record. Upon appeal from the District Court of the United States for Southern District of California, Central Division.** San Francisco: Rotary Colorprint [printer], 315 pp. (3-18-48—60.)

Regarding California Superior Court, County of Los Angeles, “No. 485,744, Elmer H. Mateas, Plaintiff, vs. Fred Harvey, a corporation; Doe No. 1; Doe No. 2; Doe No. 3, Defendant. Complaint for damages for personal injuries.” Regarding injuries sustained while riding “a certain mule reported to be named ‘Chiggers’”, occurring at Grand Canyon. Includes various notes of historical interest to Grand Canyon readers.

- 1948 **170 F.2d 612 (1948) Fred Harvey Corporation v. Mateas. No. 11858. United States Court of Appeals Ninth Circuit. November 3, 1948.**

Decision on the defendant corporation’s appeal from the judgment in 146 F.2d 989 (9th Cir. 1945), which related to “prejudicial hearsay evidence . . . [wherewith] erroneous instruction was given the jury. [. . .] The court explained the situation several times so that jury and counsel would clearly understand the limited purpose for which the conversations were admitted. [. . .] We think the court was correct in phrasing and limiting the questioned instruction as he did. [¶] Affirmed.”

1087

Rick Mater
Runner

Mater, Rick

- 2022 **Six hours : running for my life in the Grand Canyon : a memoir.** Los Angeles: Boulevard 55 Books, 243 pp. [An on-demand publication.]

The author’s experience was running to the bottom of the canyon and up as a “64-year-old cardiac patient with multiple stents in his ‘widow-maker’ aorta.” (from the back cover).

1088

Stephen Tyng Mather
1867–1930

Industrialist, conservationist, first Director of the National Park Service (1917–1929)

- Refer to photo in Patrick Whitehurst, *Grand Canyon’s Tusayan Village* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2010; Images of America series), p. 46, showing Director Mather posing at Hopi House in 1920, probably at the time of the formal dedication of the national park.

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Mather** in Parts 2, 3, 13, and 19 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Janssen, G. Art [Janssen, G. Arthur]

- 2015 **Eighty pounds of bronze.** *Ranger* (Association of National Park Rangers, Journal), 31(2) (Spring): 8.

Regarding a series of plaques produced at various times to commemorate Stephen T. Mather’s work in creating the National Park Service. Includes photo of the author with the plaque at Grand Canyon.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 2015 **Eighty pounds of bronze—Grand Canyon’s memorial Mather plaques** [*sic*]. *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 26(4) (Fall): 1, 3-8.

Regarding a series of plaques produced at various times to commemorate Stephen T. Mather’s work in creating the National Park Service. Article also includes information about plaques distributed throughout the national park system.

Lago, Don

- 2010 **“There will never come an end to the good that he has done.” The Stephen Mather memorial plaques.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 21(4) (Fall): 6-12.

- 2016 **Stephen Mather’s soapbox.** *Colorado Plateau Advocate*, (Fall/Winter): 12-14.

Mather, Stephen T.

- 1926 **Grand Canyon National Park.** *Progressive Arizona*, 2(6) (June): 14-16, 37. [Author’s middle initial erroneously given as “L.”]

Wood, H. L.

- 1920 **Personnel of Petroleum** [COLUMN]. *National Petroleum News*, 12(51) (December 22): 75.

Includes an opinionated item relating to National Park Service director Stephen T. Mather’s disregard for the “hobo burros” (feral burros) of Grand Canyon. He concludes, “He’s altogether too hifalutin’ for the job he holds and he’d better lay off the burros.”

1089

Perlee Merrill Mathers

1890–1979

Concessionaire employee, celebrity

Anonymous

- 1934 **Fred Harvey employee searching for incubator.** *Park Service Bulletin* (U.S. National Park Service, Washington, D.C.), 4(4) (June/July): 13.

“One of the accountants in the employ of Fred Harvey, the public utilities operator at Grand Canyon Park, has the distinction of being America’s first incubator bady [*sic*]. He is 44-year-old, 5-foot 6-inch Perlee Merrill Mathers, who made a premature debut in Lynn, Massachusetts, in 1890 when his mother became frightened over an accident to another son. At birth he weighed but 16 ounces and was eight inches long.

“In 1890 incubators were just an experiment and the nearest one was in New York. While it was being rushed to the Mathers home Perlee lived in a cigar box for 56 hours, wrapped in cotton.

“The baby’s survival was of considerable interest to the medical profession and Perlee was to have been exhibited at the 1893 World’[s] Fair in Chicago, but when the Fair was delayed his parents changed their minds and only the incubator was sent. Now Mr. Mathers is searching for the incubator for a keepsake.” (ENTIRE ITEM)

(Other than the notice from 1934, Matthers’ period of employ at Grand Canyon is not determined here. Newspapers in 1949 printed variations of a human-interest story that indicated that Mathers, then 59, was still looking for the incubator, which had been exhibited at the World’s Fair and the Smithsonian. A Chicago Bureau press photo (not otherwise identified) indicated that at this time Mathers had been employed by Fred Harvey for a total of 41 years. His newspaper obituary noted that incubator found in New York had fortunately just arrived from France, and that he had spent his first four months in it. He retired from Fred Harvey in 1958 as an office manager and he had “help set up the system in Union Station [Kansas City?] in 1914”.)

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1090

François Emile **Matthes**

1874–1948

U.S. Geological Survey topographer

See also pp. 263-266 in [Art of the Grand Canyon](#).

See additional citations of publications of broader scope by **Matthes** in Parts 21 and 24 of [The Grand Canon](#). Refer also to [The Grand Canon Volume 2 \(Cartobibliography\)](#).

Some references misstate Matthes’s route across Grand Canyon, intimating progressing up Bright Angel Creek to establish a new trail. The surveyors first crossed the canyon south to north on the Bass trails, thence returned to the South Rim down what became the Old Bright Angel Trail in Bright Angel Canyon, joining Bright Angel Creek at Roaring Springs. Since then, the newer North Kaibab Trail goes off the rim north of Bright Angel Point, reaching Bright Angel Creek below Roaring Springs, then follows the creek to the Colorado River.

Anonymous

- 1902 **[Note from G. H. Matthes.]** *In*: News From the Classes [SECTION]. *The Technology Review* (Massachusetts Institute of Technology), 4(1) (January): 392-393.
- Regarding François E. Matthes. “G. H. Matthes [Class of 1895] writes `that his brother, F. E. Matthes, was recently selected commence a topographic map of the Grand Cañon of the Colorado River in Arizona. He left for the cañon March 17, and is now (April 27) making good progress. His work covers the Grand Cañon forest Reserve, which comprises the most beautiful section of the Grand Cañon.” (ENTIRE NOTE)
- 1905 **[Lecture by François E. Matthes at 241st Corporate Meeting, on “Across the Grand Canyon by a New Trail”.]** *In*: Proceedings of the Club [SECTION]. *Appalachia*, 11(1) (June): 87-88.
- 1948 **Dr. F. E. Matthes, glacier expert, 74. Member of the U. S. Geological Survey for 51 years dies—Wrote of his findings.** *The New York Times*, (June 25): 23.
- 1948 **In memory of François E. Matthes.** *National Parks Magazine*, 22(95) (October/December): 26.
- 1995 **Breaking the trail through Bright Angel Canyon.** *O’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 6(11): 4-5. Includes a letter from L. L. Ferrall to Glen Sturdevant, December 10, 1927.

Fryxell, Fritiof

- 1956 **Memorial to Francois Emile Matthes (1874-1948).** *Geological Society of America, Proceedings*, (July): 153-168.
- 1962 **François Emile Matthes.** *In*: Fritiof, Fryxell (ed.), *François Matthes and the marks of time : Yosemite and the High Sierra*. San Francisco: Sierra Club, pp. 12-39.
- “Reprinted from Proceedings Volume of the Geological Society of America, Annual Report for 1955, pages 153-168. July, 1956.” Includes Grand Canyon.

Matthes, François E.

- 1927 **Breaking a trail through Bright Angel Canyon.** *Grand Canyon Nature Notes*, 2(6) (November 21): cover, 1-4 [entire issue].
- This is topographer Matthes’ story of blazing the trail through Bright Angel Canyon during the 1902-1903 topographical survey of the eastern Grand Canyon, conducted by Matthes, which produced the first larger-scale maps of that part of the canyon. The survey party first struggled across the canyon on the Bass trails before

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

coming around to descend Bright Angel Canyon. See extensive quotations from this item on pp. 386-388 in [*“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon*](#).

- 1928 **Breaking a trail through Bright Angel Canyon.** *Arizona Highways*, (January):.
- 1935 **Breaking a trail through Bright Angel Canyon.** *In:* History and exploration of the Grand Canyon region. *Grand Canyon Natural History Association, Natural History Bulletin 2*, pp. 18-22.
- 1994 **Breaking a trail through Bright Angel Canyon.** *In:* Lamb, Susan (ed.), *The best of Grand Canyon Nature Notes*. Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Natural History Association, pp. 2-4.
Reprinted from *Grand Canyon Nature Notes*, November 1927.
- 2018 **Breaking a trail through Bright Angel Canyon.** *In:* Stieve, Robert (ed.), *Grand Canyon National Park : 10 decades of stories and photographs from Arizona Highways : 1919-2019*. Phoenix: Arizona Highways, pp. 11-18.
Reprinting of Matthes (1928).

Miller, Albert D.

- 1916 **Distinguished residents of Washington, D.C. Science—art—industry.** *Biographical sketches and references*. [No imprint] (printed by National Capital Press, Washington, D.C.), 90 pp.
See “Matthes, Francois Emile” (pp. 61-62).

Patchell, W. T.

- 1902 **The Grand Canon and its unspeakable grandeurs; Arizona’s marvelous gorge, surpassing the Yellowstone and the Yosemite.** *The Congregationalist and Christian World*, 87(40) (October): 475-477.
At the time of his Grand Canyon visit, Patchell was a Congregationalist minister from Pueblo, Colorado. At the canyon he mentions meeting topographer François E. Matthes at work: “Stationed at the Grand Cañon of the Colorado is a member of the United States Geological Survey, Mr. François E. Matthes, who is mapping the region. The other day, standing on the southern rim, he was looking across the cañon away over the Painted Desert, that land of color and mystery. His attention was drawn to a ‘sand devil’ forming. Slowly—for the distance was great—it built up toward the bright sky a colossal pillar of sand. He had just been taking measurements from the rim down into the gorge. He turned his instrument on the sand column and against the intersection it hung in the air more than 3,000 feet high. It was perhaps two or three hundred feet thick, its top flowering out wide and beautiful. In front of it a second one formed half its height, and these two prodigious Children of the Desert moved slowly across the weird and unknown land”

Visher, S. S.

- 1948 **Francois Emile Matthes, 1874-1948.** *Association of American Geographers, Annals*, 38(4) (December): 301-304.

1091

Bob Matthews
River runner

Carlos, Mari

- 2012 **Remembering a grand friendship.** *Grand Canyon River Runner*, (13) (Winter): 2-3.
Obituary.
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1092

David Matthews

–2012

Pastor, hiker;

founding administrator of the Arizona Department of Economic Security Office of Licencing, Certification and Regulation

Anonymous

- 2013 **OLCR Program Administrator David Matthews.** *Arizona Statewide* (Arizona Department of Economic Security, Division of Children, Youth and Families, Phoenix), (Winter): 5.
- Obituary. Notes that Matthews had hiked Grand Canyon “more than 70 times”; includes photo of Matthews on the trail there.

1093

Mary Lou Mauer

Grand Canyon National Park Ranger (River Unit)

Sharrow, Barbara, AND Balsom, Janet

- 1987 **Women at Grand Canyon.** *Courier* (U.S. National Park Service), 32(4) (April): front cover, 3, 39-40, rear cover.
- Historical overview. Women noted: Pat Baker-Buccello, Janet R. Balsom, Meg Benke, Gale Burak, Cindy Burns, Jennifer Burns, Ann Carter, Kathleen Davis, Cathy Green, Martha Hahn-O’Neil, Sonja Hoie, Julie Jackson, Kimmy Johnson, Anne Trinkle Jones, Mary Langdon, Becca Lawton, Jennifer Lawton, Sid Martin, **Mary Lou Mauer**, Randy McPheron, Ruthann Murray, Barb Sharrow, Marie Tuxhorn, Sue Vulich. (Cover illustration shows Grand Canyon ranger-naturalist Pauline (Polly) Patraw, but the legend [p. 3, which pertains also to the back cover] reads only, “the NPS woman then and now”. The back cover shows an unidentified woman Grand Canyon ranger mounted on a mule on trail.)

1094

John Haviland Maxson

1906–1966

Geologist, professor of geology, cartographer

see also Carnegie–CalTech Expedition

Helen Ruth Maxson Pustmueller

1913–2013

(wife of John Maxson; remarried to Paul Pustmueller)

John Maxson and Helen Maxson Pustmueller are buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 96) for brief biographical notes and photo. Refer to [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#) (Anderson, 2015, pp. 79, 80) for photos and legends.

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Maxson** in Parts 21 and 24 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Among John Maxson’s mapping projects, he is probably most well known for his *Geologic Map of the Bright Angel Quadrangle*, well used by generations of introductory geology students in the lab and field. (*This map is singled out in the citations below.*)

Anonymous

- 1966 **[Obituary notice for John H. Maxson, Class of 1927.]** *In*: Personals [SECTION]. *Engineering and Science* (California Institute of Technology Alumni Association), (April): 34.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Beebe, B. W., AND Downs, George R.

- 1966 **John Haviland Maxson (1906-1966).** *American Association of Petroleum Geologists, Bulletin*, 50(11) (November): 2483.
Obituary

Maxson, John H.

- 1961 **Geologic map of the Bright Angel quadrangle, Grand Canyon National Park, Ariz.** Grand Canyon Natural History Association, Map No. 1, 1 sheet, scale 1:48,000, contour interval 50 feet.
“Topography by Francois T. Matthes, 1902-1903; United States Geological Survey; Culture as of 1962”. Text on verso: “Geologic History of the Bright Angel Quadrangle”.

Pohl, Marylou

- 2013 **Helen Maxson Pustmueller, new horizons.** *Crosswind Chatter* (Ninety-Nines, International Organization of Women Pilots, Colorado Chapter, Highlands Ranch, Colorado), (September): 6.
Obituary notice for Pustmueller, aged 100, which remarks, “For fun she earned her pilot’s certificate in 1956 and began flying with her first husband, **John Maxson**. Of note was Maxson’s instrumental mapping of the Grand Canyon. After his untimely death, he was afforded the distinct honor of a burial site atop the Grand Canyon.” (ENTIRE NOTE) Her second husband was geologist Paul Pustmueller.

1095

Eldon McArthur

-2012

River runner

Spellings of given and surnames are uncertain; note the differences in these citations. Furthermore, the Otis “Dock” Marston papers in the Huntington Library, with three photos, give his name as “Elden McArthur” (*fide* Richard Quartaroli, 25 November 2023).

McArthur, Eldon

- 1999 **Eldon McArthur’s big adventure.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 12(4) (Winter): 10-15.
Oral history account of Colorado River trip on 1957 high water. Introduced by Logan Hebner.

Smith, Latimer

- 2012 **Eldon MacArthur.** *In:* Farewell [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 25(2) (Summer): 7.

1096

Pete McBride

(Peter McBride)

Photographer, distance hiker

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **McBride** as author and coauthor in Parts 2, 12 (Section 1), 19, and 26 of [*The Grand Canon*](#).

Anonymous

- 2018 **Grand Canyon; Kevin and Pete go the extra mile.** *In:* Postcards from the Field [SECTION]. *Colorado Plateau Advocate*, (Spring/Summer): 29.
Kevin Fedarko and Pete McBride, distance hiking in Grand Canyon.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Hendricks, Larry

- 2016 **Saving beauty; adventurers Kevin Fedarko and Pete McBride champion for the Grand Canyon with an epic thru-hike.** *Flagstaff Live!*, 22(36) (September 1-7): 1, 3, 16-19.

McBride, Peter

- 2018 ***The Grand Canyon : between river and rim.*** (Foreword by Hampton Sides. Introduction by Kevin Fedarko.) New York: Rizzoli International Publications, Inc., 236 pp.

Dust jacket cover, title-page and publisher’s information page (p. 236) also include the logo of Grand Canyon Association, although information on p. 236 and on rear flap of dust jacket specify that the volume is “published by” Rizzoli, and spine is imprinted with the Rizzoli logo. Not stated, but sales of this title benefit Grand Canyon Association.
- 2019 ***Into the canyon.*** (Pete McBride, director; Insignia Films, producers.) [No place]: Pete McBride Photography. Video. 84:00.

Regarding the segmental hike of the length of Grand Canyon by Pete McBride and Kevin Fedarko.
- 2024 ***The Colorado River : chasing water.*** New York: Rizzoli International Publications, Inc., 224 pp. [Title-page and colophon (p. 224) includes the imprints of Audubon, Grand Canyon Conservancy, and Rizzoli New York.]

Predominantly a photographic record, source to sea.

McBride, Pete; Fedarko, Kevin; AND Heyn, Ellen

- 2017 **Wild friends; an 800-mile trek inside the Grand Canyon.** *In:* Grand Canyon Issue. *Colorado Plateau Advocate*, (Fall/Winter): 30-31.

Interview by Ellen Heyn.

Napoli, James, AND McBride, Pete

- 2019 **“The Grand Canyon respects nobody”; so says National Geographic photographer Pete McBride ‘93, who learned to love it the hard way.** *Dartmouth Alumni Magazine* (Dartmouth College, Hanover, New Hampshire), 113(6) (July/August): cover, 11, 40-49.

Waterman, Jonathan [Waterman, Jon]

- 2011 **Liquid courage; five photographers try to save the world by making pictures of water.** *American Photo*, (July/August): 62-73.

See p. 73, Peter McBride.

1097

Scott McBride
River runner

McBride, Scott

- 2013 **Scott McBride, kayaker.** *From:* Chapter 15, Stories of and by soloists. *In:* Cline, Bruce, *Never boat alone without having read this guide . . .* (Judy Karasik, ed.) Littleton, Colorado: ReCline Books, 1st ed., pp. 63-64. (“Excerpted from Scott’s Trip Log, all rights reserved by Scott”). [Title cited from title-page. Cover title: *Never Boat Alone* A Guide to Solo Boating the Colorado River through Grand Canyon. *Without Having Read This Guide . . .* Ellipses are part of title.] [An on-demand publication.]

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 2024 **Scott McBride, kayaker.** *From:* Chapter 16, Personal Experiences of and by Soloists. *In:* Cline, Bruce H., *A guide to solo boating the Colorado River through Grand Canyon*. [No imprint], 2nd ed., revised, pp. 103-105. [An on-demand publication.]
-

1098

John McCain

(John Sidney McCain, III)

1936–2018

U.S. Navy aviator, U.S. Representative (1983–1987), U.S. Senator (1987–2018)

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **McCain** in Parts 2 and 13 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Anonymous

- 2018 **Grand praise.** *Flagstaff Business News* (Flagstaff, Arizona), 5(11) (May): 33.
Recognition for conservation efforts of John McCain and Morris Udall.
- 2024 **Honoring Arizona icons: New wayside panel.** *Canyon Views* (Grand Canyon Conservancy), 31(1) (Summer): 24.
Wayside informational panel with bronze pictorial of John McCain and Morris Udall installed at Visitor Center Plaza to commemorate the bipartisan partnership of Senator McCain and Representative Udall working for the preservation of natural, cultural, and historic treasures. Plaque illustrated. Group photo at dedication ceremony includes Jack McCain, Cindy McCain, Eric Eberhard, Jan Balsom [National Park Service], Todd Stoeberl [National Park Service], Mark Udall, Anne Udall, and Judith (Dodie) Udall.

Burkhart, Roger “Burky”, AND “Al Gore”

- 2014 **A chance encounter between veterans.** *Between the Lines* (Vietnam Veterans of America, Chapter 20, Rochester, New York), (22) (October): 14.
Burkhart’s chance encounter with Sen. John McCain at North Rim, Grand Canyon (with photo). McCain [Republican Senator from Arizona] kiddingly identified himself as [former Democratic Vice-President] Al Gore.

McCain, John

- 1994 **Commemorating the 75th anniversary of Grand Canyon National Park.** *Congressional Record*, 140(18) (February 25):.
Text of remarks to the U.S. Senate, to which is appended “An Act To establish the Grand Canyon National Park in the State of Arizona”, from the 65th Congress, Session 3.

Obama, Barack; McCain, John; AND Licata, Anthony

- 2008 **The sportman’s choice.** *Field and Stream*, 113(6) (October): 48-51, 83, 85, 87.
Interviews by Licata with presidential candidates. See p. 87, John McCain quoted favoring Canyon de Chelly over Grand Canyon. [The others did not remark on the Grand Canyon.]
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1099

Patricia C. McCairen

1940–

River runner, writer

McCairen, Patricia C.

- 1998 ***Canyon solitude : a woman’s solo river journey through Grand Canyon.*** Seattle, Washington: Seal Press, Adventure Books, 246 [247] pp.
- 1999 **Whitewater; a solo rafter finds her home on the Colorado River.** *In:* O’Reilly, Sean, O’Reilly, James, and Habegger, Larry (eds.), *Grand Canyon : true stories of life below the rim.* San Francisco: Travelers’ Tales, pp. 63-77.
Reprinted from McCairen (1998).
- 2003 ***Wilde Wasser des Grand Canyon : eine Frau allein in den Strudeln des Colorado*** [*transl.* ‘Wild waters of the Grand Canyon: a woman alone in the whirlpools of the Colorado’]. (Stefanie Mierswa, translator.) München: National Geographic, ein Buch der Partner Goldmann und National Geographic Deutschland, 221 pp. [*In German.*]
Translation of McCairen (1998), *Canyon Solitude.*
- 2011 **Canyon solitude.** *In:* Newman, Lance (ed.), *The Grand Canyon reader.* Berkeley, Los Angeles, and London: University of California Press, pp. 95-103.
Reprinted from McCairen, 1998.

Trush, Tom

- 1999 **Into the white water—Patricia McCairen.** *Sweat Magazine*, 8(6): 27.

1100

Dick McCallum

(Richard E. McCallum, “Mac”)

1939–2020

River runner, outfitter

McCallum’s grave marker in Citizens Cemetery, Flagstaff, Arizona, includes two photographs, one boating and one riverside, with the engraving, “Life Well Lived in Grand Canyon and Supporter of All Journeys”.

Anonymous

- 2020 **Dick McCallum—August 3, 2020.** *In:* Farewells [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 33(3) (Fall): 8.
Brief notice. Next issue will carry a memorial article.
- 2020 **Farewell.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 33(4) (Winter 2020-2021): 3-4.
Dick McCallum posthumous reminiscence. Item signed, “From a few of the Expeditions crew”.

Abyssus, C. V. [*pseudonym of Richard Quartaroli*]

- 2013 **The begats: Grand Canyon river outfitter genealogy.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 26(4) (Winter 2013-2014): 8-17. [See also errata, 27(1) (Spring 2014): 3.]

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Fuqua, Brad

- 2001 **Anyone recognize this Santa?** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 14(1) (Spring): 56.
Reproduction of Fuqua article, “Christmas comes early for Supai Village children” and Scott Woods photo, from *Williams-Grand Canyon News*. Subject is Dick McCallum.

McCallum, Dick, AND Steiger, Lew

- 1994 **Dick McCallum.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 7(2) (Spring): 1, 22-25.
McCallum oral history interview.
- [1997] **Dick McCallum; guide, outfitter Expeditions, Inc.** *In: Perspectives on the Colorado River Management Plan.* Flagstaff, Arizona: Grand Canyon River Guides, p. 7. [Comments without other title.] [*Perspectives* pagination begins with p. 1 on inside

Ranney, Wayne, AND Quartaroli, Richard

- 2020 **The Dick McCallum Scholarship for GCY.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 33(4) (Winter 2020-2021): 6. [Grand Canyon Youth.]

Smith, Latimer

- 2023 **River Runners Hall of Fame ceremony success.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 36(4) (Winter 2023/2024): 14-17. [Commemorating Kim Crumbo, Dick McCallum, and Martin Litton.]

Quartaroli, Richard D.

- 2020 **Dick “Mac” McCallum: A reminiscence.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 33(4) (Winter 2020-2021): 4-5.
McCallum posthumous reminiscence. Item signed, “Richard Quartaroli (1973 ‘Youthketeer’)”.

1101

Siobhan McCann
River runner

McCann, Siobhan

- 2015 **Siobhan McCann, age 33.** *In: Guide Profiles [SECTION]. Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 28(4) (Winter 2015-2016): 9.
Interview. See also correction, 29(1) (Spring 2016): 3.

1102

John Russell McCarthy
1889–1973
Poet, writer, naturalist

McCarthy’s grave marker in the Forest Lawn Memorial Park, Hollywood Hills, California, other than giving his full name and years of birth and death, reads simply, in quotation marks, “Poet”.

McCarthy, John Russell

- 1922 **At the Grand Canyon.** *The Personalist* (University of Southern California, Los Angeles), 4(1) (January): 28-30.
Poem; transcribed in its entirety on pp. 861-863 in [*“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.*](#)

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Evelyn McCauley
see Stanley Leland Weed

1103

Nancy McCleskey

Canoeist river runner, National Park Service ranger, Grand Canyon National Park Ranger, school administrator/counselor

McCleskey is said to have been the first woman to open canoe the entire Grand Canyon.

McCleskey, Nancy; AND Hester, Sharon

2024 **Nancy McCleskey.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 37(2) (Summer): cover, inside front cover, 20-45.

McCleskey oral history interview, but includes numerous personal asides by Hester.

1104

Charlie McCormick

Rancher

Anonymous

1978 **Bowen reminisces.** *Courier* (U.S. National Park Service), 1(8) (June): 11.

William L. (Bill) Bowen reminisced of his new job as as ranger in Grand Canyon National Monument. He recalled **Charlie McCormick**, a permittee on the monument; and another incident where he was relieved of his horses near Butch Cassidy’s Robbers’ Roost.

1105

Margaret Ann McCuddin

(née Ennis; “Billie”)

1919–1991

Grand Canyon resident

(daughter of Emmett and Maude Ennis)

Leo Bob McCuddin

1917–1983

(husband of Margaret McCuddin)

Margaret and Leo McCuddin are buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Also buried here is Michael Ennis McCuddin, born prematurely 5 June 1946. Leo never lived or worked at Grand Canyon; his middle name is actual, not a sobriquet. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, pp. 107-108) for brief biographical notes. Nuttall notes: “[Leo] died at the V. A. Medical Center in Reno, Nevada, and was buried in a nearby cemetery. In 2013, at the request of his family, his remains were disinterred and cremated, and in 2014, his ashes were reburied with the ashes of his wife at the South Rim.” Leo McCuddin was a World War II Navy ACE pilot and was awarded the Navy Cross “for extraordinary heroism in operations against the enemy while serving as Pilot of a carrier-based Navy Fighter Plane of Fighting Squadron TWENTY (VF-20) attached to the U.S.S. LEXINGTON (CV-16), during action against enemy Japanese forces in the Battle for Leyte Gulf, on 25 October 1944” (citation). He retired from the navy as Rear Admiral, Commander Carrier Division Three, Seventh Fleet.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1106

Clay Young McCulloch, Jr.
("Dr. Kaibab")
1924–2008
Ecologist

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **McCulloch** as author and coauthor in Part 19 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Shaw, Harley; Britt, Thomas; Brown, David E.; AND Schemnitz, Sanford

2008 **Obituary; Clay Y. McCulloch, Jr.** *Arizona-Nevada Academy of Science, Journal*, 40(1): 114.

1107

John Tinney McCutcheon
1870–1949
Political cartoonist, combat artist, correspondent, Pulitzer Prize recipient

One of McCutcheon’s Grand Canyon cartoons is used for the cover illustration of the present volume. He was awarded the Pulitzer Prize in 1932 for his 1931 political cartoon, "A Wise Economist Asks A Question".

McCutcheon, John T.

- 1905 ***The Mysterious Stranger and other cartoons.*** New York: McClure, Phillips and Co., [unpaginated].
See "Mr. Roosevelt in the Grand Canyon". (Theodore Roosevelt.)
- 1909 ***Doing the Grand Canyon.*** *Appleton’s Magazine*, 13(6): 641-648.
This is the quintessential perspective of Grand Canyon tourist humor, "illustrated with cartoons by the author", one of the few truly "mandatory reading" items of the Grand Canyon literature. The Fred Harvey company was quick to snap up this work, distributing it as a separate booklet that ran through many printings. See quotations from this item on pp. 498-503, and reproductions of the eight classic cartoons, in "[My God, there it is!](#)" *The World Encounters the Grand Canyon*. The excerpts are up to the task, but barely; like the Grand Canyon, see the real thing. McCutcheon really was there.
- 1909 ***Doing the Grand Canyon.*** Kansas City, Missouri: Fred Harvey, 19 pp. [Also later printings.]
- 1909 ***Doing the Grand Canyon.*** [Separate, reprinted from *Appleton’s Magazine*, 13(6) (June, 1909).] 8 pp.
Different from Fred Harvey editions; larger format. Fred Harvey eds. probably all dated 1922; some include credit to *Appleton’s Magazine*, 1909.
- 1914 ***Doing the Grand Canyon; being some impressions of the "Titan of Chasms", the greatest natural wonder on the American continent.*** *In: The World Traveller De Luxe*, pp. 25-36.
Reprinted from *Appleton’s Magazine*.
- 1922 ***Doing the Grand Canyon.*** [No place]: Fred Harvey, 19 pp.
Reprinted from *Appleton’s Magazine*, June, 1909.
- 1981 **1909: *Doing the Grand Canyon.*** *In: Schullery, Paul (ed.), The Grand Canyon: early impressions.* Boulder, Colorado: Colorado Associated University Press, pp. 111-120.
Reprint of McCutcheon (1909).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 2008 ***Doing the Grand Canyon (1922)***. Whitefish, Montana: Kessinger Publishing, LLC, 24 pp.
Facsimile reprint of 1922 ed.
-

1108

James McDivitt

(James Alton McDivitt, Jr.; “Jim”)

1929–2022

Astronaut (Gemini 4, Apollo 9)

Donald Slayton

(Donald Kent “Deke” Slayton)

1924–1993

Astronaut (Apollo–Soyuz Test Project)

Astronaut training included geological instruction at Grand Canyon.

- Refer to a photo in Kevin S. Schindler, *The Grand Canyon: Past and Present* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2024), p. 84, showing Jim McDivitt and Deke Slayton on South Kaibab Trail, March 12–13, 1964 (with a “today” view of the scene); also a photo, p. 91, of Jim McDivitt and Deke Slayton on the Black Bridge.

U.S. National Aeronautics and Space Administration

- 1993 **[Photograph of U.S. Geological Survey geologist Dale Jackson and astronauts James McDivitt and Donald (Deke) Slayton in the Grand Canyon.]** *In*: Books and Beyond [SECTION] (Stuart J. Goldman, ed.). *Sky and Telescope*, 86(3) (September): 56.
-

1109

Harry Martin McDonald

1845–1939

Stanton expedition

Fahrney, Scott

- 2012 **Finding history at Furnace Flats.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 25(2) (Summer): 20–21.

The author discovered a new Harry McDonald inscription near Upper Tanner camp. Photo of previously known inscription on a cedar at Mile 23.5 by Richard Quartaroli. See also corresponding articles by Marieke Taney (pp. 21–25), and Richard Quartaroli (p. 25) (*both cited below*).

Quartaroli, Richard David

- 2012 **Continuing history.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 25(2) (Summer): 25.

Harry McDonald inscriptions.

Taney, Marieke

- 2012 **A story, a discovery and a guest who pays attention . . .** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 25(2) (Summer): 25.
[Ellipsis is part of title.]

Harry McDonald inscriptions. Newly discovered inscription at Upper Tanner camp. Photos by Charly Heavenrich.

Weisheit, John

- 1997 (COMPILER) **The Colorado River case. Harry McDonald’s day in court: 1929.** *The Confluence* (Colorado Plateau River Guides), 4(2) (Summer): 11–22.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 1997 **More on Harry McDonald; gleanings from the Marston Collection.** *The Confluence* (Colorado Plateau River Guides), 4(2) (Summer): 22.
-

1110

Melvin Charles McDonald

1913–1964

Concessionaire employee

Minnie Viola McDonald

1913–1982

(wife of Melvin McDonald)

The McDonalds are buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery; no grave markers. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 168) for brief biographical notes. He is only known to have been an unspecified hotel worker.

1111

W. T. McDonald

Poet

McDonald, W. T.

- 1916 **Grand Canyon of Arizona.** *Santa Fe Magazine*, 10(3) (February): 56.
Poem; transcribed in its entirety on p. 825 in ["My God, there it is!" The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.](#)
-

1112

James M. McGee

(Jim McGee)

1955–2010

Attorney; U.S. Marine Corps Reserve, "Operation Supai" air boss

Anonymous

- 2010 **In memoriam. Lt. Col. James M. McGee.** *Arizona Attorney*, (July/August): 55
Includes note: "As a Marine, he stayed active with the corps, serving as air boss of 'Operation Supai' Toys for Tots for the last 14 years. He coordinated his Marine Corps Reserve airlift drop into the Havasupai Village at the bottom of the Grand Canyon each Christmas season. Jim conducted his missions with immense pride and a selfless devotion to duty, which was reflected in the faces of the children each Christmas." (ENTIRE NOTE)
-

1113

Annette McGivney

1961–

Writer, journalist

John Burcham

Photographer

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by McGivney in Parts 2, 9, 12 (Section 1), 13, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, and 30 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Burcham, John, AND McGivney, Annette

- 2016 **We set up shop in the middle of a natural wonder. In the spirit of the legendary Kolb brothers, who made a career out of photographing tourists at Grand Canyon National Park, we installed an octabox and a Canon EOS 5DS along the Bright Angel Trail, at a place called Mile-and-a-Half Resthouse. While**

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

our photographer [Burcham] was busy making portraits of hikers, our writer [McGivney] was asking them all kinds of questions. *Arizona Highways*, 92(11) (November): 42-51.

Photographs of, and interviews with, [Hannah Tyldesley](#) and [Emily Kier](#), 23, from London; [Shane Anders](#), 34, from Asheville, North Carolina; [Ethan](#) and [Cameron](#), 9 and 10, from Charlotte, North Carolina; [Sharon Swain](#), 64, from Columbia, South Carolina; [David Schmittinger](#), 61, from Prescott, Arizona; [Tom O’Loughlin](#), 27, from Lancashire, England; [Cecilia Wenisch](#), 67, from Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania; [Philippe Le Vessier](#), 50, from Pluméliau, France; [Tyler Williams](#), 47, from Flagstaff, Arizona; [Jamie Bussey](#), 34, from Calgary, Alberta, Canada; [Chris Adams](#), 48, from Redwood City, California; and [James Turner](#), 36, from Phoenix, Arizona. (See also interview with Burcham in this issue (p. 9) See also letter from David Hugins, 93(2) (February 2017): 4.)

McGivney, Annette

- 2019 **Spotlight; Annette McGivney, author and journalist.** *Northern Arizona’s Mountain Living Magazine*, (February): 35.
Interview.

1114

Donald Edward McHenry

1895–1969

Once an Episcopal minister;

Grand Canyon National Park Naturalist;

later Chief Naturalist, Yosemite National Park; Senior Park Naturalist, National Capital Parks

Bona May McHenry

(née Ford)

1904–1982

Teacher

(wife of D. E. McHenry)

Douglas Bruce McHenry

1932–2011

Interpretive Park Ranger

(son of Donald and Bona May McHenry)

Donald, Bona May, and Douglas McHenry are buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery, along with another McHenry son, **Donald Keith McHenry** (1936–1957). Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, pp. 162-165) for brief biographical notes and photos.

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Donald E. McHenry** in Parts 2, 16, 17, 18, 19, and 21 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Of note regarding Bona May McHenry is this item: “Mrs. Donald E. McHenry, wife of Park Naturalist McHenry, National Capital Parks, is a “HPNWP” (honorary park naturalist without pay). Several times this summer, when it seemed to be essential that her husband be in two places at once, she has stepped in and conducted parties on scheduled hikes and motor caravans.” (*Park Service Bulletin*, 11(4) (July/August 1941): 23).

Ditton, Richard P., AND McHenry, Donald E.

- 1956 **Self-guiding auto tour of Yosemite National Park.** *Yosemite Nature Notes* (Yosemite Natural History Association), 35(6) (Special Edition): 64-112.

The section, “About the Authors”, provides a professional sketch for McHenry, in part: “**Donald E. McHenry** was born August 28, 1895 in rural Pennsylvania. He started out as an episcopal minister, but found it too political. He studied biology at University of Wyoming and in 1927 guided visitors at Rocky Mountain National Park in a tour bus. He received a masters in botony from University of Colorado and taught at Oklahoma A&M. In 1932 he

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

joined the National Park Service and would guide with tour bus or, with a megaphone, guide a auto caravan. McHenry even tried guiding from above in a plane with a megaphone, but that was short-lived as the motor drowned out the talk. He then worked at several other parks. At the National Capital Parks he started a popular urban campfire program.

“Donald was appointed Park Naturalist of Yosemite National Park, January 9, 1947. Prior to this appointment he had been at the Grand Canyon National Park, Arizona and in the Washington office of the Naturalist Division. He entered the Government Service in 1919. Mr. McHenry, an accomplished musician, contributed freely of his time and talent to all musical programs. He retired from the Park Service March 31, 1956.”

The same section remarks about **Bona May** and **Donald Keith McHenry**, “In 1950 his wife, Bona Mae [sic], became the first kindergarten teacher at the Yosemite school. They had two sons, Bruce and Keith; the latter died as a teenager in 1955 from a severe sunburn received while skiing shirtless.”

1115

Don McIver
1934–2017
Hiker

Mowry, David [Mowry, Dave]

2018 **In memorium** [sic]—**Don McIver, 1934–2017**. *Canyon Echo* (Sierra Club, Grand Canyon Chapter), 54(1) (Winter): 9.

Includes confused remarks, *in passing*, on leading a Nankoweap-Salt Trail hike with an inflatable kayak to cross the Colorado River, and a hike (with the kayak) down the Tanner Trail “and bushwhacking up through Angels Window to Phantom Ranch” [sic].

1116

Barabara McKee
(née Hastings)
1902–1998
Naturalist, Grand Canyon resident
(wife of Edwin D. McKee)

Barbara McKee’s remains are buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 97) for brief biographical notes and photo.

• Refer to photo in Patrick Whitehurst, *Grand Canyon’s Tusayan Village* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2010; Images of America series), p. 33, showing Barbara Hastings at the Hull Tank Ranger Station, 1929.

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Barbara Hastings** in Parts 17 and 19, and by **Barbara McKee** in Parts 2, 16, 17, and 19 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Anonymous

1998 **Our sympathy**. *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 2(6): 4.
Death notice only.

May, Roy H., Jr.

2024 **The Bailey biological survey of the Grand Canyon**. *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 35(1) (Winter): 5-14.

1928, 1929, 1931. Includes biographical notes. Barbara Hastings McKee (before and after her marriage) accompanied Vernon and Florence Bailey (and Edwin) on their surveys in Grand Canyon.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Suran, Bill

- 1998 **The story of a wonderful lady.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 9(3) (September/December): 14-15.
See also correction, 10(1): 7 (1999).

1117

Edwin Dinwiddie McKee

(Eddie McKee)

1906–1984

Grand Canyon National Park Ranger-Naturalist, professor of geology; U.S. Geological Survey geologist; river runner

see also Carnegie–CalTech Expedition

No relation to the McKees of the Wylie Way North Rim hostelry and guiding business (*which follow herein*).

Edwin McKee’s remains are buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 97) for brief biographical notes and photo. Refer to [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#) (Anderson, 2015, pp. 81, 82) for photos and legends. The marker stone is a piece of water-sculpted Tapeats Sandstone, collected by U.S. Geological Survey geologist George Billingsley near Pumpkin Spring along the Colorado River during his helicopter surveys for breccia pipes. Billingsley had once queried Barbara McKee about Eddie’s favorite stratigraphic formation; she said it was the Tapeats (*fide* George Billingsley). The original marker, for Edwin only, noted simply, “Teacher” (*personal recollection*). The replacement marker, commemorating Edwin and Barbara, reads “They shared a love of natural history and the Grand Canyon”.

- Refer to photo, January 1938, in Kenneth D. Shields, Jr., *The Grand Canyon: Native People and Early Visitors* (Arcadia Publishing, Chicago, 2000; Images of America series), p. 81, which shows McKee measuring one of the supposed “miniature horses” of the Grand Canyon.
- The same photo is in Patrick Whitehurst, *Grand Canyon’s Tusayan Village* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2010; Images of America series), p. 24.

The photos noted above pertain to a Park Service-sponsored biological study in Havasu Canyon to determine the validity of what were popularly misadvertised as the “miniature horses” of Grand Canyon. (Regarding the “miniature horses”, see “The ‘Miniature Horse Hoax’”, pp. 89-91 in Earle E. Spamer, *Miles and Miles of Mules: an annotated bibliographical record of Grand Canyon’s assistants and equine associates* [Raven’s Perch Media, 2024, 114 pp. (<https://ravensperch.org/wp-content/uploads/2024/03/Mules.pdf>)].) See also photo, p. 147, showing Pauline Patraw (misspelled as Patrow) and McKee planting trees in memory of Stephen T. Mather, October 12, 1930.

- Refer to a frequently reproduced photo in Kevin S. Schindler, *The Grand Canyon: Past and Present* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2024), p. 30, showing McKee at work in the Yavapai Observation Station, pointing out Grand Canyon features to a tourist, ca. 1930 (accompanied by a “today” view).

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by McKee as author and coauthor in Parts 2, 11 (Section 2), 13, 16, 17, 18, 19, 21, 22, and 24 of [The Grand Canon](#). (Disambiguation: *The Grand Canon* also cites the work of geologist Edwin H. McKee, son of Edwin D. McKee.)

Anonymous

- 1982 **McKee honored.** *Geo News* (Cornell University, Department of Geological Sciences), (Spring):.
- 2004 **Annual picnic at Shoshone Point.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 8(7): 1-3.
Continuation headed, “Annual Picnic/Awards”. Includes Pioneer Award to Gary Ladd, and Hall of Fame Awards for Community Service, to Ronald C. Clayton (living awardee, “Dean of the Mule College”) and Edwin D. “Eddie” McKee (deceased awardee).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Gutschick, Raymond C.

- 1985 **Edwin Dinwiddie McKee (1906-1984).** *American Association of Petroleum Geologists, Bulletin*, 69(2): 491-493.
- 1986 **Memorial to Edwin Dinwiddie [sic] McKee, 1906-1984.** *Geological Society of America, Memorials*, 16: 6 pp.

Hinchliffe, Louise

- [1982] **[Note on the 50th anniversary of the Grand Canyon Natural History Association, and the 75th birthday of its founder, Edwin (Eddie) D. McKee.]** *Regarding:* (Grand Canyon Natural History Association newsletter), pp. [1-2]. [Issue, not dated, is January 1982.]

Marcovecchio, Faith

- 2012 **GCA’s founder: Eddie McKee.** *Canyon Views* (Grand Canyon Association), 19(2) (Summer): 5 [see also cover photo and legend (pp. 1, 2)].

McKee, Edwin D.

- 1931 ***Ancient landscapes of the Grand Canyon region : the geology of Grand Canyon, Zion, Bryce, Petrified Forest, and Painted Desert.*** [No imprint] (printed by Lockwood-Hazel Co., Atchison, Kansas), 50 pp. [1st ed.] [Title and subtitle from title-page. Cover title: *Ancient landscapes of the Grand Canyon region : illustrated : the geological story of Zion, Bryce, Petrified Forest, Painted Desert, and Grand Canyon.*]
- This privately published booklet holds the third-longest record for a Grand Canyon-Colorado River title *continuously in print*, at least 54 years, 1931-1985. Many later so-called “editions” are reprintings, others are revisions; some are cover variants (maintaining title and subtitle variation from title-page); some have different printer’s credits in later years. Title-page credit for illustrators varies between editions. Bibliographical information about variants, with special reference to points, appears in Appendix IV of [The Grand Canon](#). The last edition seen for *The Grand Canon* is the 30th (1985), though a 2020 rough reprint from India is also cited.
- 1976 **Discovery of the Grand Canyon Rattlesnake.** *In:* People on the River [FEATURE]. *Journal of Arizona History*, 17(1) (Spring): 47-49.
- First-hand account of his discovery on Tanner Trail in 1930.

Spamer, Earle E.

- 1984 **In memoriam: Edwin D. McKee.** *The Mosasaur* (Delaware Valley Paleontological Society, Journal), 2: 44. [Signed “E.E.S.”]
- 1997 **But you’re Eddie McKee!** (Photo research by Diane Grua.) *Plateau Journal*, 1(2) (Winter 1997/1998): 22-36.
- 1999 **Grand vision of Edwin D. McKee.** *GSA Today* (Geological Society of America), 9(11): 18-19.
- Published as part of the “Rock Stars” series.

Suran, William C. [Suran, Bill]

- 1999 **The little yellow butterfly.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 10(1) (January/March): 3-4.
- Edwin D. McKee and Barbara McKee.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1118

Elizabeth McKee

(née Wylie)

1875–1957

North Rim seasonal business operator

(wife of Thomas McKee)

Elizabeth Wylie McKee was the daughter of William W. Wylie (1848–1930) who established the Wylie Way tent-camping services in western locations.

Leavengood, Betty

2004 ***Grand Canyon women : lives shaped by landscape.*** Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association, 2nd ed., 297 pp.

2014 ***Grand Canyon women : lives shaped by landscape.*** Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association, 3rd ed., 242 pp.

1119

Robert Wylie McKee

(Bobby McKee)

1910–1992

North Rim resident

(son of Thomas and Elizabeth McKee)

Robert McKee went on to work for the Southern California Telephone Co.

Krueger, Martha McKee (WITH Elizabeth Ann Wagner)

2019 ***Bobby, Brighty, and the Wylie Way : a collection of stories, letters, and memoirs.*** Flagstaff, Arizona: Vishnu Temple Press, 104 pp. [pp. 102-104 enumerated but blank].

McKee, Robert Wylie

1921 **A happy incident of finding water.** *In:* St. Nicholas League [SECTION]. *St. Nicholas*, 48(9) (July): 856.

The author, then 11 years of age, wrote of his recent discovery of a spring and a “cliff dwellers” archaeological site near Wylie Way Camp. This essay was submitted to *St. Nicholas*, a popular young-readers’ magazine of the day. He was awarded a Silver Badge (2nd prize) for the essay, which won him a place in the magazine’s “St. Nicholas League.” See a full quotation of this item on p. 667 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.](#)

2019 **The Wylie Way.** *In:* Krueger, Martha McKee, *Bobby, Brighty, and the Wylie Way : a collection of stories, letters, and memoirs.* Flagstaff, Arizona: Vishnu Temple Press, pp. 21-23.

2019 **Life at the Grand Canyon: A memoir.** *In:* Krueger, Martha McKee, *Bobby, Brighty, and the Wylie Way : a collection of stories, letters, and memoirs.* Flagstaff, Arizona: Vishnu Temple Press, pp. 25-74.

2019 **[Correspondence to granddaughter Beth Wagner, 1990, regarding life during his childhood on the North Rim.]** *In:* Krueger, Martha McKee, *Bobby, Brighty, and the Wylie Way : a collection of stories, letters, and memoirs.* Flagstaff, Arizona: Vishnu Temple Press, p. 98.

Reproduced in facsimile.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1120

Thomas Heron McKee

1872–1961

Lawyer, North Rim seasonal business operator, tour guide

see also Wylie family; Uncle Jim Owens; Brighty

In addition to operating the seasonal Wylie Way Camp on the North Rim, Thomas McKee also led tour trips to more outlying areas, including Point Sublime.

Krueger, Martha McKee

- 2019 (WITH Elizabeth Ann Wagner) ***Bobby, Brighty, and the Wylie Way : a collection of stories, letters, and memoirs.*** Flagstaff, Arizona: Vishnu Temple Press, 104 pp. [pp. 102-104 enumerated but blank].
See including the chapter by Krueger, “Early Life At the North Rim” (pp. 17-19).

McKee, Thomas Heron

- 1922 **Brighty, free citizen; how the sagacious hermit donkey of the Grand Cañon maintained his liberty for thirty years.** *Sunset*, 49 (August): 42, 70-71.
Also appends editors’ note (p. 71) added in press, reporting Brighty’s recent death.
- 1924 **“Uncle Jim” Owen [sic] and his dogs have killed 1500 cougars.** Thrilling adventures with the great cats that skulk in the Kaibab Forest, and hide in the caves and among the rocks of the Grand Canyon—by waging war on the cougars this veteran hunter has saved the lives of thousands of horses, cattle, and other animals. *American Magazine*, 97(4): 50-51, 172-174.
- 2019 **Brighty discovered; a saga of the Grand Canyon.** *In*: Krueger, Martha McKee, *Bobby, Brighty, and the Wylie Way : a collection of stories, letters, and memoirs.* Flagstaff, Arizona: Vishnu Temple Press, pp. 11-15.

McKee, Thomas Heron, AND Henry, Marguerite

- 2019 **[Correspondence, regarding Brighty the burro, Henry’s book, *Bright of the Grand Canyon*, and life on the North Rim.]** *In*: Krueger, Martha McKee, *Bobby, Brighty, and the Wylie Way : a collection of stories, letters, and memoirs.* Flagstaff, Arizona: Vishnu Temple Press, pp. 75-81, 84-86.

McKee, Thomas Heron; Carlson (Mr.) [Carlson, Raymond]; Bryant, Harold C.; AND Garrison, Lon,

- 2019 **[Correspondence between McKee and the others.]** *In*: Krueger, Martha McKee, *Bobby, Brighty, and the Wylie Way : a collection of stories, letters, and memoirs.* Flagstaff, Arizona: Vishnu Temple Press, pp. 87-97.
Regarding the Swedish flag flown over the Wylie Way Lodge, North Rim, when Crown Prince Gustav and Crown Princess Louise visited there in July 1926; and regarding life on the North Rim.

Petersen, Alan

- 2013 **An unexpected find.** *The Gunnar Widforss Catalogue Raisonné Project*, [2] (January): [3].
A Union Pacific postcard depicting artist Gunnar Widforss and Thomas McKee family at Bright Angel Point. The postcard view was produced from a McKee family photo.

Willy, John

- 1919 **A journey to North Rim of Grand Canyon.** The editor rides for a thousand miles in George Relf’s car thru desert, oases and forest and sees many strange sights. Travel adventures away from railroad, telegraph and modern conveniences. A wayfaring that brings few disappointments and many delightful surprises. Opening a book of new pictures to delight those who travel with the glad eye. Pioneering the coming scenic resort of the

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

world—a combination of mountain, valley, desert, forest and canyon; of the cultivated and the wild; of the new and the old—the climax capped with a penetration of the greatest and most beautiful of natural forests, and the greatest and most wonderful of chasms. *The Hotel Monthly* (Chicago), 27(319) (October): 45-64.

Item signed as “the Editor”. Retells in detail the events of a trip in an 8-cylinder Hollier automobile, leaving Salt Lake City on September 3, 1919, to the Grand Canyon at Wylie Way camp (misspelled Wiley) and return. Includes remarks about and photo of Uncle Jim Owens. Also includes brief remark about an earlier visit to the South Rim. See quotations from this item regarding the Grand Canyon, with notes, on pp. 640-642 in [“My God, there it is!” *The World Encounters the Grand Canyon*](#).

1121

Collin Peter McKnight

1975–2004

River runner

Mackay, Vicki

2004 **Collin Peter McKnight**. *In*: Farewells [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 17(3) (Fall): 10. Obituary.

1122

John Sherman McLaughlin

("Johnny Mac")

1905–1977

Grand Canyon National Park Superintendent (1955–1964); other NPS superintendencies; NPS service 45 years

Genevieve Elaine McLaughlin

1918–2012

(wife of John McLaughlin)

John and Genevieve McLaughlin are buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 141) for brief biographical notes. Refer to [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#) (Anderson, 2015, pp. 101, 104) for photos and legends; also see p. 103 for photo of McLaughlin on the rim with President Sukarno of Indonesia, May 30, 1956.

Anonymous

1955 **Grand Canyon head named**. *The New York Times*, (July 16): 24.

John S. McLaughlin, Superintendent, Grand Canyon National Park.

1977 **Johnny Mac, a 45 year NPS vet, dies**. *National Park Courier* (U.S. National Park Service, Employees and Alumni Association), 24(5) (May): 3.

McLaughlin, John S.

1957 **Re: Grand Canyon National Park**. *In*: Your Letters [SECTION]. *The Rotarian*, 91(5) (November): 59.

Remarks in response to the cover photo of Grand Canyon and legend on p. 4 of the September issue; accompanied by a letter from Ralph H. Alton, “The River Didn’t Do It”, a misinformed interpretation of the work of the Colorado River in the Grand Canyon. With editor’s note appended. McLaughlin, Superintendent of Grand Canyon National Park and President of the Grand Canyon Rotary Club, comments on the Grand Canyon Rotary and the Colorado River of Texas.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1123

William James McMullin

1921–1968

National Park Service employee

McMullin is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 171) for brief biographical notes. He was a Park Service management assistant and was a member of the American Legion John Ivens Post No. 42, having served in the World War II Pacific Theater with Carlson’s Raiders, a Marine Corps special operations amphibious warfare unit, during which actions he lost a leg.

Hanford McNider

American Legion, National Commander

see under Foch

1124

Randi McPheron

Grand Canyon National Park Ranger

Sharrow, Barbara, AND Balsom, Janet

- 1987 **Women at Grand Canyon.** *Courier* (U.S. National Park Service), 32(4) (April): front cover, 3, 39-40, rear cover. Historical overview. Women noted: Pat Baker-Buccello, Janet R. Balsom, Meg Benke, Gale Burak, Cindy Burns, Jennifer Burns, Ann Carter, Kathleen Davis, Cathy Green, Martha Hahn-O’Neil, Sonja Hoie, Julie Jackson, Kimmy Johnson, Anne Trinkle Jones, Mary Langdon, Becca Lawton, Jennifer Lawton, Sid Martin, Mary Lou Mauer, **Randi McPheron**, Ruthann Murray, Barb Sharrow, Marie Tuxhorn, Sue Vulich. (Cover illustration shows Grand Canyon ranger-naturalist Pauline (Polly) Patraw, but the legend [p. 3, which pertains also to the back cover] reads only, “the NPS woman then and now”. The back cover shows an unidentified woman Grand Canyon ranger mounted on a mule on trail.) McPheron worked in the early Back Country Office.
-

1125

Aimee Semple McPherson

(née Aimee Elizabeth Kennedy)

1890–1944

Canadian Penecostal evangelist; faith healer

The name “Semple” is that of her first husband, Robert James Semple, an Irish Pentecostal missionary, who died in Hong Kong. (She divorced McPherson; later married David Hutton, and divorced.)

Anonymous

- 1999 **Famous people at the Grand Canyon.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 10(3) (July/September): 2. Very brief article summarizing—mostly just by name—presidents Theodore Roosevelt, Franklin Roosevelt, Dwight Eisenhower, Bill Clinton; evangelists **Aimee Semple McPherson** and Billy Graham; writers Zane Grey, George Bernard Shaw (with a photo of Shaw and Ranger Ed Cummings, from the Jeanne Schick collection), and Ellsworth Kolb; artists Thomas Moran and Gunnar Widforss; heads of state, the Shah of Iran, and the King and Queen of Greece “along with a number of princes”; criminals Danny Ray Horning and a “man by the name of Kimes”; and “many more too numerous to name in this short space”.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Epstein, Daniel Mark

1994 **Sister Aimee : the life of Aimee Semple McPherson.** San Diego, New York, and London: Harcourt Brace and Co., 475 pp.

Notes only *in passing* an unrelated event while McPherson was “on the way to visit the Grand Canyon”. (No details.)

1126

Martha Elizabeth McSally

1966–

U.S. Representative (2015–2019), U.S. Senator (2019–2020); earlier Colonel, U.S. Air Force

McSally (Ms.)

2020 **Farewell to the Senate.** *Congressional Record—Senate*, 166(196) (November 18): S7060-S7061.

Final remarks by Senator McSally on the floor of the U.S. Senate. See p. S7061: “. . . I, like many other Arizonans, took in the beauty of our great landscapes by hiking sections of the Arizona trail. On a day-long trek to the bottom of the Grand Canyon and back with a dear friend, we were joined for part of the hike by the park’s new superintendent. We saw firsthand the benefits the Great American Outdoors Act would bring to this national treasure and crowning jewel of our State—legislation we championed in this very room.” (ENTIRE NOTE) (The superintendent at this time was Ed Keable [*for whom see also in this bio-bibliography*].)

1127

George Everett McWatty

1872–1948

Concessionaire employee

McWatty is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 102) for brief biographical notes. An 18-year Grand Canyon resident, he arrived late at the age of 58. He was employed in the Fred Harvey gas station.

1128

Clyde Meadows

(Golden Clyde Meadows)

1918–1991

Concessionaire employee; later National Park Service employee

Bernice Meadows

(née Seeberg)

1929–2003

Concessionaire employee

(daughter of Charles and Winifred Seeberg [see separately herein])

Clyde and Bernice Meadows are buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, pp. 190–192) for brief biographical notes and photo. Clyde worked briefly as a Fred Harvey gas station attendant then later with Park Service maintenance. Bernice had worked for Fred Harvey (Bright Angel Lodge, El Tovar), Verkamp’s, and Kolb Brothers Studio.

Anonymous

2003 **Our sympathies to the families and friends of Bernice Seeberg Meadows.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 7(6): 4.

Obituary from the *Kingman Daily Miner*.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1129

Ambrose Means

(Ambrose Isaac Means)

1878–1941

Wild West show performer, adventurer

see also Eagle Mae Smith *under* John Tom Smith

Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 193) for brief biographical notes.

Coltrin, Mike

- 2005 **Ambrose Means and the 1917 cougar hunt.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 9(2) (February): 1-2.

Summary of a talk by Linda Thompson, Means’ granddaughter, to the Grand Canyon Historical Society, based on a rediscovered film of Ambrose’s Kaibab adventure. The Ambrose party had been escorted across the canyon by William Wallace Bass and Bert Lauzon (*for both of whom see separately in this bio-bibliography*). It was during this trip that an often recited accident took place, where Ambrose’s horse managed to fall off of the Bass cable car across the Colorado River; a Lauzon photograph (also frequently reprinted, including in Nuttall, *In a Better Place*, p. 192) shows the horse dangling by its neck. In various retellings in print and online, the horse was saved, or died, or no mention was made of the outcome. Here Thompson noted (quoting Coltrin’s summary), “Realizing they could not rescue the horse before it hung to death, they put him out of his misery and cut him free to tumble down the rocks to the river.” Coltrin concludes, “The story of this 1917 film of the Grand Canyon trip was told by Rex Beach in his book entitled *Oh, Shoot! Confessions of an Agitated Sportsman*”; see following for all of Beach’s accountings:

Beach, Rex [Beach, Rex Ellingwood]

- 1917 **On the trail of the cowardly cougar; a hunting adventure in the Grand Cañon.** *The Cosmopolitan*, (December): 32-37, 119-123. [Part 1 of 3.]
- 1918 **On the trail of the cowardly cougar; a hunting adventure in the Grand Cañon.** *The Cosmopolitan*, (January): 28-33, 104-106. [Part 2 of 3.]
- 1918 **On the trail of the cowardly cougar.** *The Cosmopolitan*, (February): 30-55, 100, 103. [Part 3 of 3.]
- 1921 **Oh shoot! Confessions of an agitated sportsman.** London: Hodder and Stoughton, 292 pp.
See “On the Trial of the Cowardly Lion”.
- 1921 **Oh shoot! Confessions of an agitated sportsman.** New York and London: Harper and Brothers, 281 pp.
See “On the Trail of the Cowardly Cougar” (pp. 141-215).
- 1921 **Oh shoot! Confessions of an agitated sportsman.** Garden City, New York: Garden City Publishing Co., 280 pp. [With reprintings, at least in 1927.]
- 1930 **Jen střílet! Zpovědi vášnivého lovce** [*transl.* ‘Just shoot! Confessions of a passionate hunter’]. Praha: Jos. R. Vilímek, (Autorisované vyd [Authorized ed.]), 227 pp. [In Czech.]
- 2005 **Oh, shoot! Confessions of an agitated sportsman.** Kessinger Publishing, 360 pp.
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1130

Tim Means

(Timothy Irwin Means)

1944–2019

River runner

Conley, Patrick

2019 **Tim Means—March 19, 1944–August 13, 2019.** *In:* Farewells [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 32(4) (Winter 2019-2020): 6.

Obituary.

Seelye, Katherine Q.

2019 **Timothy Means, 75; helped protect Baja region.** *The New York Times*, (August 21): A24.

Obituary notice focuses on his ecotourism work but includes mention of his early work as a river guide in Grand Canyon.

1131

Jean Meier

Jim Meier

(son of Jean Meier)

Concessionaire employees

Anonymous

1970 **Grand Canyon National Park.** *The Smoke Signal* (U.S. National Park Service, Southwest Region, Women’s Organization), (October): [unpaginated].

Three pages of news notes. “For this, our first appearance in the *Smoke Signal*, we have decided to give you the highlights of our summer news as gleaned from the *Canyon Calliope*, our community newsletter.” Includes: “Jean Meier, widow of Tom Meier, of Wilson Creek Battlefield, Missouri, spent the summer as Assistant Manager of the North Riim Lodge Curio Shop. Her son Jim also worked on the North Rim, for Utah Parks Company”

Pablo de Melgosa

see Garcia López de [Cárdenas](#)

Prince Albert Melick

see Physicians and Nurses

1132

Ed Mell

(Edmund Paul Mell, Jr.)

1942–2024

Artist

See also p. 269 in [Art of the Grand Canyon](#).

Mell, Ed

2009 **Ed Mell; artist’s statement.** *In:* Berger, Todd R. (ed.), *Grand Canyon celebration of art : 2009 modern masters*. Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association, pp. 22-23.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Stieve, Robert

- 2024 **In memoriam—Ed Mell; 1942-2024.** *Arizona Highways*, 100(5) (May): 2-3.
Obituary.

1133

Bob Melville
(Robert Melville)
1945–2023
River runner, photographer

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Melville** in Parts 2, 8, 13, and 15 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Anonymous

- 2023 **Bob Melville—October 11, 1945–January 30, 2023.** *In:* Farewells [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 36(1) (Spring): 2.
“We did not have time for a proper ‘Farewell’ before this issue went to print so look for it in the next issue of the BQR.” [Not published in that issue.]

Melville, Bob

- 1997 **The best life in the world, it’s a hard act to follow.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 10(1) (Winter 1996-1997): 12-13. [Issue mailed February 1997.]
- 2012 **The Grand Canyon : the stories and photography of Bob Melville.** (John Cassidy, ed.) [No imprint], 70 pp.
Two states (available simultaneously): large format (11 × 13 inches), small format (8½ × 10 inches). An on-demand publication, produced through blurb.com (p. 70). “All proceeds to benefit Bob Melville.” (p. 70); a benefit arranged on behalf of Melville for palliative care.

1134

Dove Menkes
(Elchanan Dov Menkes)
1930–2018
Hiker, Grand Canyon historian

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Menkes** as author and coauthor in Parts 2, 13, 15, 16, 19, and 21 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Anonymous

- 2019 **Elchanan Dov (aka Dove) Menkes (1930-2018).** *From:* Farewells [SECTION]. *In:* The Bulletin [NEWSLETTER SECTION]. *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 30(2) (Spring): 6.
With editor’s introductory remarks, followed by remarks from Richard Quartaroli.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1135

Charles Warren **Merriam**

1905–1974

*Ecologist (early); later, professor and U.S. Geological Survey paleontologist
(son of John Campbell Merriam)*

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Merriam** in Part 19 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Anderson, Charles A.

1974 **Memorial to Charles Warren Merriam, 1905–1974.** *Geological Society of America, Memorials*, Vol. 6, 5 pp.

“In the summer of 1928, Charles had a rewarding experience as Assistant Park Naturalist in Grand Canyon National Park” (ENTIRE NOTE) From that work on the North Rim, Merriam published two brief newsletter articles for *Grand Canyon Nature Notes*. Thereafter he embarked on careers in paleontology, prominently in stratigraphic sections of Nevada.

1136

Clinton Hart **Merriam**

1855–1942

Zoologist, ecologist

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Merriam** in Parts 2, 18, and 19 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Merriam, C. Hart

1890 **Results of a biological survey of the San Francisco Mountain region and the desert of the Little Colorado River, Arizona.** *U.S. Department of Agriculture, North American Fauna*, (3), 136 pp., 13 plates, 5 maps.

Although this is a technical publication reporting the results of an ecological exploration, it is cited here as one of the great pioneering works on life zones and the ecology of the area, which included a descent into Grand Canyon on the Old Hance Trail.

Talbot, Z. M., AND Talbot, M. W.

1942 **C. Hart Merriam.** *Science*, New Series, 95 (May 29): 545-546.

Obituary.

1137

John Campbell **Merriam**

1869–1945

Educator, professor, paleontologist, administrator; President, Carnegie Institution of Washington

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Merriam** in Parts 2, 14, and 21 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Anonymous

1927 **Work and the workers; editorial.** *National Parks Bulletin*, 9(54) (November):3-4.

See “The First Demonstration”, pertaining to Yavapai Observation Station under construction. See also cover photo by François E. Matthes, “Gathering ferns millions of years old; David White and John C. Merriam in a newly discovered quarry in the Grand Canyon”, and photo from Fred Harvey, “Grand Canyon from Yavapai Point; showing part of the area immediately overlooked by the interpretive exhibit now building on the rim under

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

direction of Dr. John C. Merriam, chairman of the [National Parks] Association’s Advisory Board on Educational and Inspirational Uses of National Parks”.

1929 **Scientific work.** *Grand Canyon Nature Notes*, 3(10) (June 30): 1-2.

Includes note of J. P. Buwalda and John C. Merriam working on educational programs.

1945 **Dr. Merriam dead; paleontologist, 76. Former president of Carnegie Institution for 18 years held science boon to mankind.** *The New York Times*, (October 31): 31.

Includes note on his work at Grand Canyon.

1946 **Creator of Grand Canyon’s Yavapai Station dies.** *In*: Here and There on the Desert [SECTION]. *Desert Magazine*, 9(3) (January): 33.

Title refers to the Yavapai Observation Station, the geological museum at Grand Canyon (today the Yavapai Museum of Geology).

Berg, Erik

2024 **“An experiment in education”: John C. Merriam and the Yavapai Geology Museum.** *In*: Spamer, Earle E. (compiler, ed.), *Those Who Made a Difference : proceedings of the 6th Grand Canyon History Symposium, Grand Canyon, Arizona, November 1-4, 2023.* Grand Canyon Historical Society, (in press).

Chaney, Ralph W.

1947 **John Campbell Merriam (1869-1945).** *American Philosophical Society Yearbook for 1946*, pp. 381-387.

Kilgore, Bruce M., AND S., L.

1959 **Forty years defending parks; a history of the National Parks Association.** *National Parks Magazine*, 33(140) (May): 13-15. [Item is signed “B. M. K.; L. S.”]

Under “Dr. Merriam and Education” see paragraph (p. 15) pertaining to the Yavapai Observation Station.

Mark, Stephen R.

2005 **Preserving the living past : John C. Merriam’s legacy in the state and national parks.** Berkeley, Los Angeles, and London: University of California Press, 204 [205] pp.

Stock, Chester

1938 **John Campbell Merriam as scientist and philosopher.** *In*: Cooperation and research. *Carnegie Institution of Washington, Publication 501*, pp. 765-778.

1947 **Memorial to John Campbell Merriam.** *Geological Society of America, Proceedings*, 1946: 183-197.

1951 **John Campbell Merriam, 1869-1945 : a biographical memoir.** Washington, D.C.: U.S. National Academy of Sciences, pp. 208-232.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1138

A. W. Merrill

Tourist

Anonymous

1921 **Buffalo not far from Pacific coast.** *In:* Across the Continent With the Marmon 34 [SECTION]. *The Marmon News* (Marmon Company, Indianapolis, Indiana), 5(1) (March): 5.

A. W. Merrill and family travel from Buffalo, New York, to San Francisco and return. Notes a side-trip to the Grand Canyon, *in passing*. See also a photograph, p. 4, with legend, “Entrance to Grand Canyon, National Park and forest” (*sic*), which apparently pertains to this item; it depicts a Marmon automobile with driver at a simple wooden archway with illegible sign amidst sagebrush.

Sadie Metcalfe

see Sadie Bowman-Metcalfe

1139

Gertrude E. Metcalfe-Shaw

Adventurer

Metcalfe-Shaw, Gertrude E.

1926 **English caravanners in the Wild West : the old pioneers’ trail.** (With sketches by Una Shaw Lang and other illustrations.) (Foreword by A. Wharton Metcalfe.) Edinburgh and London: William Blackwood and Sons, Ltd., 400 pp.

The author’s memoir about eastbound travel by horse and wagon, the wagon fitted as a living space, from the west coast, picking up the Old Trails Road in Pasadena, headed for New York but ended by winter in Missouri, whence they returned West on a freight train. A fold-out map is included: “Map of the Old Trails Road: The Grand Canyon Route: showing every city, town, village and hamlet throughout its entire length proposed by the National Old Trails Road Association . . . and also advocated by the national Highways Association, Washington, D. C.” The map also shows the Caravanners’ “camps, halts, etc.” and “divergences”. See Chapter 9, “The Grand Canyon” (pp. 94-113), a detailed account of the trip from Williams to Grand Canyon and return, including a trip into the canyon. See quotations from this item, with notes, on pp. 719-721 in [*“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.*](#)

1140

Art Metzger

(James Arthur Metzger)

1894–1990

Grand Canyon Postmaster (1927–1963), businessman

Firethunder, Bee

[1998] **Sermon by an American Indian to his chief.** *Grand Canyon Pioneers Newsletter* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), [2(2)]: 4. [Issue not dated, enumeration absent; February 1998.]

A memorial to Mr. and Mrs. James A. “Art” Metzger.

Metzger, Art

2017 **Letters from Art Metzger.** (Submitted by Barb Carver.) *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 28(4) (Fall): 12-14.

Excerpts from letters from Metzger to Jeanne Cummings Schick, Carver’s mother, regarding life at Grand Canyon.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Schick, Fred, AND Schick, Jeanne

- [1998] **[Item on Art Metzger funeral.]** *Grand Canyon Pioneers Newsletter* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), [2(2)]: 2. [Issue not dated, enumeration absent; February 1998.]

Sullivan, R. B.

- 1933 **Grand Canyon.** *In:* Among Ourselves [SECTION]. *Santa Fe Magazine*, 27(8) (July): 73-74.
Local news. Includes the note, “Art Metzger, our postmaster, has just completed the 9-hole golf course near his auto camp”

Turnbull, John A., Sr.

- [1998] **James A. “Art” Metzger.** *Grand Canyon Pioneers Newsletter* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), [2(2)]: 3. [Issue not dated, enumeration absent; February 1998.]
Eulogy.

1141

Ethel A. Metzger

(née Abbott)

1892–1978

Grand Canyon Post Office employee

(wife of Art Metzger)

Bierhaus, Sherman E.

- 1978 **[Death of Ethel A. Metzger.]** *In:* Letters [SECTION]. *Courier* (U.S. National Park Service), 1(5) (April): 11.

Firethunder, Bee

- [1998] **Sermon by an American Indian to his chief.** *Grand Canyon Pioneers Newsletter* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), [2(2)]: 4. [Issue not dated, enumeration absent; February 1998.]
A memorial to Mr. and Mrs. James A. “Art” Metzger.

Metzger, Ethel A.

- 1947 Old Smokey and the deer patrol. *Safety Education*, (January): 11.
- 1993 The road to Cameron. *Grand Canyon Pioneers Society, Newsletter*, 4(6): 5.
- 1995 Sky-line boulevarding! *O’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 6(6): 1-2, 5.
Ford tri-motor over Grand Canyon.
-

"Too Numerous To Name"
Grand Canyon's Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1142

Betty Kent Meyer

(Elizabeth Kent Meyer)

-1999

Grand Canyon resident

Bill Kent

Santa Fe Railway employee

(first husband of Betty Kent Meyer)

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Meyer in Part 2 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Anonymous

- 1999 **Our condolences.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 3(5): 3.
Obituary. "Betty became a Harvey Girl when she was seventeen years old. She came to the Grand Canyon and met Bill Kent, a Santa Fe Railroad employee, at a Saturday night dance. Soon they were married at Rowe Well in October of 1926."

Leavengood, Betty

- 1999 **Grand Canyon women : lives shaped by landscape.** Boulder, Colorado: Pruett Publishing Co., 248 pp.
- 2004 **Grand Canyon women : lives shaped by landscape.** Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association, 2nd ed., 297 pp.
- 2014 **Grand Canyon women : lives shaped by landscape.** Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association, 3rd ed., 242 pp.

Meyer, Betty Kent

- [1989?] **Life in the Grand Canyon in the twenties and thirties.** [Untitled newsletter] (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), ([ca.] November/December 1989): 3-7. [With by-line, Elizabeth Meyer" but signed (p. 7), "Betty Meyer".]
- 1994 **A romance at Grand Canyon.** *Grand Canyon Pioneers Society, Newsletter*, 5(5): 5-6.
Personal reflections from the 1920s.
- 1994 **Memories of life at Grand Canyon in the 1920s and 30s.** *O' Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 5(8): 5.

Schick, Jeanne

- 1999 **Our friend Betty.** *The O' Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 10(3) (July/September): 10-11.

1143

Frank J. Meyer

Animal-shoe collector

Taylor, Ralph C.

- 1956 **[Frank J. Meyer, animal-shoe collector.]** *In:* Hobby Hitching Post [SECTION]. *The Rotarian*, 88(3) (March): 62-63.
Meyer's collection began with a thrown shoe during a "burro" ride into Grand Canyon.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1144

Sophus Michaëlis

1865–1932

Danish poet, novelist, playwright

Michaëlis, Sophus

1913 **Blaaregn** [*transl.* ‘Rain showers’]. København and Kristiania: Gyldendalske Boghandel—Nordisk Forlag, 193 [196] pp. [Also another ed. 1920.] [In Danish.]

See the poem, “Kæmpekløften; Grand Canyon i Arizona” (*transl.* ‘The Great Rift: Grand Canyon in Arizona’) (pp. 78-80). The Creator reveals to the poet the forms and colors of the Grand Canyon, the haunt of souls. “Fald ned og tilbed!” (‘Fall down and worship!’). The poem is transcribed in its entirety (without translation) on pp. 804-805 in *“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon* (there with the poem’s title mistranslated as “The Giant Gap”).

1145

John William Middendorf

1959–2024

River runner, climber, writer

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Middendorf in Parts 13, 14, 18, and 19 of [The Grand Canon](#).

This entry in the bio-bibliography is a late addition, made prior to a published note of his death, although the obituary in the *Arizona Daily Sun* for June 27, 2024, does note briefly his work as a river guide in Grand Canyon. In a message to the Colorado River history discussion group, Clio, Richard Quartaroli noted, “I didn’t know him well, but interacted with him 20 years ago concerning climbing and river running scales. He was more than generous with his knowledge and time, and a very nice guy. I tried to find some connection with both climbing and rivers regarding the I-V or I-VI scales, but never did, tho it sure seems like an influential connection.” Middendorf was more widely known as an international rock climber who was a prolific writer about climbing and the tools and techniques required.

1146

Robert Alderson Middleton

1916–1988

National Park Service employee

Francis Almeda Middleton

(née Willis)

1918–1967

(wife of Robert Middleton)

Robert and Francis Middleton are buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 171) for brief biographical note. He was a Park Service mechanic; Francis died at the South Rim. Also buried in the cemetery is **Margaret Josephine Middleton** (*née* Steiner, 1924–1995), about whom Nuttall remarks, “Her relationship to that of Frances [*sic*] and Robert Middleton is uncertain, but she was buried in an adjoining lot. Although her date suggest she may have been the second wife of Robert, his death certificate reported that he died a widower.”

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1147

Hugh Robert Mill

1861–1950

British geographer, meteorologist

Mill, Hugh Robert

1904 **The vengeance of the rain gods.** *Symons’s Meteorological Magazine* 39 (November) (466): 181-185. [Article signed “By the Editor.”]

Includes a visit to the Grand Canyon during the 8th International Geographical Congress excursion to Mexico.⁴⁰ See a quotation from this item on p. 446 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#). (The title refers to the meteorological hazards of train travel; specifically “wash-outs”, which troubled the trip across New Mexico and Arizona. The article concludes with dismissive reflections on Native American “rain dances”, one of which they had observed while en route to the canyon.)

1148

Don C. Miller

1929–2009

Concessionaire employee

Miller is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 206) for brief biographical notes. Among many jobs he was a laborer on Glen Canyon Dam. He moved to Grand Canyon in 1974 to drive a Fred Harvey shuttle, eventually becoming a mule guide when he met his wife, Maralyn.

1149

E. M. Miller

Amateur photographer

Miller, E. M.

1901 **A snow blizzard at the Grand Canyon.** *American Amateur Photographer*, 13(11) (November): 499-505.

A long and engaging narrative of a photographer in the canyon. Includes five photos, only one of which shows snow. See extensive quotations from this item, with notes, on pp. 373-374 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).

1150

Erik Miller

Aerial photographer

Downie, Ruth, AND Downie, Don

1958 **Lockheed’s lensman.** *Flying*, 62(6) (June): 40-42, 74, 76-77, 78.

About Erik Miller. See pp. 42, 74, regarding a flight for Cinerama in a B-25 to photograph a TWA Constellation in flight over Grand Canyon.

⁴⁰ The 8th International Geographical Congress (not to be confused with the usually quadrennial International Geological Congress) convened in the United States in 1904, and many attendees accompanied a post-meeting field trip to Mexico that stopped at Grand Canyon en route. Few records are had of this canyon stop as written by international correspondents—in fact, even many American members of the congress who published reports did no more than simply state they went to the Grand Canyon on the way to Mexico. The international reports cited in the present bio-bibliography identify the prominent individuals who visited and wrote of their canyon experience.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1151

Harold Lester Miller, Sr.
1924–2012
Santa Fe Railway employee

Harold Lester Miller, Jr.
1948–1967

The Millers are buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 133) for brief biographical notes. Miller Sr. was an electrician for the railway. Miller Jr. was killed in an automobile accident.

- Refer to photo in Robert W. Audretsch, *Grand Canyon’s Phantom Ranch* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2012; Images of America series), p. 103, showing Harold Miller, Sr., with caught trout along Bright Angel Creek, ca. 1940. He is identified as a Park Ranger in the legend.

1152

Harry Eugene Miller
1909–1971
National Park Service employee

Millers is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 186) for brief biographical notes. In 1960 he was a building and utilities foreman.

Anonymous

1970 **Grand Canyon National Park.** *The Smoke Signal* (U.S. National Park Service, Southwest Region, Women’s Organization), (October): [unpaginated].

Three pages of news notes. “For this, our first appearance in the *Smoke Signal*, we have decided to give you the highlights of our summer news as gleaned from the *Canyon Calliope*, our community newsletter.” Includes: “On Aug. 26 Harry Miller accepted a safety award from the Arizona Water & Pollution Control Assoc. on behalf of crew members James Arkie, Lloyd Lockner and Charles Horning for their operation and maintenance of the NPS reclamation and waste treatment plant here.” (ENTIRE NOTE)

1153

Henry Miller
(Henry Valentine Miller)
1891–1980
Novelist, writer, essayist

Lago, Don

2009 **Tropic of Canyon.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 20(1) (Spring): 1, 4-9.

Quotes at length some of Miller’s experiences at Grand Canyon, stemming from his semi-autobiographical novel, *Tropic of Capricorn* (wherein he only longed to go to Grand Canyon) and from his memoir, *The Air-Conditioned Nightmare*, in which he writes of his Grand Canyon experience; with Lago’s historiographical and literary comments.

Miller, Henry

1945 ***The air-conditioned nightmare.*** New York: James Laughlin, 2 volumes. (A New Directions Book.) [Volume 2 (1947) with special title, *Remember to remember.*] [Also reprintings, and in translations.]

See Volume 1.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Verkamp, Steve

- 1994 **Jack Verkamp, a character in a novel?** *Grand Canyon Pioneers Society, Newsletter*, 5(3): 2.
Regarding the author’s father, John G. Verkamp, Jr., having been possibly mentioned in Henry Miller’s 1945 memoir (not a novel), *The Air-Conditioned Nightmare*.
-

1154

Joaquin Miller
(Cincinnatus Heine Miller)
1837–1913
Poet, adventurer

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Miller in Part 2 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Miller, Joaquin

- 1901 **A new wonder of the world.** *Overland Monthly, New Series*, 37(3) (March): 786-790.
The Poet of the Sierras spent a little time at the Grand Canyon. See a quotation from this item, with notes, on pp. 374-375 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).
-

1155

Shannon Miller
Grand Canyon National Park Ranger

Wittig, Stacey

- 2016 **Whoa Nelly, National Park Service celebrating 100 years.** *Flagstaff Business News* (Flagstaff, Arizona), 9(1) (February): 10, 44.
Includes Grand Canyon. Note the photo, p. 10, “Grand Canyon Park Ranger Shannon Miller . . . rides Rio in Pasadena’s Rose Parade.”
-

1156

Tom Miller
Construction manager, trans-canyon pipeline

Anonymous

- 1966 **[Note, in passing, of Tom Miller’s work as project officer manager with Halvorson Construction Co. on the Trans-Canyon Pipeline Project.]** *In: Class Corral* [SECTION]. *Alcalde* (University of Texas Alumni Magazine), 55(3) (November): 29.
-

1157

Colleen J. Miniuk
River runner

Miniuk, Colleen J.

- 1966 **So said the river : life, loss, and pie on the Colorado.** Chandler, Arizona: Analemma Press, L.L.C., 351 [352] pp.
Memoir on paddleboarding the Colorado River. Includes Lake Powell, Grand Canyon, and Lake Mead.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Miniuk-Sperry, Colleen

- 2008 **Remote possibilities; although it’s located in the middle of nowhere, the food at Cliff Dwellers Restaurant is out of this world.** *In:* The Journal [SECTION]. *Arizona Highways*, 84(10) (October): 7.
Cliff Dwellers Lodge, Marble Canyon.

1158

J. Harry Minor

(John Harrison Minor; John Harry Minor; Harry Minor)
1869–1941
President, Touring Information Bureau of America

Charles P. Minor

(brother of J. Harry Minor)

The two items cited here are an interesting contrast of descriptions.

Anonymous

- 1914 **Motor to New York from Los Angeles. J. H. Minor and C. P. Minor, who started April 28, arrive here. By the National Highway. Tourists next year can cover 3,500-mile route in thirty days, it is said.** *The New York Times*, (August 7): 12.

The brothers Minor traveled across the country “in order to obtain accurate information for the thousands of automobile tourists who were expected to go to San Francisco by automobile next year [to see the grand expositions then being constructed].” Includes the remark, quoting J. H. Minor: “When you get to Williams you can leave the national route by a very good road for a trip to the Grand Cañon, joining the highway a little further on at Flagstaff. This is a side trip of 144 miles.”

Minor, J. Harry

- 1915 **Motoring across the Mojave Desert. A motor car tour through the heart of Arizona which will be illuminating to automobile tourists from states east of the Mississippi River.** *The Automobile Journal*, 39(10) (June): 11-16.

A tour guide resulting from the author’s trip on behalf of the Touring Information Bureau of America, which includes mention of Grand Canyon at Peach Springs (capitalizations thus): “The deepest and most picturesque sections of the Grand canon of the Colorado lie in Mohave county and lesser, but no less beautiful chasms, such as the Iceberg, the Black, the Boulder [*sic*] and the Mohave canons are also found here. Diamond canon, which forms a junction with the Grand canon, 20 miles from Peach Springs, is equal in its way to the others. One of its features is the Diamond creek caves, which are of extraordinary size and beauty.” (No consideration of the deepest part of the canyon in Coconino County, and never mind the fact that the most of the aforementioned places were effectively inaccessible to the automobile!)

1159

John Clair Minot

1872–1941

Literary editor

Minot, John Clair

- 1915 **Coast to coast and back.** *The Delta Kappa Epsilon Quarterly* (ΔKE Fraternity, New York), 33(3) (October): 262-294.

A fraternity’s trip to a meeting in California. A stop at Grand Canyon includes a hike down Bright Angel Trail. Minot names other men of the party by surname, but includes “a plucky young lady member of another party,

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Miss Catherine M. Williams of Brooklyn”. See a full quotation from this item, regarding Grand Canyon, on p. 596 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).

1160

Teresa Magda Mische
(“Terry”)
1949–2012
Concessionaire employee

Anonymous

[2012?] **Magda Mische, ND; Feb. 11, 1949–Feb. 13, 2012.** *In:* In Memoriam [SECTION]. *Nexus* (National College of Natural Medicine, Portland, Oregon), 3(1): 15.

Teresa Magda Mische, Class of 1990. Notes her interruption of a career in pharmacy to manage Phantom Ranch in Grand Canyon.

Green, Keith

2012 **A mysterious death.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 16(2) (March): 1.

Terry Magda Mische, former Phantom Ranch manager, died after diving in the Caribbean (cause undetermined). Includes note, “Probably her most enduring legacy there was the purchase of that stamp for postcards that reads, ‘Mailed by mule at the bottom of the Grand Canyon—Phantom Ranch.’” (*Illustration added here.*)



1161

Daniel Holmes Mitchell
1882–1909
Traveler, writer

Mitchell, Daniel Holmes

1910 **God’s country.** Cincinnati, Ohio: The Ebbert and Richardson Co., 233 pp.

This is a posthumously published work, Mitchell having died, aged 27, on May 9, 1909 (as noted in the preface by “H.A.E.”). It is about his travels and experiences in “God’s Country”, richly illustrated with photographs. “. . . although [God’s Country’s] boundaries include the whole of New Mexico and Arizona, a bit of Utah, Texas and Colorado, and a tiny nook of Southern California, God’s Country is really separate from these. It is in them and yet not of them, as it were . . .” (p. 11). See the concluding chapter of the book, Chapter XI, “The Grand Cañon” (pp. 216-222). The entire chapter, plus some remarks appended later in the volume, are transcribed on pp. 524-526 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).

1162

Edgar Dean Mitchell
(Ed Mitchell)
1930–2016
Astronaut (Apollo 14)

Chaikin, Andrew (WITH Victoria Kohl)

2009 **Voices from the moon : Apollo astronauts describe their lunar experiences.** New York: Viking Studio (Penguin Group), 202 pp.

See quotations of Ed Mitchell (p. 66) and Dave Scott (pp. [89], 114); mentions of Grand Canyon relate to astronaut geology training.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1163

Ron Mitchell

1938–

Distance hiker

Myers, Tom

2020

Hard not to panic, ain’t it? The story of Ron Mitchell, first to hike through Marble Canyon. *In:*

Quartaroli, Richard D. (compiler, ed.), *Celebrating 100 years of Grand Canyon National Park, February 2019 : a gathering of Grand Canyon historians : ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts.* Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association [and Grand Canyon Historical Society], pp. 3-6.

Mitchell was the first sectional hiker to complete a hike through Marble Canyon. He also completed sectional hikes from Lee’s Ferry to Havasu Canyon.

1164

Ed J. Mock

(Edgar Judson Mock)

1870–1917

*Managing editor and business manager, Motography magazine;
President, Electricity Magazine Corporation; newspaper and magazine publisher*

Mock, Ed

1915

The cruise of the Universal Special. *Motography* (Chicago), 13(20) (May 15): 774-776.

Part of a serialized article about a special train traveling from New York to California for the dedication of the Universal City movie studio; p. 774 comprises a collage of photographs. This installment includes the stop at Grand Canyon. See quotations, with notes, on pp. 596-597 in [*“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon*](#); with special attention given to the Kolb brothers.

1165

Ernest Moeri

1886–1931

Concessionaire employee

Moeri was born in Switzerland and was a naturalized U.S. citizen in 1913. At the time of his WWI draft registration on 5 June 1917 he was listed as a chef at the Chicago Golf Club, Wheaton, Illinois; on that registration he also noted that he had been a private of artillery in the Swiss army. He was only briefly at Grand Canyon and seems to have spent most of his remaining life in Evanston, Illinois, though he died in Albuquerque, New Mexico. He is buried in St. Mary’s Cemetery, Northbrook, Illinois.

Anonymous

1918

Kitchen [NEWS SECTION]. *The Hotel World* (Chicago), 87(2) (July 13): 17.

Includes: “Ernest Moeri, who has been chef at the Chicago Golf Club, has left for Grand Canyon, Ariz., where he has accepted the position as chef at the Hotel El Tovar.” (ENTIRE NOTE)

1918

Kitchen [NEWS SECTION]. *The Hotel World* (Chicago), 87(15) (October 12): 16.

Includes: “Ernest Moeri, formerly chef at the Grand Canyon and El Tovar Hotels, Arizona, has been engaged for the Evanston Hotel, Evanston, Ill.” (ENTIRE NOTE)

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1166

Carl Moesly

1921–

Aviator (WWII); founder, Sea Craft company; sailor

D’Antonio, Steve C.

- 2004 **The amazing Mister Moesly. The saga of Sea Craft—the company and the boat, one of the finest small powerboat hullforms ever devised—cannot be separated from the true adventures of the man who created both.** *Professional BoatBuilder*, (91) (October/November): 116-118, 120, 122, 124, 126-135.

See p. 116, speaking of Moesly’s former exploits, which included a “ride in a B-17 bomber flown below the rim of the Grand Canyon at sunset” (ENTIRE NOTE).

1167

Balduin Möllhausen

(Heinrich Balduin Möllhausen)

1825–1905

Adventurer, writer, novelist, artist

Ives Expedition

See also pp. 271-272 in [Art of the Grand Canyon](#).

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Möllhausen in Parts 2 and 7 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Anonymous

- 1861 **Kunden aus der Ferne. III. Möllhausen und die Töchter der Wildniß** [*transl.* ‘Announcements from afar. III. Möllhausen and the Daughters of the Wild’]. *Unterhaltungen am häuslichen Herd* (Leipzig), Series 3, 1(5): 93-95. [*In German.*]

Regarding the Colorado River expedition.

Barba, Preston Albert

- 1914 **Balduin Möllhausen the German Cooper.** [Philadelphia]: University of Pennsylvania, 188 pp. (New York: D. Appleton and Co., publishing agents.) (*Americana Germanica*, Volume 17.)

- 1915 **Cooper in Germany.** *Indiana University Studies*, 2(21): 49-104. (“This study appeared first in the *German American Annals* (a continuation of the quarterly *Americana Germanica*), Jan.-Feb., 1914.” (p. 49).

Balduin Möllhausen, see pp. 68-72.

Haltman, Kenneth H.

- 1998 **Möllhausen, Heinrich Balduin.** *In*: Lamar, Howard R. (ed.), *The new encyclopedia of the American West*. New Haven, Connecticut, and London: Yale University Press, pp. 727-728.

Honald, Alexander

- 2009 **Der Landvermesser: Balduin Möllhausen in Amerika** [*transl.* ‘The surveyor: Balduin Möllhausen in America’]. *In*: Gerhard, Ute, Grünzweig, Wlater, and Hamann, Christof (eds.), *Amerika und die deutschsprachige Literatur nach 1848 : Migration—kultureller Austausch—frühe Globalisierung* [*transl.* ‘America and German-language literature after 1848: migration—cultural exchange—early globalization’]. Bielefeld: transcript Verlag, pp. 39-58. [*In German.*]

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Mews, Siegfried, AND Hardin, James N.

- 1993 (EDS.) **Nineteenth-century German writers, 1841-1900.** Detroit: Gale Research, 533 pp. (Dictionary of Literary Biography, Volume 129.)
Includes Balduin Möllhausen.

Miller, David H.

- 1970 **Balduin Möllhausen : a Prussian’s image of the American West.** Doctoral dissertation, University of New Mexico, 289 pp.
- 1972 **The Ives Expedition revisited; a Prussian’s impressions.** *Journal of Arizona History*, 13(1) (Spring): 1-25.

Möllhausen, Balduin

- 1858 **Der Rio Colorado des Westens** [*transl.* ‘The Rio Colorado of the West’]. *Zeitschrift für Allgemeine Erdkunde*, New Series, 5: 438-443. [In German.]
This report by Möllhausen’s contains the first-published description of the Ives expedition’s pass by the Grand Canyon in the spring of 1858, when two ventures were made into the canyon itself.
See a translated quotation from this item, with notes, on pp. 81-83 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#); the original German text is transcribed, accompanied with the translation, as № 19 in [The Grand Canyon! A Worldwide, Year-By-Year Anthology and Annotated Bibliography](#).
- 1861 **Reisen in die Felsengebirge Nord-Amerikas bis zum Hoch-Plateau von Neu-Mexico, unternommen als Mitglied der im Auftrage der Regierung der Vereinigten Staaten ausgesandten Colorado-Expedition** [*transl.* ‘Voyages into the Rocky Mountains of North America to the New Mexico Plateau, undertaken as a member of the Colorado Expedition on behalf of the United States Government’]. Leipzig: Hermann Costenoble, 2 volumes, 455, 406 pp. [In German.]⁴¹
Written following the lower Colorado River–northern Arizona expedition conducted by Lieutenant Joseph Christmas Ives, 1857-1858, which Möllhausen accompanied.
See extensive translated quotations from this item, with notes, on pp. 83-92 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#); the original German text is transcribed, accompanied with the translation, as № 33 in [The Grand Canyon! A Worldwide, Year-By-Year Anthology and Annotated Bibliography](#).
- 1867 **Resor i Norra Amerikas klippberg till Ny-Mexicos högslätt, företagna af Colorado-Expeditionen, enligt uppdrag af Förenta Staternas regering, och beskrifna af Balduin Möllhausen, Medlem af expeditionen.** (C. E. Möller, translator.) Stockholm: Tryckt hos R. G. Berg, 2 volumes (*Förre Delen*, 355 [359] pp.; *Sednare Delen*, 313 [314] pp.). [In Swedish.]
Translation of *Reisen in die Felsengebirge Nord Amerikas . . .*

Sawyer, David

- 1995 **Balduin Möllhausen’s exotic West: Nature and landscape in his travel narratives.** *In*: Schmidt, Klaus H. (ed.), *Flip sides : new critical essays on American Literature*. Frankfurt am Main, Berlin, Bern, New York, Paris, and Wien: Peter Lang, pp. 1-13.

⁴¹ Apparently also an undated (1860?) edition as well (Otto Purfürst, Leipzig, 2 vols.). See Earle E. Spamer, *The Leipzig Imprints of Balduin Möllhausen’s Reisen in die Felsengebirge Nord-Amerikas bis zum Hoch-Plateau von Neu-Mexico (1860, 1861): Bibliographical Notes* (Raven’s Perch Media, 2022), 20 pp. PDF, https://ravensperch.org/wp-content/uploads/2022/11/Möllhausen_Reisen_notes.pdf or <https://www.academia.edu/91379457/>.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Spamer, Earle E.

- 2022 (ED.) **Balduin Möllhausen’s Grand Canyon: An English Translation from Chapters 21–25 of Travels into the Rocky Mountains of North America to the High Plateau of New Mexico [Reisen in die Felsengebirge Nord-Amerikas bis zum Hoch-Plateau von Neu-Mexico] (Leipzig, 1861) : with a transcription of coinciding parts from Chapters 6–8 of the “General Report” of Lt. Joseph C. Ives’ Report Upon the Colorado River of the West (1861).** Philadelphia: Raven’s Perch Media, xxxi, 111 pp. PDF, https://ravensperch.org/wp-content/uploads/2022/10/MOLLHAUSEN_.pdf or <https://www.academia.edu/88360040/>

This translation embraces that part of the Ives Expedition from the point at which they left the Colorado River and began the land expedition eastward to the Grand Canyon at Peach Springs Wash/Diamond Creek and Cataract Canyon. (The land expedition continued from there, terminating at Fort Defiance, which geographically lies in eastern Arizona today.)

[*Ancillary note:* The expedition up the Colorado River from the Gulf of California employed the little steamboat *Explorer*, purpose-built in Philadelphia. An account of that part of the Ives Expedition, from the perspective of the boat’s engineer, Andrew J. Carroll, is a chronicle that was unknown until recently. It also embraces the preparations for the expeditions and some of the post-expedition events. See Earle E. Spamer, ***Explorer: Andrew J. Carroll on the Colorado River, 1857-1858*** (Raven’s Perch Media, 2022, 101 pp., <https://ravensperch.org/wp-content/uploads/2022/11/EXPLORER.pdf> or <https://www.academia.edu/91378457/> [9 MB PDF]). This account for the first time includes numerous concomitant translations from Möllhausen’s *Reisen* and from Lt. Ives’ *Report*, both published in 1861.]

Taft, Robert

- 1948 **The pictorial record of the Old West. VI. Heinrich Balduin Möllhausen.** *Kansas Historical Quarterly*, 16(3) (August): cover, 225-244.
- 1948 **Heinrich Balduin Möllhausen.** Topeka, Kansas: Allied Printing Trades Council, paginated 225-244. (Pictorial Record of the Old West, VI.)
“Reprinted from the *Kansas Historical Quarterly*.”) A separately produced offprint.

Warthen, Robert Lee

- 1983 ***Mormon stereotypes in nineteenth century German literature: The fiction of Amalie Schoppe and Balduin Möllhausen.*** Master’s thesis, Brigham Young University, 136 pp.
Includes historical remarks on Möllhausen’s explorations.

Frank Moltzen
see Neal Newby

Edwin R. Monett
see Charles S. Russell

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1168

Harriet Monroe
1860–1936
Editor, poet, writer

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Monroe** in Parts 2 and 8 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Monroe, Harriet

1899 **The Grand Cañon of the Colorado.** *Atlantic Monthly*, 84(506) (December): 816-821.

Monroe wrote effusively of her trip to the canyon at Hance’s. “I do not know how one could live long on the rim of that abyss of glory, on the brink of sensations too violent for the heart of man.” See an extended quotation from this item, with notes, on pp. 351-353 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).

1905 **The Temple of Vishnu (Grand Cañon of Arizona).** *Atlantic Monthly*, 96(4) (October): 536.

Poem; transcribed in its entirety on p. 758 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).

1922 **Notes of travel.** *Poetry*, 20(4) (July): 188-193.

See the poem, “At O’Neill’s Point; Grand Canyon of Arizona” (pp. 189-190); transcribed in its entirety on p. 860 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#). (O’Neill’s Point is Yavapai Point today.)

Ramon Montéz
see George F. Flavell

1169

Tom Moody
(Thomas Oakley Moody)
1951–2009
River runner, aviator, civil engineer

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Moody** as author and coauthor in Parts 2, 12 (Section 1), 13, 14, 16, 18, 19, and 22 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Anonymous

2009 **In memorium** [sic]. *Colorado Plateau Advocate*, (Summer/Fall): 23.

Dimock, Brad

2009 **Tom Moody.** *In:* Farewells [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 22(1) (Spring): 5-7.
Obituary.

Hamilton, Lynn

2009 **[Tom Moody.]** *In:* Farewells [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 22(1) (Spring): 6-7.
Obituary.

Moody, Tom

1991 **Being a boatman.** *Grand Canyon River Guides* [newsletter], 4(1) (February): 14.

1992 **Moving up to second boatman.** *The News* (Grand Canyon River Guides), 5(2) (Spring): 2.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Moody, Tom, AND Steiger, Lew

- 2002 **Tom Moody.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 15(2) (Summer): 1, 18-33.
Moody oral history interview. See also correction by Joan Nevills Staveley, 15(3) (Fall): 5.

Sanderson, Jerry; Sanderson, June; Sparks, Tony; Whitney, Tim; Quist, Bob; Dimock, Brad; Sleight, Ken; Moody, Tom; Dierker, Dan; Silva, Dennis; Jensen, Marv; AND Rails, Clifford

- 2016 **Panel discussion vintage 1992.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 29(4) (Winter 2016-2017): 1, 2, 30-43.
“. . . recorded at the GCRG Guide’s Training Seminar in Page, Arizona, at the Wilderness River Adventures warehouse, in the spring of 1992. The moderator is Tim Whitney. The discussion is between Jerry Sanderson, June Sanderson and Tony Sparks.” Appended, pp. 40-42, is “. . . a panel discussion at the GCRG Fall Meeting in 1993, held at Ken Sleight’s Pack Creek Ranch in Moab, Utah. To fully appreciate this story you have to hear Tony Sparks tell it first, which you can do [in the 1992 panel discussion].” Additional credits in the author field are listed in the order in which they appear first in the transcript. (GCRG = Grand Canyon River Guides.)

1170

C. H. Moon

Lee’s Ferry ferryman

- Refer to photo of Moon aboard the ferry, 1920s, in Kenneth D. Shields, Jr., *The Grand Canyon: Native People and Early Visitors* (Arcadia Publishing, Chicago, 2000; Images of America series), p. 89. (See also photos of the ferry, pp. 91, 92.)

1171

Carl Moon

(né Karl Everton Moon)

1878–1948

Photographer, concessionaire employee

Bessie Lee Moon

(née Wilson)

1878–1909

(wife of Carl Moon)

Moon changed the spelling of his given name at the time of World War I anti-German sentiment. Carl Moon is included on p. 360 in [View Finders: Volume 1](#) but the few citations are also listed below.

Bessie Moon, Carl’s first wife, had originally been buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery, but was soon removed by the family to Wilmington, Ohio, Carl’s hometown. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 36) for a biographical note.

Haines, Robert D., Jr.

- 1982 **Carl Moon : photographer and illustrator of the American Southwest. Catalogue 83—A selection of vintage photographs, original art and related material.** San Francisco: Argonaut Book Shop, [48] pp.
Five Quail Books *Catalogue 20* (p. 40) notes, “Carl Moon had a studio in the El Tovar Hotel on the Canyon’s rim from 1907 to 1914. He was hired by the Fred Harvey firm to photograph the Indians. Over 80 photographs and illustrations appear in this catalog.”

Jerome, Ward

- 1911 **Karl Moon’s photographic record of the Indian of today.** *The Craftsman*, 20(1) (April): 24-32.
See p. 32, where it is noted that Moon “removed to Grand Canyon, Arizona, in the very heart of the Indian country, and where at the present writing he has his studio.”

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Link, Martin

1997 **Good things come to those who wait.** *Indian Trader*, 28(8): 35.

This item is a review of “In Search of the Wild Indian”, by Tom Driebe (Maurose Publishing Co., Moscow, Pennsylvania, 1997), which is not directly pertinent to this bio-bibliography but includes a feature about Carl Moon that notes Grand Canyon *in passing*.

1172

John Floyd Moon

1903–1956

Santa Fe Railway employee

Moon is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 127) for brief biographical notes. He worked as a pipefitter in construction.

1173

James Mooney

–1882

Prospector

The circumstances of Mooney’s death, often retold, took place at Mooney Falls, the Havasu Creek waterfall later named for him.

Carter, Charles Frederick

1921 **How Doheny got there; an intimate study of one of the most brilliant figures in the American oil industry.** *The Magazine of Wall Street*, 29(1) (November 12): 40–42.

See p. 40 (as printed, but note the discrepancy of the date with the date of Mooney’s death): “One [little diversion] occurred in 1875, when Doheny was 19 years old. He had joined a party of prospectors on a trip to the Grand Canyon. This was seven years after Major Powell had made his historic trip down the Colorado River. One day while a member of the party was being lowered over a cliff to look for indications of mineral the rope broke and the man fell to his death. There was no way to recover the body because all the ropes in the party had been combined to make up the one that broke. So the survivors [*sic*] went their several ways and forgot the tragedy; that is, all but Doheny. He could do nothing at the time; but he could, and did, return a year later with a companion, and had himself lowered over the cliff and gave the skeleton a decent burial.” (ENTIRE NOTE)

1174

Mike Mooney

Havasupai chief

Sarah Mooney

(wife of Mike Mooney)

• Refer to photo, ca. 1900, in Patrick Whitehurst, *Grand Canyon’s Tusayan Village* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2010; Images of America series), p. 21, which shows Mike and Sarah Mooney seated on the ground; she holds an empty infant cradleboard.

"Too Numerous To Name"
Grand Canyon's Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1175

Michael Moore
Helicopter pilot

Anonymous

- 2003 **Michael Moore, the whirlybird hero.** *In:* Taking the Off-Ramp [SECTION]. *Arizona Highways*, 79(9) (September): 4.
- Commercial helicopter pilot in 1997 warned numerous hikers and campers in Havasu Canyon of an onrushing flash flood.

1176

Raymond Cecil Moore
1892–1974
Geologist
see also Birdseye Expedition

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Moore** as author and coauthor in Part 21 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Birdseye, Claude H., AND Moore, Raymond C.

- 1924 **A boat voyage through the Grand Canyon of the Colorado.** *Geographical Review*, 14: 177-196.
- This is a popularized account, more of a travelogue, of the 1923 U.S. Geological Survey expedition on the Colorado River through Grand Canyon to survey potential dam sites. It was during this expedition that radio reception was tested inside the canyon, although because the radio had been sent out for repairs a critical gap in messaging occurred while the expedition was camped below Lava Falls, when a major flood came down the Colorado River that required a nighttime abandonment of camp. That portion of the account is transcribed on p. 690 in ["My God, there it is!" The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#), though the many troubles that were encountered were overlooked in this rendition. (See a much more informative account by Lewis R. Freeman.)

Maples, Christopher G., AND Buchanan, Rex

- 1989 **Raymond Cecil Moore (1892-1974): Memorial and bibliography (in celebration of the 100th anniversary of the Kansas Geological Survey).** *Journal of Paleontology*, 63 (6, Supplement): 1-29 (jointly as *Paleontological Society, Memoir 25*).

Merriam, Daniel F. [Merriam, Dan]

- 2003 **Raymond Cecil Moore: A great 20th century geological synthesizer.** *GSA Today* (Geological Society of America), 13(8): 16-18. ("Rock Stars" feature.)
- See p. 18.
- 2007 **Raymond Cecil Moore : legendary scholar and scientist, world-class geologist and paleontologist.** Lawrence, Kansas: Department of Geology, University of Kansas; and Paleontological Institute, 169 pp.
- 2009 **Life after death.** *In:* *GSA GeoTales IV : memories from GSA members : Volume 4.* Boulder, Colorado: Geological Society of America Foundation, p. 71.
- Recollection of one of Raymond C. Moore's "favorite stories", reading of his own obituary published during the 1923 U.S. Geological Survey on the Colorado River in Grand Canyon (the Birdseye expedition).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1177

Sherman B. Moore

1896–1970

Concessionaire employee; Post Office employee; Grand Canyon National Park Ranger

Grace Lockridge Moore

1902–1986

*Grand Canyon resident
(wife of Sherman B. Moore)*

Cole, Ethel Moore

2009 **[Letter.]** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 20(1) (Spring): 3.

Reminiscences of living at Grand Canyon. Includes notes about William H. “Pap” Lockridge (Ethel’s maternal grandfather), **Grace Lockridge Moore** (Ethel’s mother), **Sherman B. Moore** (Ethel’s father), Jeanne Cummings. “Dad first worked as a trail guide for Fred Havey, later became a chauffeur and garage man. From there he went to work in the Post office where Art Metzger was postmaster. The old Post Office was in the downstairs floor of the Cameron Hotel, and we lived in the upstairs. We remained there, until they built the new Post Office in 1935 and were moved to two houses on what was then Avenue A. Later on after many years in the Post Office he started with [t]he Park Service as a ranger.” “My mother had many stories to tell us about her early years there, including tales of Capt. John Hance, she went to school with the Bass girls, and knew all the William Bass family. My only regret is that I did not write down these stories and so over the years the memories have faded.” Ethel adds a few additional personal remembrances of life at the canyon. “. . . when WWII came along, my sis and I plus our girlfriend Jeanne Cummings (whose dad was a Fred Harvey guide) all joined the U.S. Navy Waves [WAVES] where we stayed until 1945 when we all three married and went our separate ways.”

1178

W. Clement Moore

1881–1964

Salesman, ad man, commercial editor and publisher

Moore, W. Clement

1915 **The latest discovery of the West. W. Clement Moore, special correspondent, tells of what he saw on a trip across the continent.** *St. Louis Furniture News*, 53(6) (September): 27-28.

Moore was based in New Jersey. His salesman’s perspective of the Grand Canyon: “Far up on the heights surrounding the Grand Canyon we visited the Indian relic and novelty store of Fred Harvey [Hopi House], where rugs, blankets, and reed goods are sold. There is one feature always noticeable about the Harvey goods and methods—that’s the price. If you are able to reach it you will be sure of getting good quality goods in every way. I am not sure that the Harvey system is a wise one for furniture merchants to follow, for the secret of his success lies mainly in the lack of competition.”

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1179

Bill Mooz

1929–2022

Hiker, Colorado River floater

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Mooz** in Parts 2, 13, 14, and 22 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Hamilton, Lynn

- 2023 **Bill Mooz—February 28, 1929-August 20, 2022.** *In:* Farewells [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 36(1) (Spring): 2.
Obituary.
-

1180

Thomas Moran

1837–1926

Artist

See also pp. 272-288 in [Art of the Grand Canyon](#).

Anonymous

- 1999 **Famous people at the Grand Canyon.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 10(3) (July/September): 2.
Very brief article summarizing—mostly just by name—presidents Theodore Roosevelt, Franklin Roosevelt, Dwight Eisenhower, Bill Clinton; evangelists Amiee Semple McPherson and Billy Graham; writers Zane Grey, George Bernard Shaw (with a photo of Shaw and Ranger Ed Cummings, from the Jeanne Schick collection), and Ellsworth Kolb; artists **Thomas Moran** and Gunnar Widforss; heads of state, the Shah of Iran, and the King and Queen of Greece “along with a number of princes”; criminals Danny Ray Horning and a “man by the name of Kimes”; and “many more too numerous to name in this short space”.

Kemp, James Furman

- 1913 **The appeal of the natural sciences.** *Columbia University Quarterly*, 16(1) (December): 1-15.
See pp. 11-12, brief note of Thomas Moran and Clarence Dutton at Grand Canyon 30 years earlier, and their unique expressions of Grand Canyon.
-

1181

Wayne Martin Moran

1922–2005

Concessionaire employee

Bonnie Blanche Moran

(née Stilson)

1912–1990

(wife of Wayne Moran)

The Morans are buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 205) for brief biographical notes. Nuttall notes that he was “the breakfast chef at the Bright Angel Lodge for many years” and that “[t]he year of birth given on his death certificate, September 6, 1922, is listed as 1916 on his headstone”. No particular information is given for Bonnie Moran other than a previous marriage.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1182

Félix Frédéric Moreau

(Maurice-Félix-Frédéric Moreau)

1862–1945

French civil engineer

Moreau, F. Frédéric

- 1888 ***Aux États-Unis : notes de voyage par F. Frédéric Moreau : avec un croquis de l’auteur*** [transl. ‘In the United States: travel notes by F. Frédéric Moreau: with a sketch by the author’]. Paris: E. Plon, Nourrit et Cie, 263 pp. (Librarie Plon.) [In French.]

A travelogue from the summer of 1886. The sketch referred to on the title-page appears as a collage of drawings in the frontispiece. See Chapter 10, “Le Grand-Cañon” (pp. 99-110); a visit to Peach Springs, Arizona, and descent to Colorado River along Peach Springs Canyon and Diamond Creek. Also note the “Erratum” leaf tipped in on the half-title page, which indicates for p. 100 and following, “*Lire Stage au lieu de Stadge*” (transl. ‘*Read Stage instead of Stadge*’). The misspelling also appears on the frontispiece collage, wherein a small sketch is labeled “Peach Springs Stadge Office” that depicts actually the “Grand Cañon Stage Office” in Peach Springs. Moreau’s references to “Demon’s Canyon” and “Demon’s Creek” were likely due to his misunderstanding “Diamond” (in French, *diamant*, which is pronounced similarly to the French *démon*, or demon).

See a translated quotation from this item, with notes, on pp. 213-217 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#), with the illustration of the stage office reproduced on p. 214. The original French text is transcribed, with the accompanying translation, as N° 317 in [The Grand Canyon! A Worldwide, Year-By-Year Anthology and Annotated Bibliography](#); the translation is that of Spamer (2018), with minor corrections.

Spamer, Earle E.

- 2018 **Demons at the Farlee Hotel.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 29(4) (Fall): 3-6.

Translation of the chapter, “Le Grand Cañon”, that appeared in F. Frédéric Moreau’s *Aux États-Unis* (E. Plon, Nourrit et Cie, Paris, 1888), with introductory remarks and postscript by Spamer. This pertains to Moreau’s account of his 1886 visit to Peach Springs, Arizona, and the Farlee Hotel at Diamond Creek. (Erratum: Page 5, figure legend line 8, *for west read east* [the figure and legend were added by the editor].)

1183

George Moreau

1857–

French civil engineer of mines

Moreau, George

- 1906 ***L’envers des États-Unis*** [transl. ‘The other side of the United States’]. Paris: Plon-Nourrit et Cie, 295 [297] pp. (Librarie Plon.) [In French.]

Moreau’s remarks about a visit to the Grand Canyon are apparently from an earlier time, either at Hance’s or Grand View. The entire passage is translated on p. 467 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#). The original French text is transcribed, with the accompanying translation, as N° 661 in [The Grand Canyon! A Worldwide, Year-By-Year Anthology and Annotated Bibliography](#).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1184

Elmer Earl Moretz

1920–2002

Concessionaire employee; National Park Service employee

Geraldine V. Moretz

(née Lester)

1926–1988

Geraldine Moretz is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery, and while the grave marker also was prepared for Elmer, with his birth date, it seems that no one has interred his ashes here. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 196) for brief biographical notes and photo. He was a Fred Harvey employee, later a Park Service painter.

1185

Lucy Burrows Morley

Lucy Burrows Morley

1871–1948

Tourist, amateur photographer

Ralph Morley

–1962

Tourist (husband of Lucy Burrows Morley)

Thomson, Richard (Tom), Jr., AND Thomson, Chris

2024

An early 20th century convergence of opportunity and technology result in a historic Grand Canyon photograph. *In:* Spamer, Earle E. (compiler, ed.), *Those Who Made a Difference : proceedings of the 6th Grand Canyon History Symposium, Grand Canyon, Arizona, November 1-4, 2023.* Grand Canyon Historical Society, (in press).

1186

William LeGene Morris

1909–1958

National Park Service employee

Morris is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 131) for brief biographical notes and photo. He worked as a warehouse supply clerk for the Park Service and was a member of a local orchestra.

1187

George Morrison

River runner

see also Jet Boat Expedition

Morrison, George

1961

Up the Colorado—by jet boat. *Power Boat*, (May). [Cited from an offprint, 8 pp.]

2010

[Comments.] *From:* Uprun Accounts from other Expedition Members. *In:* Hamilton, Joyce, *White water : the Colorado River Jet Boat Expedition.* (Tony Kean, ed.; foreword by Phil Smith and Buzz Belknap.) Christchurch, New Zealand: Joyce Hamilton and Tony Kean, 50th anniversary ed., p. 247.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1188

Jack Morrison

-2008

River runner

Anonymous

- 2008 **Jack Morrison.** *In:* Farewells. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 21(3) (Fall): 4.
Obituary.
-

1189

Brick Mortenson

(Vernon Russell Mortenson)

1917–2000

Commercial and military aircraft construction employee, river runner

Anonymous

- 2001 **The passing of Brick Mortenson.** *The Waiting List* (Grand Canyon Private Boaters Association), 4(4) (Winter 2000-2001): 19.
Obituary.

Martin, Tom

- 1999 **“Brick” Mortenson and the flood of 57!** *The Waiting List* (Grand Canyon Private Boaters Association), 3(4) (December): 13.

Mortenson, Dave, AND Quartaroli, Richard D.

- 2001 **Brick Mortenson.** *In:* Farewells [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 14(1) (Spring): 40.
Obituary.
-

1190

Dave Mortenson

Hiker, river runner

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Mortenson** as author and coauthor in Part 2 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Anonymous

- 2024 **Pioneer Award will be awarded to Dave Mortenson.** *In:* The Bulletin [NEWSLETTER SECTION]. *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 35(2) (Spring): 13.
- 2024 **Dave Mortenson receives Pioneer Award.** *In:* The Bulletin [NEWSLETTER SECTION]. *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 35(3) (Summer): 18.

Mortenson, Dave

- 2001 **Yesterday and today on the Colorado River; private trip journals—Dave Mortenson.** *The Waiting List* (Grand Canyon Private Boaters Association), 5(1) (Spring): 6-10.
- 2013 **The biggest water ever run.** *In:* Quartaroli, Richard D. (compiler, ed.), *A rendezvous of Grand Canyon historians : ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts : proceedings of the Third Grand Canyon History Symposium, January 2012*. Flagstaff, Arizona: Grand Canyon Historical Society, pp. 31-37.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

2015 **Running down the Colorado River when it was dynamic and wild.** *Grand Canyon River Runner*, (18)
(Winter): 7-10.

2018 **Interview with board president Dave Mortenson.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 29(1)
(Winter): 6-7.

1191

Pam Mortenson

Grand Canyon aficionado

Mortenson, Pam

2018 **1970: Pam Mortenson.** *From:* Celebrating the 100th anniversary, Grand Canyon National Park 1919-2019; describe your “first Grand Canyon visit”. *In:* The Bulletin [NEWSLETTER SECTION]. *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 29(3) (Summer): 9.

1192

Mosby

Senegal parrot

Decoteau, Randall

2009 **Talk of the trade: New kids on the (auction) block.** *Northeast Antiques* (Palmer, Massachusetts),
(September): 29.

Includes an item about Keith Spurgeon of Mosby and Co. Auctions (Frederick, Maryland), who named his business for his Senegal parrot. “Mosby’s been cross country 25 times; she’s the only [pet] bird I know who’s been to the Grand Canyon.” (ENTIRE NOTE) Includes a photo of Decoteau with Mosby, but not at Grand Canyon.

1193

Leroy Eugene Mosher

(Hank Wagoner [*pseudonym*])

1849–1904

Newspaper editor

Mosher, Leroy E. (“Hank Wagoner”)

1905 **“The Stranded Bugle” and other poems and prose including “The Eagle” (originally contributed to the Los Angeles Times:) together with an introduction by Gen. Harrison Gray Otis, and personal tributes from former associates and co-workers with The Times staff : with portrait.** Los Angeles: The Times-Mirror Co., 379 pp.

A memorial volume to Mosher, who had committed suicide on February 23, 1904, comprising his work and compiled by Otis. Includes an account of Mosher’s 1894 visit to Grand Canyon as a guest of William Wallace Bass. See extensive quotations from this item, with notes, on pp. 287-290 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.](#)

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1194

Moses Mosler

1851–1922

Businessman, tourist

Anonymous

1922 **Cincinnati, O.** *In*: Cable and Telegraphic News [SECTION]. *The Reform Advocate* (Chicago): 61 [*sic*, 63] (1) (February 4): 9.

Notice of “Moses Mosler, who died suddenly Thursday night at Grand Canyon, while on a pleasure trip with his wife, was a pioneer in the manufacture of modern bank vaults, founder and president of the Mosler Safe Company of Hamilton, Ohio.” (His wife was Jennie Mosler, *née* Cahn [1856–1930]. Moses Mosler was a brother of Henry Mosler [1841–1920], the renowned painter of American life and portraits.)

1195

John Moss

Supposed river runner

Moss, John

1877 **Through the Grand Canyon on a raft.** *Weekly Arizona Miner* (Prescott, Arizona), (Supplement), 14(18) (April 20): [1], (May 4).

With editor’s introductory paragraph, followed by a first-person retelling of a solo raft trip in Summer 1861 from Lee’s Ferry through Grand Canyon, in four days to Fort Mohave on the lower Colorado River. Although written in the first person, it begins with a parenthetical “. . . (said Captain Moss to his listener)”. *Fiction, of course*, but listed in this bio-bibliography as a matter of historical disambiguation.

1196

Joseph Don Mount

Hike organizer, healthcare CEO

Cramer, Maria

2021 **11 can safety hike a trail, but then 150 showed up.** *The New York Times*, (May 8): A26.

Hike organizer Joseph Don Mount charged in Federal court with illegal commercial organization of a North Rim hike at Grand Canyon, in violation of regulations including COVID-19 restrictions. (He pleaded guilty and was sentenced to two years supervised probation and banned from all Arizona national parks, monuments, and federal lands.)

1197

Lord and Lady Mountbatten

Albert Victor Nicholas Louis Francis Mountbatten, 1st Earl Mountbatten of Burma

1900–1979

Edwina Cynthia Annette Mountbatten, Countess Mountbatten of Burma

1901–1960

British nobility

Anonymous

1922 **Mountbattens found Hollywood virtuous. Grand Canyon finest sight he has seen, says friend of the Prince of Wales.** *The New York Times*, (November 15): 40.

Quoting Mountbatten: “Of all the places I have seen—and I guess I have seen about 85 per cent. of the things about—the Grand Canyon is the best in the world. It is nothing like anything else and, therefore, cannot be

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

compared. The guide books are right in simply stating that it is a canyon between two mountains and extending several miles. It simply can’t be described.” (ENTIRE NOTE)

- 1923 **A bunch of good Indians.** *Santa Fe Magazine*, 17(3) (February): 40.
Photo only. Lord and Lady Mountbatten with Native Americans outside of Hopi House, Grand Canyon.
-

1198

Bill Moyes
*Hang-glider flyer*⁴²

Anonymous

- 1980 **International award to Bill Moyes.** *Skysailor* (Australian Hang Gliding Association, Sydney University, New South Wales), (September): 4.
Citation presented to Moyes by Federation Aeronautique Internationale. The citation is quoted (in English), including the note, “His famous Grand Canyon flight was in July 1970 when he launched from the South Rim and flew nearly 5 miles.” (ENTIRE NOTE) (Moyes landed near Phantom Ranch. An illegal flight, though the first to hang-glide in the canyon.)
- 1988 **Father of hang gliding, Bill Moyes.** *Skysailor* (Hang Gliding Federation of Australia, Sydney, New South Wales), (January): 5-7.
Includes remarks on Moyes’ (illegal) eight-minute flight from the South Rim of Grand Canyon to the Colorado River (pp. 6-7) and photo (p. 5), “Bill flying the Grand Canyon”. (The flight was in July 1970.)
-

Richard Mueller
see under Freemasons

1199

Muench family
Photographers
(Josef, David, Marc, and Joyce Rockwood)
see also individual Muench entries below

See pp. 361-368 in [View Finders: Volume 1](#). See also Muench citations below.

1200

David Muench
1936–
Photographer
(son of Josef and Joyce Rockwood Muench)

See also pp. 361-364 in [View Finders: Volume 1](#).

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Muench** in Part 2 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Muench, David

- 2017 **David Muench’s timeless moments : Grand Canyon National Park.** Helena, Montana: Farcountry Press, 96 pp.
-

⁴² See also the (unpublished) record of an illegal paraglider flight into Grand Canyon by [Stan Mish](#), mentioned in footnote 11 on p. 5 herein.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Marc Muench

(photographer; son of David Muench)
see Bob Kerry

1201

Josef Muench

1904–1998

Photographer

Joyce Rockwood Muench

1907–1982

Writer

(wife of Josef Muench)

See also pp. 364-368 in [View Finders: Volume 1](#).

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Josef and Joyce Rockwood Muench** in Part 2 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Muench, Josef

- 1951 **Christmas in the Grand Canyon.** *In: Christmas : an American annual of Christmas literature and art. Volume 21.* Minneapolis, Minnesota: Augsburg Publishing House.
- 1953 **Art Greene of Cliff Dwellers Lodge.** *Desert Magazine*, 16(6) (June): cover, 3.
Accompanied by anonymous item, “Well Known Desert Rat is Featured on Cover” (p. 12). See also letter from Lawrence L. Brown in August issue.]
- 1965 **River trip through the Marble and Grand Canyons; a white water adventure.** (As told to Joyce Rockwood Muench. Photographs by Josef Muench.) *Arizona Highways*, 41(4) (April): cover, 1, 10-12, 30-35.
- 1983 **The Grand Canyon : a place of beauty.** [No place]: Don Johnson (produced by Graphic House, Inc., Orlando, Florida), [28] pp. [including wraps].
- 2018 **White water adventure.** (As told to Joyce Rockwood Muench. Photographs by Josef Muench.) *Arizona Highways*, 94(5) (May): 16-23.
Reprinting of Muench (1965). See also letters by Bob Klages, Gini Gregg, and Robert M. Lauzon in July issue.

Muench, Joyce Rockwood

- 1960 **We go hiking in Grand Canyon.** (Photographs by Josef Muench.) *Arizona Highways*, 36(6) (June): 2-5, 35, 36, inside back cover.

Muench, Joyce Rockwood, AND Muench, Josef

- 1950 **Grand Canyon : a pictorial interpretation.** New York: Hastings House, 101 pp.
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1202

John Muir

1838–1914

Environmentalist, preservationist

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Muir** in Parts 2 and 19 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Anonymous

- 1909 **Explorer still at 72 years. John Burroughs to join John Muir in tour of Colorado’s Grand Canon** [sic]. *The New York Times*, (February 24): 5. [Main title probably should read “Explorer still active at 72 years.”]

Barrus, Clara

- 1910 **With John o’ Birds and John o’ Mountains in the Southwest.** *Century Magazine*, 80(4) (August): 521-528.
John Burroughs and John Muir.

Fleck, Richard F.

- 2008 **John Muir’s historic visits to the Grand Canyon of the Colorado River and later.** *In:* Berger, Todd R. (ed.), *Reflections of Grand Canyon historians; ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts. Grand Canyon Association, Monograph 14*, pp. 137-140. (2nd Grand Canyon History Symposium, January 25-28, 2007, Grand Canyon National Park.)

Hughes, J. Donald

- 2008 **John Muir and Gifford Pinchot at Grand Canyon.** *In:* Berger, Todd R. (ed.), *Reflections of Grand Canyon historians; ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts. Grand Canyon Association, Monograph 14*, pp. 141-145. (2nd Grand Canyon History Symposium, January 25-28, 2007, Grand Canyon National Park.)

Miller, Sally M.

- 1993 (Ed.) **John Muir : life and work.** Albuquerque: University of New Mexico Press, 324 pp.
See pp. 190, 193.

Muir, John

- 1898 **The wild parks and forest reservations of the West.** *Atlantic Monthly*, 81 (January) (483): 15-28.
Muir’s first writings about the Grand Canyon appear here. See a quotation from this item on pp. 335-336 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).
- 1898 **A natural wonder. The most tremendous canyon in the world.** *Western Journal of Education* (San Francisco), New Series, 3 (Old Series, 43) (4) (April): 21.
Without by-line but editor’s introductory sentence includes Muir’s name, and credit is given to “Atlantic Monthly”.
- 1901 **Our national parks.** Boston: Houghton Mifflin Co., 382 pp.
Grand Canyon (as the “Grand Cañon Reserve”), see pp. 34-36.
- 1902 **The Grand Cañon of the Colorado.** *Century Illustrated Monthly Magazine*, 65(1) (November): 2, 107-116.
This comprises Muir’s first extended remarks about the canyon. See extensive quotations from this item, with notes, on pp. 388-391 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 1902 **Our three greatest canons—Yosemite, Yellowstone, and Grand Canon of the Colorado—compared.** *In:* Something For Everybody [SECTION]. *Timely Topics* (Lansing, Michigan), 7(10)(235) (November 7): 156.
Credited as “John Muir in the November Century”.
- 1902 **Clouds in the Grand Canon.** *Friends’ Intelligencer* (Philadelphia), 59(45) (“Eleventh Month 8” [November 8]): 717-718.
Credited as “John Muir, in the Century.”
- 1918 **Steep trails : California, Utah, Nevada, Washington, Oregon, the Grand Cañon.** (William Frederick Badé, ed.) Boston and New York: Houghton Mifflin Co., 391 pp. (The Writings of John Muir, Sierra Edition, Volume 8.) [Later eds.]
See “The Grand Cañon of the Colorado” (pp. 347-382).
- 1981 **1902: Our Grand Canyon.** *In:* Schullery, Paul (ed.), *The Grand Canyon: early impressions.* Boulder, Colorado: Colorado Associated University Press, pp. 71-91.
From Muir (1902, *Century Illustrated Magazine*).
- 2011 **The Grand Cañon of the Colorado.** *In:* Newman, Lance (ed.), *The Grand Canyon reader.* Berkeley, Los Angeles, and London: University of California Press, pp. 77-83.
From *Steep Trails* (Muir, 1918).
- 2020 **The Grand Cañon of the Colorado.** *From:* Almanac [SECTION]. *In:* Dundas, Zach (ed.), *Grand Canyon : “the ages at work”.* Austin, Texas: Wildsam Field Guides, p. 37.
“From *The Century Magazine*, 1901” (i.e., Muir, 1902).

Wolfe, Linnie Marsh

- 1945 **Son of the wilderness : the life of John Muir.** New York: Alfred A. Knopf, 364 pp.
See pp. 271-272, 306-307, 319.

Worster, Donald

- 2008 **A passion for nature : the life of John Muir.** Oxford and New York: Oxford University Press, 535 pp.
Grand Canyon, see pp. 115, 191, 329, 351-352, 371, 376-377, 390, 395, 485 *note* 36.
- 2011 **Living in nature: Biography and environmental history.** *In:* Myllyntaus, Timo (ed.), *Thinking through the environment : green approaches to global history.* Cambridge, United Kingdom: The White House Press, pp. 28-39.
See “John Wesley Powell and John Muir in comparison” (pp. 31-36); Grand Canyon, p. 33.

1203

Nancy Eileen Muleady-Mecham
Grand Canyon National Park Ranger

See also citations of publications of broader scope by [Muleady-Mecham](#) in Parts 13, 19, and 21 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Muleady-Mecham, Nancy Eileen

- 2004 **Park Ranger : true stories from a ranger’s career in America’s national parks.** Flagstaff, Arizona: Vishnu Temple Press, 244 pp.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

2008 **Park Ranger sequel : more true stories from a ranger’s career in America’s national parks.** Flagstaff, Arizona: Vishnu Temple Press, 218 pp.

1204

Rudolph A. Muller

("Dick")

1894–1967

Concessionaire employee

Mary Blanche Muller

1895–1947

(first wife of Dick Muller)

Helen F. Muller

1900–1981

(née Williams)

Concessionaire employee

(second wife of Dick Muller)

Rudolph, Mary, and Helen Muller are buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 101) for brief biographical notes and photo. Dick Muller was a Fred Harvey trail guide and was one of the search party that found the body of Glen Sturdevant (*see separately herein*). At the time of the 1930 U.S. Census he was a blacksmith. Helen Williams Muller worked in the El Tovar art room. Nuttall notes that Mary Muller’s death certificate offers different months and years (1888–1947) than those shown on her grave marker.

Anonymous

1999 **Frank L. Bradney.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 3(8): 4.

Obituary. Bradney “came to the Canyon around 1937 and was a sheriff for a short time. Bradney worked as a helper for **Dick Muller** (a blacksmith).”

1205

Hendrik Pieter Nicolaas Muller

1859–1941

Dutch entrepreneur, diplomat, and publicist

Muller, Hendrik P. N.

1905 **Door het land van Columbus : een reisverhaal. Vereenigde Staten.—Mexico.—Cuba.—Costa-Rica.—Colombia.—Venezuela.—Trinidad.—Curaçao.—Suriname** [*transl.* ‘Through the land of Columbus : a travelogue. United States . . .’]. Haarlem: Erven F. Bohn, 504 pp. [*In Dutch.*]

Regarding a trip to America in 1901-1902; see pp. 163-170. See a translated quotation from this item, with notes, on pp. 391-393 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#). The original Dutch text is transcribed, with the accompanying translation, as N^o 626 in [The Grand Canyon! A Worldwide, Year-By-Year Anthology and Annotated Bibliography](#).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1206

Lauro Severiano Müller

1863–1926

Brazil Minister of Foreign Affairs, and Special Ambassador

Anonymous

1913 **Dr. Muller sees Grand Canyon.** *In:* In the Santa Fe Southwest [SECTION]. *The Earth* (Atchison, Topeka and Santa Fe Railway, Chicago), 10(3) (March): 2.

In part, crafted as a Santa Fe promotional item. See this item quoted on p. 564 in ["My God, there it is!" The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#). (According to the U.S. Department of State's itinerary records, Müller's Grand Canyon visit was on July 6, en route from California to New York.)

1913 **Bryan pays tribute to Brazil's envoy.** *The New York Times*, (July 11): 9.

Includes note, "Dr. Müller considered the Grand Canyon the most marvelous thing he saw in his travels."

1207

Seth Muller

1973–

Journalist, writer, poet

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Muller as author and coauthor in Parts 2, 8, 9, 13, 15, 17, 18, 19, 21, and 30 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Muller, Seth

2021 **In the footsteps; thoughts and reflections on backpacking with the family.** *Northern Arizona's Mountain Living Magazine*, (Spring): 29-30.

Grand Canyon.

1208

Julie Munger

River runner

Munger, Julie

2002 **Riverboard ecstasy.** *Rescuer*, (36) (January/March), pp. 1-3.

2002 **Riverboarding.** *Boatman's Quarterly Review*, 15(1) (Spring): 16-19.

2017 **Riverboarding Grand Canyon—an incredible experience, and not "extreme".** *Boatman's Quarterly Review*, 30(4) (Winter 2017-2018): 10-11.

See also remarks by William Mooz, 31(1) (Spring 2018): 8.

2020 **Julie Munger, riverboarder.** *From:* Interviews [SECTION]. *In:* Dundas, Zach (ed.), *Grand Canyon : "the ages at work"*. Austin, Texas: Wildsam Field Guides, pp. 96-97.

Munger, Julie, AND Steiger, Lew

2007 Julie Munger. *Boatman's Quarterly Review*, 20(2) (Summer): 1, 28-41.

Munger oral history interview.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Reimers, Frederick

- 2004 **Julie Munger: The trailblazer.** *In: Paddler’s guide guide; 8 classics from the culture of raft guiding* [FEATURE]. *Paddler*, (March/April): 61-62.

Williams, Tyler

- 2017 **International Whitewater Hall of Fame honoree.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 30(4) (Winter 2017-2018): 21.

1209

Joseph Amasa Munk

1847–1927

Physician, Arizona bibliographer

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Munk** in Parts 1, 2, 17, and 18 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Munk, Joseph Amasa

- 1899 **Canyon echoes.** *California Medical Journal* (California Medical College, San Francisco), 20(9) (September): 247-253.

Munk visited the canyon at Grand View. He takes note of the trails at “Berry’s Hotel” and “Thurber’s Camp” (Grandview and Hance Trails, respectively), but focuses on the latter, and devotes several pages to Hance’s tales and his idea of the origin of the canyon. See a quotation from this item, with notes, on pp. 353-354 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#). He made a further comparison of Grand Canyon village and Grand View in Munk (1905).

- 1905 **Arizona sketches.** New York: The Grafton Press, 230 pp.

See “Canyon Echoes” (pp. 130-150), which reprints Munk (1899) but includes updated comparisons of Grand View with Grand Canyon village and its new railroad.

- 1914 **Grand Canyon of Arizona.** *California Eclectic Medical Journal* (Los Angeles), 7(9) (September): 223-225.

Munk reports on his eighth trip to the Grand Canyon. Despite the title, the last half of this article curiously diverges to the San Francisco Peaks, the Lowell Observatory in Flagstaff, Mars, and the future of earth’s climate. See a pertinent quotation from this item, with notes, on p. 575 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).

1210

George Toshihisa Murakami

(“Chinaman George”)

1910–1982

Japanese-American; concessionaire employee

Murakami was a long-time Fred Harvey employee, 36 years, leaving the canyon in 1965. He was a bellman in El Tovar, and served Dwight Eisenhower when the general visited the canyon. He was promoted to Bell Captain probably in 1954. His sobriquet, “Chinaman George”, was not one of disrespect; in fact, during the war he even received mail overseas addressed as such, presumably from those who could not recall his actual name. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 119) for brief biographical notes (under Robert T. Kishi, the soldier who is commemorated on the American Legion memorial in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery, who may have been added at Murakami’s suggestion; see also Kishi *herein*). Nuttall also publishes there a photo of Technical Sergeant Murakami (not Staff Sergeant as indicated in legend), ca. 1946, at the rim of the canyon, which is also

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

published (correctly as Technical Sergeant) in the article by Nuttall cited below. Murikami remained a member of Grand Canyon’s American Legion John Ivens Post No. 42 even after he left the canyon.

Nuttall, Kern

- 2020 **Why is a Japanese name on the American Legion memorial?** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 31(1) (Winter): 3-5. [Author’s surname misspelled “Nuttall”.]
Regarding the appearance of the name of Japanese-American Robert Kishi on This article provides more biographical information about both Robert Kishi and George Murakami. A photo is shown of Murakami as Bell Captain standing on the front steps of El Tovar.

Turner, Eloise

- 1954 **George took a Chinaman’s chance and he likes it.** *Hospitality* (Fred Harvey Company), (September): 5.

1211

Casey Murph
Concessionaire employee

Duran, Leah

- 2008 **Mule master.** *Arizona Highways*, 84(11) (November): 6.
Casey Murph, Grand Canyon wrangler.

1212

Shane Murphy
1957–
Grand Canyon historian, river runner, writer

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Murphy** in Parts 2, 10, 13, 14, and 15 of [*The Grand Canon*](#).

Murphy, Shane

- 1992 **On big boats without water.** *The News* (Grand Canyon River Guides), 5(2) (Spring): 16-17.
A marvelous personal account of a stranded boat, made all the more interesting in that on this river trip he had the captain of the aircraft carrier *U.S.S. Enterprise*, who had his own personal account.
- 1994 **On big boats without water.** *In:* Sadler, Christa (ed.), *There’s this river : Grand Canyon boatman stories*. Flagstaff, Arizona: Red Lake Books, pp. 78-81.
- 1994 **Driving a “baloney boat”.** *NORS Currents* (National Organization for River Sports), (Summer): 5-6.
- 1995 **On big boats without water.** *Paddler*, 15(6) (December): 32.
- 2006 **On big boats without water.** *In:* Sadler, Christa (ed.), *There’s this river . . . : Grand Canyon boatman stories*. Flagstaff, Arizona: This Earth Press, 2nd ed., pp. 97-99.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1213

Ron Murphy

Concessionaire employee; American Legion, Arizona State Commander

Murphy, Ron

- 1998 **[Letter from former employee at Grand Canyon.]** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 2(9): 2-3.
Recollections of his time when he “was transferred from La Posada in Winslow and assigned to the front desk at Bright Angel. Eventually I was named Reservations manager” Includes several notes regarding the Verkamp family and the American Legion post, and Murphy recites the names of many others. See also corrections, 2(10): 2.
-

1214

Thomas Dowler Murphy

1866–1928

Newspaper publisher, art calendar producer and manufacturer, travel writer

After an early career in local newspaper production in Red Oak, Iowa, and a calendar-producing business with a partner, he sold out of the calendar business with the promise not to re-enter it for five years. In 1900, Murphy established a new calendar business in New Jersey, but then built the Thomas D. Murphy Calendar Co. factory (1905) and power plant (1920) in Red Oak, Iowa, which are on the National Register of Historic Places. “Thomas D. Murphy [was] the primary inventor of the first successful advertising art calendars and the individual most responsible for the creation, development and expansion of the art calendar industry in the United States and abroad.” (from the National Register nomination).

Murphy, Thomas D.

- 1912 ***Three wonderlands of the American West.*** (Illustrations by Thomas Moran.) Boston: L. C. Page and Co., 180 pp. [Also a new revised ed., 1913, 184 pp.; reprinted 1919]
See quotations from this item, with notes, on pp. 558-559 in [*“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.*](#)
-

1215

Ruthann Murray

Grand Canyon National Park Ranger (River Unit)

Sharrow, Barbara, AND Balsom, Janet

- 1987 **Women at Grand Canyon.** *Courier* (U.S. National Park Service), 32(4) (April): front cover, 3, 39-40, rear cover.
Historical overview. Women noted: Pat Baker-Buccello, Janet R. Balsom, Meg Benke, Gale Burak, Cindy Burns, Jennifer Burns, Ann Carter, Kathleen Davis, Cathy Green, Martha Hahn-O’Neil, Sonja Hoie, Julie Jackson, Kimmy Johnson, Anne Trinkle Jones, Mary Langdon, Becca Lawton, Jennifer Lawton, Sid Martin, Mary Lou Mauer, Randi McPheron, **Ruthann Murray**, Barb Sharrow, Marie Tuxhorn, Sue Vulich. (Cover illustration shows Grand Canyon ranger-naturalist Pauline (Polly) Patraw, but the legend [p. 3, which pertains also to the back cover] reads only, “the NPS woman then and now”. The back cover shows an unidentified woman Grand Canyon ranger mounted on a mule on trail.)
-

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography**

1216

Thomas M. Myers

(Tom Myers)

Physician, Grand Canyon explorer, river runner, distance hiker, writer

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Myers as author and coauthor in Parts 2 and 15 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Myers, Thomas

2012 **The Fun Five; Thomas Myers.** *Northern Arizona’s Mountain Living Magazine*, (September): 42.

Richmond, Al

2015 **Hall of Fame awards; Dr. Thomas Myers and Carl H. Guthrie.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 19) (4) (July/August): 1.

1217

Steven Mylan

Missing person

Lamperd, Matt

1999 **Grand Canyon casualty.** *Humber Et Cetera* (Humber College, Etobicoke, Ontario), 27(14) (January 14-20): 4.
Missing since February 14, 1998. Car abandoned at the Little Colorado River gorge overlook. Item also includes some confusing information about Mylan at Grand Canyon.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

N

1218

Vladimir Nabokov

(Vladimir Vladimirovich Nabokov)

1899–1977

Russian–American entomologist, novelist, poet, professor of Russian literature

Nabokov seems to periodically attract interest for his poetry about having discovered a new species of butterfly at Grand Canyon, but specifics seem to be scattered in the literature and general readers can be confused about the particulars of the species name when it is colloquially misused. Nabokov did indeed name a new species from the Grand Canyon, *Neonympha dorothea*, but specifically the Grand Canyon specimens were of one subspecies among several that he named, the Grand Canyon subspecies, *Neonympha dorothea dorothea*, being the so-called “nominated taxon”. The other subspecies were not from Grand Canyon, thus technically the “Grand Canyon” discovery is restricted to the one subspecies, not to the species as a whole. Furthermore, Nabokov’s taxa have since been restudied and have been transferred to other genera and species, which are subjective acts of systematics. A complete Nabokov–Grand Canyon list of citations is provided here to assist users in seeing how science and literature can intertwine.

Boyd, Brian, AND Johnson, Kurt

1999 **Nabokov, scientist.** *Natural History*, 108(6) (July/August): 46-53.

See p. 46.

Boyle, Robert H.

1959 **An absence of wood nymphs; Vladimir Nabokov, famed author of “Lolita,” and a renowned lepidopterist, seeks his favorite butterfly in Arizona.** *Sports Illustrated*, (September 14):.

Nabokov is interviewed when he and his wife are staying in a cabin at Forest Houses in Oak Creek Canyon, Arizona. Quoting Nabokov, he mentions, *in passing*, his Grand Canyon butterfly discovery, which he hopes to find at Oak Creek.

Friendly, Alfred, Jr.

1970 **Nabokov the collector.** *The New York Times*, (May 10) (Section 7, New York Times Book Review): 32.

Includes note of having found three new species of butterfly in Grand Canyon in 1942. [Article is not a book review. The writer interviewed Nabokov in Sicily.]

Nabokov, Vladimir

1942 **Some new or little known Nearctic *Neonympha* (Lepidoptera: Satyridae).** *Psyche*, 49(3/4) (September/December): 61-80.

Scientific paper, which includes a description of the new taxon from Grand Canyon. [Refer to the annotation with Spamer (2022, *below*) for pertinent details.]

1943 **On discovering a butterfly.** *The New Yorker*, 19(13) (May 15): 26.

Poem about his discovery at Grand Canyon.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Shrayer, Maxim D.

1996 **Pilgrimage, memory and death in Vladimir Nabokov’s short story “the Aurelian”.** *Slavic and East European Journal*, 40(4) (Winter): 700-725.

See p. 720. Notes Nabokov’s discovery of a new species of butterfly at Grand Canyon, and his poem on the subject.

Spamer, Earle E.

2022 (COMPILER, ED.) ***Bibliography and annotated checklist of living organisms first named from the Grand Canyon and vicinity (northwestern Arizona)***. Raven’s Perch Media, Philadelphia, PDF format online, 194 pp. (<https://ravensperch.org/wp-content/uploads/2022/12/Species-checklist.pdf> or <https://www.academia.edu/92646386/>).

See p. 84, the annotated entry for Nabokov (1942), which notes *Neonympha dorothea*, a new species of admiral butterfly (pp. 62-63 in Nabokov) and *Neonympha dorothea dorothea*, a new subspecies (pp. 64-66). (Two additional subspecies were also named, but they were not from the Grand Canyon.) The primary and secondary type specimens were deposited in the American Museum of Natural History. They were “Taken during a brief visit to Grand Cañon, Ariz., South Rim, on June 9th, 1941 (bright cold morning after snow and rain). They were weakly fluttering beside the trail together with a few *Coen[onympha]. tullia furcae* almost no other butterflies about. Named in honor of Miss Dorothy Leuthold who kindly kicked up the first specimen.”

Zimmer, Dieter E.

2003 ***A guide to Nabokov’s butterflies and moths : 2001***. Hamburg: [D. E. Zimmer?], 389 pp.

See entry for *Cyllopsis pertepida dorothea* Nabokov, 1942, from Grand Canyon (note that it has been taxonomically transferred to another genus and species).

1219

Allen Naille

(Richard A. Naille, II)

1859–1942

President, Fred Harvey Company; Grand Canyon resident

Carol Naille

(Fred Harvey Co. historian; El Tovar tour guide)

(wife of Richard Naille)

Giddings, Roger

1981 **Mr. Harvey would be proud.** *Courier* (U.S. National Park Service), 4(7) [*sic*, 8] (August): 7-9.

Article regarding the present operations of the Fred Harvey concession at Grand Canyon. Features the Nailles, with biographical notes. Includes a photo of Allen Naille with Grand Canyon National Park Superintendent Richard Marks and Grand Canyon National Park Lodges Manager Toby Allen; and a photo of Carol Naille dressed as a 1910 Harvey Girl, in front of El Tovar.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1220

Nampeyo

(Tewa name Numpayu)

1859–1942

Hopi–Tewa potter

Kramer, Barbara

1988 **Nampeyo, Hopi House, and the Chicago Land Show.** *American Indian Art Magazine*, 14(1) (Winter): 46-53.

Leavengood, Betty

2004 **Grand Canyon women : lives shaped by landscape.** Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association, 2nd ed., 297 pp.

1221

Monica Nanacasia

Concessionaire employee

Fred Nanacasia

National Park Service employee

Hopi; lifetime Grand Canyon residents; community leaders with the Grand Canyon School and local Native American youth

Anonymous

2024 **Hall of Fame Award for Community Service will be awarded at the annual picnic to Monica and Fred Nanacasia.** *In:* The Bulletin [NEWSLETTER SECTION]. *The Ol' Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 35(2) (Spring): 13.

Richmond, Al

2024 **Hall of Fame Award; Fred Nanacasia and Monica Nanacasia.** *In:* The Bulletin [NEWSLETTER SECTION]. *The Ol' Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 35(3) (Summer): 18-19.

Antoinette Nash

see Lillian Hillman

1222

Roderick Frazier Nash

(Rod Nash)

1939–

Environmentalist, river runner, professor of history and environmental studies, writer

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Nash** in Parts 2, 13, 14, and 18 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Nash, Roderick Frazier

1970 **A canyon log.** *In:* Braun, Ernest, *Grand Canyon of the living Colorado*. San Francisco: Sierra Club, and New York: Ballantine Books, pp. 76-82.

Nash, Rod, AND Steiger, Lew

1996 **Somewhat different stories; Rod Nash.** *Boatman's Quarterly Review*, 9(2): 1, 31-46.
Nash oral history interview.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Nash, Roderick Frazier, AND Wingfield, Andrew

- 2004 **Roderick Frazier Nash.** *Wild Earth*, 14(1/2) (Spring/Summer): cover, inside front cover, 24-27.
Interview.
-

1223

Don Neff
River runner

Neff, Don

- 1994 **A toy crescent wrench.** *In:* Carr, John N. (collector), *It was a rough road! . . . and other Arizona Game and Fish stories.* Phoenix: Heart Track Publications, p. 244. [Arizona Game and Fish Department anecdotes; ellipsis is part of title.]

Neff, Don, AND Steiger, Lew

- 1999 **Don Neff.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 12(3) (Summer): 1, 14-21.
Neff oral history interview.
-

1224

Pola Negri
1897–1987

Kathlyn Williams
1879–1960

Actresses

Anonymous

- 1923 **[Note.]** *Scenario Bulletin Digest* (Universal Scenario Corporation, Hollywood, California), 9(8) (October): 18.
“Pola Negri and Kathlyn Williams vacationed at the Grand Canyon and elsewhere in a seeing-America-first tour.”
(ENTIRE ITEM; used as page filler)
-

1225

Ada P. Neill
Tourist

Neill, Ada P.

- 1919 **Bright Angeling on a mule; two hundred pounds and not ashamed, but she went down and came back.** *Outing*, 75(2) (November): 75-79, 114.
An overweight woman takes to the trail—and unashamedly discards her lunch box into the Colorado. See quotations from this item, with notes, on pp. 636-637 in [“My God, there it is!” *The World Encounters the Grand Canyon*](#).
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1226

Ariel Neill
River runner

Neill, Ariel

2010 **Ariel Neill, age 27.** *In:* Guide Profile [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 23(4) (Winter 2010-2011): 3-4. Interview.

Bernice Windsor Nelson
see Bernice Windsor

1227

Carlyle LaMar Nelson
1893–1975

U.S. Army aviator (WWI); commercial airlines aviator (Western Air Express, TWA)

Nelson, Carlyle LaMar

1974 **Flying the tunnel; “underground” in the Grand Canyon.** *Journal of Arizona History*, 15(4) (Winter): 319-324.

The author piloted Western Air Express Flight 2 (Los Angeles to Albuquerque), January 12, 1930, in a Fokker F-10 aircraft, encountering blizzard conditions in northern Arizona. A white-knuckle series of events with notes of historical interest, with the flight eventually forced into and west through the Grand Canyon to return to Kingman.

1228

Cleland Kinloch Nelson
1852–1917

Protestant Episcopal clergyman

Nelson, Cleland Kinloch

1902 **Diary of the Bishop.** *In:* *Journal of the Eightieth Annual Convention of the Protestant Episcopal Church in the Diocese of Georgia, held at Augusta, Georgia, May 14th, 15th and 16th, 1902. Together with the constitution and canons of the diocese.* Macon, Georgia: Press of The J. W. Burke Co., pp. 66-75. [Bishop’s name indicated on title-page verso.]

See p. 69 for October 1901: “26. At the Grand Canyon, Arizona. Celebrated the Holy Eucharist in the sitting-room of the hotel, with an attendance of twenty-four church people.” (ENTIRE NOTE) (The hotel was either the Bright Angel Hotel or the Cameron Hotel. He arrived a month after the first train reached the canyon.)

1229

Elmer Nelson
1882–1957

Swedish immigrant; Chief Facilities Engineer, Santa Fe Railway, Grand Canyon

Laura Elizabeth Nelson
(née Scheck)
1885–1962

(wife of Elmer Nelson; Grand Canyon community booster)

see also Margaret Nelson Thune

Elmer and Laura Nelson are buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Their grave marker is informative: “Elmer Nelson arrived at the Canyon in 1904 to construct the original power plant and utility infrastructure to support the El Tovar Hotel facilities. Hre remained as Chief Facilities Engineer for the Santa Fe Railroad from 1915 to 1952 during which time he supervised the

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

construction of Hermits Rest, Indian Gardens water lift station, the New Power Plant, Phantom Ranch, and the Desert View Watchtower. He was deeply involved with the planning and construction of what is cherished on the South Rim.” “Laura Scheck Nelson came to the Canyon as Elmer Nelson’s bride in 1913 and together with her husband helped build a lively, safe, and strong community through formal volunteer service and countless efforts in community activities and improvements as a founding family of the South Rim.” [Regarding Elmer Neslon, see also under “Freemasons” herein.] Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, pp. 160-161) for brief biographical notes and photos. Of interest is the photo of Elmer Nelson aboard the ferry at Lee’s Ferry. A photo of the officers of the 1929 American Legion Auxiliary at Hopi Point includes Laura Nelson. Refer also to [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#) (Anderson, 2015, p. 92) for photo and legend.

Metzger, Art; Turnbull, John; AND Schick, Jeanne

1994 **Laura and Elmer Nelson of Grand Canyon.** *O’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 5(8): 6.

Thune, Margaret Nelson

1991 **My father’s trip on the tram.** *Grand Canyon Pioneers Society, Newsletter*, 2(2): 5.
The tram to Hermit Camp. Elmer Nelson supervised the mandated destruction of Hermit Camp in 1936.

Eric Nelson

see Albert T. Vierra

John Dennis Nelson

see Walapai Johnny

1230

Kimo Nelson

River runner

See also p. 290 in [Art of the Grand Canyon](#).

Nelson, Kimo

2008 **Kimo Nelson, age 27.** *In: Guide Profiles [FEATURE]. Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 21(1) (Spring): 4.
Interview.

1231

Roy Ernest Nelson

1917–2018

Concessionaire employee

(son of Elmer Nelson)

Kathryn Nelson

(née Robinson)

1918–2009

(wife of Roy Nelson)

Roy and Kathryn Nelson are buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 161) for brief biographical notes. Because Roy was still alive at the time that volume was published, the information about him given here is from his obituary in the *Salt Lake Tribune* for March 25, 2018. He was a mule skinner and trail and highway guide for Fred Harvey before leaving the canyon to attend the Massachusetts Institute of Technology where he earned degrees in business and engineering, which he pursued for the rest of his working life. While living in Los Angeles he met Kathryn Robinson and after marrying in 1943 they honeymooned on mule-back in the Grand Canyon.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1232

Ágnes Nemes Nagy

1922–1991

Hungarian poet, diarist

Nemes Nagy, Ágnes

1986 **A föld emlékei : összegyűjtött versek** [*transl.* ‘Memories of the earth: collected poems’]. Budapest: Magvető Könyvkiadó, 269 pp. [In Hungarian.]

See p. 229, “Amerikai állomás; A Grand Canyonban” (‘American station; in the Grand Canyon’), which reflects upon the then-unused Grand Canyon Depot at Grand Canyon, written during or following the writer’s 1979 visit (see Nemes Nagy, 1993). This poem begins, enticingly, “Én nem tudom miért, mindig az állomások.” [‘I don’t know why, it’s always the stations.’]

(“Amerikai állomás” appears frequently in critical commentaries and Nemes Nagy anthologies; see for example listings and notes by Urbán Péter (2008), “Szakirodalmi bibliográfia és említési mutató Nemes Nagy Ágnes verseihez (1947-2007)” [‘Bibliography and citation index for the poems of Ágnes Nagy Nemes (1947-2007)’], *Bibliográfia Irodalomtörténeti Közlemények*, 112(5/6): 700-740.)

1993 **Iowa, 1979; Amerikai napló; részletek** [*transl.* ‘Iowa, 1979; American journal; details’]. *Holmi* (Budapest), 5(1) (January): 32-42. [In Hungarian.]

Selections from a diary. Includes several remarks relating to Grand Canyon, pp. 35-37.

1233

James Ernest Nesmith

1856–1898

Poet

Nesmith, James Ernest

1894 ***Philoctetes and other poems and sonnets.*** Cambridge, Massachusetts: Riverside Press, 111 pp.

See “The Grand Cañon of the Colorado River” (pp. 62-71) and “Point Sublime, Colorado Cañon” (pp. 103-104). The poems are transcribed in their entirety on pp. 731-738 in [“My God, there it is!” *The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.*](#)

1234

John Nestler

River runner

Nestler, John

2024 **John Nestler, kayaker.** *From:* Chapter 16, Personal Experiences of and by Soloists. *In:* Cline, Bruce H., *A guide to solo boating the Colorado River through Grand Canyon.* [No imprint], 2nd ed., revised, pp. 84-85. [An on-demand publication.]

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1235

John von Neumann

1903–1957

Mathematician, computer scientist, physicist

Whitman, Marina von Neumann

2005 **Life with father.** *SIAM News* (Society for Industrial and Applied Mathematics), 38(2) (March): 8, 10.

Includes a photo and commentary about her father, John von Neumann, on a mule at Grand Canyon while wearing a three-piece suit.

1236

Doris Drown Nevills

1914–1949

River runner, outfitter
(wife of Norman Nevills)

Gleason, Hollis T.

1949 **In memoriam; Norman and Doris Nevills (victims of an airplane crash September 19, 1949).** *Desert Magazine*, 13(2) (December): 12.

In verse.

Henderson, Randall

1949 **Just Between You and Me** [COLUMN]. *Desert Magazine*, 13(1) (November): 46.

Includes a memorial to Norman and Doris Nevills.

Leavengood, Betty

1999 **Grand Canyon women : lives shaped by landscape.** Boulder, Colorado: Pruett Publishing Co., 248 pp.

2004 **Grand Canyon women : lives shaped by landscape.** Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association, 2nd ed., 297 pp.

2014 **Grand Canyon women : lives shaped by landscape.** Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association, 3rd ed., 242 pp.

1237

Norman Davies Nevills

("Norm")

1908–1949

River runner, outfitter (the Nevills Expedition business)

• Refer to photos in Robert W. Audretsch, *Grand Canyon’s Phantom Ranch* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2012; Images of America series), p. 93. One photo shows Nevills’ boats stopped at Phantom Ranch on his first Grand Canyon expedition, July 22, 1938; a second photo from his sixth expedition at the same site, 1948.

• Refer to photo in Kevin S. Schindler, *The Grand Canyon: Past and Present* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2024), p. 50, showing Nevills with Elzada Clover and Superintendent Miner Tillotson on July 12, 1938, outside what today is the Ranger Operations Building (Clover and Nevills had hiked up from the river to the South Rim during their expedition). (The photo is accompanied by a “today” view of the scene.)

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Anonymous

- 1938 **Nevills delays trip as two leave party. Colorado River expedition is to continue this week.** *The New York Times*, (July 10): 4.
Includes photo, “The Nevills Expedition After Conquering the Colorado River” [at Lee’s Ferry]; with Eugene Atkinson, Alazada [*sic*, Elzada] Clover, Don Harris, Norman D. Nevills, Lois Jotter, W. C. Gibson.
- 1938 **Nevills party safe on 2d lap.** *The New York Times*, (July 18): 9.
Signal fire from the foot of Tanner Trail.
- 1940 **Nevills planning 1940 trip down Colorado.** *Desert Magazine*, 3(4) (February): 43.
Green River to Boulder Dam.
- 1940 **Nevills Grand Canyon trip to start June 19.** *Desert Magazine*, 3(8) (June): 37.
Barry Goldwater trip.
- 1941 **Foltboat runs Colorado.** *In*: Here and There on the Desert [SECTION]. *Desert Magazine*, 4(11) (September): 44.
Alexander Grant, foltboat (or foldboat) journey through Grand Canyon with Norman Nevills and party.
- 1941 **River trip in October.** *Travel West* (U.S. Department of the Interior, United States Travel Bureau), 3(17) (September 16): 2.
- 1942 **Nevills’ expedition starts.** *In*: Here and There on the Desert [SECTION]. *Desert Magazine*, 5(1) (August): 29.
“Grand Canyon—Two of the youngest persons ever to challenge swift waters of the Grand Canyon were among eight persons in Norman D. Nevills’ fourth expedition down the Colorado scheduled to start July 15 at Lee’s Ferry. The boys are Bruce Wilson, 13, Burlingame, California, and Garth Marston, 16, San Francisco.” (ENTIRE ITEM)
- 1942 **Nevills completes 4th trip through canyon.** *Desert Magazine*, 5(11) (September): 18.
- 1943 **“Shooting” the Grand Canyon tops all thrills.** *Popular Mechanics*, 79(3) (March): 90-91.
- 1946 **Fastwater man.** *Saturday Evening Post*, (May 18): 30-31, 148, 150, 152.
- 1947 **Nevills party to run Grand Canyon rapids.** *Desert Magazine*, 10(10) (August): 13.
- 1947 **13 end canyon trip.** Party encounters 276 rapids during 1,500-mile journey. *The New York Times*, (August 3): 48.
Norman Nevills, Otis R. Marston, Garth Marston, Kent Frost.
- 1949 **Nevills at it again.** *In*: Here and There on the Desert [SECTION]. *Desert Magazine*, 12(9) (July): 39.
Norman Nevills begins 11th consecutive river running season with planned trips including his “seventeenth trip through the Grand Canyon, a world’s record”, beginning July 12. Item credited to *Times-Independent*.
- 1949 **He conquered the river—and died in an airplane.** *Desert Magazine*, 13(1) (November): 31.
- 1950 **Nevills boats purchased by veteran rivermen.** *Desert Magazine*, 13(6) (April): 22.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1952 **Plaque honors Norman Nevills.** *In:* Here and There on the Desert [SECTION]. *Desert Magazine*, 15(3) (March): 27.

John P. Rigg and Art Greene mount plaque on Marble Canyon wall north of Navajo Bridge. Dedication scheduled for July 11.

1952 **Norman Nevills memorial.** *In:* Here and There on the Desert [SECTION]. *Desert Magazine*, 15(7) (July): 30.

Plaque at Navajo Bridge to be dedicated July 11.

1952 **[Nevills plaque.]** *In:* Here and There on the Desert [SECTION]. *Desert Magazine*, 15(9) (September): 30.

“Marble Canyon—Veteran river men from all over the West gathered here on July 11 to take part in the dedication of a memorial plaque honoring the memory of Norman and Doris Nevills, who resided at Mexican Hat, Utah, previous to their death in an airplane accident in 1949. Nevills was regarded as one of America’s greatest rivermen, and had piloted many expeditions on the San Juan, Colorado and other western rivers. The bronze plaque was mounted on the canyon wall underneath Navajo Bridge. Barry Goldwater was master of ceremonies.”
(ENTIRE ITEM)

1952 **Nevills plaque is dedicated.** *Desert Magazine*, 15(10) (October): 5-6.

Memorial plaque to Norman and Doris Nevills, placed in the canyon wall near Navajo Bridge. Article includes photograph of ceremony and another showing location. Text of plaque is transcribed.

1957 **Mexican Hat river trips again in Nevills family.** *Desert Magazine*, 20(12) (December): 12.

Mexican Hat Expeditions purchased by Gaylord L. Staveley, son-in-law of the late Norman and Doris Nevills. “Schedules for the 1958 season will include trips on the San Juan River, Glen Canyon on the Colorado, and at least one expedition through Grand Canyon.”

[c. 2010] **Early Grand Canyon river runners : John Wesley Powell, Norman Nevills, Glen and Bessie Hyde, Georgie White, Martin Litton, Katie Lee, Buzz Holmstrom, Bert Loper.** Memphis, Tennessee: Books LLC, 29 pp. [Cover title: *Early Grand Canyon river runners: John Wesley Powell.*] [A print-on-demand publication, from an “online edition”. “The online version of this book is part of Wikipedia, a multilingual, web-based encyclopedia.” (p. v).] [Copy acquired new in 2010.]

Clover, Elzada U.

1939 **Danger can be fun.** *Michigan Alumnus, Quarterly Review* (The Quarterly Review of the Michigan Alumnus) (University of Michigan, Alumni Association), 45(14) (February 18) (Winter): 103-113. [NOTE: There is also a monthly series of *Michigan Alumnus.*]

Regarding her botanical Colorado River trip through Grand Canyon, with Nevills Expeditions.

Cook, William

1987 **The Wen, the Botany, and the Mexican Hat : the adventures of the first women through Grand Canyon, on the Nevills Expedition.** Orangeville, California: Callisto Books, 151 pp.

Gleason, Hollis T.

1949 **In memoriam; Norman and Doris Nevills (victims of an airplane crash September 19, 1949).** *Desert Magazine*, 13(2) (December): 12.

In verse.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Haraden, Tom

- 2011 **The cataract boats; hardy survivors of Norm Nevills’s Grand Canyon expeditions.** *WoodenBoat* (WoodenBoat School, Brooklin, Maine), (219) (March/April): 38-43.

Heald, Weldon F.

- 1948 **Riding Grand Canyon rapids.** *In:* Peattie, Roderick (ed.), *The inverted mountains : canyons of the West.* New York: Vanguard Press, Inc., pp. 185-208.
About Norman Nevills.
- 1981 **1941: The eighteenth expedition.** *In:* Schullery, Paul (ed.), *The Grand Canyon : early impressions.* Boulder, Colorado: Colorado Associated University Press, pp. 173-189.
From Heald in Peattie (1948).

Henderson, Randall

- 1947 **Grand Canyon voyage.** [Parts 1 and 2 of 4.] *Desert Magazine*, 11(1) (November): cover, 3, 4-10; (2) (December): 7-12.
With Nevills. See also letters by George O. Bauwens, Elwyn Blake, and George R. Winn in February 1948 issue, 11(4): 37, 38; and Otis Marston, March 1948 (11(5): 30).
- 1948 **Grand Canyon voyage.** [Parts 3 and 4 of 4.] *Desert Magazine*, 11(3) (January): 4-14; (4) (February): 9-16.
- 1949 **Just Between You and Me** [COLUMN]. *Desert Magazine*, (November): 46.
Includes a memorial to Norman and Doris Nevills.
- 1951 **Just Between You and Me** [COLUMN]. *Desert Magazine*, 14(14) (December): 42.
Notes the visit to the *Desert Magazine* office of Otis Marston and his wife, Margaret. Remarks on motor-powered trips on the Colorado River, but the author prefers the oar-powered trips such as those of Norman Nevills. “Just why anyone should want to race through those gorgeous canyons at break-neck speed is beyond my ken.”
- 1965 **Rapid descent with Norman Nevills.** *Westways*, 57(10, Part 1): 17-19.

Hutchinson, Andy

- 2001 **Restoring Sandra.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 14(2) (Summer): 43.
A Norman Nevills boat.

Johnson, Emily Anne

- 2015 **Steady as she goes: The gendered frontier of Nevills Expedition, 1936-49.** Master’s thesis, University of Utah, 65 pp.
“This thesis explores the gendered implications of Norm’s trips and the extraordinary (and sometimes ordinary) women who participated in them. I argue that the nuanced interaction between these women, Norm, and traditional gender roles demonstrates the complexity and fluidity of gender as a social construct.”

Lavender, David

- 1985 **River runners of the Grand Canyon.** Grand Canyon Natural History Association [paperback ed.], and University of Arizona Press [clothbound ed.], 147 pp. (Title-page includes both imprints.)
See Chapter 9, “Boats For Hire” (pp. 96-105).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Marston, Otis Reed “Dock”

- 2014 ***From Powell to power : a recounting of the first one hundred river runners through the Grand Canyon.*** (Tom Martin, ed.) Flagstaff, Arizona: Vishnu Temple Press, 532 pp.
See Chapter 21, “1938-1949: Petticoats” (pp. 400-442).

Nelson, Nancy

- 1991 ***Any time, any place, any river : the Nevills of Mexican Hat.*** (Foreword by Barry Goldwater.) Flagstaff, Arizona: Red Lake Books, 83 pp.

Nevills, Norman D.

- 1940 **Canyon wonderlands.** *Region III Quarterly* (U.S. National Park Service), 2(3) (July): 37-42.
Principally Upper Basin, with remarks on Grand Canyon.
- 1941 **Descent of the canyons.** *Region III Quarterly* (U.S. National Park Service), 3(3) (July): 37-44.

Reiff, Greg

- 2021 **Norm Nevills; a 20th century Tom Sawyer.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 34(4) (Winter 2021-2022): 10-13.
With reminiscences by Sandy Nevills Reiff, Joan Nevills Staveley, and (through Richard Quartaroli) Sandy and Joanie Nevills Staveley. Geographically extralimital to this bio-bibliography, but the Quartaroli share (p. 12) reports old-time occasions when large rocks (and once “an old car on fire”) were toppled from Navajo Bridge to startle passengers on Nevills river trips.

Reilly, P. T. [Reilly, Plez Talmadge]

- 1987 **Norman Nevills: Whitewater man of the West.** *Utah Historical Quarterly*, 55(2): 181-200.

Sevigny, Melissa L.

- 2019 **The wild ones.** People said that women had no place in the Grand Canyon and would likely die trying to run the Colorado River. In 1938, two female scientists set out to prove them wrong. *The Atavist Magazine*, (96) (October):. [Online only? <https://magazine.atavist.com/the-wild-ones-grand-canyon-colorado-river-first-women.>]
- 2023 **Tenacious specimens. A survey of the Grand Canyon’s plants by the first non-Native women to run the river—and survive.** *High Country News*, 55(5) (May): 34-41.
Excerpt from Sevigny’s forthcoming book, *Brave the Wild River*.
- 2023 ***Brave the wild river : the untold story of two women who mapped the botany of the Grand Canyon.*** New York: W. W. Norton and Co., 290 pp.

Spearman, Rupert B.

- 1938 **Expedition including women safely navigates Colorado River.** *Reclamation Era*, 28(9) (September): 177-179.
Nevills Expedition, with Elzada Clover and Lois Jotter.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Staveley, Gaylord

- 2004 **Norm Nevills.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 17(1) (Spring): 1, 26-43.
Excerpt from forthcoming book by Staveley, *From Nevills to Nowadays*.
- 2015 **The rapids and the roar : a boating history of the Colorado River and Grand Canyon.** Flagstaff, Arizona: Fretwater Press, 333 [334] pp.
See Chapter 5, “Whitewater Boating As a Performing Art, 1938-1949” (pp. 102-133).

Thompson, Neal

- 2013 **A curious man : the strange and brilliant life of Robert “Believe It or Not!” Ripley.** New York: Crown Archetype, 421 [422] pp.
See pp. 271-272, regarding Emery Kolb and Barry Goldwater transmitting live radio transmission (albeit with problems) from aboard a boat in the Colorado River, for national radio. Also a brief, separate note of Norman Nevills.

Wall, Robert H.

- 1941 **Riverman.** *Travel West* (U.S. Department of the Interior, United States Travel Bureau), 3(20) (November 1): 6-7.

Webb, Roy

- 1998 **Nancy Streater Reuling: A passenger’s perspective.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 11(4) (Fall): 1, 24-28.
Interview, 1990. Pick-up title on p. 24 reads, “Nancy Streater Reuling; The Passenger Experience in the late 1940s”.
- 2005 (ED.) **High, wide, and handsome : the river journals of Norman D. Nevills.** (Foreword by Brad Dimock.) Logan, Utah: Utah State University Press, 308 pp.
- 2006 **Classic Norm Nevills.** *Grand Canyon River Runner*, (3) (Fall): 14-15.

1238

John Strong Newberry

1822–1892

Geologist, expedition physician; Ives expedition

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Newberry** in Parts 2, 4, 21, and 24 of [*The Grand Canon*](#).

Anonymous

- 1893 **[Obituary notice of John Storey (sic) Newberry.]** *The American Engineer*, 67(1) (January): 50.

Benjamin, Marcus

- 1893 **Newberry, John Strong.** *Appleton’s Annual Cyclopaedia and Register of Important Events*, 32 (New Series, 17): 562-563. [Title-page: *Appleton’s Annual Cyclopædia of Register of Important Events of the Year 1892* (New York: D. Appleton and Co.).]

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Bowman, Juanita

- 1898 **[Request for biographical leads on John Strong Newberry.]** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 2(12): 2.
Followed by a reply from Earle E. Spamer; all of Newberry’s papers seem to be missing.

Britton, N. L.

- 1893 **John Strong Newberry.** *Torrey Botanical Club, Bulletin*, 20(3) (March 15): 89-98, portrait (frontispiece), Plate 142).

Harkness, William

- 1893 **[John Strong Newberry.]** *In*: January 11, 1893.—Stated meeting. *American Academy of Arts and Sciences, Proceedings*, 28: 295-296.
Obituary.

Kemp, James Furman

- 1893 **In memoriam. Professor John Strong Newberry.** *Colorado School of Mines Quarterly*, 14(2) (January): 93-111.
1893 **Memorial of John Strong Newberry.** *Geological Society of America, Bulletin*, 4: 393-406.

Newberry, J. S.

- 1861 **Geological report.** *In*: Ives, Joseph C., *Report upon the Colorado River of the West, explored in 1857 and 1858 by Lieutenant Joseph C. Ives, Corps of Topographical Engineers, under the direction of the Office of Explorations and Surveys, A. A. Humphreys, Captain Topographical Engineers, in charge. By order of the Secretary of War.* Washington, D.C.: U.S. Government Printing Office, 154 pp. [separately paginated]. (Volume: *U.S. 30th Congress, 1st Session, House Document 90, Serial 1058.*)
See extensive quotations from this item, comprising personal reflections, with notes, on pp. 101-104 in ["My God, there it is!" The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.](#)

White, Charles A.

- 1906 **Biographical memoir of John Strong Newberry, 1922-1892. (Read before the National Academy of Sciences[,] April 17, 1902.)** Washington, D.C.: Judd and Detweiler, Inc., Printers, 24 pp.
Preprint of item in *U.S. National Academy of Sciences, Biographical Memoirs* (1909).
1909 **Biographical memoir of John Strong Newberry, 1822-1892.** *U.S. National Academy of Sciences, Biographical Memoirs*, 6: 1-24. (Read before the Academy, 1902.)
See pp. 7-8.
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1239

Neal Newby

Frank Moltzen

River runners

Newby, Neal

- 2011 **Lost in the Grand Canyon.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 22(4) (Fall): 1, 2, 6-13.
Neal Newby and Frank Moltzen’s Colorado River trip, 1956, using one-man life rafts; Lee’s Ferry to Phantom Ranch.
-

1240

Donald Dean Newman

("Tusayan Don")

1946–2004

Concessionaire employee

Newman is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 113) for brief biographical notes and photo. Refer to [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#) (Anderson, 2015, p. 113) for photo and legend. He worked for 23 years in the Fred Harvey carpentry shop. His grave marker is a metal plate, lettered by a welder.

1241

Jason Nez

Diné; archaeologist

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Nez** as author and coauthor in Parts 16, 17, and 28 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Anonymous

- 2020 **Jason Nez 2020 Grand Canyon Historical Society Pioneer Award.** *In:* The Bulletin [NEWSLETTER SECTION].
The Ol’ Pioneer (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 31(3) (Summer): 17.

Nez, Jason

- 2020 **Jason Nez, archaeologist.** *From:* Interviews [SECTION]. *In:* Dundas, Zach (ed.), *Grand Canyon : "the ages at work"*. Austin, Texas: Wildsam Field Guides, p. 99.
- 2021 **Jason Nez 2019 oral history.** (Jack Reid, ed.) *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 32(2) (Spring): 7-9.
- 2021 **Jason Nez.** (Jack Reid, ed.) *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 34(3) (Fall): 14-16.
“The following is an edited version of an interview of Jason Nez by Haley Johnson that took place during the 2019 Grand Canyon History Symposium. The transcript of the full interview can be read on the GCHS website (grandcanyonhistory.org) along with a link to the video of the interview.”
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1242

Jack Nichols
1962–2018
River runner

Nichols, Leslie

- 2018 **Jack Nichols—August 19, 1962–January 6, 2018.** *In:* Farewells [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 31(1) (Spring): 5-6.
Obituary.
-

1243

Paul Nichols
(Hopi name Paul Lomarkiare)
ca. 1888–1947
Hopi; concessionaire employee

Nichols is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, pp. 86-87) for brief biographical notes and photo. Nuttall gives Nichols’ birth more definitely, as February 22, 1888. Nichols moved to the South Rim in 1922 to work for Fred Harvey, and in the 1940 U.S. Census he is indicated to be a delivery man for the “retail general store” (Babbitt’s); his World War II registration (1942, typewritten and thus dictated, with only his signature in his hand) specifies a middle name (his Hopi name, actually) as “Lomakiaro”, date of birth as “[month and day] unknown 1893”, his employer as Babbitt Bros. and he was living in the “Babbitt Residence”. A newspaper obituary (*Arizona Daily Sun*, Flagstaff, January 16, 1947, p. 8) indicates that he was born February 22, 1887, at Toreva; that with Fred Harvey he had also been a leader in the Indian dances at Hopi House and worked at the newsstand in Bright Angel Lodge; and went into the Babbitt Bros. employ in 1934 where he remained until his death.

1244

Tad Nichols
(Edward Tatnall Nichols; E. Tad Nichols)
1911–2000
River runner, photographer

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Nichols in Part 2 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Lee, Katie

- 2000 **Tad Nichols.** *In:* In memorial [sic] [FEATURE]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 13(3) (Fall): 9.
Obituary reflection, with the focus on Glen Canyon.
- 2000 **One leg missing.** *Hidden Passage* (Glen Canyon Institute), (6) (Fall): 15.

McElya, Bruce W.

- 2000 **Tad Nichols.** *The Waiting List* (Grand Canyon Private Boaters Association), 4(3) (Fall): 15.
Obituary in the form of thanks.

Nichols, Tad

- 1954 **Elves’ Chasm.** *Arizona Highways*, 30(5) (May): inside front cover.
Photo only.
- 2000 **Tad Nichols.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 13(2) (Spring): 1, 36-41.
Oral history interview; interviewer not indicated.
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1245

Nels Niemi
(Nelbert Niemi)
1939–2023
River runner

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Niemi** in Parts 10 and 13 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Anonymous

- 2023 **[Nels (Nelbert) Niemi.]** *In:* Farewells [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 36(4) (Winter 2023/2024): 1.
“We did not have time for a true tribute to Nels before this issue went to publication. So look for a proper farewell in the next issue of the BQR.” (See Steiger, 2024.)

Niemi, Nels, AND Steiger, Lew

- 2006 **Nels Niemi.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 19(4) (Winter 2006-2007): 1, 26-39.
Niemi oral history interview from 1994.

Steiger, Lew

- 2024 **Nels Niemi—November 28, 1939–October 10, 2023.** *In:* Farewell [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 37(1) (Spring): 2-3.
Obituary.

1246

James S. Nies
Tourist from Brooklyn, spontaneous poet

Nies, James S.

- 1899 **[Poem, August or September 1897.]** *In:* Woods, George K. (COLLECTOR, COMPILER) *Personal impressions of the Grand Cañon of the Colorado River near Flagstaff, Arizona, as seen through nearly two thousand eyes, and written in the private visitors’ book of the world-famous guide Capt. John Hance, guide, story-teller, and path-finder.* San Francisco: Whitaker and Ray Co., for G. K. Woods, Flagstaff, Arizona Territory, pp. 109-110.
The poem is transcribed in its entirety on p. 745 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).

1247

Franklin Asa Nims
1854–1935
River runner, photographer; Stanton expedition
see also Robert Brewster Stanton

Anonymous

- 1893 **A rescue on the Colorado.** *Deseret News*, (July 8): 631 [p. 14 in issue pagination].
A partial synopsis of Robert Brewster Stanton’s article in *The Cosmopolitan*, “Engineering with a Camera in the Canyons of the Colorado”, regarding the injury and rescue of Franklin A. Nims; with quotation favorable to Mormons.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Nims, Franklin A.

- 1890 **Through the Colorado River.** *Commonwealth* (Commonwealth Publishing Co., Denver), 3 (August): 257-272.
- 1892 **Through mysterious cañons of the Colorado.** *Overland Monthly*, Series 2, 19 (March): 253-270.
- 1896 **Profile negatives canned.** *Wilson’s Photographic Magazine*, 33: 73-78.
- 1896 **Photography in exploration.** *Photography*, (August 27): 562-563.
Reprint of most of the article from *Wilson’s Photographic Magazine* (1896), with an editor’s introductory paragraph.
- 1967 ***The photographer and the river, 1889-1890 : the Colorado cañon diary of Franklin A. Nims with the Brown-Stanton railroad survey expedition.*** (Dwight L. Smith, ed.) Santa Fe, New Mexico: Stagecoach Press, 76 pp. (“Limited Edition[.] The first printing is limited to six hundred copies.”) [Dust jacket title: *The photographer and the river, 1889-90 : Franklin A. Nims’ Colorado canyon diary.*]

Smith, Dwight L.

- 1971 **The Nims and Czar incidents in the Denver press.** *The Colorado Magazine* (State Historical Society of Colorado, Denver), 48(1): 49-58.

1248

Renzo Nissim
1907–1997

Italian artist, American broadcaster

Anonymous

- 1990 **Looking back 1950s.** *Rimmin’* (Grand Canyon Pioneers), 6(1) (December 1990/January 1991): [7].
Collage of items, including an unidentified magazine article, “Famed Composer, Broadcaster Meet at Canyon”. (Renzo Nissim and Ferde Grofé.)

1249

Richard Nixon
(Richard Milhous Nixon)
1913–1994

U.S. Representative (1947–1950), U.S. Senator (1950–1953), U.S. Vice President (1953–1961), U.S. President (1969–1974)

Bebe Rebozo
(Charles Gregory Rebozo)
1912–1998

Banker, businessman, Nixon confidant

Anonymous

- 1980 **Grand Canyon National Park.** *In:* Park Briefs [SECTION]. *Courier* (U.S. National Park Service), 3(5) (April): 9.
“Former President Richard M. Nixon paid his first visit to the Grand Canyon since he was 15 years old. [. . .] Nixon and long-time friend Bebe Rebozo spent about 3 hours at the canyon with an entourage of six secret servicemen.” Acting Park Superintendent Bruce Shaw escorted the group on its tour of the canyon, and said Nixon seemed “to be enjoying himself and gave autographs to everyone who asked.”

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1250

Levi Fatzinger Noble

1882–1965

U.S. Geological Survey geologist

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Noble** as author and coauthor in Part 21 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Anonymous

- 1910 **[Class note.]** *Yale Alumni Weekly* (Yale University, New Haven, Connecticut), 19(24) (March 4): 597.
“’05—Levi F. Noble has been appointed to the U. S. Geological Survey, and assigned to the mapping of part of the Grand Canon of the Arizona [*sic*] near Flagstaff, Ariz.; he left for Flagstaff early in February, making a short visit in passing at Denver, Colo.” (ENTIRE NOTE)

Bradley, W. H.

- 1966 **Memorial to Levi Fatzinger Noble (1882-1965).** *Geological Society of America, Bulletin*, 77(3): P49-P52.

Dvorak, John

- 2014 ***Earthquake storms : the fascinating history and volatile future of the San Andreas fault.*** New York and London: Pegasus Books, 254 pp.
Includes Grand Canyon (pp. 94-99), specifically as historical background seen through the Grand Canyon field work of Levi F. Noble.

Lucchitta, Ivo

- 2007 **Handshakes.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 20(1) (Spring 2006-2007) [*sic*]: 44-45.
An academic “genealogy” of Grand Canyon geologists: John Wesley Powell–Charles Doolittle Walcott–Levi F. Noble–Ivo Lucchitta.

Tucker, Sheila

- 2008 **Levi Noble—top geologist.** *Cayuga Gazette* (Cayuga County Historian’s Office, New York), (September): 1-2.
-

1251

Bruno Torturra Nogueira

Brazilian journalist, skateboard stuntman

Nogueira, Bruno Torturra, AND Koehler, Kelly

- 2009 **X-man.** *Trip* (São Paulo, Brazil), (174) (February): 6-15.
Stunts included skateboard–parachuting into “Grand Canyon”, *i.e.*, Little Colorado River gorge.
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1252

Gustaf Nordenskiöld

1868–1895

Swedish scholar, historian, archaeologist

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Nordenskiöld in Part 2 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Arrhenius, Olof W.

NO DATE ***Stones speak and waters sing : the life and works of Gustaf Nordenskiöld.*** (Robert H. Lister and Florence C. Lister, eds., annotators.) Mesa Verde National Park, Colorado: Mesa Verde Museum Association, 90 pp. [1984-1986.]

Includes Grand Canyon.

Leake, Harvey

2008 **The 1891 Nordenskiöld expedition to the Grand Canyon.** *In:* Berger, Todd R. (ed.), Reflections of Grand Canyon historians; ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts. *Grand Canyon Association, Monograph 14*, pp. 191-194. (2nd Grand Canyon History Symposium, January 25-28, 2007, Grand Canyon National Park.)

Nordenskiöld, Gustaf

1892 ***Från fjärran västern : minnen från Amerika*** [*transl.* 'From Far West; memories from America']. Stockholm: P. A. Norstedt och Söners Förlag, 115 pp. [In Swedish.]

Library of Congress catalogue adds notation: "Appeared originally in Stockholms dagblad. cf. Förord." (*i.e.*, serialized in the *Stockholm Daily*), Selections from Nordenskiöld's account of a trip to the Grand Canyon in 1891 appear in translation on pp. 236-240 in "*My God, there it is!*" [The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#). The original Swedish text is transcribed, with the accompanying translation, as N^o 337 in [The Grand Canyon! A Worldwide, Year-By-Year Anthology and Annotated Bibliography](#).

1253

Lord Northcliffe

(Alfred Charles William Harmsworth, 1st Viscount Northcliffe)

1865–1922

British nobility, newspaper and publishing magnate

Wood, Eric Fisher

1917 **Northcliffe.** *The Century*, 94(6) (October): 920-927.

See p. 924: "His pithy remarks are always original and amusing. At dinner this evening he stated that in his travels he had seen four inanimate objects which had supremely impressed him: the Roman Forum, the Taj Mahal, the Grand Cañon of the Colorado, and Niagara Falls, 'which,' he added, 'one does not begin to understand until about the third day he has studied it.'" (ENTIRE NOTE)

1254

Jim Norton

–2008

River runner

Protiva, Jim

2008 **Farewell.** *Boatman's Quarterly Review*, 21(4) (Winter 2008-2009): 8.

Brief obituary.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1255

Alfred Noyes

1880–1958

British poet, writer, playwright

Noyes, Alfred

- 1925 **The torch-bearers. Vol. II. The book of Earth.** Edinburgh and London: W. Blackwood and Sons, 375 pp.
- 1925 **The book of Earth.** New York: Frederick A. Stokes Co., 328 pp. (The Torch-Bearers—II.)
In the British 1st edition, see “The Grand Canyon” (pp. 1-12); and “Epilogue” (pp. 371-375). In the American edition, see “The Grand Canyon” (pp. 1-10); “Epilogue” (pp. 325-328)—take note of the different pagination therein, and further, that the verses are printed with less complex typography.
This is perhaps the epic verse about the Grand Canyon, of which only “I. The Grand Canyon” and “Epilogue” are transcribed in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#) (pp. 870-876 therein, conserving typographical presentation from the British edition). By poetic inference, the canyon may also be found in other parts (“II. Night and the Abyss”, pp. 13-25, and “III. The Wings”, pp. 26-31), although not as directly as in § I. Although § I, “The Grand Canyon”, implies it is about that place, the verse embraces the Colorado River’s other canyons, too, as part of the narrative. Dreamy and imaginative.
- 1937 **The torch-bearers.** London: Sheed and Ward, 422 pp. + advertisements.
See in “Part II. The Book of Earth” (p. 132 ff): “The Grand Canyon” (pp. 132-136).
- 1942 **Poems of the new world.** Philadelphia and New York: J. B. Lippincott Co., 134 pp.
See The Grand Canyon (pp. 64-71).
- 1955 **The Grand Canyon.** *Du* (Schweizerische Monatsschrift) (Zürich), 15 (May): 54. [In English; serial is in German.]
-

1256

Fritz Nussbaum

1879–1966

Geographer, professor of geography (Universität Bern, Switzerland, 1909-1949)

Nussbaum, Fritz

- 1914 **Die Transkontinentale Exkursion der Amerikanischen Geographischen Gesellschaft im Sommer 1912**
[\[transl. ‘The Transcontinental Excursion of the American Geographical Society in Summer 1912’\].](#)
Geographischen Gesellschaft von Bern, Jahresbericht, 23: 163-192. [\[In German.\]](#)
The American Geographical Society of New York’s “Transcontinental Excursion of 1912”, hosting international geographers, was an ambitious, private-train trip that criss-crossed the U.S. and Canada. Nussbaum’s account includes the stop at Grand Canyon, for which see a translation on p. 560 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#). The original German text is transcribed, with the accompanying translation, as № 967 in [The Grand Canyon! A Worldwide, Year-By-Year Anthology and Annotated Bibliography](#).
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography



1257

Barack Obama

(Barack Hussein Obama, II)

1961–

Attorney, State of Illinois Senator (1997–2004), U.S. Senator (2005–2008), U.S. President (2009–2017)

Nobel Prize recipient (Peace, 2009)

Michelle Obama

(Michelle LaVaughn Obama, *née* Robinson)

1964–

(wife of Barack Obama)

Malia Ann Obama

1998–

Natasha Marian Obama

("Sasha")

2001–

(daughters of Barack and Michelle Obama)

Suhaila Ng

2004–

(half-niece of Barack Obama)

Suhaila Ng is the daughter of Indonesian-born American academics, Konrad Ng (1974–) and Maya Kasandra Soetoro-Ng (1970–), both affiliated with programs at the University of Hawai'i at Mānoa.

Bitler, Teresa

2014 **Presidential Arizona; tour Arizona following in the footsteps of US commanders-in-chief.** *In: Arizona 2014 official state visitor's guide.* Phoenix: Madden Media LLC, pp. 21-25.

Notes Grand Canyon visits by Theodore Roosevelt, William Howard Taft, Herbert Hoover, Calvin Coolidge, Dwight Eisenhower, Gerald Ford, George H. W. Bush, Bill Clinton, and **Barack Obama**.

Stolberg, Sheryl Gay

2009 **On canyon visit, Obama child shows she's done her homework.** *The New York Times*, (August 16): A10.

Malia Obama answers a geology question. (The Obama family—with Michelle Obama and daughters Malia, 11, and Sasha, 8, and the president's half-niece, Suhaila Ng—were on a short vacation visit to the canyon. Not mentioned, though she was present as well, was Malia's sister, Sasha.)

Tucker, John

2009 **Grand preparations go into presidents landing at Grand Canyon Airport.** *TranSend* (Arizona Department of Transportation), (September): 5-6.

Regarding a vacation visit by President Barack Obama and family to Grand Canyon, August, 2009.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1258

Richard Oberländer

1832–1891

German writer, explorer, editor

Oberländer, Richard

- 1885 **Von Ozean zu Ozean : Kulturbilder und Naturschilderungen aus dem Fernen Westen von Amerika**
[*transl.* ‘From ocean to ocean: cultural images and natural descriptions from the Far West of America’]. Leipzig
and Berlin: Verlag und Druck von Otto Spamer, viii, 256, iv pp. [In German.]

Oberländer visited the canyon at Peach Springs in 1883. See a translated quotation from this item, with notes, on pp. 183-185 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#). The original German text is transcribed, accompanied by the translation, as № 301 in [The Grand Canyon! A Worldwide, Year-By-Year Anthology and Annotated Bibliography](#).

1259

Howard Vincent O’Brien

1888–1974

Journalist, novelist

O’Brien, Howard Vincent

- 1934 **More O’Brien writeups on the parks.** *Park Service Bulletin* (U.S. National Park Service, Washington, D.C.),
4(4) (June/July): 20-21.

Reprinted from the *Chicago Daily News*. Recounts the writer’s trip by mule to Phantom Ranch and return, on the mule “Granite”.

1260

John O’Brien

Mining engineer, hiker, river runner

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by O’Brien in Parts 13, 19, 22, and 30 of [The Grand Canon](#).

O’Brien, John, AND Quartaroli, Richard

- 2020 **John O’Brien.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 33(1) (Spring): cover, 32-46.

O’Brien oral history interview.

1261

John Clarence O’Brien

(“Jack”)

1932–2016

Grand Canyon National Park Ranger; Executive Secretary, Grand Canyon Natural History Association

John O’Brien was the Chief of Interpretation for Grand Canyon National Park, and for part of his career was also the Executive Secretary for the Grand Canyon Natural History Association. (Concurrent affiliations such as this between the Park Service and the national park’s cooperating association are no longer allowed.) He is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery, where his grave marker gives his full name as John “Jack” Clarence O’Brien and his dates as 1932–2016 (thus he was too late to show up in the cemetery books cited herein). No biographically pertinent publications have been found for him, and *The Grand Canon* contains but one publication cited in Part 2, a January 1977 note from him published in *re:* (the GCNHA newsletter) that pertained to the association’s representation at the 1976 Biennial Cooperating Associations Conference in Albuquerque.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1262

Mary Shevlin Ochsenschlager

1943–

Grand Canyon resident

Ochsenschlager, Mary Shevlin

2022 **Mary Shevlin Ochsenschlager 2019 oral history.** (Jack Reid, ed.) *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 33(4) (Fall): 14-17.

Ochsenschlager’s father, Charles Shevlin, was Assistant Superintendent at Grand Canyon National Park when the family moved there in 1952. She reminisces of experiences on both rims, including the time when Lowell Thomas came, filming the “Seven Wonders of the World” (a 1956 documentary film in Cinerama).

1263

Barbara Stephens Odderstol

Concessionaire employee

Odderstol, Barbara Stephens

2012 **[Message.]** *In:* Emails/Letters [SECTION]. *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 23(3) (Summer): 16.

Brief reminiscences regarding the author’s father, Stanley Stephens, and Louis Schellbach, Frank and Mabel Spencer, Joe Ernst, and Blanche Kolb. Odderstol mentions that she had worked for Frank Spencer, who managed the curio shops at El Tovar and Hopi House.

2013 **The trails of an Early Canyon Kid.** *In:* Quartaroli, Richard D. (compiler, ed.), *A rendezvous of Grand Canyon historians : ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts : proceedings of the Third Grand Canyon History Symposium, January 2012.* Flagstaff, Arizona: Grand Canyon Historical Society, pp. 155-160.

2019 **The trails of an Early Canyon Kid.** [Part 1.] *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 30(1) (Winter): 12-16.

See also “Correction”, (2) (Spring): 3; photos were courtesy of Barbara Stephens Odderstol.

2019 **The trails of an Early Canyon Kid, Part 2.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 30(4) (Fall): 9-10.

1264

Mary Oertel-Kirschner

Freelance writer, river-running tourist

Oertel-Kirschner, Mary

1981 **Down the Colorado: Seeing the canyon from a dory.** *The New York Times*, (March 15) (Section 10, Part 2): 1, 12-13.

Eighteen-day trip with Grand Canyon Dories.

"Too Numerous To Name"
Grand Canyon's Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1265

John Oesdean

1922-2006

Grand Canyon resident

Oesdean, John

- 1999 **First Grand Canyon impression.** *The Ol' Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 10(3) (July/September): 12.
- 2000 **Reflections of two sisters raised at the Grand Canyon.** *The Ol' Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 11(4) (October/December): 6-8.
Pinky Moore Oesdean [wife of John Oesdean] and Ethel Moore Cole.
- 2001 **Bobsled.** *The Ol' Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 12(1) (January/March): 5-6.
- 2001 **The bob cat kittens.** *The Ol' Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 12(2) (April/June): 3-5.
- 2001 **A stove for a mother.** *The Ol' Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 12(3) (July/September): 6-11.
- 2002 **Grand Canyon school days.** *The Ol' Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 13(1) (January/March): 6-8.
- 2002 **Cox's Canteen.** *The Ol' Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 13(3) (July/September): 9.
- 2002 **Little known fact.** *The Ol' Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 13(4) (October/December): 9-10.
Identity of photograph in Bright Angel Lodge.
- 2004 **First view.** *The Ol' Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 15(1) (January/March): 4.
-

1266

Charles Sumner Olcott

1864-1935

Non-fiction writer, biographer, photographer

Olcott, Charles S.

- 1914 ***The lure of the camera.*** Boston and New York: Houghton Mifflin Co. (The Riverside Press, Cambridge), 296 pp.
See Chapter 10, "The Grand Cañon of Arizona" (pp. 273-296); regarding a visit to the canyon in 1903. See extensive quotations from this item, with notes, on pp. 412-414 in [*"My God, there it is!" The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.*](#)
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1267

Crown Prince Olav [of Norway]

(née Prince Alexander of Denmark; King Olav V [of Norway, 1957–1991])
1903–1991

Crown Princess Märtha [of Norway]

(née Märtha Sofia Lovisa Dagmar Thyra)
(wife of Crown Prince Olav)
1901–1954

Norwegian royalty

Anonymous

1939 **Olav bars privacy to join tour.** *The New York Times*, (May 12): 17.
Crown Prince Olav and Crown Princess Märtha of Norway at Grand Canyon.

1939 **Norwegian royalty on the rim of the Grand Canyon.** *In*: Headliners. *The New York Times*, (May 21)
(Reviews): 8.
Photo only.

1268

Old Bob

Horse, concessionaire “employee”
–1940

Note the discrepancy in the stated vs. calculated ages attributed to Bob.

Anonymous

1940 **“Old Bob” of Grand Canyon dies.** *The New York Times*, (March 31): 20.
The last of Grand Canyon’s stagecoach horses, aged 36.

2000 **Bob earns a holiday.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 11(4) (October/December): 12.
“Author unknown. Submitted by Sam Fenner to Jeanne Schick to be placed in the biography of her father, Ed Cummings.” Reminiscences about Bob, the last of the stage horses on the rim drive tours, who had arrived from Colorado in 1917, aged six, who was retired to Phantom Ranch in 1927, where he remained at the time that the original story was told.

1269

Olga
Teddy
Bears

Anonymous

1916 **New pets at Grand Canyon.** *Santa Fe Magazine*, 10(11) (October): 38.
Olga and Teddy, bear cubs on caged display outside Hopi House at Grand Canyon. (It is clear that “Teddy” was named for the “teddy bear” after Theodore Roosevelt. “Olga” was likely named for Olga Brant, wife of Charles Brant, the first and long-serving manager of El Tovar. (See also Charles and Olga Brant in this bio-bibliography.)

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1270

Bill Oliver
Climber

Oliver, Bill

- 2015 **Adventuring in the Grand Canyon and up Cheops Pyramid (5,401’); May 3-6, 2015.** *The Desert Sage* (Sierra Club, Desert Peaks Section), (358) (July/August): 14-16.
-

Tom O’Loughlin
see under Annette McGivney

1271

Buckey O’Neill
(William Owen O’Neill)
1860-1898

Entrepreneur, Grand Canyon pioneer, miner, newspaper editor, sheriff, “Rough Rider”

Anonymous

- 1994 **Bucky [sic] O’Neill Cabin was saved from demolition by Mary J. Colter.** *In:* Grand Canyon National Park; celebrating 75th anniversary. *Williams-Grand Canyon News* [special supplement, Grand Canyon 75th Anniversary Edition], p. 13.

Davison, John

- 1998 **A tribute to Buckey O’Neill.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 2(12): 1-2.
Arizona Rough Riders, Troop A, in uniform presented the colors, with wives and families in period dress, at a tribute to Buckey Neill at El Tovar. Guest speakers were Deputy Superintendent J. T. Reynolds (Grand Canyon National Park), Shirley Agnos (Arizona Town Hall), and Arizona Historian Marshall Trimble. The party had traveled on the Grand Canyon Railway. (Other than remarks on the inclement weather, the item contains no further details.)

Keithley, Ralph

- 1949 **Buckey O’Neill . . . he stayed with ‘em while he lasted.** Caldwell, Idaho: Caxton Printers, Ltd., 247 pp.
[Ellipsis is part of title.]

O’Neill, William O.

- 1899 **[Comment, January 25, 1893]** *In:* Woods, G. K. (compiler), *Personal impressions of the Grand Cañon of the Colorado River near Flagstaff, Arizona, as seen through nearly two thousand eyes, and written in the private visitors’ book of the world-famous guide Capt. John Hance, guide, story-teller, and path-finder.* San Francisco: Whitaker and Ray Co., for G. K. Woods, Flagstaff, Arizona Territory, p. 64.

This is the source of the often-repeated quotation, “God made the cañon, John Hance the trails. Without the other, neither would be complete.”

Richmond, Al

- 2000 **Buckey O’Neill: A debt we cannot repay.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 11(1) (January/March): 7.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 2001 **Buckey O’Neill and the Grand Canyon Railway.** *In: Railroad Days centennial celebration of the Grand Canyon railway’s first trip to the Canyon, Sept. 17, 1901 : Williams, Arizona, September 15-17.* Williams, Arizona: Williams-Grand Canyon News, p. 6. [Railroad Days—Official Program.]

Walker, Dale L.

- 1975 **Death was the black horse: The story of Rough Rider Buckey O’Neill.** Austin, Texas: Madrona Press.
- 1975 **Buckey O’Neill : the story of a Rough Rider.** (Foreword by Barry Goldwater.) Tucson: University of Arizona Press, 200 pp. [Originally published as *Death Was the Black Horse*.]
- 1997 **Rough Rider : Buckey O’Neill of Arizona.** Lincoln, Nebraska, and London: University of Nebraska Press, 200 pp. (Bison Books ed.)
- 1998 **O’Neill, “Buckey” [William Owen].** *In: Lamar, Howard R. (ed.), The new encyclopedia of the American West.* New Haven, Connecticut, and London: Yale University Press, pp. 824-825. [Square brackets are part of title.]

1272

Liam Brecker Thomas O’Neill

River runner

O’Neill, Liam Brecker Thomas

- 2015 **Liam Brecker Thomas O’Neill, age 37.** *In: Guide Profiles [SECTION]. Boatman’s Quarterly Review, 28(3) (Fall): 4.*
Interview.

1273

Mark Crumbo O’Neill

1954–2021

River runner; Grand Canyon National Park Ranger (River Unit)
(brother of Kim Crumbo)

Lawton, Becca

- 2021 **Kim Crumbo and Mark O’Neill—mid-September, 2021.** *In: Farewell [SECTION]. Boatman’s Quarterly Review, 34(4) (Winter 2021-2022): 3.*
“Reprinted with permission from *Writers on the Range*” (an online source, writersontherange.org). Crumbo and O’Neill were missing in Yellowstone National Park after an apparent canoeing accident. Only O’Neill’s body has been found.

1274

James Oppenheim

1882–1932

Poet, novelist, editor; founder, editor of The Seven Arts

Oppenheim, James

- 1907 **In the Grand Canyon of the Colorado.** *The New York Times*, (December 22): New York Times Magazine, p. 3.
This poem is transcribed in its entirety on pp. 766-767 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1275

Andrew W. Oppmann

1844–1910

Businessman; founder, Oppmann Brewing Co., Cleveland, Ohio; real estate baron

Anonymous

1910 **Andrew W. Oppmann.** *In:* The Death Roll [SECTION]. *American Brewers’ Review*, 24(8) (August 1): 356.

Notes in part: “Death was said to be due in a large measure to the energy expended during the past four years by Mr. Oppmann in the futile effort to realize the fulfillment of a cherished project. It had been the dream of Mr. Oppmann to build an electric railway into the heart of the grand canon of the Colorado. The plan was to tunnel from the head of the gorge down under one side and into the river bed thousands of feet below. Repeatedly Mr. Oppmann went before congress with the proposition. At the last session it was considered by the house committee on public lands, but never came before congress.”

1276

H. Nelson Orr

(Hal Nelson Orr)

1878–1946

Dentist, cross-canyon traveler, Arizona Strip adventurer, poet; Captain, Dental Corps (World War I)

Orr, H. Nelson

1910 **A hike through the Grand Canyon of Arizona.** *The Bur* (Chicago College of Dental Surgery, Alumni Association), 15(1) (January): 2-8, (2) (March): 39-46, (3) (May): 63-68, (4) (July): 95-107. [Seen also as a separately paginated offprint, 32 pp.]

This series recounts a cross-canyon trip in 1909 on the Bass trails by a party of three, followed by a tour of the Arizona Strip and the vicinity of Kanab, Utah, before returning to the South Rim. James Ferriss and L. E. Daniels, despite being called “bug hunters” by Orr, were naturalists whose real focus was in malacology (the study of mollusks). Ferriss, in fact, had been in the canyon before, in 1906, with Philadelphia malacologist Henry Pilsbry (*for whom see separately herein*), when the two men spent time with Bass and crossed the canyon to Shinumo Creek. Regretfully, neither Pilsbry nor Ferriss wrote of their 1906 personal experiences, producing only scientific publications from their collections. (However, Pilsbry’s telegraphically formed field notes, essentially all technical, were transcribed as Appendix 1 (pp. 65-68) in Earle E. Spamer and Arthur E. Bogan, “Mollusca of the Grand Canyon and Vicinity, Arizona: New and Revised Data on Diversity and Distributions, with Notes on Pleistocene-Holocene Mollusks of the Grand Canyon”, *Proceedings of the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia*, 144 (1993): 21-69.) Orr, on the other hand, a dentist and Ferriss’s cousin, was just “along for the ride”, as it were, and he wrote this very engaging story of the 1909 trip. Their experiences at the canyon are extracted, with notes, on pp. 504-513 in [*“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon*](#), which omits that part of their travels across the Arizona Strip and Kaibab Plateau. He published a number of photographs from the expedition in the series, which may be unique for its rich record of an early trip on the Bass trails across the canyon. The excerpt also omits some preliminaries between Chicago and Arizona.

Orr included a poem, “The Song of the Shinumo”, at the close of the second installment (March), but which probably should have been printed in the third installment (May) where Orr refers to “the song of the Shinumo”. The poem is transcribed in its entirety on pp. 792-793 in [*“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon*](#).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Spamer, Earle E.

2016 **The men from Bass Station again; or, the Keystone Kops on the Kaibab.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 27(2) (Spring): 3-6.

A summary essay of the 1909 experiences of H. Nelson Orr, James Ferriss, and L. E. Daniels (see Orr, 1910); as a sequel to another article that pertained to the 1906 canyon travels of Henry Pilsbry and Ferriss (see Pilsbry *herein*).

1277

Joe Orr
1954–2013
River runner

Ranney, Wayne, AND Ranney, Helen

2014 **Joe Orr—October 25, 1954–December 9, 2013.** *In:* Farewell [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 27(1) (Spring): 4.
Obituary.

1278

Thomas Joseph Hosie O’Shaughnessy
Travel writer

O’Shaughnessy, Thomas J. H.

1915 **Rambles on overland trails.** Chicago: “Privately Printed”, 125 pp. (Printed by The Lakeside Press, R. R. Donnelley and Sons Co.)

A nine-week looping automobile tour through the West, from Oklahoma to California, and return. “This is not a history of places visited, neither is it a catalogue nor guidebook, but just a little reminder, or memento, written at the request of and for a few friends, of a wonderful trip taken this summer during the months of May, June, and July.” (p. 13). Grand Canyon, see pp. 45-46; quoted on p. 598 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).

1279

Eliza Ann Otis
(née Wetherby)
1833–1904
Poet, journalist, publisher, editor, philanthropist

Otis, Eliza A.

1905 **California : “where sets the sun” : the writings of Eliza A. Otis (Mrs. Harrison Gray Otis, long with the staff of the Los Angeles Times) in poetry and prose : assembled, arranged and edited by her husband : in two parts under one cover : 1876-1904.** Los Angeles: The Times-Mirror Co., 280 pp.

See the poem, “At the Grand Canyon. (Grand Canyon of the Colorado, June, 1901.)” (p. 71); transcribed in its entirety on p. 759 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1280

William Anthony Ott

(Billy Ott)

1946–2012?

River runner, distance hiker

Anonymous

2013 **Bill [sic] Ott, May 13, 1946–April ?, 2012.** *In:* Farewells [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 26(2) (Summer): 6.

Item signed “some of his old buddies”. Ott went missing on a long hike (without permit) to search for rock art on western Grand Canyon and Hualapai lands.

Azar, John S.

2013 **William Anthony Ott.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 17(3) (May/June): 2.

1281

Iván Ottlik

(Ottlik Ivántól)

1858–1940

Agricultural politician, Hungary Ministry of Agriculture

Ottlik, Iván

1894 **Úti levelek Amerikából. Harmadik és utolsó közlemény** [*transl.* ‘Travel letters from America. Third and final communication’]. *Budapesti Szemle* (Magyar Tudományos Akadémia, Budapest), 78(210): 398-415. [The author signs as “Ottlik Iván”; name given on volume contents pages as “Ottlik Ivántól”.] [*In Hungarian.*]

This item comprises parts VI and VII of the Hungarian’s visit to America. Part VI, dated “Flagstaff, Arizona, 1893 október havában.” (‘in the month of October 1893’) (pp. 398-409), includes his record of a canyon visit at Hance’s. See translated quotations from this item, with notes, on pp. 282-284 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#). The original Hungarian text is transcribed, with the accompanying translation, as № 365 in [The Grand Canyon! A Worldwide, Year-By-Year Anthology and Annotated Bibliography](#). (One of Ottlik’s companions on this visit to Hance’s was Gustav Freiherrn von Berg, who also published a record of the visit (see Berg.)

1282

Rodrigues Ottolengui

1861–1937

Dentist

Anonymous

1916 **Meeting of October 3, 1916.** *In:* Proceedings of the New York Entomological Society [SECTION]. *New York Entomological Society, Journal*, 24(4) (December): 309-.

See p. 310: Minutes record a presentation by Dr. Ottolengui to the West, noting the abundance of “blue aster-like flowers at Grand Canyon”. (ENTIRE NOTE)

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Fox, William Henry

- 1917 **Museums of the Brooklyn Institute of Arts and Sciences : report upon the conditions and progress of the museums for the year ending December 31, 1916.** Brooklyn, New York, New York: Brooklyn Institute of Arts and Sciences.

See in “Department of Natural Science”, under “Gifts”: “Dr. R. Ottolengui. Insects from Grand Canyon, Arizona . . .” (p. 50) (No further elaboration.)

Ottolengui, Rodrigues

- 1916 **[Remark.] In:** Around the Table [COLUMN]. *Dental Items of Interest* (New York), 38 (November/December): 872.

“Los Angeles had no quips or jests aimed at her sister cities on the Coast, but when I mentioned stopping at the Grand Canyon one man said to me, ‘I suppose you know the peculiarities of that State? No? Well, Arizona has more rivers and less water, more cows and less milk, and you can see farther and see less than in any other State in the Union.’ [¶] Even so! Arizona has the Grand Canyon!” (ENTIRE NOTE)

E. B. Owen
see C. O. Simpson

1283

James T. Owens
 (“Uncle Jim”, “Uncle Jimmy”)
c. 1848–1936
Cowboy, game warden, hunter on the Kaibab

Azar, John S.

- 1998 **Uncle Jimmy.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 9(3) (September/December): 8-10.

American Bison Society

- 1923 **Fifteenth census of living American bison as of January 1, 1923. Compiled by Martin S. Garretson.** *American Bison Society, Report, 1922-1923*, pp. 21-.
See p. 21, data for “Arizona: Fredonia—Jim Owens”.

- 1927 **Seventeenth census of living American bison as of January 1, 1926. Compiled by Martin S. Garretson.** *American Bison Society, Report, 1924-1926*, pp. 25-.
See p. 25, data for “Arizona: Fredonia—James T. Owens”.

Brown, Dick

- 2017 **Uncle Jim Owens—grand old man of the North Rim.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 28(2) (Spring): 1-11.

Claflin, William H., Jr.

- 1916 **Three months with the champion cougar hunter; a little way below me three splendid big bighorn rams came crashing up the cañon, followed closely by Ranger, and every other dog except Pot and Nig.** *Recreation, New Series*, 55(5) (November): 211-212.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Hickman, Joe

- 2003 **A visit with Uncle Jimmie Owens; a veteran hunter of mountain lions chats with an inquisitive guest in the Kaibab Forest.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 14(1) (January/March): 4-6.
From the *Salt Lake Tribune*, December 14, 1923.

LeCount, Albert L. [LeCount, Al]

- 2021 **The Grand Canyon’s Uncle Jimmy Owens.** Charleston, South Carolina: The History Press, 126 [128] pp.
- 2022 **The Grand Canyon’s Uncle Jimmy Owens; a North Rim legend.** *In: Proceedings of the Colorado River Basin History Symposium, 2021, hosted by The Grand Canyon Historical Society.* Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Historical Society, pp. 92-95.

McKee, Thomas Heron

- 1924 **“Uncle Jim” Owen [sic] and his dogs have killed 1500 cougars.** Thrilling adventures with the great cats that skulk in the Kaibab Forest, and hide in the caves and among the rocks of the Grand Canyon—by waging war on the cougars this veteran hunter has saved the lives of thousands of horses, cattle, and other animals. *American Magazine*, 97(4): 50-51, 172-174.

Willy, John

- 1919 **A journey to North Rim of Grand Canyon.** The editor rides for a thousand miles in George Relf’s car thru desert, oases and forest and sees many strange sights. Travel adventures away from railroad, telegraph and modern conveniences. A wayfaring that brings few disappointments and many delightful surprises. Opening a book of new pictures to delight those who travel with the glad eye. Pioneering the coming scenic resort of the world—a combination of mountain, valley, desert, forest and canyon; of the cultivated and the wild; of the new and the old—the climax capped with a penetration of the greatest and most beautiful of natural forests, and the greatest and most wonderful of chasms. *The Hotel Monthly* (Chicago), 27(319) (October): 45-64.
- Item signed as “the Editor”. Retells in detail the events of a trip in an 8-cylinder Hollier automobile, leaving Salt Lake City on September 3, 1919, to the Grand Canyon at Wylie Way camp (mispelled Wiley) and return. Includes remarks about and photo of Uncle Jim Owens. Also includes brief remark about an earlier visit to the South Rim. See quotations from this item regarding the Grand Canyon, with notes, on pp. 640-642 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).

John M. Owens, III
see Eugene Anthony Gavigan

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography



1284

Jeff Pace

Concessionaire employee

Banks, Leo W., AND Coogan, Dan

- 2007 **Mule sense; Grand Canyon mule skinner gulps, swears and gets used to living on the edge.** *Arizona Highways*, 83(6) (June): 48-49.
-

1285

Eugenio Cardinal Pacelli

(né Eugenio Maria Giuseppe Giovanni Pacelli)

(Pope Pius XII)

1876–1958

Created Cardinal 1929; Cardinal Secretary of State (1930–1939); Pope Pius XII (elected 1939)

Francis Joseph Cardinal Spellman

1889–1967

Auxiliary Bishop of Boston (1932–1939), Archbishop of New York (1939–1967), Created Cardinal 1946

Butterfield, Roger

- 1946 **Cardinal-designate Spellman. [Part 2.]** *Life*, 20(4) (January 28): 87-88, 90, 92, 95-96, 98.
See p. 88, anecdote (*in passing*) about then-Bishop Francis J. Spellman flying to the west coast in 1936 with then-papal Secretary of State Eugenio Cardinal Pacelli, asking the pilot to detour to fly over Grand Canyon “so that Cardinal Pacelli may see it.”
-

1286

“Package of Coffee”

(“Cups ‘a Coffee”)

Havasupai

The man’s Havasupai name was variously corrupted by anglophones; he even received mail under the name.

Anonymous

- 1996 **The debate goes on.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 7(11): 4.
Regarding “Cup of Coffee”, “Cup a Coffee”, or “Package of Coffee”.
- 2003 **Member is 105 years young.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 7(2): 1.
Michael Harrison. Includes reprint of a 1996 article said to be by Harrison, “ ‘Package of Coffee’; how he got his name”, which is the item here cited as Anonymous (1996).

Gordon, Edna Wolfe

- 1996 **[Letter regarding Cups ‘a Coffee and Pasture Wash.]** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 7(9): 2.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Jenkins, J. Rockwood

- 1925 **“The Land of the Sky Blue Waters” and its people; isolated and neglected, these Havasupai Indians need the church’s threefold ministry of preaching, teaching and healing.** *The Spirit of Missions* (Protestant Episcopal Church in the United States of America), 90(2) (February): 73-76. [The author is the Archdeacon of Arizona.]
See p. 73, photograph of “Old ‘Package of Coffee”.”
-

1287

Walter Hines Page

1855–1918

Newspaper and magazine editor and publisher

Page, Walter H.

- 1906 **[Comment.]** *In: The Grand Canyon of Arizona : being a book of words from many pens, about the Grand Canyon of the Colorado River in Arizona.* [Chicago]: Santa Fe, Passenger Department, pp. 117-118. [Also reprinted in 1909 ed.]

Credit given by the Santa Fe as “Walter H. Page, Editor World’s Work, in newspaper interview, May 25, 1905”, the original of which has not been located. Page’s filler comment seems to have been selected by the railroad as a means of promotional name-dropping. Page wrote: “At El Tovar there is a billiard room, also a large music room—both beautiful apartments. Although there were many guests, the billiard tables, piano and waxed floor were seldom used. This seemed strange until I got under the spell of the canyon. That titanic chasm won’t permit games and dancing. It is fascinating to such a degree that one wishes to look at it all the time. Describe it? A man who has never seen it can do that better than one who has been under its charm. I am going back again some day.”

Mohammad Reza Pahlavi

see “Shah of Iran”

Ralph Palmer

see Physicians and Nurses

Parachutists

(World War II)

see “U.S. Army Air Forces parachutists”

Harry Parker

see *under* Freemasons

Herschel Clifford Parker

1867–1944

see (Swami) Abhendananda

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1288

O. K. Parker

(Orlando K. Parker)

1870–1945

Civil engineer; Chief Engineer, Automobile Club of Southern California; automobilist

F. L. Wing

Mechanic, Metz Automobile Co. factory branch, Los Angeles

Anonymous

- 1913 **Describes a Grand Canyon trip.** *Automobile Topics*, 30(5) (June 14): 368.

“The Franklin Automobile Co., of Syracuse, N. Y., has issued a neat booklet entitled ‘A Strenuous Trip Into the Grand Canyon of Arizona.’ It covers a trip taken by O. K. Parker, chief engineer of the Automobile Club of Southern California, into the Grand Canyon, with a Franklin. There are illustrations showing the machine in all sorts of rocky situations, on and off roads—mostly off.” (ENTIRE ITEM) (See O. K. Parker, no date.)

- 1915 **Make transcontinental tour in small car easily.** *The Goodrich* (B. F. Goodrich Co., Akron, Ohio), (April): 8-9.

This item begins with an account of a trip (not to Grand Canyon) by Mr. and Mrs. Seth H. Keene in a Metz runabout with Goodrich tires (with illustrations). The second half of the article is about the trip by F. L. Wing and O. K. Parker, of Los Angeles, to and into Grand Canyon (at Diamond Creek) in a Metz roadster (with illustrations). See a full quotation of the Wing–Parker portion of this item on p. 583 in [“My God, there it is!” *The World Encounters the Grand Canyon*](#).

- 1915 **Make transcontinental tour in small car easily.** *American Chauffeur*, 3(6) (June): 260-261.

About trip by Mr. and Mrs. Seth H. Keene in a Metz runabout with Goodrich tires (with illustrations). Second half of article is about the trip by F. L. Wing and O. K. Parker, of Los Angeles, to and into Grand Canyon [Diamond Creek] in a Metz roadster (with illustrations). Article credited to *Goodrich Magazine*.

Regarding the 1916 “Anonymous” items that follow, except for one see quotations from them on pp. 584-587 in [“My God, there it is!” *The World Encounters the Grand Canyon*](#).

- 1916 **Dodge negotiates Grand Canyon.** *Motor Age*, 29(23) (June 8): 39.

O. K. Parker drives “Death Valley Dodge” “to the bottom of Grand Canyon of the Colorado and back to the rim.” (Peach Springs Wash to Diamond Creek.)

- 1916 **“Death Valley Dodge” climbs down Grand Canyon and back.** *Automobile Topics*, 42(5) (June 10): 470.

O. K. Parker at Diamond Creek.

- 1916 **Notes and items of the automobile trade.** *The New York Times*, (June 11) (Section 3, Real Estate): 4.

“From Dodge Brothers, Detroit, Mich.: ‘We have been notified that ‘Death Valley Dodge,’ driven by O. K. Parker of Los Angeles, has successfully made a trip to the bottom of the Grand Canyon of the Colorado and back to the rim. This is the first time in the history of motoring that the feat has ever been performed. It was impossible to use the burro trails, and Mr Parker made a new route to the bottom of the gorge, being compelled in many places to blast enormous rocks out of the way. The canyon is more than a mile deep at the point where the descent was made.’” (ENTIRE NOTE)

- 1916 **Conquering the Grand Canyon of the Colorado by motor; “Death Valley Dodge” with O. K. Parker at the wheel makes trip to bottom of Arizona’s great cavern.** *Motor Age* (Chicago), 29(25) (June 22): 20-22.

Contents page gives title as “Tour to the Bottom of the Grand Canon”.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1916 **[O. K. Parker drives “Death Valley Dodge” to bottom of Grand Canyon.]** *In:* Along the Trail [SECTION]. *Santa Fe Magazine*, 10(8) (July): 93.

Peach Springs Canyon/Diamond Creek; with subsequent drive to Navajo Point on South Rim.

1916 **Dodge Brothers’ car makes descent into Grand Canyon.** *The American Chauffeur* (Cincinnati, Ohio), 4(8) (August): 377.

Although the article intimates that a “trail” was followed into the canyon, the drive actually was down Peach Springs Canyon to Diamond Creek and the Colorado River.

Gast, David K.

1973 **Motoring to the bottom of the Grand Canyon in 1914.** *Horseless Carriage Gazette*, 35(2) (March/April): 44-49.

Regarding F. L. Wing’s trip to the South Rim and also down Peach Springs Canyon to Diamond Creek in a Metz automobile.

Parker, O. K.

NO DATE **Through the Grand Canyon.** Waltham, Massachusetts: Metz Co., [30] pp. (Arranged and printed by Perry and Searle Co., Lynne and Boston, Massachusetts.)

Metz automobile is driven [in 1914] to the South Rim then to Peach Springs and the Colorado River at Diamond Creek.

[1914?] **A strenuous trip into the Grand Canyon of Arizona.** Syracuse, New York: Franklin Automobile Co., 25 pp.

Five passengers in Franklin touring car, from Peach Springs to the Colorado River, on behalf of the Automobile Club of Southern California to determine the feasibility of constructing a road.

1289

Sherry Parker

(née Counts)

Chairwoman, Hualapai Tribe (2023–); various tribal leadership positions (2000–)

[Parker, Sherry]

2024 **Sherry Parker, Chairwoman, Hualapai Tribe.** *From:* Tribal Nations Address [SECTION]. *In:* *29th Annual Indian Nations and Tribes Legislative Day, January 10, 2024, Arizona State Capitol*. [Phoenix]: Governor’s Office on Tribal Relations, p. [7] [pagination includes wraps].

Biographical sketch written in the third person; as an introduction to her presentation (text not included).

1290

Tex Parker

(Lisa Parker)

Concessionaire employee

• Astronaut Gordon Cooper was at Grand Canyon during astronauts’ geological training. Refer to a photo in Kevin S. Schindler, *The Grand Canyon: Past and Present* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2024), p. 95, showing Cooper on a mule at Havasupai Gardens, gazing upward, May 15, 1963. The corresponding “today” view is replicated by mule wrangler Tex Parker mounted at the same hitching posts; she delightfully also replicates Cooper’s expression.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1291

George Walter Parkins

1869–1943

U.S. Geological Survey surveyor

Upchurch, Jonathan

- 2018 **The George W. Parkins inscription: Now we know who he was!** *In:* Quartaroli, Richard D. (compiler, ed.), *Celebrating 100 years of the National Park Service, November 2016 : a gathering of Grand Canyon historians : ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts.* Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association, pp. 42-49.
A detailed investigation that began with the mystery of an unexplained inscription below Bass Rapids, Colorado River Mile 108.6 Right: “Geo. W. Parkins Washington DC 1903”. Concludes with note and photo of the author’s discovery in 2012 of a second Parkins inscription, “G W Parkins”, on a boulder holding a USGS benchmark, along North Bass Trail a short distance south of Shinumo Camp.
-

1292

Charles E. Parks

1889–

Assistant Editor, Santa Fe Magazine

Parks, Charles E.

- 1916 **Down Bright Angel Trail afoot—personally conducted.** *Santa Fe Magazine*, 10(5) (April): cover, 22-29.
A refreshingly different rendition of the trip down—and mostly up—Bright Angel Trail. See quotations from this item, with notes, on pp. 607-609 in [“My God, there it is!” *The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.*](#)
-

1293

Stetson Paroneyeoma

1915–1944

Hopi; concessionaire employee

Paroneyeoma, who died in World War II, is commemorated on the American Legion war monument in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 118) for brief biographical notes. At the time of the 1940 U.S. Census he was a salesman in a “retail curio store” (Hopi House) and residing in the Bright Angel Hotel. Nuttall notes that his surname is variously spelled in records.

1294

E. H. Parry

Poet

E. H. Parry wrote a number of poems that were published in *Overland Monthly*.

Parry, E. H.

- 1912 **Sunrise at the Grand Canyon.** *Overland Monthly*, 59(6) (June): 531.
Poem; transcribed in its entirety on p. 797 in [“My God, there it is!” *The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.*](#)
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1295

Arthur L. Parshall

Steam engineer (Albuquerque)

Parshall, Arthur L.

1895 **The Grand Canon of the Colorado.** *Locomotive Firemen’s Magazine* (Peoria, Illinois), 19(3) (March): 234-235.

Regarding his visit to Hance’s, see a quotation from this item, with notes, on pp. 299-300 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.](#)

1296

Charles Lathrop Parsons

1867–1954

Chemist, professor; Secretary, American Chemical Society

Parsons, Charles L.

1910 **San Francisco meeting of the American Chemical Society.** *Science, New Series*, 32 (September 2): 318-320.

Parsons concisely recorded: “Friday, July 8, was passed at the Grand Canyon, without question the greatest of all nature’s marvels. Rides were enjoyed by many along the rim, while a number went on mule back or on foot to the bottom of the canyon, a mile below.” (ENTIRE NOTE)

1297

William Trimble Patchell

1863–

Congregational clergyman

Anonymous

1911 **Tribute to a departing minister.** *The Pacific*, 61(51) (December 20): 9-10.

Patchell, W. T.

1902 **The Grand Canon and its unspeakable grandeurs; Arizona’s marvelous gorge, surpassing the Yellowstone and the Yosemite.** *The Congregationalist and Christian World*, 87(40) (October): 475-477.

At the time of his Grand Canyon visit, Patchell was a Congregationalist minister from Pueblo, Colorado, though he soon would be an involved pastor in San Jose, California, where in 1909 the University of the Pacific conferred upon him the degree of Doctor of Divinity. At the canyon he also mentions meeting topographer François E. Matthes at work. See quotations from this item, with notes, on pp. 393-394 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.](#)

1298

Pathé-Bray Expedition

John Randolph Bray

1879–1978

Cinematographer, animator

see also Clyde Eddy

Anonymous

1927 **Army to help film Grand Canyon play. Troops go to set up radio for movie drama, “The Menace,” amid Colorado’s grandeur. Far from outside world. Three parties to pitch camps in gorge on the picturesque and turbulent river.** *The New York Times*, (November 15): 15.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 1927 **Army aids filming of Grand Canyon. Its radio flashing news from the heart of the Painted Desert. Tells of isolated camps. Part of expedition daring rapids of Colorado River has not been heard from.** *The New York Times*, (November 23): 16.
- 1927 **Army radio hums in Painted Desert. Operators siding in filming of Grand Canyon link up Fort Douglas. No word from river party. Indian missionary finds lost courier with broken car—Takes him to Camp Pearson.** *The New York Times*, (November 24): 4.
- 1927 **Catches weak signals from canyon party. Radio operator at Fort Douglas hears parts of a vague message.** *The New York Times*, (November 25): 17.
- 1927 **Army fliers seek men lost in canyon. Ordered to search for film party of 13, missing in Colorado River gorge. Out 16 days, food for 10. Camp Pearson headquarters of party filming the Grand Canyon apprehensive of fate.** *The New York Times*, (November 26): 3.
- 1927 **Start air canyon hunt. Army fliers, in search for missing film party, make Las Vegas base.** *The New York Times*, (November 28): 12.
- 1927 **Riding the canyon.** *The New York Times*, (November 28): 20. [Editorial. Correction, November 30, p. 24.]
- 1927 **Fliers at film camp. Army plane will start today in search for Larue [sic] party.** *The New York Times*, (November 29): 8.
- 1927 **Hurricane sweeps Arizona film camp. Damages tents and radio and prevents air search for river party.** *The New York Times*, (November 30): 22.
- 1927 **Missing film men safe. Colorado River party reaches Camp Pearson, Ariz., after long delay.** *The New York Times*, (December 1): 4.
- 1927 **Laughter and tears keep Hollywood on the go.** *The New York Times*, (December 18):.
Includes item on "Pathé-Bray expedition filming Elmer Smith's story, 'The Bride of the Colorado'. . . ."
- 1928 **Missing party located by Army airplane.** *U.S. Air Corps News Letter* (Office of the Chief of the Air Corps, U.S. War Department, Washington, D.C.), 12(1) (January 7): 12.
Search for Pathé-Bray Colorado River Expedition. Notes use of "Scenic Airway Field, 18 miles south of El Tovar Hotel, Grand Canyon, as an additional landing field". [See also pilot's official report (Burgess, 1928).]
- 1928 **The Bride of the Colorado—Pathe-De Mille.** *From*: The Shadow Stage [SUBSECTION]. *In*: Photoplay Magazine—Advertising Section. *Photoplay Magazine*, 33(6) (May): 112.
Regarding the (never-released) silent film shot on location during the Pathé-Bray Colorado River Expedition in Grand Canyon. "The Grand Canyon of the Colorado River plays the lead in this picture. It makes a beautiful spectacle and a desperate menace, but does not lend itself to real story interest. In fact, the characters and the plot are absolutely incidental to the cathedral cliffs, the whirling rapids and other stupendous beauties of the canyon. John Boles and Donal Blossom, a newcomer to pictures, have some intimate love scenes, but even here it is the background which interests." (ENTIRE ITEM) (The reference to "De Mille" [Cecil B. DeMille] is likely due to the fact that DeMille's Producers Distributing Corporation merged in 1928 with American Pathé, a parent corporation to Pathé Exchange. DeMille had no role in the production of this film.)

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Barber, De Vergne

- 1927 Describes battle with canyon rapids. Member of film expedition tells story of adventure in Colorado River gorge. “Ghost town” was found. Day after day making headway seemed a life and death struggle. *The New York Times*, (December 4) (Section 2): 1, 2)
- Communication quoted, with editor’s introductory paragraph.

Bray, John Randolph

- 2002 **John Randolph Bray speaks.** *From:* Langer, Mark, John Randolph Bray; animation pioneer. *In:* Bachman, Gregg, and Slater, Thomas J. (eds.), *American silent film : discovering marginalized voices*. Carbondale and Edwardsville, Illinois: Southern Illinois University Press, pp. 107-114.
- Text of Langer’s interview with Bray, May 17, 1975. See p. 113, Bray’s remarks on his production of the never-released *Bride of the Colorado*, filmed on the river through Grand Canyon (Pathé Exchange, Inc., 1928). See also p. 106.

Burgess, W. K. [Burgess, Walter K.]

- 1928 **The search for the Pathe-Bray Colorado River Expedition.** *U.S. Air Corps News Letter* (Office of the Chief of the Air Corps, U.S. War Department, Washington, D.C.), 12(4) (March 15): 101-105.
- Pilot’s official report of the search for Pathé-Bray Colorado River Expedition.

Coidán, Conde Estaban

- 1928 **Un nuevo jefe honorario de los navajos; los indios confieren un honor envidiable a Elmer Pearson** [*transl.* ‘A new honorary chief of the Navajos; Indians bestow enviable honor on Elmer Pearson’]. *Films* (Films Publishing Corporation, S.A., New York), 4(3) (March): 29. [In Spanish.]
- Elmer Pearson, First Vice President of the film company Pathé Exchange, Inc. About half of this item pertains to the filming of “La Novis del Colorado” (*Bride of the Colorado*) on the Colorado River through Grand Canyon (the Pathé-Bray Colorado River Expedition), which was never released.

Hall, Hal

- 1930 **Getting on in the world; the ability to play a flute landed Glenn Kershner in Hollywood as a cinematographer.** *American Cinematographer*, 10(11) (February): 15, 40.
- See p. 40, remarks concerning Kershner having accompanied “a band of motion picture makers” on the Colorado River in Grand Canyon. (This was the Pathé-Bray Colorado River expedition.)

Langer, Mark

- 2002 **John Randolph Bray; animation pioneer.** *In:* Bachman, Gregg, and Slater, Thomas J. (eds.), *American silent film : discovering marginalized voices*. Carbondale and Edwardsville, Illinois: Southern Illinois University Press, pp. 94-114.
- See p. 106, remarks on Bray’s production of the never-released *Bride of the Colorado*, filmed on the river through Grand Canyon.

Lavender, David

- 1985 **River runners of the Grand Canyon.** Grand Canyon Natural History Association [paperback ed.], and University of Arizona Press [clothbound ed.], 147 pp. (Title-page includes both imprints.)
- Regarding the Pathé-Bray expedition, see pp. 71-75.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

New York Supreme Court, Appellate Division—First Department

- 1930 ***Pathe Exchange, Inc., Plaintiff-Respondent, against Bray Pictures Corporation, J. R. Bray and Margaret Bray, Defendants-Appellants, Impleaded with Cinema Finance Corporation, Defendant. Papers on Appeal from Order.*** [No place]: New York Supreme Court, SEPARATELY PAGINATED SECTIONS [160 pp. total]. (N. Y. Co. Clerk’s Index No. 15230—1930.)

Regarding the Pathé-Bray Colorado River Expedition in Grand Canyon (filming the never-released silent film, *Bride of the Colorado*); exhibits include notices of Clyde Eddy.

- 1931 ***Pathe Exchange, Inc., Plaintiff-Appellant and Respondent, against Margaret Bray, Bray Pictures Corporation and J. R. Bray, Defendants-Respondents and Appellants : Case on Appeal from Judgment and Order.*** [No place]: New York Supreme Court (printed by Loder Printing Co., Inc., New York), 2 volumes, pp. i-x, 1-402; i-x, 403-861.

Case heard 1928-1930, regarding the Pathé-Bray Colorado River Expedition in Grand Canyon (filming the never-released silent film, *Bride of the Colorado*); exhibits include notices of Clyde Eddy.

Pathé Exchange, Inc.

- 1928 ***Bride of the Colorado.*** (Elmer Clifton, director; John Randolph Bray, producer; Denison Clift, continuity. Story by John Randolph Bray and John Farrow. Starring John Boles, Donal Blossom, William Irving, Henry Sedley, Carl Stockdale, Richard Alexander, and (not credited) Mae Busch.) Pathé Exchange, Inc., silent film.

This film, also referred to as *Pride of the Colorado* and apparently under a working name, *Menace*, was filmed on the Colorado River through Grand Canyon. There are numerous references to the film prior to and during the filming trip, casually known as the Pathé-Bray expedition. Although portions of it seem to have been publicly shown around 1928, the film never was completed for release; and the print seems to have been lost. An early, brief review—seemingly the only known review—was not enthusiastic (Anonymous, 1928). A great deal of background information (more than a thousand pages) may be read in the proceedings of a suit adjudicated in the New York Supreme Court, Appellate Division—First Department (1930, 1931).

Staveley, Gaylord

- 2015 ***The rapids and the roar : a boating history of the Colorado River and Grand Canyon.*** Flagstaff, Arizona: Fretwater Press, 333 [334] pp.

See “The Colorado River Grand Canyon Moving Picture Expedition, 1927” (pp. 91-93).

1299

Pauline Patraw

(née Mead; “Polly”)

1904–2001

Grand Canyon National Park Ranger-Naturalist

see also under Preston Patraw

Pauline “Polly” Mead was the first woman Ranger-Naturalist at Grand Canyon, and only the second in the National Park Service. She married on May 1, 1931 (the day that her temporary position expired), Preston P. Patraw, then the Assistant Superintendent of Grand Canyon National Park. Thereafter she remained a “park wife” until Preston’s retirement in 1955.

• Refer to photo in Kenneth D. Shields, Jr., *The Grand Canyon: Native People and Early Visitors* (Arcadia Publishing, Chicago, 2000; Images of America series), p. 147, showing Patraw (misspelled as Patrow) and Edwin McKee planting trees in memory of Stephen T. Mather, October 12, 1930. See also an occasionally reproduced photo, p. 150, of Patraw lecturing a group of tourists at roadside, June 1931.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Pauline Mead** and by **Pauline Patraw** in Parts 17 and 19 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Anonymous

- 1931 **[Announcement.]** *Grand Canyon Nature Notes*, 5(5) (March): 53.
Marriage engagement announcement for Patricia Mead and Preston P. Patraw, who proposed to her at the “Abyss of Matrimony”. [Married May 1, 1931, at Grand Canyon.]

Ahmed, Ameema

- 2020 **Polly Mead Patraw. In 1927, an undergraduate from the University of Chicago made her first visit to Arizona’s most famous landmark. Two years later, she’d become the first-ever female ranger-naturalist at Grand Canyon National Park.** *In:* The Journal [SECTION]. *Arizona Highways*, 96(6) (June): 14.

Dodge, Hap

- 1971 **[Notice of “Gunnar Widforss: painter of the Grand Canyon” by Bill Belknap and Frances Spencer Belknap.]** *In:* Favorite Books and Why; Santa Fe Alumni [SECTION] (“Editing and comments by Hap”). *Smoke Signal* (U.S. National Park Service, Southwest Region, Women’s Organization), (April): [unpaginated].
“Betty’s [Betty Mead] sister, Polly Patraw (Mrs. Pat) is in California and the last time I (Hap) saw her she had just bought the newly published book compiled by the Belnaps [*sic*]. It is about Gunner Widfors [*sic*], who painted so many beautiful pictures of The Grand Canyon, so we chose this book for her [*i.e.*, on her behalf]. Polly has two of Gunner’s originals in her living room. (We, Hap and Natt [Dodge], have a print of one of his pictures which we treasure because as we left the North Rim, Elaine and Warren Hamilton took the framed print off their wall and gave it to us as a gift from the gang.)”

Leavengood, Betty

- 1999 ***Grand Canyon women : lives shaped by landscape.*** Boulder, Colorado: Pruett Publishing Co., 248 pp.
2004 ***Grand Canyon women : lives shaped by landscape.*** Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association, 2nd ed., 297 pp.
2014 ***Grand Canyon women : lives shaped by landscape.*** Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association, 3rd ed., 242 pp.

Moffett, Ben

- 1981 **Recalling a 50-year NPS romance.** *Courier* (U.S. National Park Service), 4(11) (November): 22.
Preston and Pauline Patraw (or Pat and Polly Patraw), who met and first worked at Grand Canyon.

Rudner, Ruth

- 2023 **Seven wonders of the Grand Canyon. Buzz Holmstrom, one of the early explorers of the Grand Canyon, once said: “Women have their place in the world, but they do not belong in the Canyon of the Colorado.” Despite his ignorant opinion, many incredible women moved there anyway, and through passion, determination and know-how, they left indelible impressions on a place not easily impressed.** *Arizona Highways*, 99(1) (January): 18-25.
Features Ada Bass, Blanche Kolb, Polly Mead Patraw, Elzada Clover and Lois Jotter, Georgie White, and Katie Lee.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Workman, R. Bryce

1998 **National Park Service uniforms : breeches, blouses and skirts, 1918-1991; Number 4.** Harpers Ferry, West Virginia: Harpers Ferry Center, Office of Library, Archives and Graphic Research, 108 pp.

See p. 6, two photographs of Mead showing her wearing (1929) “civilian clothes with, maybe a USNPS collar ornament for decoration” and (1930) “a uniform on the man’s pattern, but instead of the Stetson, the superintendent preferred she wear a soft brim hat, such as tht worn by the Fred Harvey Girl Guides of the Southwest.”

1300

Preston Palmer Patraw

("Pat")

1895–1984

Grand Canyon National Park Superintendent (1954–1955); other NPS superintendencies

Pauline Mead Patraw

(Polly Patraw)

1904–2001

see also Pauline Patraw separately

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Preston Patraw** in Parts 14 and 19 of [*The Grand Canon*](#).

Anonymous

1931 **[Announcement.]** *Grand Canyon Nature Notes*, 5(5) (March): 53.

Marriage engagement announcement for Patricia Mead and Preston P. Patraw, who proposed to her at the “Abyss of Matrimony”. [Married May 1, 1931, at Grand Canyon.]

1984 **[Preston Patraw.]** *Courier* (U.S. National Park Service), 29(3) (March): 28.

Obituary notice.

Moffett, Ben

1981 **Recalling a 50-year NPS romance.** *Courier* (U.S. National Park Service), 4(11) (November): 22.

Preston and Pauline Patraw (or Pat and Polly Patraw), who met and first worked at Grand Canyon.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1301

Ken Patrick

(Kenneth Carmel Patrick)

1933–1973

Grand Canyon National Park ranger, National Park Service ranger

“Slim” Patrick

(Manford Allen Patrick)

1906–1962

Santa Fe Railway employee; later National Park Service employee

(father of Ken Patrick)

Pansy Patrick

(mother of Ken Patrick; later Pansy Greer)

Ken Patrick is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, pp. 187-188) for brief biographical notes and photo, “Ken Patrick topping out on the Tanner Trail after participating in a search and rescue operation, June 1955.” Refer to [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#) (Anderson, 2015, p. 107) for photos and legends, including one from 1956 showing him “hiking down the Old Tanner Trail to join a search party looking for the body of Boyd Moore, who drowned in the Colorado River.” He was the first National Park Service ranger murdered in the line of duty, at Point Reyes National Seashore, California. The Ken Patrick Trail on the North Rim of Grand Canyon is named in his honor.

At the time of the 1940 U.S. Census, **Manford Allen Patrick** was a mechanic for “steam railroad” in rural Coconino County (*i.e.* Santa Fe Railway). In the 1942 Coconino County voter register he is listed as at Grand Canyon. He was a trail worker and at Phantom Ranch.

Stieve, Robert

2020 **The unsettling story of Ken Patrick. If you’ve ever been to the North Rim, you may have seen signs for the Ken Patrick Trail, which winds for 10 miles through an alpine forest along the edge of the Grand Canyon. There’s a reason the trail was named for him. It’s a story we’ve never told before. Until now.** *Arizona Highways*, 96(1) (January): 46-51.

See also the Editor’s Letter (pp. 2-3), which focuses on Pansy Greer, aged 102, mother of Ken Patrick. See also letter from Paul R. Thompson, (3) (March): 4; and letter from Dolores Repik, (5) (May): 4.

Wilson, Tom

1973 **NPS pays respects to Ken Patrick.** *NPS Newsletter* (U.S. National Park Service, Washington, D.C.), 8(17) (September 3): 1.

Memorial and biographical sketch.

1302

Victor Patrosso

1877–1952

Concessionaire employee

Patrosso was the general manager for Fred Harvey at Grand Canyon when he retired January 1, 1946, following 23 years at Grand Canyon.

- Refer to photo in Kenneth D. Shields, Jr., *The Grand Canyon: Native People and Early Visitors* (Arcadia Publishing, Chicago, 2000; Images of America series), p. 129, showing U.S. Senator Henry Fountain Ashurst posing at El Tovar with Patrosso.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Anonymous

- 1929 **Byron S. Harvey becomes head of the Fred Harvey System.** *Santa Fe Magazine*, 23(3) (February): 42-45.
See large group photo, p. 44, “Fred Harvey ‘Family Group’ at Kansas City December 17, 1928”; all individuals are identified. From “Grand Cañon” are shown **Victor Patrosso**, J. E. Shirley, and F. C. Spencer; job positions not noted.

1303

C. R. Pattee
Flagstaff booster

Pattee, C. R.

- 1897 **Flagstaff and the Grand Canyon.** *Land of Sunshine*, 7 (August): 124-135.
This item is principally a commerce booster for Flagstaff before the writer sets out for the canyon at Hance’s. See a quotation on pp. 321-322 in [*“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.*](#)

1304

Roger Patterson
River runner

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Patterson** in Parts 14 and 30 of [*The Grand Canon.*](#)

Patterson, Roger

- 2010 **Waiting.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 23(2) (Summer): 17-18.
Long wait to be given his own boat as boatman in Grand Canyon. “This article was written twelve years ago”

Russell Patterson
see Tim Seeley

1305

James Ohio Pattie
c. 1805–ca. 1850
Trapper, adventurer

For decades James Ohio Pattie has been mentioned in passing, though occasionally with some more thoughtful commentary, as having once during his trapping exploits passed by the Grand Canyon. It is based solely on the poorly edited rendition of his story about his exploits through the Southwest though what then was Mexico, during which he was for a while imprisoned by Mexican authorities and when his father and fellow trapper died. The sum total of this record that has been interpreted as the passage by Grand Canyon is transcribed here to allow users of this bio-bibliography to determine for themselves the reliability of the rendition and later interpretations of it. Pattie relates (1831, pp. 97-98, omitting only a sentence that may be offensive to Native Americans) that as the ascended the lower Colorado River valley to the north,

“On the 28th [of March, 1827] we reached a point of the river where the mountains shut in so close upon its shores, that we were compelled to climb a mountain, and travel along the acclivity, the river still in sight, and at an immense depth beneath us. Through this whole distance, which we judged to be, as the river meanders, 100 leagues, we had snow from a foot to eighteen inches deep. The river bluffs, on the opposite shore, were never more than a mile from us. It is perhaps, this very long and formidable range of mountains, which has caused, that this country of Red river [the Colorado], has not been more explored, at least by the American people. A march more gloomy and heart-wearing, to the people hungry, poorly clad, and mourning the loss of their companions, cannot be imagined. O[u]r

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

horses had picked a little herbage, and had subsisted on the bark of shrubs. Our provisions were running low, and we expected every hour to see our horses entirely give out.

“April 10th, we arrived where the river emerges from these horrid mountains, which so cage it up, as to deprive all human beings of the ability to descend to its banks, and make use of its waters. No mortal has the power of describing the pleasure I felt when I could once more reach the banks of the river.—Our traps, by furnishing us beavers, soon enabled us to renew our stock of provisions. We likewise killed plenty of elk, and dressed their skins for clothing. On the 13th we reached another part of the river, emptying into the main river from the [page break] north. Up this we all trapped two days. [. . .]

“On the 11th, we returned to the banks of Red river, which is here a clear beautiful stream. We moved very slowly, for our beasts were too lean and worn down, to allow us to do otherwise.”

Coming up the lower Colorado River, it is clear that the party had been pushed somewhat inland by the impassable canyons they encountered, and their sighting of the river from above could be best interpreted as a view along this reach, at Black Canyon or downsteam from there. But beyond this point their route is barely described; and just where they “emerged” to reach the river banks again is geographically nebulous. It’s possible they traced what would later be known as the thirty-fifth parallel route that was followed at different times by Beale, Whipple, and Ives on their expeditions in the 1850s—but frankly, if they saw the Grand Canyon anywhere it is not truly recorded. Topographically it is practically impossible that they “traced” the Grand Canyon on their march; yet based on the historical attention given to Pattie, and his supposed passage by the canyon, the published record is documented here.

Batman, Richard

1984 ***American Ecclesiastes : the stories of James Pattie.*** San Diego, New York, and London: Harcourt Brace Jovanovich, 378 pp. [Dust jacket title: *American Ecclesiastes : an epic journal through the early American West.* See also reprint under revised title, new imprint (1986).]

Regarding the supposed Grand Canyon encounter, see p. 179 and accompanying notes, p. 350.

1986 ***James Pattie’s West : the dream and the reality.*** Norman, Oklahoma, and London: University of Oklahoma Press, 378 pp.

Reprint of Batman (1984) under a different title.

Coblentz, Stanton A.

1961 ***The swallowing wilderness : the life of a frontiersman: James Ohio Pattie.*** New York and London: Thomas Yoseloff, 188 pp.

Grand Canyon, see pp. 65-66.

Hill, Joseph J.

1923 ***Ewing Young in the fur trade of the Far Southwest, 1822-1834.*** *Oregon Historical Society, Quarterly*, 24(1) (March): 1-35.

See section, “Difficulty of harmonizing Pattie’s dates with other events” (pp. 20-21), which includes Grand Canyon.

1923 ***New light on Pattie and the southwestern fur trade.*** *Southwestern Historical Quarterly*, 26(4) (April): 243-254.

Grand Canyon, p. 253.

Pattie, James Ohio

1831 ***The personal narrative of James O. Pattie, of Kentucky, during an expedition from St. Louis, through the vast regions between that place and the Pacific Ocean, and thence back through the City of Mexico to Vera Cruz, during journeyings of six years : in which he and his father, who accompanied him,***

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

suffered unheard of hardships and dangers, had various conflicts with the Indians, and were made captives, in which captivity his father died : together with a description of the country, and the various nations through which they passed. (Timothy Flint, ed.) Cincinnati, Ohio: Printed and published by John H. Wood, 300 pp.

Grand Canyon attribution (“these horrid mountains”), see p. 97. (For a biography of Flint see *Timothy Flint : pioneer, missionary, author, editor, 1780-1840 : the story of his life among the pioneers and frontiersmen in the Ohio and Mississippi Valley and in New England and the South*, by John Ervin Kirkpatrick (Arthur H. Clark Co., Cleveland, Ohio, 1911), 331 pp. See therein p. 189, passing notice of editing Pattie’s (1831) *Personal Narrative*. Page 152 misnumbered 125; page 251 misnumbered 151.)

- 1833 ***The personal narrative of James O. Pattie, of Kentucky, during an expedition from St. Louis, through the vast regions between that place and the Pacific Ocean, and thence back through the City of Mexico to Vera Cruz, during journeyings of six years : in which he and his father, who accompanied him, suffered unheard of hardships and dangers, had various conflicts with the Indians, and were made captives, in which captivity his father died : together with a description of that country, and the various nations through which they passed.*** (Timothy Flint, ed.) Cincinnati, Ohio: E. H. Flint, 300 pp. (Copyright 1833 John H. Wood.)

Grand Canyon attribution (“these horrid mountains”), see p. 97. (Howes, 1962, p. 442 indicates this printing “re-issued, from unsold sheets of above [1831 ed.], with new t-p” Wagner and Camp, 1982, p. 129 indicate that there are for this printing “four variant copyrighted notices”. Page 251 misnumbered 151.)

- 1847 ***The hunters of Kentucky : or the trials and toils of trappers and traders, during an expedition to the Rocky Mountains, New Mexico, and California. “O Kentucky, the hunters of Kentucky.”*** New York: William H. Graham, 100 pp. + advertisements.

Grand Canyon attribution (“these horrid mountains”) appears on p. 40. Imperfect reprint of Pattie’s *Narrative*, authored as Benjamin Bilson (noted only on pp. 3, 90; no credit on title-page). Bilson is a fictitious name created by a literary pirate; it is not a pseudonym employed by the true narrator, James Ohio Pattie, nor by the editor of the true work, Timothy Flint. See Pattie, James Ohio (1831, 1833). The putative “narrator” in this ed. notes on the first text page (p. 3), “My father’s name was Ben. Bilson. [. . .] I was named after him.” On p. 90 he notes his name is “Benjamin Bilson”. (Howes, 1962, p. 58 calls this a “Shameless piracy” in which the names of Pattie and son have been changed to Ben Bilson and son. Wagner and Camp, 1982, p. 129, indicate this is “a pirated and slightly abridged reprint of Pattie’s *Narrative* . . . published under the pseudonym Benjamin Bilson.”)

- 1905 ***Pattie’s personal narrative of a voyage to the Pacific and in Mexico, June 20, 1824-August 30, 1830; reprint of the original edition: Cincinnati, 1831.*** *In:* Thwaites, Reuben Gold (ed.), *Early western travels, 1748-1846 : a series of annotated reprints of some of the best and rarest contemporary volumes of travel, descriptive of the Aborigines and social and economic conditions in the Middle and Far West, during the period of early American settlement. Volume 18, Patties’ personal narrative, 1824-1830 : Willard’s inland trade with New Mexico, 1825, and Downfall of the Fredonian Republic, and Malte-Brun’s account of Mexico.* Cleveland, Ohio: The Arthur H. Clark Co., 379 pp.

- 1930 ***The personal narrative of James O. Pattie.*** (Timothy Flint, ed.; historical introduction and footnotes by Milo Milton Quaife.) Chicago: The Lakeside Press, R. R. Donnelley and Sons Co., 428 pp.

- 1962 ***The personal narrative of James O. Pattie : the 1831 edition, unabridged.*** (Introduction by William H. Goetzmann.) Philadelphia and New York: J. B. Lippincott Co., 269 pp. (Keystone Western Americana series.)

- 1966 ***The personal narrative of James O. Pattie, of Kentucky, during an expedition from St. Louis, through the vast regions between that place and the Pacific Ocean, and thence back through the City of Mexico to Vera Cruz, during journeyings of six years : in which he and his father, who accompanied him, suffered unheard of hardships and dangers, had various conflicts with the Indians, and were made***

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

captives, in which captivity his father died : together with a description of that country, and the various nations through which they passed. (Timothy Flint, ed.) Ann Arbor, Michigan: University Microfilms, 300 pp.

Facsimile reprint of 1833 ed. Grand Canyon attribution (“these horrid mountains”), see p. 97.

- 1966 **The personal narrative of James O. Pattie, of Kentucky.** [No place]: Readex Microprint Corporation, 300 pp. (Great Americana series.)

Grand Canyon attribution, see p. 97. Facsimile reprint of 1833 ed. Formats seen: microprint cards and bound hardcopy.

- 1973 **The personal narrative of James O. Pattie, of Kentucky.** New York: Arno Press.

- 1984 **The personal narrative of James O. Pattie : the 1831 edition, unabridged : introduction by William H. Goetzmann.** Lincoln, Nebraska: University of Nebraska Press, 269 pp. [Introduction, pp. v-xi; and with anonymous new Foreword, pp. [iii-iv].]. (March of America Facsimile Series, 67.)

- 1988 **Personal narrative of James O. Pattie.** (Richard Batman, ed.) Missoula, Montana: Mountain Press Publishing Co., 200 pp. (A Copper Mountain Books, Inc., Book.) (Classics of the Fur Trade.)

- NO DATE **1831—Pattie’s personal narrative of a voyage to the Pacific and in Mexico, June 20, 1824-August 30, 1830.** Carlisle, Massachusetts: Applewood Books, [ii], [ii], [25]-379 pp. (“Volume 58”). [Early 21st century?]

Facsimile reproduction of the Thwaites “Early Western Travels” (1905) ed., without acknowledgement; including facsimile reproduction of the title-page and Ohio registration page of 1831 ed. Authorship for this printing is given as Thomas Flint and James Pattie.

Rafinesque (Monsieur le professeur) [Rafinesque, Constantine Samuel]

- 1835 **Abrégé des voyages de Pattie, Willard et Wyeth; au Nouveau-Mexique, dans la Californie et l’Orégon, entre les années 1824 à 1833** [transl. ‘Compendium of the travels of Pattie, Willard and Wyeth; in New Mexico, California and Oregon, between the years 1824 to 1833’]. *Société de Géographie, Bulletin* (Paris), Series 2, 3(1) (March): 181-202. [In French.]

See “Voyages de Pattie, entre 1824 et 1830” (transl. ‘Pattie’s travels, between 1824 and 1830’), pp. 182-196.

Smith, Dean

- 1997 **James Ohio Pattie.** In: Farrell, Robert J. (ed.), *Arizona Highways : they left their mark.* Phoenix: Arizona Highways, Book Division, pp. 94-102.

1306

Patrouille de France

French Air Force aerial demonstration squadron

Anonymous

- 2001 **The Patrouille de France travels the U.S. to commemorate WWI alliance.** *News From France* (Washington, D.C.), 17(5) (May): 1, 4-5.

See in “The 2017 North American Tour” (p. 5): “The tour began in Bagotville, Canada, on March 19 and made its way to the U.S. on March 25 with a flyover of the Statue of Liberty in New York. It also made flyovers of eight other symbolic landmarks including the **Grand Canyon**, the Golden Gate Bridge, and the U.S. Air Force Academy in Colorado Springs, Colorado.” (ENTIRE NOTE)

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1307

King Paul

(Paul I, King of the Hellenes)
1901–1964

Queen Frederika

(née Her Royal Highness Friederike Luise,
Princess of Hanover, Princess of Great Britain and Ireland, and Princess of Brunswick-Lüneburg)
1917–1981
Queen Consort of the Hellenes (wife of King Paul I)

Prince Constantine

1940–2023
Prince of Greece and Denmark; later Constantine II, King of the Hellenes (the last monarch of Greece)
(son of King Paul I and Queen Frederika)

Princess Sophia

(née Sophia Margarita Victoria Federica, Princess of Greece and Denmark)
1938–
Princess of Greece and Denmark; later Queen Consort of Spain (wife of Juan Carlos I [1938–])
(daughter of King Paul I and Queen Frederika)

The King and Queen of Greece visited the Grand Canyon in November 1953 while on an American visit during October–November. Queen Frederika and her children, Sophia and Constantine visited the canyon separately on November 29, 1958.

Anonymous

1958 **Arrival of a student queen; Frederika of Greece comes to U.S. seeking nuclear knowledge.** *Life*, 45(18) (November 3): 30-31.

Includes note, p. 30, *in passing*, regarding “squeezing in time to let Sophie [*sic*] see the Grand Canyon.”

1999 **Famous people at the Grand Canyon.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 10(3) (July/September): 2.

Very brief article summarizing—mostly just by name—presidents Theodore Roosevelt, Franklin Roosevelt, Dwight Eisenhower, Bill Clinton; evangelists Amiee Semple McPherson and Billy Graham; writers Zane Grey, George Bernard Shaw (with a photo of Shaw and Ranger Ed Cummings, from the Jeanne Schick collection), and Ellsworth Kolb; artists Thomas Moran and Gunnar Widforss; heads of state, the Shah of Iran, and the **King and Queen of Greece** “along with a number of princes”; criminals Danny Ray Horning and a “man by the name of Kimes”; and “many more too numerous to name in this short space”.

1308

David Paulson

1868–1916

Physician; affiliate of the Adventist ministry, Life Boat Mission (Chicago) and Hinsdale Sanitarium; inspirational writer

Although it does not mention Paulson’s trip to the West, Percy T. Magan wrote a “Life Sketch of David Paulson” in the *North Pacific Union Gleaner* (College Place, Washington), 11(29) (November 1916): 1-3.

Paulson, David

1915 **A brief trip to the golden West.** *The Life Boat* (Hinsdale, Illinois), 18(3) (March): 78-80.

See also inside front cover, a Kolb Brothers photograph of the Colorado River in Marble Canyon, with editor’s legend, “Where the Creator Fills the Creature With Awe”, directing readers to the Paulson article. Paulson stops

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

for a day at the Grand Canyon, visiting with Kolb, from whose adventures he takes inspiration in his own work.
See a full quotation from this item on p. 599 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).

1309

Lemuel Paya
Havasupai

- Refer to photo in Patrick Whitehurst, *Grand Canyon’s Tusayan Village* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2010; Images of America series), p. 27, showing Harlow Uqualla and Paya at Hualapai Hilltop, 1950; also another image, p. 29, a group photo with Havasupai Tribal Council members in 1947 at Grand Canyon village, including Paya.
-

1310

William E. Payne
-1931

James R. Ervin

Hapless inexperienced river runners

Marston, Otis Reed “Dock”

- 2014 ***From Powell to power : a recounting of the first one hundred river runners through the Grand Canyon.***
(Tom Martin, ed.) Flagstaff, Arizona: Vishnu Temple Press, 532 pp.
- See Chapter 16 (regarding Colorado River deaths), section titled “1931: William E. Payne” (pp. 337-338). Following the breakdown of their Model T in New Mexico, the two men rode freights and hitch-hiked to Peach Springs, Arizona, where they decided to go to the Colorado River and build a raft to continue toward Boulder City, Nevada; but at the mouth of Diamond Creek they instead found the boat *Bright Angel* that had been used by the Pathé-Bray expedition (*about which see separately in this bio-bibliography*). Losing an oar, Ervin climbed out of the canyon, returning circuitously to Peach Springs. Subsequent searches for Payne were unsuccessful, though his decomposed body may have been found by fishermen at Pearce Ferry in June.
-

1311

Liston Houston Pearse
1838-1924

Methodist clergyman, writer, editor

Pearse, Liston Houston

- 1922 ***Hilltop views.*** New York and Cincinnati, Ohio: The Methodist Book Concern, 110 pp.
- See “The Grand Cañon of Arizona” (pp. 85-91) visited while en route to a quadrennial meeting of Methodists in California (year not indicated). See quotations on pp. 682-683 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).
-

1312

Alexander Pearson
(Alexander Pearson, Jr.)
1895-1924

U.S. Army Air Service, aviator

Anonymous

- 1921 ***Air route for the Grand Canyon.*** *The New York Times*, (May 29): 11.
- “The possibility of opening up an aerial passenger service through the Grand Canyon of Colorado [*sic*] is being planned by the War Department, it was learned here [San Antonio, Texas] today. Lieutenant Alexander Pearson

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Jr., transcontinental flier, has been ordered to make an investigation to find landing fields and to ascertain air conditions at various times of the day.” (ENTIRE NOTE)

- 1921 **Lt. A. Pearson enters gorge, lands and takes off again to study air currents.** *The New York Times*, (June 13): Section 3, p. 2.
- 1921 **Aviator explores the Grand Canyon.** *In*: The News of the Week [SECTION]. *Aerial Age Weekly*, 13(16) (June 27): 340.
- 1921 **[Lt. Alexander Pearson flight into Grand Canyon.]** *In*: Along the Trail [SECTION]. *Santa Fe Magazine*, 15(8) (July): 71.
- 1921 **[Lt. Alexander Pearson flight into Grand Canyon.]** *Rock Island Magazine* (Rock Island Lines, Chicago), 16(7) (July): 31.
“Lieutenant Alexander Pearson, army flier, on June 12, flew into the Grand Canyon, landed and took out again during an exploration of the canyon, to study its air currents for the Department of the Interior and to locate possible landing fields.” (ENTIRE ITEM)
- 1921 **Aviator explores the Grand Canyon.** *Flying*, 10(6) (July): 216.
- 1921 **Aviator explores the Grand Canyon.** *Scientific American*, 125(1) (July 2): 3.
- 1921 **Lieut. Pearson’s flight to the Grand Canyon in Arizona.** *Air Service News Letter* (U.S. Army Air Service, Information Group, Washington, D.C.), 5(26) (July 13): 3-4.
- 1921 **Flight through the Grand Canyon.** *Aviation and Aircraft Journal*, 11(9) (August 29): 255.
Separate flights by Lt. Alexander Pearson and H. H. Bullen.
- 1921 **Riding the Grand Canon by airplane.** *Popular Mechanics Magazine*, 36(3) (September): 370-371.
Contents page (p. 3) gives title as “Grand Cañon Visited via Airplane”. Flights by Lt. Alexander Pearson. Includes landing on Kaibab Plateau.
- 1924 **The death of Lieut. Alexander Pearson.** *Air Service News Letter* (U.S. Army Air Service, Information Group, Washington, D.C.), 8(17) (September 30): 8-10.
“By our McCook Field Correspondent”. See p. 10, a paragraph on Pearson’s 1921 flight into Grand Canyon.

Aeronautical Chamber of Commerce of America, Inc.

- 1922 **Aircraft year book : 1922.** New York: Aeronautical Chamber of Commerce, Inc., 251 pp.
Under “Chronology of Aeronautics”, see (p. 234): “June 10; Lt. Alex. Pearson, U. S. A. S. makes aerial survey of Grand Canyon of Arizona.” (ENTIRE NOTE)

Ahmed, Ameema

- 2020 **What goes up must come down. They’re not household names like Earhart and Lindbergh, but 99 years ago, Lieutenant Alexander Pearson Jr. and Sergeant Arthur Juengling made history when they flew their De Havilland DH-4 biplane over the Grand Canyon. Their mission was to study weather patterns, look for possible landing areas and prove the bloodthirsty bystanders wrong.** (Photographs courtesy of Stephen Schmidt.) *Arizona Highways*, 96(1) (January): 36-39.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Shirley, J. E.

- 1921 **Aeroplaning in Grand Canyon.** *Santa Fe Magazine*, 15(9) (August): 36.
- 1921 **Aeroplaning in Grand Canyon.** *The Hotel Monthly* (Chicago), 29 (September): 65.
From *Santa Fe Magazine*.
-

Cody Lou Means Pearson

see with Eagle Mae Smith under John Tom Smith

1313

Abraham Per Lee Pease

1847–1926

Physician

Pease had made several trips around the world. In 1903–4 he served as surgeon and general medical officer to the United States commission to Ethiopia, after which he retired from medicine.

Pease, A. Per Lee

- 1910 **Winter wanderings : being an account of travels in Abyssinia, Samoa, Java, Japan, The Philippines, Australia, South America and other interesting countries.** New York: Cochrane Publishing Co., 387 pp.
- See “Back To America” (pp. 192-199). The entire entry regarding a Grand Canyon visit in 1906 is transcribed on pp. 468-472 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#). It has a remarkable lack of effusive remarks, and its informative telegraphic style—Pease in fact just jumps right in—is an interestingly refreshing diversion from the usually overexpressed tellings of the canyon experience.
-

1314

Cal Peck

Concessionaire employee

The identity of “Cal Peck” is uncertain. The 1920 U.S. Census for Grand Canyon lists two Peck families. It seems likely that Cal, although in the item cited below he is identified as a “guide”, may be **Carrey Peck**, who was the Hermit Camp manager; he lived at the canyon with his wife, **Helen**, and minor daughter, **Elinore**. The other Peck family was headed by **John C. Peck**, Santa Fe powerhouse engineer, who lived at the canyon with his wife, **Marie**, and minor children **William**, **John Jr.**, and **LeRoy**.

Crowell, Merle

- 1921 **Human nature stripped raw; the experience of Cal Peck, who has been a guide for seven years in the Grand Canyon, which, he says, is one place where you can tell what folks have got in `em.** *American Magazine* (New York), 92(2) (August): 50-53, 109.
-

1315

Jayne Pehrson

Concessionaire employee

Pehrson, Jayne

- 2007 **Jayne Pehrson ‘98.** *In:* Alumnae News [SECTION]. *The Mercian* (Mercy High School Alumnae and Development Office, Omaha, Nebraska), 31(3) (June): 7.
- “. . . I have worked in the Grand Canyon at the El Tovar Hotel as a cook . . .” (ENTIRE NOTE)
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1316

Emma Peirce

Poet

Peirce, Emma

1916 **At the Grand Canyon.** *The Guide to Nature*, 9(5) (October): 162.

In its entirety:

“Down swept the mist, and hid our glowing vision,
But only for a fleeting moment’s space;
And then in graceful spirals, it upward wound to Heaven,
Like incense rising in a holy place.”

1317

Effa Ellis Perfield

1873–1967

Pianist, music theory teacher

Anonymous

1914 **Effa Ellis Perfield.** *Music News* (Chicago), 6(13) (March 27): 12.

A performance itinerary for pianist and teacher of music theory Perfield includes “Grand Canyon. March 22-23. El Tovar Hotel.” (ENTIRE NOTE) (With photographic portrait of Perfield.)

Emily Dale Perry

see Emily Dale

1318

John Joseph Pershing

1860–1948

U.S. Army

John Miller Stotsenburg

1858–1899

U.S. Army

At the time of the Grand Canyon visit Pershing was a lieutenant serving with the 6th Cavalry. He became General of the Armies in 1919. Stotsenburg was Captain, 6th Cavalry, later Colonel in the First Nebraska Volunteers.

Pershing, John J.

2013 **My life before the World War, 1860-1917 : a memoir.** (John T. Greenwood, ed., introduction.) Lexington, Kentucky: University Press of Kentucky, 727 pp. (American Warriors series.)

An “edited version of General Pershing’s autobiographical memoir of his years prior to the U.S. entrance into World War I . . .”, the unpublished “Autobiography of General of the Armies John J. Pershing” in the Library of Congress’s Manuscript Division (from Greenwood’s introduction, p. 1). See “Journey to the Grand Canyon of the Colorado” (pp. 65-67).

Smythe, Donald

1963 **“Never have I witnessed a sight so marvelous”; “Black Jack” Pershing’s brilliant career almost ended in an attempt to view Arizona’s awesome Grand Canyon in 1889.** *Montana* (The Magazine of Western History) (Historical Society of Montana, Helena), 13(2): 11-23.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Wallace, William Swilling

1961 (ED.) **Lieutenants Pershing and Stotsenberg** [sic] **visit the Grand Canyon: 1887.** *Arizona and the West*, 3(3): 265-284.

From the John Miller Stotsenburg manuscript.

1319

Peter Peters

Poet

Peters, Peter

1923 **Twilight at Hopi Point; Grand Canyon, Arizona.** *Santa Fe Magazine*, 17(11) (October): 17.

Poem; transcribed in its entirety on p. 864 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.](#)

1320

Donald Palmer Peterson

(Don Peterson)

1929–2012

Mathematician, Sandia National Laboratories; hiker

Anonymous

2013 **Don Peterson.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 17(1) (January/February): 1.

Obituary, mostly quoted from the *Albuquerque Journal*.

1321

Rudi Petschek

1933–2024

River runner

See also p. 381 in [View Finders: Volume 1.](#)

Anonymous

1996 **[Photograph of Georgie White and Rudi.]** *Hibernacle News*, 1996: 3.

Georgie White and Rudi Petschek. Photo only.

Burgi, Philip H.

2020 **1983 flow emergency at Glen Canyon Dam—the fastest boat through the Grand Canyon.** *In*: Ahmad, Sajjad, and Murray, Regan (eds.), *World Environmental and Water Resources Congress 2020 : Nevada and California Water History : selected papers from the World Environmental and Water Resources Congress 2020, Henderson, Nevada, USA, 17-21 May 2020.* Reston, Virginia: American Society of Civil Engineers, pp. 23-33.

Also discusses the Colorado River speed run through Grand Canyon, by Kenton Grua, Steve Reynolds, and Rudi Petschek in the *Emerald Mile*. ✓ Figure 15B (p. 32) is not a photo from the 1983 speed run, but an edited photo at another time, by Rudi Petschek (*fide* Richard Quartaroli, 8 January 2022). ✓ The conference was cancelled due to the COVID-19 pandemic, but the proceedings volume was published to make its information available.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Cooper, Tim

- 2024 **Rudi Petschek—July 2, 1933–January 12, 2024.** *In:* Farewell [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 37(1) (Spring): 5.
Obituary.

Fedarko, Kevin

- 2013 ***The Emerald Mile : the epic story of the fastest ride in history through the heart of the Grand Canyon.***
New York, London, Toronto, Sydney, and New Delhi: Scribner, 415 [417] pp.

Lavender, David

- 1985 ***River runners of the Grand Canyon.*** Grand Canyon Natural History Association [paperback ed.], and University of Arizona Press [clothbound ed.], 147 pp. (Title-page includes both imprints.)
See in Epilogue; specifically, pp. 132-133.

Matson, John

- 2024 **Rudi Petschek—July 2, 1933–January 12, 2024.** *In:* Farewell [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 37(1) (Spring): 3-4.
Obituary.

Petschek, Rudi

- 1998 **Five hundred dollars—easy come, easy go.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 11(1) (Winter 1997-1998): 34-35.
[Issue mailed late January or early February, 1998.]
- 2005 **The best knot.** *Hibernacle News*, 2005: 9.
- 2008 **Filming the flip for the IMAX movie Hidden Secrets, September 1, 1983 on 28,000 cfs.** *In:* 1983; the 25th anniversary [FEATURE]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 21(1) (Spring): 42.
- 2023 **A major force of nature; the short-lived mighty holes of Crystal Rapids, 1966-1983.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 36(2) (Summer): 12-13.
See also letter from Stuart Reeder in 36(3) (Fall): 3.

Petschek, Rudi, AND Steiger, Lew

- 2023 **Rudi Petschek.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 36(4) (Winter 2023/2024): cover, inside front cover, 26-40.
Petschek oral history interview.

Petschek, Rudi, AND Welch, Vince

- 2019 **Long ago and far away; an ongoing email interview with Rudi.** *Hibernacle News*, 2019: 37-43.
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1322

William Lyon Phelps

1865–1943

Writer, critic, scholar of early life and education; professor of English (Yale University, 1901-1933)

Phelps, William Lyon

1912 **Teaching in school and college.** New York: Macmillan Co., 186 pp.

See pp. 9-10, writing of teachers’ lasting influence on their pupils in an encounter aboard the Grand Canyon Railway en route to the canyon. See pp. 560-562 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).

1323

Ken Phillips

Grand Canyon National Park Ranger, Branch Chief of Emergency Services; community leader

Annie Phillips

Concessionaire employee; National Park Service interpreter; teacher, Grand Canyon School; community leader

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Ken Phillips** in Parts 2 and 15 of [The Grand Canon](#), and **Annie Phillips** in Part 15.

Richmond, Al

2021 **Hall of Fame Award; Ken Phillips and Annie Phillips.** *In:* The Bulletin [NEWSLETTER SECTION]. *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 32(3) (Summer): 16-17. [NOTE: This issue mistakenly labeled on masthead (p. 2) as the Spring issue; correct on the cover.]

1324

Physicians and Nurses

This item is specially cited for its grouped inclusion of selected physicians and nurses of the Grand Canyon and vicinity. Refer to the [Index](#) herein for keys to all persons who were physicians or nurses who were visitors to or who worked at the Grand Canyon.

Wilson, Tim

2024 **“Someone call for a doctor?” Grand Canyon physicians and nurses, 1890-1940.** *In:* Spamer, Earle E. (compiler, ed.), *Those Who Made a Difference : proceedings of the 6th Grand Canyon History Symposium, Grand Canyon, Arizona, November 1-4, 2023*. Grand Canyon Historical Society, (in press).

Includes physicians **Ralph Palmer, D. J. Brannen, R. O. Raymond, George Felix Manning, Prince Albert Melick, A.G. Rounseville, Adolph Tyroler, Clymer D. Jeffries, G.B. Rice, H.B. Schnuck, J.A. Warburton, C. G. Carson,** and **Paul Leo Schnur** (*Schnur about whom see separately herein*); with nurses **Lillian Tomasite [sic, Tomasina] Catti** (married Ray Tankersley, *for whom see separately herein and see Lillian Tankersley there as well*) and **Florence Barker** (who worked on the Havasupai and Hualapai reservations and elsewhere).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1325

Edward Charles Pickering

1846–1919

Astronomer, physicist

DeVorkin, David H.

1981 **Community and spectral classification in astrophysics: The acceptance of E. C. Pickering’s system in 1910.** *Isis*, 72(1) (March): 29-49.

See p. 40; a note that “Pickering prepared his draft report of the committee [on a uniform system of stellar magnitudes] while the group stopped at the Grand Canyon (ENTIRE NOTE)

Plotkin, Howard

1978 **Edward Charles Pickering’s diary of a trip to Pasadena to attend meeting of Solar Union, August 1910.**

Southern California Quarterly, 60(1) (Spring): 29-44.

See pp. 33-34, visit to Grand Canyon en route to meeting.

1326

Lucien Pierce

Businessman

Pierce was the proprietor of the Family Laundry, Boston, Massachusetts.

Anonymous

1920 **[Massachusetts and Rhode Island delegates’ trip to the recent national convention.]** *In*: New England Notes [SECTION]. *National Laundry Journal* (Chicago), 84(11) (December 1): 72.

“One of the most successful and interesting days was the one spent at the Grand Canyon, when the greater share took the beautiful rim drive around the top of the picturesque canyon. Messrs. George W. Hooper, Lucien Pierce and a couple of attractive but fearless New York girls secured four good, sturdy donkeys and wended their way down the Angel Trail [*sic*].” (ENTIRE NOTE)

1327

Mark Pierce

River runner

Pierce, Mark

2007 **Mark Pierce, age 38.** *In*: Guide Profiles [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 20(1) (Spring 2006-2007) [*sic*]: 8.

Interview.

1328

Mark Pillar

River runner

Pillar, Mark

2006 **Mark Pillar.** *In*: Board bios. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 19(4) (Winter 2006-2007): 8.

Biographical comment.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1329

Melvin Anderson Pillow

("Mel")

1929–1989

Concessionaire employee

Doris Margie Pillow

(née Heidebrecht)

1929–

Melvin Pillow is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 197) for brief biographical notes. Nuttall notes only that Pillow “ran the Fred Harvey garage” and he first shows up in the local phone directory in 1982. Nuttall misspells Doris’s maiden name as Heidelbrecht and notes, “Melvin has a twin headstone with Doris, but as of 2015, she lives in Cottonwood, Arizona.” (Further information has not been located as of 2024.)

1330

Henry Augustus Pilsbry

1862–1957

Malacologist

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Pilsbry in Part 19 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Spamer, Earle E.

2015 **The men from Bass Station vs. Glen Canyon Dam; hunting and rescuing Grand Canyon most exclusive animal.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 26(1) (Winter): 6-12.

Historical essay based on the Grand Canyon molluscan research of Henry Pilsbry and James H. Ferriss, who were guests in 1906 at William Wallace Bass’s South Rim hostelry and at Bass’s Shinumo Camp. (See also a sequel essay, relating to Ferriss on a 1909 return trip, under H. Nelson Orr in this bio-bibliography.)

Spamer, Earle E.

1995 **Strange bedfellows: W. W. Bass and the Endangered Species Act.** *Nature Notes* (Grand Canyon National Park), 11(3): 10-11.

Regarding the molluscan research of Henry Pilsbry and James Ferriss, who had stayed at Bass’s South Rim and Shinumo Creek camps; both in 1906, and Ferriss also in 1909. Centers on Spamer’s discovery of the (once-) endangered land snail *Oxyloma hayden kanabensis* (the Kanab ambersnail) at Vasey’s Paradise, a taxon named by Pilsbry. Spamer worked in the same museum department as in which Pilsbry had worked, though a generation later.

Spamer, Earle E., AND Bogan, Arthur E.

1993 **Mollusca of the Grand Canyon and vicinity, Arizona: New and revised data on diversity and distributions, with notes on Pleistocene-Holocene mollusks of the Grand Canyon.** *Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia, Proceedings*, 144: 21-68.

Includes general remarks pertinent to the 1906 visit to Grand Canyon by Pilsbry, with a transcription of Pilsbry’s brief field notes from that expedition (pp. 65-68, but which regretfully contain no personal remarks therein about W. W. Bass or other individuals).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1331

Pima

Mule, concessionaire “employee”

Pima was killed while packing supplies to a Civilian Conservation Corps camp in the Grand Canyon. Neither the circumstances nor the date of the accident are detailed in any of the sources cited here. The Fred Harvey company was compensated \$125 (about \$2700 in 2023 adjusted for inflation).

Anonymous

1939 **Grand Canyon.** *In:* Here and There on the Desert [SECTION]. *Desert Magazine*, 2(8) (June): 38.

“Congress has decided and President Roosevelt has agreed that Pima, an Arizona mule, is worth \$125. The nation’s chief executive signed a bill passed by the House and Senate, to pay to Fred Harvey Transportation company this amount for Pima, a jughead killed while packing supplies to a CCC camp in Grand Canyon. The FHT company had leased Pima to the national park service.” (ENTIRE ITEM)

Keefe (Mr.) [Keefe, Frank Bateman]

1939 **Fred Harvey Transportation Department.** *U.S. 76th Congress, 1st Session, House of Representatives Report No. 268*, 2 pp. (March 22, 1939.)

“Mr. Keefe, from the Committee on Claims, submitted the following Report (To accompany S. 10).” Includes correspondence from E. K. Burlew, Acting Secretary of the Interior, to M. M. Logan, Chairman, Committee on Claims, U.S. Senate, detailing the claim for \$125 made to the United States by the Fred Harvey Transportation Department, appraised by the National Park Service, for compensation in the death of a mule that “was killed while being used to pack supplies to Civilian Conservation Corps Camp No. NP-3A, Grand Canyon National Park, Ariz.” while under contract No. I-5p-574 of October 13, 1934. Burlew recommends “that S. 10 receive favorable consideration by the Congress.”

Hughes (Mr.) [Hughes, James Hurd]

1939 **Fred Harvey Transportation Department.** *U.S. 76th Congress, 1st Session, Senate Report No. 85*, 2 pp. (Calendar No. 91.) (February 23, 1939.)

“Mr. Hughes, from the Committee on Claims, submitted the following Report (To accompany S. 10).” Includes correspondence from E. K. Burlew, Acting Secretary of the Interior, to M. M. Logan, Chairman, Committee on Claims, U.S. Senate, detailing the claim for \$125 made to the United States by the Fred Harvey Transportation Department, appraised by the National Park Service, for compensation in the death of a mule that “was killed while being used to pack supplies to Civilian Conservation Corps Camp No. NP-3A, Grand Canyon National Park, Ariz.” while under contract No. I-5p-574 of October 13, 1934. Burlew recommends “that S. 10 receive favorable consideration by the Congress.”

U.S. House of Representatives

1939 **Fred Harvey Transportation Department.** *In:* House of Representatives, Tuesday, April 4, 1939. *Congressional Record*, (April 4): 3799.

Regarding the bill, S. 10, pertaining to the claim for \$125 made by the Fred Harvey Transportation Department against the United States “. . . arising out of the destruction of a certain mule called Pima, leased to the National Park Service, under contract No. 1-5P-574, 1935” [Procedural; not a matter of discussion in this text, with amendment.]

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

U.S. Senate

1939 **Fred Harvey Transportation Department.** *In:* Senate, Monday, February 27, 1939. *Congressional Record*, (February 27): 1908.

Regarding the bill, S. 10, pertaining to the claim for \$125 made by the Fred Harvey Transportation Department against the United States, “. . . arising out of the destruction of a certain mule called Pima, leased to the National Park Service, under contract No. 1-5P-574, 1935” [Procedural; not a matter of discussion in this text, with amendment.]

1332

Gifford Pinchot

1865–1946

Forester; Chief, U.S. Division of Forestry (1898-1905); first Director, U.S. Forest Service (1905-1910); Governor of Pennsylvania (1923-1927, 1931-1935)

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Pinchot as author and coauthor in Parts 12 Section 1), 13, and 19 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Hughes, J. Donald

2008 **John Muir and Gifford Pinchot at Grand Canyon.** *In:* Berger, Todd R. (ed.), Reflections of Grand Canyon historians; ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts. *Grand Canyon Association, Monograph 14*, pp. 141-145. (2nd Grand Canyon History Symposium, January 25-28, 2007, Grand Canyon National Park.)

Meyer, John M.

1997 **Gifford Pinchot, John Muir, and the boundaries of politics in American thought.** *Polity*, 30(2) (Winter): 267-284.

See p. 272, Pinchot’s first view of Grand Canyon.

Miller, Char

2001 **Gifford Pinchot and the making of modern environmentalism.** Washington, D.C.: Shearwater Books/Island Press, 458 pp.

Pinchot, Gifford

1899 **[Comment.]** *In:* Woods, G. K. (compiler), *Personal impressions of the Grand Cañon of the Colorado River near Flagstaff, Arizona, as seen through nearly two thousand eyes, and written in the private visitors’ book of the world-famous guide Capt. John Hance, guide, story-teller, and path-finder.* San Francisco: Whitaker and Ray Co., for G. K. Woods, Flagstaff, Arizona Territory, p. 31.

The chief of the U.S. Division of Forestry wrote in Hance’s guestbook (as transcribed by Woods): “April 16-20, 1891. Gifford Pinchob [*sic*]. New York. Went to the river. Time from head of trail to river and back to head of trail, 9 hours and 55 minutes.” (ENTIRE NOTE) This was on the so-called Old Hance Trail (not even a route today). ✓ Pinchot’s usual signature does in fact make it look as if it reads “Pinchob” (see for example, https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Gifford_Pinchot (last accessed 22 January 2024)).

1930 **To the South Seas : the cruise of the schooner Mary Pinchot to the Galapagos, the Marquesas, and the Tuamotu Islands, and Tahiti.** Philadelphia, Chicago, and Toronto: John C. Winston Co., 500 pp.

See p. 479, the author’s brief recollection of a visit to Grand Canyon.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1333

Frank Pinkley

("Boss" Pinkley)

1881–1940

*National Park Service; Custodian, Casa Grande Ruins National Monument;
Superintendent, Southwestern National Monuments Headquarters*

Dodge, Natt N.

1958 **Seven star superintendent; the story of "Boss" Pinkley.** *National Parks Magazine*, 32(134)
(July/September): 101-105, (135) (October/December): 161-164.

See p. 161, an anecdote recounted by Pinkley in correspondence to Washington: "I once stood beside a portly lady on the rim of the Grand Canyon. Sweeping the breath-taking view from east to west and back again through her lorgnette, she remarked that it was so disappointing that there was not a single geyser in it." (ENTIRE NOTE)

1334

Antonio Olyntho dos Santos Pires

1860–1925

Chilean engineer

Pires, Antonio Olyntho dos Santos

1915 **St. Louis, 31 de Outubro de 1904.** *In*: Actas de 1905 [SECTION], Sessão de 4 março de 1905 [SUBSECTION]. *Sociedade de Geographia do Rio de Janeiro, Revista*, 18(1/4): 49-53. [This number was not published until 1915.]
[In Portuguese.]

Letter to the president of the society, Sr. Marquez de Paranaguá (João Lustosa da Cunha Paranaguá, Marquês de Paranaguá), regarding the author's representation of that society on the field trip of the 8th International Geographical Congress, which paid a visit to the Grand Canyon en route to Mexico.⁴³ See a translated quotation from this item on pp. 447-448 in [*"My God, there it is!" The World Encounters the Grand Canyon*](#). The original Portuguese text is transcribed, with the accompanying translation, as Nº 927 in [*The Grand Canyon! A Worldwide, Year-By-Year Anthology and Annotated Bibliography*](#).

⁴³ The 8th International Geographical Congress (not to be confused with the usually quadrennial International Geological Congress) convened in the United States in 1904, and many attendees accompanied a post-meeting field trip to Mexico that stopped at Grand Canyon en route. Few records are had of this canyon stop as written by international correspondents—in fact, even many American members of the congress who published reports did no more than simply state they went to the Grand Canyon on the way to Mexico. The international reports cited in the present bio-bibliography identify the prominent individuals who visited and wrote of their canyon experience.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1335

Robby Pitagora

River runner

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Pitagora as author and coauthor in Parts 2, 14, and 15 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Anonymous

2013 **The guiding life. What does it take to be a Grand Canyon boatman? Probably not what you think. Our crew of veteran rafting guides shares their wisdom on one of the best, toughest jobs in the natural world.** *Grand Canyon Journal*, 2013: 26-30.

Andre Potochnik, p. 27; Christa Sadler, p. 28; Dennis Smoldt, p. 29; Erica Fareio, p. 29; Emma Wharton, p. 30; **Robby Pitagora, p. 30**; and topical sidebars.

1336

Chelsea Plumb

Concessionaire employee

Tierney, V. Ronnie [Tierney, Veronica]

2019 **Women wranglers managing mules, rugged terrain, treacherous weather; Chelsea Plumb and Cricket Scheerer enjoy long days in the Grand Canyon.** *Flagstaff Business News* (Flagstaff, Arizona), 12(3) (March): 8, 40.

1337

Roger Pocock

(Henry Roger Ashwell Pocock)

1865–1941

Adventurer, writer, journalist

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Pocock in Parts 2, 6 (Section 2), and 7 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Pocock, Roger

1903 **A gap in the world; the Grand Canyon of the Colorado—600 miles long, twelve miles wide, and over a mile deep: its romantic history and unearthly beauty.** *Pearson’s Magazine* (New York), 15 (July): 46-49.

See a quotation from this item, with notes, on pp. 414-415 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).

1903 **Una brecha en el planeta; el Gran Cañón del Colorado.** *La Nacion* (Suplemento Semanal Ilustrado) (Buenos Aires), 1(45) (July 9): [9]-[10]. **[In Spanish.]**

Translation of Pocock (1903, *Pearson’s Magazine*).

1903 **Following the frontier.** New York: McClure, Phillips and Co., 338 pp. [Also published 1904, Gay and Hancock, Ltd., London; with a 1911 “Popular Shilling Edition”.]

Grand Canyon, see in Chapter 15, “The Long Trail” (pp. 257-282); Chapter 16, “The Trail of the Outlaw” (pp. 283-300); and Chapter 17, “The Desert” (pp. 301-332).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1338

Sophie A. Poe

(née Sophie M. Alberding; Mrs. John W. Poe)

1862–1954

Writer

Poe, John W. (Mrs.)

- 1914 ***Ten months on the wing.*** Roswell, New Mexico: [no imprint], 179 pp. (Printed by Old Santa Fe Press, New Mexican Printing Company.)

A journey around the world, mostly in 1913, written in the form of a journal but which apparently had been sent as occasional letters to her sisters. At the tail end of her travels, on January 4, 1914, en route home to Roswell from California, Poe writes, succinctly (p. 179), “Stopped at Grand Canyon. Of all the wonders we have seen, this is the most wonderful of them all; it is not one of the seven wonders, but “the wonder of the world.” She did make mention, though, while in Darjeeling, India, on September 25 previous (pp. 135-136), “Woodland Hotel is a quaint place, not unlike the Bright Angel at the Grand Canyon.” (probably a reflection upon an earlier trip there).

1339

Zak Podmore

(Zachary Podmore)

Journalist, river runner

Podmore, Zak

- 2015 **Non-stop speed; the Grand Canyon’s fastest descents set up the race for a new record.** *Canoe and Kayak*, 43(3) (June): 22-23.

- 2019 **Confluence : navigating the personal and political on rivers of the new West.** Salt Lake City and Torrey, Utah: Torrey House Press, 154 [158] pp.

See “The Confluence” (pp. 65-96); regarding a kayak trip down the Little Colorado River to the Colorado River, and packing out to the rim.

Podmore, Zak, AND Stauffer-Norris, Will

- NO DATE **Kayaking from source to sea on the Colorado River: The basin up-close and personal.** *In: The 2012 Colorado College State of the Rockies Report Card. The Colorado River basin: Agenda for use, restoration, and sustainability for the next generation.* Colorado Springs: Colorado College, pp. 12-23.

- 2016 **Confluence; taking the hard way into the sacred, threatened heart of the Grand Canyon.** *Canoe and Kayak*, (Fall): 50-60.

See also “Foreword: Earning It” (p. 4). Kayaking Little Colorado River, Cameron to Colorado River confluence; with hike out (carrying kayaks) on the Salt Trail. Thematic focus is on the debate over the proposed Escalade project on Navajo Nation land at the Little Colorado River confluence.

1340

Martin Pohl-Imfeld

Aviator

Pohl-Imfeld, Martin

- 2014 **Einmotorig unterwegs . . .** [*transl.* ‘Single-engine traveling...’]. *EAS Newsletter* (Experimental Aviation of Switzerland), (August): 8-11. [*In German.*] [Ellipsis is part of title. Serial title in English, thus.]

Flight over Grand Canyon in a Sling2 Experimental Light Sport Aircraft.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1341

Jeff Pomeroy
River runner

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Pomeroy** in Part 14 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Taylor, Jan

- 2010 **[Contribution.]** *In*: Some of Our Favorite Guides [SECTION]. *Grand Canyon River Runner*, (10) (Summer): 8.
About Jeff Pomeroy.
-

1342

Georgie Pongyesva
Hopi

Pongyesva, Georgie

- 2018 **Georgie Pongyesva, Hopi.** *In*: Riggs, Sarana, We’re still here; native voices on the Grand Canyon National Park centennial. *Colorado Plateau Advocate*, (Fall/Winter): 7.
-

1343

Jack Pongyesva
Hopi

Pongyesva, Jack

- 2020 **Jack Pongyesva, organizer.** *From*: Interviews [SECTION]. *In*: Dundas, Zach (ed.), *Grand Canyon : “the ages at work”*. Austin, Texas: Wildsam Field Guides, pp. 92-93.

Pongyesva, Jack, AND Brown, Maxwell

- 2023 **The river initiative—conversations with Jack Pongyesva.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 36(2) (Summer): 22-25.

Interview format, recorded during the 2023 Guides Training Seminar River Trip. Regarding Indigenous peoples’ perspectives about Grand Canyon.
-

1344

Charles Henry Pope
1841–1918
Congregational clergyman, educator, writer

Pope, Charles H.

- 1915 **Address.** *In*: First Grade Meeting [SECTION]. *Our Paper* (Massachusetts Reformatory, Concord Junction), 31(34) (August 21): 399-400.

Text of an address regarding his trip to California. He is indecisive about Grand Canyon and, despite experience as a Sunday School teacher, surely manages to perplex his first-grade audience. “[We] came to the Grand Canyon of Arizona. My wife says the Grand Canyon is two hundred and seven miles long and I said it is fourteen miles wide. I remember that I called it the ugliest hole in the world. It may have been cut by a river, or it may be the result of the bottom dropping out of everything in some geologic period of the long-forgotten past. I never saw or imagined anything like it. As you looked across and around you would see great strata of rock, first gray, then red sand-stone, in long stripes, and in the middle of the canyon is a giant mound—a mountain—that is one mile high. At the foot of this mountain is a little brown thread that is the Colorado river—doing its work though in prison. During every part of the day the canyon shows new lights, new colours, and is a marvelous thing.”

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Pope Pius XII

see Eugenio Cardinal Pacelli

1345

Philip Henry Poquett

("Phil")

1884–1946

Emma Charlotte Poquett

(née Emma Schalotte Johnson; "Em")

1887–1977

(wife of Philip Poquett)

Concessionaire employees

Philip and Emma Poquett are buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 100) for brief biographical notes and photo. They came to Grand Canyon in 1921 and managed Phantom Ranch in the 1940s, and later managed Hermit’s Rest following Philip’s heart attack, and where Philip died of a stroke. At the time of the 1950 U.S. Census, widowed Emma was working as a cook at Phantom Ranch. Nuttall indicates that Emma’s grave was at first marked by a temporary marker, which later disappeared. It seems that a new marker has since been emplaced (see [https://www.findagrave.com/memorial/194007678/emma_schalotte_\(charlotte\)_poquett#view-photo=177317445](https://www.findagrave.com/memorial/194007678/emma_schalotte_(charlotte)_poquett#view-photo=177317445); accessed 26 May 2024).

1346

Blachley Hoyt Porter

1876–1913

Louis Hopkins Porter [Sr.]

1874–1946

(brother of Blachley Porter)

Tourists

Anonymous

1895 **Obituary notes.** *The New York Times*, (August 6): 5.

Includes: "Blachley H. Porter, second son of Timothy H. Porter, died Aug. 1, near Flagstaff, Arizona. He, with his brother Louis, was on a trip to Alaska, but before starting decided to visit the Grand Canon, sixty miles from Flagstaff. While in the canon they were overtaken by a thunderstorm, and the rock under which they had taken shelter with a guide was struck by lightning. Blachley was killed instantly, while his brother and the guide were very bardly [*sic*] burned." (ENTIRE NOTE)

Marshall, William I.

1895 **Killed in the Colorado Grand Canon. Death of a Yale student by a lightning’s flash.** *The New York Times*, (August 11): 10.

From the Chicago Inter-Ocean. A detailed account, ostensibly the correct version of events as communicated by William J. Marshall of Chicago. The incident took place when the travelers sought refuge from a storm while they were at Bissell’s Point (Comanche Point today) during a rim excursion while at the Hance hostelry.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1347

Eliot Porter

(Eliot Furness Porter)

1901–1990

Photographer

See also p. 383 in [View Finders: Volume 1](#).

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Porter in Part 2 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Litton, Martin

- 1992 **Eliot Porter and the Grand Canyon.** *In:* Porter, Eliot, *The Grand Canyon*. Munich: Prestel-Verlag (copyright Prestel-Verlag/ARTnews, New York), pp. 11-13.

Webster, Bayard

- 1969 **Eliot Porter finds battle for wilderness endless. Photographer regrets the desire to pave and dam. Canyon on Colorado River viewed as special loss.** *The New York Times*, (November 16): 70.

1348

G. A. Porter

Aviator

Warren, Ronald L.

- 1994 **The second landing.** *Grand Canyon Pioneers Society, Newsletter*, 5(3): 7.

G. A. Porter is the second person to land an airplane in Grand Canyon, September 17, 1922, flying an “English model” of World War I airplane.

1349

Emily Post

1872–1960

Traveler, novelist, writer (later the etiquette writer and socialite)

Post, Emily

- 1916 **By motor to the Golden Gate.** New York and London: D. Appleton and Co., 312 pp.

A cross-country trip by automobile in 1915, from New York to San Francisco, with her cousin, Alice, and her oldest son, Edwin Jr. Regarding the visit to Grand Canyon, see pp. 184-186. Having had to put their automobile onto a freight car bound for Los Angeles, due to ongoing mechanical problems, “we ourselves took the train to the Grand Canyon”, from where she records astonishingly little of personal substance about her visit. She begins her self-centered, brief narrative with a page’s worth over a misunderstanding about a photograph she took of a Navajo, without mentioning the name “Hopi House” where the incident occurred, then casually notes, scandalously with no introduction,

“. . . comfortably lounging on the terrace overlooking this greatest of all great canyons, an old-timer is talking of ‘the good old days of Hance’s camp before this high-falutin’ hotel was built.’ And at this mere suggestion I become vividly aware that, after all, the way I like best to see anything is comfortably. Perhaps there might be an added awe if one stood alone at the brink of this yawning abyss, perhaps some of the gnarled roads and small clefts that seemed wonderful when we were crawling among them [across country] might have seemed dull little places from the terrace of a luxurious hotel, but being at heart—no matter how much I might pretend to be above the necessity of comfort—an effete Easterner, I very gratefully appreciate the genius of the man who built this hotel for such as I.”

And no further remark about the canyon, a stay which set her back some \$25. On pages 273-274 she carefully itemizes her expenses between Williams and through her stay at Grand Canyon, which included two rooms at El

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Tovar (bath between, \$10) and another room at \$5 (for Edwin), including meals, a mule trip down Bright Angel Trail (\$4) (with no mention of that trip in her narrative, nor who it was that went down), and “Moving pictures exhibited at studios of trip through Colorado river” (*sic*) (\$3) (obviously the Kolb Studio presentation for several people), “Tips, per day, about \$1.25”, and “Sundries, etc.” (\$1.80). (The freight charge to send the car ahead to Los Angeles was \$151.20, “no crating and no delay”). A photo between pp. 184/185 is captioned, “Our chauffeur takes a day off at the Grand Canyon of the Colorado” (in the text he is identified as the “chauffeur” in quotation marks, in as much as this is son Edwin).

2004 ***By motor to the Golden Gate.*** (Annotated and with an introduction by Jane Lancaster.) Jefferson (North Carolina) and London: McFarland and Co., Inc., 267 pp. [Cover indicates Jane Lancaster, ed.]

1350

John C. Postlethwaite

-1910

Grand Commander, Knights Templar Grand Lodge of Kansas

Anthony, Henry L.

1906 ***Correspondence.*** *In: Grand Commandery, Knights Templar of Michigan, Fiftieth Annual Conclave : held at Detroit, June 12, 13, and 14, A.D. 1906, A.O. 788.* Kalamazoo, Michigan: Ihling Bros. and Everard, pp. 3-114 [*sic*].

See under “Kansas” (p. 43). Anthony writes that Grand Commander Postlethwaite, of Kansas, waxed eloquent over the trip to the Twenty-ninth Triennial. Of the travel day devoted to the “Grand Canon of Arizona,” Postlethwaite said: “It was a great privilege to be permitted to stand upon the crest of this great canyon and behold its wonderful formation, its ponderous natural walls, grand fortresses, lofty pyramids, bronzed monuments, mighty precipices, vast columns, deep recesses, awful chasms, its cataracts, peaks, domes, cathedrals, temples and battleships formed by the stratas [*sic*] of the earth in variegated colors, and to stand upon the rock on the verge and look down into the awful abyss five thousand feet below, and then to look upward into the heavens which seemed to envelop you! One is impressed with the thought that heaven and earth are kissing each other, and that he is gathering in all the sweetness of the fond embrace, and thereby inspired to ‘praise God for His wonderful works to the children of men.’” [Postlethwaite’s quotation is possibly originally from Huntington Porter, *Divine Providences Noticed: A Discourse Delivered At Rye, Thursday, January 1, 1801; Being the Commencement of a New Year, and a New Century* (Charles Peirce, Portsmouth, New-Hampshire, 1801, p. 8).]

1351

André Potochnik

1951-

River runner, geologist

See also p. 383 in [View Finders: Volume 1](#).

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Potochnik as author and coauthor in Parts 2, 12 (Section 1), 13, 14, 16, 18, 19, 21, and 22 of [The Grand Canon](#).

The accent on “André” is frequently left off in the published literature.

Anonymous

2013 **The guiding life. What does it take to be a Grand Canyon boatman? Probably not what you think. Our crew of veteran rafting guides shares their wisdom on one of the best, toughest jobs in the natural world.** *Grand Canyon Journal*, 2013: 26-30.

André Potochnik, p. 27; Christa Sadler, p. 28; Dennis Smoldt, p. 29; Erica Fareio, p. 29; Emma Wharton, p. 30; Robby Pitagora, p. 30; and topical sidebars.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Potochnik, André

2017 **André Potochnik.** (Introductory note by Richard Quartaroli.) *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 30(3) (Fall): cover, 2, 28-44.

Potochnik oral history interview.

1352

James Henry Potts

1848–1942

Methodist clergyman, writer, poet

Potts, James Henry

1910 **My gift to thee : present time verses.** Cincinnati: Jennings and Graham, and New York: Eaton and Mains, 235 pp.

See “The Grand Canyon” (pp. 47-48). The poem is transcribed in its entirety on p. 794 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).

1353

Don Poulson

(“Wolf”)

River runner

Poulson, Don, AND Steiger, Lew

2008 **Don Poulson, aka Wolf.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 21(4) (Winter 2008-2009): 1, 24-39.

Poulson oral history interview.

Ellen (“Nellie”) Powell

see with Almon Harris Thompson

1354

John Wesley Powell

1834–1902

*Geologist, ethnologist, river-running explorer, hydrographic geographer;
First Powell expedition (1869); second Powell expedition (1871–1872); Powell Survey*

The Powell story is so integrated with the Grand Canyon, the Colorado River, and the Southwest that the geographic breadth of these citations embraces the entirety of Powell’s two river expeditions and the survey work in the Grand Canyon region during and following the second expedition, insofar as they relate to the geographic area. Far more about Powell is available in biographies and in Marcia L. Thomas’s very comprehensive *John Wesley Powell: An Annotated Bibliography* (Praeger, Westport [Connecticut] and London, 2004).

See also pp. 575, 595-597 in [View Finders: Volume 1](#).

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Powell in Parts 2, 6 (Section 1), 12 (Section 1), 17, and 21 of [The Grand Canon](#).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Regarding members of the expeditions and the Powell Survey see also in this biographical bibliography:

First Powell Expedition

George Young **Bradley**
Francis Marion **Bishop**
William **Dunn**, Oramel Howland, and Seneca Howland
Frank **Goodman**
Andrew **Hall** (Andy Hall)
William Rhodes **Hawkins** (Billy Hawkins)
Walter Henry **Powell**
John Colton **Sumner** (Jack Sumner)

Second Powell Expedition and Powell Survey

E. O. **Beaman**
Francis Marion **Bishop**
Sumner Homer **Bodfish**
Frederick S. **Dellenbaugh**
James **Fennemore**
Andrew J. **Hattan**
William Derby **Johnson**, Jr.
Stephen Vandiver **Jones**
Walter Clement **Powell**
John F. **Steward**
Almon Harris **Thompson**
Brigham Lawrence **Young** [a minor participant in the Powell Survey]

• Refer to a photo in Kevin S. Schindler, *The Grand Canyon: Past and Present* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2024), p. 43, showing what then was the Naturalist Workshop (with a “today” view of the scene that is a community library). In the workshop view, note the Nevills Expedition boat *WEN* and the boat *Glen* from the 1923 USGS expedition; also pieces of the remains of the *Nellie Powell*, one of John Wesley Powell’s boats from the 1869 expedition, that had been recovered at Lee’s Ferry in 1938. [See a better, more properly museological view of this space reproduced in *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 27(4) (Fall 2016): 7.]

Anonymous

- 1869 **Reported loss of all but one of the exploring party in the Colorado River.** *The New York Times*, (June 30): 1.
From the *St. Louis Republican*, June 29, reporting a dispatch received from Green River City, Wyoming, “dated yesterday” (June 28).
- 1869 **The Powell Expedition. The loss of the members in the Colorado — Statement of the sole survivor.** *The New York Times*, (July 5): 5.
- 1869 **The loss of the Powell Expedition. Statement of John A. Risdon — Twenty-one men engulfed in the Colorado in a moment. From the Chicago Tribune.** *The New York Times*, (July 6): 8.
- 1869 **The Powell Exploring Expedition. Risdon’s story probably a hoax — Letter received from Major Powell since the date of the pretended disaster — Statement of Mrs. Powell. From the Detroit Tribune, July 5.** *The New York Times*, (July 7): 8.
- 1869 **A card from Mrs. Powell — She looks upon the story as a fabrication.** *The New York Times*, (July 7): 8.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 1869 **The Powell Exploring Expedition. Another story that it is lost — Nine men drowned — John Sumner, the survivor, and John A. Risdon, an impostor. From the Omaha Republican, July 2 & 3.** *The New York Times*, (July 9): 5.
- 1869 **(July 9) Dispatch from Mrs. Powell — Who is Sumner?** *The New York Times*, (July 9): 5.
- 1869 **The Powell Party. How the hoax grew in the hands of sensation mongers. From the Denver (Colorado) News, July 6.** *The New York Times*, (July 13): 5.
- 1869 **The “sole survivor” of the Powell Expedition arrested and lodged in jail. From the Springfield (Ill.) Journal, July 10.** *The New York Times*, (July 13): 5.
- 1869 **News from the Powell Expedition—The rapids are safely passed—“All Well”—The Congressional Committee in the West.** *The New York Times*, (July 18): 1.
News summary. (The note of the committee was the Congressional Pacific Railroad Committee.)
- 1869 **The Powell Expedition. Letters from Colonel [sic] Powell to June 7 — Character of the country — Running the canyons — The gateway of the Colorado reached in safety. From the Chicago Tribune, July 17.** *The New York Times*, (July 21): 5.
- 1869 **The Powell Expedition. Another letter from Major Powell, dated June 29.** *The New York Times*, (July 23): 2.
- 1869 **Letter from Major Powell’s brother, giving an account of the starting and progress of the expedition.** *The New York Times*, (July 23): 2.
- 1869 **The Powell Expedition. Full report of their voyage — It is unattended by loss of life — One boat wrecked — A thrilling account. Correspondence of the Denver (Colo.) News.** *The New York Times*, (July 25): 8.
- 1869 **[Note from Howland.]** *The New York Times*, (July 25): 8.
- 1869 **Powell’s Erforschung des Green River [transl. ‘Powell’s exploration of the Green River’].** *Globus* (Illustrierte Zeitschrift für Länder- und Völkerkunde) (Braunschweig), 16(5) (September): 79. **[In German.]**
- 1869 **The Powell expedition.** *Deseret News*, (September 15): 6 [issue pagination].
Notice of safe arrival at Virgin River.
- 1869 **Exploration of the Colorado finished.** *Deseret News*, (September 22): 6 [issue pagination].
Powell expedition. John Wesley Powell arrival in Salt Lake City.
- 1869 **Major Powell’s lecture.** *Deseret News*, (September 22): 8 [issue pagination].
John Wesley Powell lecture in Salt Lake City, regarding exploration of the Colorado River.
- 1869 **Return of Colonel [sic] Powell—The reported murder of members of his party. (From the Chicago Tribune, Sept. 20.)** *The New York Times*, (September 22): 5.
- 1869 **Colonel [sic] Powell in Chicago—Successful exploration of the Grand Canyon of the Colorado—A walled river four hundred miles long.** *The New York Times*, (September 22): 5.
Dateline Chicago, September 21.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 1869 **Major Powell. Results of his exploration of the remarkable Colorado River. From the Deseret (Utah) News, Sept. 15.** *The New York Times*, (September 26): 4.
- 1869 **[John Wesley Powell.]** *The Cultivator and Country Gentleman* (Albany, New York), 34 (September 30): 262.
“Col. [sic] Powell, the Colorado explorer, has returned from a journey through the entire Grand Canon, from Green River to the point where the Colorado debouches into the open plain in Arizona. The country is barren beyond description, unsusceptible of cultivation even by irrigation, and no discoveries of precious metals were made.” (ENTIRE NOTE)
- 1869 **J. W. Powell’s Erforschung des westlichen Colorado** [transl. ‘J. W. Powell’s exploration of western Colorado’ (i.e., the Colorado River of the West)]. *Globus* (Illustrierte Zeitschrift für Länder- und Völkerkunde) (Braunschweig), 16(11) (October): 171-173. [In German.]
- 1869 **The Colorado expedition.** *Scientific American*, New Series, 21(15) (October 9): 229-230.
- 1869 **The Grand Canon of the Colorado.** *The Cultivator and Country Gentleman* (Albany, New York), 34 (October 14): 302.
Overview and quotations from item by “Col. [sic] J. W. Powell” in the *New York Tribune*.
- 1869 **Powell’s Erforschung des westlichen Coloradoströmes** [transl. ‘Powell’s exploration of the Colorado River of the West’]. *Globus* (Illustrierte Zeitschrift für Länder- und Völkerkunde) (Braunschweig), 16(14) (November): 223-224. [In German.]
- 1869 **Voyage du colonel J. M. Powell** [sic], **dans le bassin du Colorado en 1869** [transl. ‘Voyage of Colonel J. M. Powell, in the Colorado Basin in 1869’]. *Annales des Voyages, de la Géographie, de l’Histoire et de l’Archéologie* (Paris), 4: 115-116. [In French.]
Credited to *New-York Herald*.
- 1871 **Explorations of the great canons of the Colorado—Lecture by Major Powell at Cooper Institute.** *The New York Times*, (January 15).
- 1872 **[Notice of J. W. Powell’s return from the field.]** In: Scientific Intelligence from America [SECTION]. *Nature* (London), 5 (April 18): 489.
Section (pp. 489-490) “Communicated by the Scientific Editor of *Harper’s Weekly*.”
- 1873 **By mail and telegraph** [news summary]. *The New York Times*, (July 10): 5.
“Major Powell, explorer of the Grand Cañon of Colorado [sic], leaves Salt Lake City to-day, to complete his work.” (ENTIRE ITEM)
- 1873 **The land of Mormon. Three hundred miles through Utah—Spanish Fork Canon—Mount Nebo—Out-door bedrooms. From our Special Correspondent.** *The New York Times*, (August 7): 2.
Notice of departure of the correspondent (Justin E. Colburn) with John Wesley Powell and Thomas Moran, from Salt Lake City, “for a visit to the Grand Cañon of the Colorado River”; filed from Toquerville, U. T., July 23, still short of the canyon.
- 1873 **The Colorado Canon. A trip to the verge of the chasm. Major Powell’s second survey—Peculiarities of the country—Water pockets in the rocks—Looking down the abyss—The Colorado and Niagara. From**

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- Our Own Correspondent. Kanab, Utah, Territory, Wednesday, Aug 13, 1873.** *The New York Times*, (September 4).
Filed by Justin E. Colburn, *Times* correspondent.
- 1873 **The Colorado canon exploration.** *The New York Times*, (October 22): 1.
- 1873 **Powell’s return from the Grand Canyon.** *Nature* (London), 7: 290.
- 1875 **Far western explorations. Major Powell’s expedition—Its organization and what it hopes to accomplish—The section of country that will be visited.** *The New York Times*, (June 12): 1.
- 1875 **Major Powell’s exploring party.** *The New York Times*, (September 12): 12.
“Major Powell’s exploring party in charge of A. H. Thompson have arrived at Gunnison, Utah, en route for home, having finished their exploration for the season.” (ENTIRE ITEM)
- 1875 **Major Powell’s survey. Methods and success of the work. The part of each branch — Material for a geological map obtained — The scientific history of the Henry Mountains — Captain Dutton’s examination of igneous rock.** *The New York Times*, (November 19): 5.
- 1877 **Exploration du Rio Colorado dans l’ouest des États-Unis** [*transl.* ‘Exploration of the Rio Colorado in the west of the United States’]. *La Nature* (Paris), 5(2^e Semestre) (August 18) (220): 179-180, (222) (September 1): 216-218, (234) (November 24): 403-406. [In French.]
Summary of Powell (1875). Cites (p. 179) publication as J. W. Powel [*sic*], “*Exploration of the Colorado river and 1872, under the direction of secretary of the Smiths-Onian institution.*—1 vol. grand in-1°, avec de nombreuses gravures et cartes.—Washington, gouvernement Printing Office.” [*sic*].
- 1878 **Explorations and surveys.** *Scientific American*, New Series, 39(2) (July 13): 24.
“Major Powell’s surveys during the coming summer will be more exclusively confined to the limits of Northern Arizona and Southern Utah. The new region lies mostly south of the Grand Cañon of the Colorado river and includes the plateau country on which are situated the famous Moqui towns.” (ENTIRE NOTE)
- 1884 **The cañons of the Colorado.** *The Chautauquan*, 4(10) (July): 564-566.
“A lecture delivered on Saturday, April 16, in the National Museum, Washington, D.C., by Major J. W. Powell, Director of the U.S. Geological Survey.” Summarized by an unsigned writer.
- 1888 **John Wesley Powell.** *Scientific American*, 59(7) (August 18): 103-104.
Biographical sketch upon his assumption of the presidency of the American Association for the Advancement of Science.
- 1890 **Americanized encyclopædia Britannica : revised and amended. Vol. X.—Tri-Zym.** Chicago: Belford-Clarke Co., pp. 5919-6902.
See “United States of America” (pp. 5987-6088[b], specifically p. 6045, noting the Grand Canyon region; and see p. 6746, “Powell, John Wesley”).
- 1892 **Proceedings of the National Geographic Society. (Abstract of minutes.)** *National Geographic Magazine*, 3 [1891]: vii-xiii.
See p. viii: “April 11, 1891. *Special meeting.* Meeting held in the Lecture Hall of the National Museum. President Hubbard in the chair. Attendance, 750. [¶] Major J. W. Powell delivered an address on ‘The Grand cañon of Colorado river.’” (ENTIRE ITEM)

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 1894 **Major Powell retires.** [AND] **His work in the Far West.** *In:* The Progress of Western America [SECTION]. *Irrigation Age*, 6(6) (June): 232. [With an illustration of Powell, p. 227.]
- 1894 **Major Powell and his work; a friend describes his service to western America.** *Irrigation Age*, 6(6) (June): 235-237.
- 1902 **Prof. J. W. Powell ill. He is Director of the Bureau of Ethnology of Smithsonian Institution, and a prominent geologist.** *The New York Times*, (September 21): 3.
- 1902 **Noted ethnologist dies. Major J. W. Powell, connected with Smithsonian Institution, passes away in Maine—Explored Grand Canon.** *The New York Times*, (September 24): 9.
- 1902 **John Wesley Powell; March 24, 1834-September 23, 1902.** *American Anthropologist*, 4(3) (July/September): 564-565.
- 1902 **Major John Wesley Powell.** *In:* Obituary Notes [SECTION]. *The Publishers’ Weekly*, 62(13) (1600) (September 27): 576-577.
- 1902 **J. Wesley Powell.** *Engineering and Mining Journal*, 74(13) (September 27): 403-404.
- 1902 **[John Wesley Powell, obituary notice.]** *In:* Science Gossip [SECTION]. *The Athenæum* (London), (3909) (September 27): 419.
- 1902 **[John Wesley Powell, obituary notice.]** *In:* Archeological Notes [SECTION]. *The Wisconsin Archeologist*, 2(1) (October): 31.
- States in part: “His most notable scientific work is considered to have been his exploration of the Grand Cañon of the Colorado. His fellow scientists state that he was not only the first man who went through the Cañon, but the only one who so far ever has travelled its entire length from Green River Station to its mouth [sic].”
- 1902 **Major John Wesley Powell.** *The Open Court*, 16(10) (October) (557): 639-640.
- 1902 **[John Wesley Powell, obituary notice.]** *In:* Notes of the Day [SECTION]. *Northwestern Christian Advocate* (Chicago), 50(40) (October 1): 16.
- States in part: “His most notable scientific work was his exploration of the Grand canyon [sic] of the Colorado in the ‘60s [sic]. His fellow workers say he was not only the first man who ever went through the Colorado canyon, but the only one who ever has traveled its entire length. This exploit scientists say was one of the most notable geographical, geological and ethnological explorations and surveys in the history of North America.”
- 1902 **[Obituary for John Wesley Powell.]** *In:* Current Topics [SECTION]. *The Commoner* (Lincoln, Nebraska), 2(39) (October 17): 6.
- 1902 **John Wesley Powell †.** *Globus* (Illustrierte Zeitschrift für Länder- und Völkerkunde) (Braunschweig), 82(16) (October 23): 259-260. [In German.]
- 1902 **Powell, Major John Wesley.** *In:* Necrology [SECTION]. *Current History and Modern Culture*, 12(9, Record of September, 1902) (November): 750-751.
- 1902 **Major John Wesley Powell, h ’86.** *In:* Non-Academic [SECTION]. *Harvard Graduates’ Magazine*, 11 (December) (42): 304.
- 1902 **Major John Wesley Powell dead. A famous scientist.** *Forestry and Irrigation*, 8: 398-400.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 1903 **Educators who died during the year; July 1, 1902 to March 3, 1903.** *The School Journal*, 66(26) (June 27): 798.
See “Major Powell”; cursory notice.
- 1903 **John Wesley Powell.** *U.S. Geological Survey, 24th Annual Report*, pp. 271-287, plate 26.
- 1903 **John Wesley Powell (March 24th, 1834-September 23rd, 1902).** *In: Annual archaeological report, 1902. Being part of Appendix to the report of the Minister of Education, Ontario.* Toronto: L. K. Cameron, p. 186. (*Ontario Minister of Education, Annual Archaeological Report.*)
- 1904 **A monument to J. W. Powell.** *Science*, New Series, 20 (December 9): 854.
8th International Geographical Congress memorial to Powell held at Grand Canyon, with proposal to erect a monument.
- 1904 **A Pallas nagy lexikona : az összes ismeretek enciklopédiája. XVIII. Kötet (II. Pótkötet), K-Z [transl. ‘The great lexicon of Pallas: an encyclopedia of all knowledge. XVIII Volume (Supplementary Volume II), K-Z’].** Budapest: Révai Testvérek, 864 pp. [In Hungarian.]
See: “Kanyón” (p. 213), which specifically notes “Grand Cañon”; “Powell, János Wesley” (pp. 487-488), which in context, John Wesley Powell (1834-1902) is written about as alive.
- 1905 **[Note on memorial meeting for John Wesley Powell held by 8th International Geographic Congress at Grand Canyon, with resolution to establish a commemorative marker.]** *In: Scientific Items [SECTION]. Popular Science Monthly*, (January): 296. [8th International Geographical Congress.]
- 1906 **In memory of the explorers.** *Ores and Metals* (Denver), 15(11) (June 1): 8.
Remarks on the proposed memorial to John Wesley Powell and the Colorado River expedition, at Grand Canyon.
- 1909 **[Memorial to John Wesley Powell.]** *In: Scientific Notes and News [SECTION]. Science*, New Series, 29(742) (March 19): 449.
“The many friends of Major J. W. Powell, both in this country and abroad, will be glad to learn that congress appropriated \$5,000 for the erection of a memorial to him, on the brink of the Grand Canyon of the Colorado which he explored.” (ENTIRE ITEM)
- 1909 **A monument to John W. Powell.** *The Natural Gas Journal* (Natural Gas Association of America, New York), 2(5) (May): 15.
Congressional appropriation of \$5,000 for a memorial to John Wesley Powell at Grand Canyon.
- 1909 **[Memorial to John Wesley Powell.]** *Mining and Scientific Press*, 98(22) (May 29): 734.
- 1909 **A monument to John W. Powell.** *Mines and Minerals*, 29(11) (June): 520.
Congressional appropriation of \$5,000 for a memorial to John Wesley Powell at Grand Canyon. See also differently worded item in the July issue).
- 1909 **Memorial to Major J. W. Powell.** *Mines and Minerals*, 29(12) (July): 550.
A different text than the item in the June issue.
- 1909 **[Memorial to John Wesley Powell to be constructed on rim of Grand Canyon.]** *In: Educational News and Comment [SECTION]. American Education*, 13(3) (November): 122.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 1915 **Monument to John Wesley Powell at Arlington, Va.** *American Scenic and Historic Preservation Society, 20th Annual Report, 1915*, pp. 276-277, plate 72.
Arlington National Cemetery.
- 1915 **Memorial to Grand Canyon explorers.** *American Scenic and Historic Preservation Society, 20th Annual Report, 1915*, pp. 285-286.
Brief data and text for the memorial that would be placed “on the rim of the Grand Canyon at Mariposa [*sic*, Maricopa] Point . . . The site of the tablet overlooks the Labyrinth where Major Powell lost one of his boats [*sic!*].”
- 1916 **Park news.** *Park and Cemetery and Landscape Gardening* (Chicago), 25(11) (January): 345.
Begins with a long paragraph about the completion of the memorial to John Wesley Powell at Sentinel Point, Grand Canyon.
- 1916 **Monument to a pioneer geologist.** *Stone* (Devoted to the Quarrying and Cutting of Stone for Architectural Uses) (New York), 37(1) (January): 34.
Memorial to John Wesley Powell erected at Grand Canyon.
- 1916 **Memorial to John Wesley Powell.** *Science*, New Series, 43(1097) (January 7): 16.
Memorial erected at Grand Canyon.
- 1916 **[Completion of Powell memorial at Grand Canyon.]** *In*: What the Sculptors Are Doing [SECTION]. *The Monumental News* (Chicago), 23(3) (March): 177.
- 1916 **Monument to Major Powell.** *Mining Journal*, 101(13) (March 25): 558.
At Grand Canyon.
- 1916 **See America first—see America now. No. 82—Tablet erected for Mayor [*sic*] John Wesley Powell.** *Motor Age*, 29(24) (June 15): 21.
“On the rim of the Grand Canyon of the Colorado the United States Government has erected a tablet to Mayor [*sic*] John Wesley Powell for being the first to explore this great national [*sic*] wonder. Powell made the trip down the Colorado in a rowboat.” (ENTIRE ITEM) [“Editor’s Note—This is the eighty-second of a series of illustrations and thumb nail sketches of the scenic and historic wonders of America to be published in *Motor Age* for the purpose of calling the attention of motorists to the points of interest in their own country.”]
- 1916 **To the memory of a brave man.** *Our Paper* (Massachusetts Reformatory, Concord Junction), 32(40) (October 14): 496. [Credited to *The Youth’s Companion* (*i.e.*, Anonymous, 1916).]
Powell Memorial at Sentinel Point, Grand Canyon.
- 1916 **Powell memorial at Grand Canyon, Arizona.** *American Scenic and Historical Society, 21st Annual Report*, pp. 392-393.
- 1918 **Major Powell monument dedicated by Secretary Lane.** *Engineering News-Record*, 80 (May 23): 1016.
- 1918 **[Dedication of the Powell memorial at Grand Canyon.]** *In*: Along the Trail [SECTION]. *Santa Fe Magazine*, 12(7) (June): 68.
- 1919 **A memorial to Major Powell at the Grand Canyon.** *Geographical Review*, 7: 264.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 1960 **Major Powell and the Colorado.** *Nevada Highways and Parks*, 20(2): 18-24.
- 1960 **Great explorers of the West. National Survey of Historic Sites and Buildings : theme XV, Westward expansion and extension of the national boundaries, 1830-1898.** [No place]: U.S. National Park Service. John Wesley Powell, pp. 40-45.
- 1969 **Odyssey of Maj. John Powell’s Grand Canyon explorations in 1869.** *The Crackerbarrel* (Elgin Area Historical Society, Illinois), 8(1) (January): 4.
- 1969 **Famous trip boosts Powell’s career.** *Reclamation Era*, 55(1) (February): 6-10.
- 1969 **A man named Powell.** *Arizona Highways*, 45(3) (March): 2-3.
- 1969 **Lake Powell Chronicle** (John Wesley Powell Centennial Edition, July 31): [entire issue].
Numerous articles relating to John Wesley Powell, the dedication of the John Wesley Powell Museum, and the First Day Issue of the Powell expedition U.S. postage commemorative stamp; also note of other activities.
- 1969 **John Wesley Powell/soldier, explorer, scientist.** U.S. Department of the Interior, 26 pp.
- 1973 **John Wesley Powell/soldier, explorer, scientist.** U.S. Department of the Interior, 26 pp.
- 1976 **John Wesley Powell/soldier, explorer, scientist.** U.S. Department of the Interior, 24 pp.
- 1991 **Powell: A man of courage, vision in western exploration.** *Gateway to Canyon Country* (Supplement to *Lake Powell Chronicle*), (Spring/Summer): 44, 46.
- 1997 **Obscure rituals. Earle Spamer pours Grand Canyon water and sand on John Wesley Powell’s grave.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 10(3) (Summer): 17.
Photo only; editor’s legend. Information not noted in publication: Water was collected at Spamer’s request, taken at Lee’s Ferry, Spring 1997, by unknown person, and sent to Spamer; photo by Spamer’s wife, Jane Anderson, May 11, 1997.
- 2002 **John Wesley Powell : teacher, soldier, explorer, scientist.** Page, Arizona: John Wesley Powell Memorial Museum, folded pamphlet.
- 2010 **Molybdenum in its most beautiful form.** *Moly Review* (International Molybdenum Association, London), (July): 5.
Powellite (CaMoO₄), named for John Wesley Powell in 1891. Article includes general notes about Powell and Grand Canyon.
- [c. 2010] **Early Grand Canyon river runners : John Wesley Powell, Norman Nevills, Glen and Bessie Hyde, Georgie White, Martin Litton, Katie Lee, Buzz Holmstrom, Bert Loper.** Memphis, Tennessee: Books LLC, 29 pp. [Cover title: *Early Grand Canyon river runners: John Wesley Powell.*] [A print-on-demand publication, from an “online edition”. “The online version of this book is part of Wikipedia, a multilingual, web-based encyclopedia.” (p. v).] [Copy acquired new in 2010.]
- 2015 **Editor’s choice; John Wesley Powell, 1834-1902, Grand Canyoneer.** *In:* The 100 most significant Americans of all time. *Smithsonian*, (Spring) (Collector’s Edition): 14.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Abyssus, C. V. [*pseudonym* of Richard D. Quartaroli]

- 2022 **John Wesley Powell: Plucky or lucky?** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 35(4) (Winter 2022-2023): 12-14.

Alft, E. C.

- 1984 **Elgin: An American history, 1835-1985.** [Elgin, Illinois?]: Crossroads Communications, 359 pp.
See Chapter 3, illustration of kind of watch carried by John Wesley Powell on Colorado River (as noted in legend).

Anderson, Martin J.

- 1979 **First through the Grand Canyon: Powell’s lucky voyage in 1869.** *Journal of Arizona History*, 20(4) (Winter): 391-403.
- 1982 **Commentary on Part Two, The affair at Separation Rapids.** *In*: Stanton, Robert Brewster, *Colorado River controversies*. Boulder City, Nevada: Westwater Books, pp. 253-259.
Volume is a facsimile reprint of Stanton (1932), with added commentaries.
- 1983 **John Wesley Powell’s Explorations of the Colorado River . . . fact, fiction, or fantasy?** *Journal of Arizona History*, 24(4) (Winter): 363-380. [Ellipsis is part of title.]

Aton, James M.

- 1988 **Inventing John Wesley Powell: The Major, his admirers and cash-register dams in the Colorado River basin.** Southern Utah State College, Distinguished Faculty Lecture no. 9, 24 pp.
- 1994 **John Wesley Powell.** Boise, Idaho: Boise State University, 55 pp. (Boise State University, Department of English, Western Writers Series, 114.)
- 2010 **John Wesley Powell : his life and legacy.** Salt Lake City: Bonneville Books (University of Utah Press, and J. Willard Marriott Library, University of Utah), 85 pp.

Bagley, Will

- 2009 **Here be dragons. John Wesley Powell’s Colorado River Exploring Expedition completed its rapids-defying Grand Canyon passage 140 years ago, but the disappearance of three members remains a mystery.** *Wild West*, 22(2) (August): 52-59.
John Wesley Powell’s first Colorado River expedition.
- 2009 **Powell’s second expedition, 1871-72.** *Wild West*, 22(2) (June): 60-61.

Baker, Marcus

- 1903 **Major J. W. Powell. Personal reminiscences of one of his staff.** *The Open Court*, 17(6) (565) (June): 348-351.

Bannikov, Konstantin L. [Банников, Константин Л.]

- 2010 **Едем в Альпы! Суммер** [*Edem v Alpy! Summer*] [*transl.* ‘We’re going to the Alps! Summer’]. Moskva: BMG, 217+ pp. (*Destinations*, no. 1.) [In Russian.]
See “[Kanyoning; Fen-Shui nad Letoi i Ctiksom]” (pp. 200-202); specifically p. 201 (a somewhat mixed-up passage, in translation here): “The first mention of the term ‘canyoneering’ as sporting is in the expedition of John Wesley Powell on the Colorado River by boat in 1869. Until now the term was used in relation to rafting the

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Grand Canyon.” (ENTIRE NOTE) (Current terminology of “canyoneering” refers to whitewater running with only body protection.)

Bartlett, I. S.

- 1918 (ED.) **History of Wyoming. Volume I.** Chicago: S. J. Clarke Publishing Co., 667 pp.
See “Exploring the Grand Canyon” (pp. 618-619); “Maj. J. W. Powell” (p. 620).

Bartlett, Richard A.

- 1962 **Great surveys of the American West.** Norman, Oklahoma: University of Oklahoma Press, 408 pp.
- 1963 **John Wesley Powell and the great surveys: A problem in historiography.** *In:* Ferris, Robert G. (ed.), *The American West : an appraisal : papers from the Denver Conference on the History of Western America.* Santa Fe, New Mexico: Museum of New Mexico Press, pp. 48-57, 232-234.

Baum, Henry Mason

- 1902 **John Wesley Powell.** *Records of the Past*, 1(11) (November): 324-326.
Obituary.

Bear, Elwood

- 1969 **John Wesley Powell—He tamed the Colorado.** *Civil Service Journal*, 9(3): 2-7.

Bearson, Margaret S.

- 1994 **John Wesley Powell.** *In:* Powell, Allen Kent (ed.), *Utah history encyclopedia.* Salt Lake City: University of Utah Press, pp. 439-440.

Betz, Eric

- 2012 **Grand ambition; running the treacherous Colorado River in 1869 would be one of many historic firsts for explorer and scientist John Wesley Powell.** *Grand Canyon Journal*, 2012: 24-29.
Includes sidebar, “Float Your Boat; Grand Canyon rafts, then and now” (p. 29).

Bishop, Francis Marion

- 1918 **Personal reminiscences of John W. Powell.** *Utah Academy of Sciences, Transactions*, 2: 16-27.
- 1922 **John Wesley Powell, and his exploration of the Colorado River.** *Utah Society of Engineers, Monthly Journal*, 7: 217-225.
Same text as in Bishop (1918).

Bittner, W. Sanford

- 1973 **Jackson memorial honors explorer Powell.** *Echoes* (Ohio Historical Society), (June): 3.
Jackson, Ohio.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Bliss, J. S.

- 1874 (ED.) ***The Northwestern Lyceum Magazine, and annual list of lecturers, readers and musicians, season of 1874-75.*** Janesville, Wisconsin: Gazette Printing Co. [Wrapper title: *The Northwestern Lyceum Magazine, Published in the Interests of Lecturers, Readers, Concerts and Lyceums.*]
See p. 6, “Maj. J. W. Powell, (Explorer)” listed among lecturers for hire; and “Maj. J. W. Powell, the distinguished explorer, again on the rostrum.” (pp. 41-47, back wrapper [including illustrations]). The entry for Powell includes subsections that comprise collected newspaper reports from various localities that reported on Powell’s lectures: “Major Powell in Pike’s Opera House, Cincinnati” (*Cincinnati Gazette*), (pp. 42-43); “Major Powell in Brooklyn” (extract from *Brooklyn Daily Eagle*) (pp. 43-44); “The Canons of the Colorado” (from the *Cincinnati Enquirer, Washington Chronicle, Chicago Journal*) (pp. 44-46); “The People Found by Major Powell” (from *Chicago Post*) (pp. 46-47). Also see illustration, rear wrapper, “Scene in Marble Canon”.
- 1875 (ED.) ***The Northwestern Lyceum Magazine. And annual list of lecturers, readers and musicians, season of 1875-76.*** Janesville, Wisconsin: Gazette Printing Co. [Wrapper title: *The Northwestern Lyceum Magazine, Published in the Interests of Lecturers, Readers, Concerts and Lyceums.*]
See p. 6, “Maj. J. W. Powell, (Explorer)” listed among lecturers for hire; and “Maj. J. W. Powell” (p. 47).
- 1876 (ED.) ***The Northwestern Lyceum Magazine, and annual list of lecturers, readers, and musicians, season of 1876-7.*** Janesville, Wisconsin: Gazette Printing Co. [Wrapper title: *The Northwestern Lyceum Magazine, Published in the Interests of Lecturers, Readers, Concerts and Lyceums.*]
See p. 7, “Major J. W. Powell (Explorer)”, listed among lecturers for hire; and “Maj. J. W. Powell, (Explorer,)” (p. 53). [Editions for 1877, 1878 not seen.]
- 1879 (PUBLISHER) ***The Northwestern Lyceum Magazine and list of lecturers, readers and musicians, season of 1879-80.*** Janesville, Wisconsin: J. S. Bliss. [Wrapper title: *In the Interest of Lecturers, Readers, Concerts and Lyceums, Season of 1879-80. Northwestern Lyceum Magazine.*]
See p. 7, “Powell, Major J. W.—The Great Explorer.”; no separate notice among lecturers’ descriptions. See “Good Words” (p. [6] of advertisements section following p. 53): “Major J. W. Powell, the Great Explorer. J. S. Bliss: I beg to assure you that I remember with pleasure our former business relations, and the pleasant time I had in your company. * * Let me assure you that I shall always be pleased to hear from you and to reciprocate your favors to the best of my ability.” (ENTIRE NOTE) [Ellipsis, thus.]

Brewer, William H.

- 1902 **John Wesley Powell.** *American Journal of Science*, Series 4, 14: 377-382.
Obituary.

Bruns, Roger

- 2000 ***Almost history : close calls, Plan B’s, and twists of fate in American history.*** (Introduction by Douglas Brinkley.) New York: Hyperion, 282 pp. (A Stonesong Press Book.)
See “Powell’s Choice—1869; Diary entries of John Wesley Powell during Colorado River journey” (pp. 26-30). Features the abandonment of the expedition by William Dunn and Oramel and Seneca Howland.

Bryant, Harold C.

- 1948 **Vignette the fifth—John Wesley Powell.** *Cosmos Club Bulletin*, 1 (June): 2-5.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Burggraaf, Pieter

- 1997 **The untold story of Grand Canyon’s John Wesley Powell Memorial.** *Journal of Arizona History*, 38(4) (Winter): 375-394.

Cahill, Tim

- 2013 **Life preserver; 1869, American History Museum, explorer John Wesley Powell filled in “great blank spaces” on the map.** *Smithsonian*, (November): 22.
- Article written in the first-person, from the viewpoint of John Wesley Powell’s life preserver. With William Hawkins’ inscription on one side of the tube, quoted and illustrated.

Cannon, Carl L.

- 1940 **Powell’s (John W.) explorations.** *In*: Adams, James Truslow (ed.-in-chief), *Dictionary of American History, Volume 4*. New York: Charles Scribner’s Sons, p. 326.

Carlson, Curt

- 1992 **Scholar from the past; John Wesley Powell.** *Illinois State Scholar*, (Spring/Summer): 24-25.

Carlson, Raymond

- 1969 **A man named Powell.** *Arizona Highways*, 45(3) (March): 3. [Item signed “R.C.”]

Carter, Kate B.

- 1970 (COMPILER) **Our pioneer heritage. Volume 13.** Salt Lake City: Daughters of Utah Pioneers, 581 pp. [Also noted: Separate(?), paginated 61-128, “Lesson for October, 1969”.]
See “John Wesley Powell” (pp. 61-128).

Chamberlain, Alexander F.

- 1902 **In memoriam: John Wesley Powell, 1834-1902.** *Journal of American Folklore*, 15: 199-204.

Chamberlain, Von Del, AND Page, James

- 2019 (EDS.) **Kanab’s role in the John Wesley Powell geological and geographical survey of the American West (1870-1876).** (Deanna Pearl Tait Glover, director.) [Kanab, Utah]: [Kanab Heritage Museum], 29 pp. [p. 29 is inside back cover].
“This 2019 publication is an improved and updated version of an earlier booklet” (not otherwise identified); see Judd (c. 2000).

Chidsey, Thomas C., Jr.

- 2019 **Major John Wesley Powell’s 1869 journey down the Green and Colorado Rivers of Utah.** *Survey Notes* (Utah Geological Survey), 51(3) (September): cover, inside front cover, 1-11. [Cover adds: “Celebrating the 150th Anniversary of Major John Wesley Powell’s Historic 1869 Expedition Down the Green and Colorado Rivers in Utah”].
Includes notes on Grand Canyon.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Clampitt, John W.

- 1888 ***Echoes from the Rocky Mountains : reminiscences and thrilling incidents of the romantic and golden age of the Great West, with a graphic account of its discovery, settlement and grand development.***
Chicago: National Book Concern, 671 pp.
Summary of John Wesley Powell’s “expedition” (singular), see pp. 214-233.
- 1888 ***Echoes from the Rocky Mountains : reminiscences and thrilling incidents of the romantic and golden age of the Great West, with a graphic account of its discovery, settlement and grand development.***
New York and London: Brentano’s, 671 pp.
- 1889 ***Echoes from the Rocky Mountains : reminiscences and thrilling incidents of the romantic and golden age of the Great West, with a graphic account of its discovery, settlement and grand development.***
Chicago, New York, [etc.]: Belford, Clarke and Co., 671 pp.
- 1890 ***Echoes from the Rocky Mountains : reminiscences and thrilling incidents of the romantic and golden age of the Great West, with a graphic account of its discovery, settlement and grand development.***
Chicago: American Mutual Library Association, 671 pp.

Cook, J. E.

- 1969 **The year of the Canyon: anniversaries of Major Powell and the park.** *Arizona*, (February 23): 7-14.

Cooley, John

- 1988 ***The great unknown : the journals of the historic first expedition down the Colorado River.*** Flagstaff, Arizona: Northland Publishing, 207 pp.

Crossette, George

- 1966 ***Founders of the Cosmos Club of Washington, 1878 : a collection of biographical sketches and likenesses of the sixty founders.*** Washington, D.C.: Cosmos Club, 176 pp.
- 1970 (ED.) ***Selected prose of John Wesley Powell.*** Boston: David R. Godine, 223 pp. (Printed by Steinhour Press.)

Czerny, Andrzej

- 2011 **Teoria nazw geograficznych [transl. ‘Theory of geographical names’].** *Polska Akademia Nauk, Instytut Geografii i Przestrzennego Zagospodarowania im. Stanisława Leszczyckiego, Prace Geograficzne*, (226), 266 pp. [In Polish.]
See in section 2.2.2, “Symboliczna Funkcja Nazw Geograficznych” [‘The symbolic function of geographical names’] (p. 83 and following), specifically pp. 96-99, which include remarks concerning the Powell expedition on the Colorado River and Grand Canyon. A summary of the volume is translated into English by Tomasz Paczuski, pp. 261-266.

Dall, William Healey

- 1905 **John Wesley Powell. 1834-1902.** *Philosophical Society of Washington, Bulletin* (Washington, D.C.), 14 (August): 300-308. [Read before the Society, May 21, 1904.]

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Daly, Charles Patrick

- 1874 **Annual address; the geographical work of the world in 1872.** *Geographical Society of New York, Journal*, 4: 63-118.
See p. 66, and “Professor Powell’s exploration of the Colorado River” (p. 79).
- 1875 **Annual address; the geographical work of the world for 1875.** *Geographical Society of New York, Journal*, 7: 31-92.
See “Prof. J. W. Powell’s Exploration of the Colorado” (pp. 46-48).
- 1876 **Professor Powell’s explorations.** *American Geographical Society, Journal*, 8: 58-59.
- 1876 **Annual address; the geographical work of the world in 1874.** *Geographical Society of New York, Journal*, 7: 53-92.
See “Professor Powell’s explorations” (p. 65).
- 1878 **Annual address; the geographical work of the world for 1875.** *Geographical Society of New York, Journal*, 8: 31-92.
See “Prof. J. W. Powell’s Exploration of the Colorado” (pp. 46-48).
- 1878 **Professor Powell’s expedition.** *Geographical Society of New York, Journal*, 8: 58-59.

Darrah, William Culp

- 1947 **The Powell Colorado River expedition of 1869.** *In:* The exploration of the Colorado River in 1869. *Utah Historical Quarterly*, 15(1/4): 9-18.
- 1947 **Major John Wesley Powell, 1834-1902.** *In:* The exploration of the Colorado River in 1869. *Utah Historical Quarterly*, 15(1/4): 19-20.
- 1947 **Major Powell prepares for a second expedition.** *In:* The exploration of the Colorado River in 1869. *Utah Historical Quarterly*, 15(1/4): 149-153.
- 1951 **Powell of the Colorado.** Princeton, New Jersey: Princeton University Press, 426 pp. [First paperback printing 1969.]
- 1960 **Powell of the Colorado.** *Utah Historical Quarterly*, 28(3) (July): 223-232.
- 1969 **John Wesley Powell—his western explorations.** *Geotimes*, 4(5): 13-15.
- 1969 **John Wesley Powell and an understanding of the West.** *Utah Historical Quarterly*, 37(2) (Spring): 146-151.

Darrah, William Culp; Chamberlin, Ralph V.; AND Kelly, Charles

- 2009 (EDS.) **The exploration of the Colorado River in 1869 and 1871-1872 : biographical sketches and original documents of the first Powell Expedition of 1869 and the second Powell Expedition of 1871-1872.** (Introduction by Dale L. Morgan.) Salt Lake City: University of Utah Press, and Utah State Historical Society, 271 pp.
Facsimile reprint of *Utah Historical Quarterly*, Vol. 15 (Utah State Historical Society, 1947), with new index, pp. 255-271.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Davis, William Morris

- 1915 **Biographical memoir of John Wesley Powell, 1834-1902.** *U.S. National Academy of Sciences, Biographical Memoirs*, 8: 9-83. (Presented to the Academy, 1913.) [Volume date 1919.]
See particularly pp. 16-19, 20-23.

deBuys, William

- 1999 **Saint Contrary; John Wesley Powell.** *High Country News*, 31(7) (April 12): 16.
- 2001 (ED.) **Seeing things whole : the essential John Wesley Powell.** Washington, D.C., Covelo, California, and London: Island Press/Shearwater Books, 388 pp.
- 2020 **Stewart Udall, John Wesley Powell, and the emergence of a national American commons.** *In:* Robison, Jason, McCool, Daniel, and Minckley, Thomas (eds.) *Vision and place : John Wesley Powell and reimagining the Colorado River Basin.* Oakland, California: University of California Press, pp. 167-190.

Del Bene, Terry; Lauritzen, Ruth; McCullers, Cyndi; AND Sweetwater County Historical Museum

- 2007 **Green River.** Charleston, South Carolina: Arcadia Publishing, 128 pp.
Green River, Wyoming. Includes Powell expedition.

Dellenbaugh, Frederick S.

- 1902 **The romance of the Colorado River : the story of its discovery in 1540, with an account of the later explorations, and with special reference to the voyages of Powell through the line of the great canyons.** New York and London: G. P. Putnam’s Sons (The Knickerbocker Press), 399 pp.
Fully the first half of the book relates to history on the Colorado River earlier than the Powell expeditions. Also later printings, with some variation; for example, Five Quail Books Catalogue 16 (2000), no. 58B, indicates for a stated 1909 printing: “This copy dated 1909 has a photo of the Powell Memorial by the Kolb Brothers. The Memorial was built in 1915 [*sic*, 1918]. Another distinct difference is the lack of a pictorial cover.” Five Quail Books Catalogue 20 (2004), no. 104B, indicates, “This edition has three foldout maps that earlier editions do not have.”
- 1903 **John Wesley Powell : a brief review of his career.** New York: G. P. Putnam’s Sons. [Offprint of epilogue in *The Romance of the Colorado River*, pp. 371-386.]
- 1905 **Breaking the wilderness : the story of the conquest of the Far West, from the wanderings of Cabeza de Vaca, to the first descent of the Colorado by Powell, and the completion of the Union Pacific Railway, with particular account of the exploits of trappers and traders.** New York: G. P. Putnam’s Sons (The Knickerbocker Press), 360 pp.
- 1908 **A canyon voyage : the narrative of the second Powell expedition down the Green-Colorado River from Wyoming, and the explorations on land, in the years 1871 and 1872.** New York and London: G. P. Putnam’s Sons (The Knickerbocker Press), 277 pp.
This 1st ed. also known to have at least once been distributed as a presentation copy with variant cover, designed, hand colored, and initialed by Dellenbaugh, with hand-colored chapter heading and a hand-colored photo of undetermined source. See cover illustration and description of this in *Back of Beyond Books : Rare Book Catalogue No. 18—December 2016* (Moab, Utah), item 6.
- 1913 **A canyon voyage.** *Out West*, New Series, 5(2) (February): 69-83.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 1914 **Colorado River of the West.** *In: The New International Encyclopaedia. Volume V.* New York: Dodd, Mead and Co., 2nd ed., pp. 619-621. [Author attribution given on p. vi of volume.] [Also later printings.]
- 1918 **Memorial to John Wesley Powell.** *American Anthropologist, New Series*, 20(4) (October/December): 432-436.
Memorial erected at Grand Canyon.
- 1926 **A canyon voyage : the narrative of the second Powell expedition down the Green-Colorado River from Wyoming, and the explorations on land, in the years 1871 and 1872.** New Haven, Connecticut: Yale University Press, and London: Humphrey Milford, Oxford University Press, 277 pp.
Includes new introduction.
- 1933 **Naming the Grand Canyon.** *Science, New Series*, 77 (April 7): 349-350.
Since superseded.
- 1935 **Resume of Grand Canyon history.** *In: History and exploration of the Grand Canyon region. Grand Canyon Natural History Association, Natural History Bulletin 2*, pp. 1-6.
- 1962 **The romance of the Colorado River : the story of its discovery in 1540, with an account of the later explorations, and with special reference to the voyages of Powell through the line of the great canyons.** Chicago: Rio Grande Press, Inc., 399 pp.
Facsimile reprint of Dellenbaugh (1902). 1st and 2nd (1965) printings indicate on title-page verso, “First published in 1904”. 2nd printing is a state variant: title-page and verso differ from 1962 printing; facsimile of Putnam 1902 title-page present (absent in 1962 printing); map before Putnam title-page present (absent in 1962 printing); and Dellenbaugh’s dedication absent (present in 1962 printing). Cover gives subtitle as: *An account of the second Powell expedition down the Grand Canyon in 1871.*
- 1962 **A canyon voyage : the narrative of the second Powell expedition down the Green-Colorado River from Wyoming, and the explorations on land, in the years 1871 and 1872.** (Foreword by William H. Goetzmann.) New Haven, Connecticut, and London: Yale University Press, xxvi, 277 pp. [Hardbound and paperbound states. Paperbound state released as part of Yale Western Americana Paperbound series, YW-4.]
- 1982 **The romance of the Colorado River : the story of its discovery in 1540, with an account of the later explorations, and with special reference to the voyages of Powell through the line of the great canyons.** New York: Time-Life Books, Inc., 399 pp. (Classics of the Old West.)
Facsimile reprint of 1902 ed.
- 1984 **A canyon voyage : the narrative of the second Powell expedition down the Green-Colorado River from Wyoming, and the explorations on land, in the years 1871 and 1872.** Tucson: University of Arizona Press, 277 pp.
Facsimile reprint of Yale University Press ed. with its foreword by William H. Goetzmann. Cover title: *A Canyon Voyage : the narrative of the second Powell expedition.*
- 1987 **Dellenbaugh’s letter to W. W. Bass.** *Wildwater*, (Fall): 30-31, 33.
With editor’s introduction. Letter from Frederick S. Dellenbaugh to William Wallace Bass, August 19, 1920, regarding the second Powell expedition and the James White affair.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1998 ***The romance of the Colorado River : the story of its discovery in 1540, with an account of the later explorations, and with special reference to the voyages of Powell through the line of the great canyons.*** Mineola, New York: Dover Publications, Inc., 399 pp.

Facsimile reprint of the 1902 ed.

2000 **Romance of the Colorado River.** *In:* Kuhne, Cecil (ed.), *The armchair paddler : an anthology of canoeing, kayaking, and rafting adventures.* Birmingham, Alabama: Menasha Ridge Press, pp. 124-128.

2017 ***A canyon voyage : the story of John Wesley Powell and the charting of the Grand Canyon.*** New York: Skyhorse Publishing, 276 pp., plates.

Facsimile reprinting of Dellenbaugh (1926), although indicated as the 1908 1st, with different subtitle.

Den Dooven, K. C.

1969 **Powell’s adventures.** *Western Gateways*, 9(1) (January): 20-.

Denecke, Dietrich

2015 **Die erste Erkundung der Canyons des Green- und des Colorado-Rivers unter John Wesley Powell im Jahre 1869 und 1871/72. Eine Einführung.** [*transl.* ‘The first exploration of the canyons of the Green and Colorado Rivers under John Wesley Powell in 1869 and 1871/72. An introduction.’]. *In:* Powell, John Wesley, *Die Erforschung des Colorado Rivers und des Grand Canyons, 1869-1870* [*transl.* ‘The Exploration of the Colorado River and the Grand Canyon, 1869-1870’]. Wiesbaden: Edition Erdmann (Verlagshaus Römerweg GmbH), pp. 9-67. [*In German.*] [Volume title thus.]

Didier, L. [Didier, Louis-François]

1898 ***L’Amérique : anthologie géographique.*** [*transl.* *America: a geographical anthology.*] Paris: Librairie Ch. Delagrave, 572 pp. [*In French.*]

See p. 120, “Explorations scientifiques,” noting *in passing* the explorations of Sitgraves [*sic*, Sitgreaves], “un mineur James White,” Yves [*sic*, Ives], and Powell.

Dimock, Brad

2002 **White lies, Major distortions, and several new stabs at the truth—8 recent publications on James White and Major John Wesley Powell.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 15(1) (Spring): 20-26.

Essay.

Dolnick, Edward

2001 ***Down the great unknown: John Wesley Powell’s 1869 journey of discovery and tragedy through the Grand Canyon.*** New York: HarperCollins, 367 pp.

2002 ***Down the great unknown : John Wesley Powell’s 1869 journey of discovery and tragedy through the Grand Canyon.*** New York: Perennial (HarperCollins), 367 pp.

2002 ***Down the Great unknown : John Wesley Powell’s 1869 journey of discovery and tragedy through the Grand Canyon.*** London: HarperCollins, 452 pp.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Dorman, Robert L.

- 1998 ***A word for nature : four pioneering environmental advocates, 1845-1913.*** Chapel Hill, North Carolina: University of North Carolina Press, 256 pp.
George Perkins Marsh, Henry David Thoreau, John Muir, and John Wesley Powell.

Elman, Robert

- 1977 ***First in the field : America’s pioneering naturalists.*** (Foreword by Dean Amadon.) New York: Mason/Charter, 231 pp.
See “John Wesley Powell” (pp. 157-199, and illustrations).
- 1982 ***America’s pioneering naturalists : their lives and times, exploits and adventures.*** (Foreword by Dean Amadon.) Tulsa, Oklahoma: Winchester Press, 231 [233] pp.
Reprint of Elman (1977). See “John Wesley Powell” (pp. 157-199, and illustrations).

Eustis, Richmond Minor, Jr.

- 2010 ***Reading out of doors: How nature becomes text and vice-versa.*** Doctoral dissertation, Louisiana State University and Agricultural and Mechanical College (Interdepartmental Program in Comparative Literature), 272 pp.
See Chapter 3, “Concord and Colorado: Reading the River with Henry David Thoreau and John Wesley Powell” (pp. 112-158).

Fedderson, B. W., AND Oettingen, A. J. von

- 1898 (EDS.) ***J. C. Poggendorff’s Biographisch-Literarisches Handwörterbuch zur geschichte der Exacten Wissenschaften enthaltend nachweisungen über Lebensverhältnisse und Leistungen von Mathematikern, Astronomen, Physikern, Chemikern, Mineralogen, Geologen, Geographen u.s.w. aller Völker und Zeiten. Dritter Band (1858 bis 1883)*** [transl. ‘J. C. Poggendorff’s biographical-literary dictionary on the history of the exact sciences, containing evidence of the life relationships and achievements of mathematicians, astronomers, physicists, chemists, mineralogists, geologists, geographers, etc. of all peoples and times. Third volume (1858 to 1883)’. Leipzig: Johann Ambrosius Barth. [In German.]
See Powell, John Wesley, p. 1064.

Ferguson, Shirley

- 1961 **Major John Wesley Powell’s exploration of the Grand Canyon.** *Arizonaiana* (Journal of Arizona History, Arizona Pioneers’ Historical Society), 2(2) (Summer): 34-38.

Forsythe, Gordon J.

- 1969 **Centennial to honor J. W. Powell.** *Reclamation Era*, 55(1) (February): 1-5.

Fowler, Don D.

- 1999 **Powell, John Wesley.** *In:* Garraty, John A., and Carnes, Mark C. (general eds.) *American National biography : published under the auspices of the American Council of Learned Societies, Volume 17.* New York and Oxford: Oxford University Press, pp. 780-781.
- 2012 (ED.) ***Cleaving an unknown world : the Powell expeditions and the scientific exploration of the Colorado Plateau.*** (Foreword by Roy Webb.) Salt Lake City: University of Utah Press and Utah State Historical Society, 251 pp.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Comprises a reprint of Fowler and Fowler (eds.), “John Wesley Powell’s Journal”, *Smithsonian Journal of History* (1968); Fowler, ed., “‘Photographed all the best scenery’: Jack Hillers’ Diary of the Powell Expeditions, 1871-1875”, University of Utah Press (1972); Rusho, ed., “Francis Bishop’s 1871 River Maps, *Utah Historical Quarterly* (1969); Crampton, ed., “F. S. Dellenbaugh of the Colorado”, *Utah Historical Quarterly* (1969); and Marston, ed., “The Lost Journal of John Colton Sumner”, *Utah Historical Quarterly* (1969).

Fowler, Don D., AND Fowler, Catherine S.

- 1968 (EDS., TRANSCRIBERS) **John Wesley Powell’s journal: Colorado River exploration, 1871-72.** *Smithsonian Journal of History*, 3(2): 1-44.
- 1990 **John Wesley Powell’s journal: Colorado River expedition 1871-1872.** *Canyon Legacy* (Dan O’Laurie Museum), (5): 2-12.
- 2012 (EDS.) **John Wesley Powell’s Journal; Colorado River exploration, 1871-1872.** *In:* Fowler, Don D. (ed.), *Cleaving an unknown world : the Powell expeditions and the scientific exploration of the Colorado Plateau.* Salt Lake City: University of Utah Press and Utah State Historical Society, pp. 1-32.

Frame, Paul N.

- 1964 **The great surveyors: Hayden, King, Powell and Wheeler.** *Mountain Plains Library Quarterly*, 8(4): 19, 20-22.

Fultz, L. Michael

- 2004 **John Wesley Powell and his watch.** *InSync Magazine*, 7(4) (March/April): 20-23.

Garland, Hamlin

- 1930 **Roadside meetings.** New York: The Macmillan Co., 474 pp.
See in the chapter, “The Vanishing Legion”, section V [5] (pp. 361-363), which relates to his meeting an infirm John Wesley Powell in Washington, D.C.; with two notes of Grand Canyon, *in passing*. Garland includes a poem, “The Stricken Pioneer” (p. 363), commemorating Powell and Garland’s similarly infirm Uncle William, which does not specifically mention these men by name. However, see also Garland (1940).
- 1940 **The stricken pioneer.** *The Rotarian*, 56(5) (June): 6.
The *Rotarian* printing comprises six stanzas—three additional stanzas preceding those that were printed in 1930, and with edits to the final three stanzas as compared to the 1930 printing. The newer (first three) stanzas likewise do not mention the men by name, but the third stanza in this now-longer version does recall “The mightiest canyon of the earth / he conquered [. . . he now] taking no part / In all the explorations of the West.” The *Rotarian* version does not include any part of the prose introductory notes that appeared in the 1930 printing.

Ghiglieri, Michael P.

- 2003 **First through Grand Canyon : the secret journals and letters of the 1869 crew who explored the Green and Colorado Rivers.** Flagstaff, Arizona: Puma Press, [xviii], 342 pp. [Also 2nd ed., revised, 2010; 3rd ed., revised and expanded, 2015; 4th ed., revised and expanded, 2023.]
“With writings by George Young Bradley, Andrew Hall, William Robert Wesley Hawkins, Oramel G. Howland, John Wesley Powell, Walter H. Powell, John Colton Sumner. With Foreword by Richard D. Quartaroli”.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Gilbert, Grove Karl

- 1902 **John Wesley Powell.** *Science*, New Series, 16(406) (October 10): 560-567, plate.
Obituary.
- 1903 **John Wesley Powell.** *Smithsonian Institution, Annual Report for Year Ending June 30, 1902.* Washington, D.C.:
U.S. Government Printing Office, pp. 633-640, plate 1.
Obituary.
- 1903 **Powell as a geologist.** *In:* John Wesley Powell. Proceedings of a meeting commemorative of his distinguished
services; held in Columbian University under the auspices of the Washington Academy of Sciences, February 16,
1903. *Washington Academy of Sciences, Proceedings* (Washington, D.C.), 5: 113-117.
- 1903 (ED.) **John Wesley Powell : a memorial to an American explorer and scholar : comprising articles by
Mrs. M. D. Lincoln (Bessie Beach), Grove Karl Gilbert, Marcus Baker, and Paul Carus. (Reprinted from
“The Open Court”.)** Chicago: Open Court Publishing Co., 75 pp.
By-lines not given for individual chapters. Originally published in *The Open Court*, December 1902-June 1903.
- 1903 **John Wesley Powell. V. The investigator.** *The Open Court*, 17(4) (563) (April): 228-239, (5) (564) (May):
281-290.
For Parts I-IV see (Mrs.) M. D. Lincoln (Bessie Beech) (1902-1903).
- 1903 **John Wesley Powell. VI.** The promoter of research. *The Open Court*, 17(6) (565) (June): 342-347.
- NO DATE **John Wesley Powell.** Spring Grove, Minnesota: Five Quail Books.
Facsimile reprint of the memorial in *Smithsonian Institution, Annual Report for Year Ending June 30, 1902.*
Washington, D.C.: U.S. Government Printing Office, pp. 633-640, plate 1 (1903).

Gilbert, Richard

- 2010 **Pilgrim in the desert; best known for his trips down the Grand Canyon, John Wesley Powell may have
been the first American to understand the realities of life in the arid West.** *Wyoming Wildlife*,
(December): 32-39.

Glass, Mary Cynthia

- 1997 **Nature writing, narrator, and configurations of desire: Thoreau and some contemporaries.** Doctoral
dissertation, University of Arkansas, 226 pp.
Includes John Wesley Powell.

Grosvenor, Gilbert H.

- 1902 **John Wesley Powell.** *National Geographic Magazine*, 13(11) (November): frontispiece, 393-394. [Item signed
“G. H. G.”]
Obituary.

Grotzinger, John P.

- 2014 **Into the unknown. Turning point: Signs of water on Mars.** *Turning Points* (Star Media Group; The New
York Times News Service and Syndicate, and Toronto Star), 2014: 21-23. (Global Agenda 2014.)
Includes analogies throughout to John Wesley Powell’s explorations on the Colorado River.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Guziak, Margaret Melloy

1997 **The enduring saga of John Wesley Powell.** *Indian Trader*, 28(8): 24-26.

Gwin, Peter

2013 **The mystery of risk.** *National Geographic*, 233(6) (June): 30-45.

See pp. 32-33, John Wesley Powell and Colorado River.

Hale, Nathan

2019 **Major Impossible.** New York: Amulet (Harry N. Abrams, Inc.), 127 [128] pp. (Nathan Hale’s Hazardous Tales.)
[Cover includes sticker: “NHHT A Grand Canyon Tale.”]

Hardbound. Young-reader title; graphic novel format. Regarding the Powell Expedition of 1869, with historical flashbacks in Powell’s life. Adds (pp. 124-125) “Navigation of the Big Canon: A Terrible Voyage. The perilous journey of James White—in his own words and spelling” (likewise in comic book format); and (pp. 126-127) black-and-white reproductions of watercolor art made by the author during Colorado River trips in Grand Canyon.

Hauck, Otto

2006 **John Wesley Powell.** *In*: Powell, John Wesley, *Průzkum řeky Colorado a jejích kaňonů : zpráva majora J. W. Powella, Washington 1895* [*transl.* ‘Exploration of the Colorado River and its Canyons : Report by Major J. W. Powell, Washington 1895’]. Praha: Dokořán, pp. 9-12. [In Czech.]

Volume is a translation by Hauck of Powell’s (1895) *Canyons of the Colorado*.

Hefley, Jack

2000 **John Wesley Powell’s right arm.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 4(2): 2.

2000 **Powell escapes.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 4(7): 2.

Hendrix, E. R.

1907 **In “God’s reservation”.** *Christian Advocate* (Methodist Episcopal Church, South, Nashville, Tennessee), 68(33)(3480): 1030-1031 (also paginated concurrently for issue, 6-7).

Begins with remarks on the Petrified Forest, but is principally about Grand Canyon. Includes the notable statement (p. 1031/7) (among other misstatements): “It is not strange, then, that men should be afraid of these awful depths, which dispute any one’s right to enter them. Only two successful expeditions have ever been made the entire length of the canyon, and even the leaders of these, Major Powell and Mr. Stanton, were once and again dragged by their men from the water after losing consciousness.”

Hinsley, Curtis M. [Hinsley, Curtis M., Jr.]

1991 **Powell, John Wesley.** *In*: Library Anthropology Research Group (compilers), Christopher Winters (general ed.), *International dictionary of anthropologists*. New York and London: Garland Publishing, pp. 549-550.

1997 **Dirty Devil, Bright Angel; Powell’s progress in the chasm of the Colorado.** *Plateau Journal*, 1(2) (Winter 1997/1998): 52-62.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Hobbs, Greg [Hobbs, Gregory J., Jr.]

- 2005 **Colorado : mother of rivers : water poems by Justice Greg Hobbs.** Denver: Colorado Foundation for Water Education, 190 pp.
Verse and prose. Of prose, see “Essay. John Wesley Powell, Scientist, Poet, and Botched Politician: How a Non-College Graduate Invented from the Rhythms of Nature a Western Persona” (pp. 177-190). Greg Hobbs is a justice on the Colorado Supreme Court.

Hobbs, William Herbert

- 1934 **John Wesley Powell, 1834-1902.** *Scientific Monthly*, 39 (December): 519-529.
Includes photographs of Powell memorial monuments.

Holmes, Joseph, AND Powell, John Wesley

- 1996 **Canyons of the Colorado.** (Photographs and essays by Joseph Holmes; text excerpted from “The Exploration of the Colorado River and Its Canyons”, by John Wesley Powell; foreword by David R. Brower.) San Francisco: Chronicle Books, 136 pp.

Howard, Robert West

- 1978 **John Wesley Powell—Conqueror of the Colorado.** *The Conservationist*, 32 (November/December): 17-19, 48.

Hoyt, W. G.

- 1942 **John Wesley Powell; pioneer conservationist.** *Reclamation Era*, 31(1) (January): 8-10.

Hugues, Luigi

- 1903 **Cronologia delle scoperte e delle esplorazioni geografiche dall’anno 1492 a tutto il secolo XIX [transl. ‘Chronology of geographical discoveries and explorations from the year 1492 to the whole of the 19th century’].** Milano: Ulrico Hoepli, 487 [488], 64 pp. (Manuali Hoepli [Hoepli Manuals].) [In Italian.]
See under “1869”, notice of John Wesley Powell (as “colonnello POWELL”), p. 259.

Hunter, Carolyn

- 1995 **Down the Great Unknown.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 8(2): 16.
Actor Earl Kingston’s one-man play portraying John Wesley Powell.

Hutchinson, Charles F.

- 2000 **John Wesley Powell and the new West.** *Cosmos Journal*, 2000:.
(Cited from an online posting, without pagination.)

James, George Wharton

- 1910 **The father of conservation and reclamation.** *Twentieth Century Magazine*, 3(15) (December): frontispiece, 205-210.

1910 **Heroes of California : the story of the founders of the Golden State as narrated by themselves or gleaned from other sources.** Boston: Little, Brown, and Co., 515 pp.
See Chapter 29, The Outspoken Hero of the Public Service, J. W. Powell, pp. 308-316.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Johnson, W. D., Jr. [Johnson, William Derby, Jr.]

- 1872 **Powell’s Colorado River exploring expedition.** *Deseret News*, 21(17) (May 29): 234-235.
Letter from “Windsor [*sic*] Castle, Arizona, May 10, 1872.” [Winsor Castle; Pipe Spring].
- 1872 **Powell’s exploring expedition.** *Deseret News*, 21(27) (August 7): 398 [issue pagination, 10].
Letter from “Camp at the Mouth of the Dirty Devil River, On the Colorado River. June 24th, 1872.”
- 1872 **Powell’s exploring expedition.** *Deseret News*, 21(28) (August 14): 410-411.
Letter from “Music Temple, Col. River, Utah, July 10, 1872.”
- 1872 **Powell’s exploring expedition.** *Deseret News*, 21(29) (August 21): 430 [issue pagination, 10].
Letter from Salt Lake City, August 10, 1872.

Jones, Daniel Hutchins

- 1997 ***The panorama from Point Sublime: John Wesley Powell’s “religion of science” and the intellectual origins of his arid lands reforms.*** Doctoral dissertation, Indiana University, 337 pp.

Jones, Marcus E.

- 1930 **[Remarks on the second Powell expedition.]** *In: Contributions to Western Botany, No. 17.* Claremont, California: [no imprint] [Marcus E. Jones], p. 37.
- Scarce enough to reprint in its entirety: “In June, 1929, I visited El Tobar [*sic*] on the southern side of the Grand Canon and saw the stately monument erected to Major Powell and the band of Government men who accompanied him down the Colorado river in 1871, on that blood curdling trip. The secrecy that has always surrounded that trip and his work surveying the Grand Canon has always been a puzzle to me. Forty years ago or more I made the acquaintance of one of his party, the topographer, Captain F. M. Bishop of Salt Lake City, and he was a fellow townsman for many years till my removal to California. His herbarium made on that expedition has always been in my own collection, all the types not now at Harvard. [¶] On the visit referred to I failed to see his name among the list of those who traversed the Grand Canon, and for this reason I hunted him up, now a very old man, at Salt Lake, and conferred with him about the matter. During the conversation his daughter showed me a transcript of his diary, fragmentary but complete as far as it went, which throws a flood of light on the expedition, and its asinine management. I borrowed the M.S. and have copied it, and some day, may possibly publish it. Captain Bishop was one of the very few educated men in the party, and was the center of the botanical activity, making the best collection, but Mrs. Thompson, the sister of Major Powell [Ellen Louella “Nellie” Powell], sent her collections to Harvard independently. Captain Bishop was later the Professor of Botany at the State University in Salt Lake City.” (ENTIRE ITEM)

Jorgenson, Pat

- 1999 **The vision of John Wesley Powell; true grit geologist.** *People, Land and Water* (U.S. Department of the Interior), 6(2) (March/April): 66-68.

Judd, Harriet R.

- ca. 2000 (COMPILER) **Major Powell’s survey plays part in Kanab history.** Kanab, Utah: Kanab Heritage Council, [2], 8, 7, 9 pp., wraps.
- “[A] project of the Daughters of Utah Pioneers, Camp Margery Stewart, Pearl Little, Captain. Furnished to the teachers of the schools in Kanab to better acquaint the students in learning Pioneer History.” Three chapters, each paginated separately. Also reprinted 2002. Revised 2019—see Chamberlain and Page.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Judge, Joseph, AND Edwards, Walter Meayers

- 1969 **Retracing John Wesley Powell’s historic voyage down the Grand Canyon.** *National Geographic*, 135 (May): 668-713.

Kahn, Ben

- 2015 **Whitehalls on the Colorado; following John Wesley Powell through the Grand Canyon.** *Small Boats Monthly*, (November): cover, _____. [Seen as a web posting.]
Regarding the reconstructed whitehall boats used in filming of the BBC Two production, *Operation Grand Canyon with Dan Snow*, a recreation of John Wesley Powell’s expedition of 1869 (BBC Two, 2014).]

Keiter, Robert

- 2019 **John Wesley Powell and the national park idea: preserving Colorado River Basin public lands**
[ABSTRACT]. *In: 15th Biennial Conference of Science and Management for the Colorado Plateau and Southwest Region : theme: “Science and Solutions for Conserving the Southwest’s Land, Water, Biodiversity and Cultures” : September 9-12, 2019, High Country Conference Center, Northern Arizona University, Flagstaff, Arizona, p. 63.*

Kemp, Theodore

- 1912 **Dr. Kemp’s address.** *In: Sigma Kappas of nation here—Sorority convention welcomed—Large gathering of young women from many colleges are in Bloomington for annual meeting.* *Sigma Kappa Triangle* (Sigma Kappa Sorority), 6(4) (August): 248-250.
Meeting at Illinois Wesleyan College. See p. 249: “It may be of interest to some of you to know that while a teacher in this institution, Major Powell distinguished himself as the first white man to explore the grand canyon of the Arizonas [*sic*]. He became one of the foremost scientists of this country and a grateful country has perpetuated his memory by a monument in the canyon he explored.” (ENTIRE NOTE)

Kirk, John Foster

- 1896 **A supplement to Allibone’s critical dictionary of English literature and British and American authors. Vol. II. [H-Z].** Philadelphia and London: J. B. Lippincott Co., pp. 735-1562.
See “Powell, John Wesley”(p. 1248). Other eds. not seen.

Kirsch, Scott

- 1999 **Regions of government science: John Wesley Powell in Washington and the American West.** *Endeavour*, 23(4): 155-158.
Photo of Powell (p. 157) is labeled “Major Tom Wesley Powell”.
- 2002 **John Wesley Powell and the mapping of the Colorado Plateau, 1869-1879: Survey science, geographical solutions, and the economy of environmental values.** *Association of American Geographers, Annals*, 92(3) (September): 548-572.
- 2003 **John Wesley Powell and the mapping of the Colorado Plateau, 1869-1879: Survey science, geographical solutions, and the economy of environmental values.** *Canadian Geotechnical Journal (Révue Canadienne de Géotechnique)*, 40(5):.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Kochis, Maria

2015 **Nature writing: The creation of a bibliography of seminal books.** *Journal of Academic Librarianship*, 41: 270-273.

Includes John Wesley Powell’s *Exploration of the Colorado River of the West and Its Tributaries* (1875). The author’s work contributed to an unpublished annotated bibliography, for which a link is provided in the article.

Kolb, Anne

1974 **Elders of the tribe: 5. John Wesley Powell (1834-1902).** *Backpacker*, 2(1): 62-65, 90, 94, 97.

Kraus, Peter L.

2010 **John Wesley Powell: Soldier, professor, scholar, explorer, geologist, . . . development officer and lobbyist?** [ABSTRACT]. *Utah Academy of Sciences, Arts, and Letters, Journal*, 87: 362. [Ellipsis is part of title.]

Abstract of a presentation at the 2010 Annual Conference, Dixie State College, April 9, 2010.

Kuhne, Cecil

2017 **River master : John Wesley Powell’s legendary exploration of the Colorado River and Grand Canyon.** New York: The Countryman Press (W. W. Norton and Co.), 269 [270] pp. (American Grit.)

Lago, Don

1994 **Major Powell, I presume?** *NORS Currents* (National Organization for River Sports), (Winter 1994-1995): 7-8.

1994 **Major Powell, I presume . . .** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 7(3): 22-23. [Ellipsis is part of title.]

2012 **The impeachment of John Wesley Powell.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 23(1) (Winter): 1, 4-11.

2015 **Horse feathers.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 26(3) (Summer): 1, 3-5.

Regarding John Wesley Powell at the battle of Shiloh.

2018 **The Powell Expedition : new discoveries about John Wesley Powell’s 1869 river journey.** Reno and Las Vegas: University of Nevada Press, 396 pp. [Available in November 2017.] [NOTE: Paperback 2nd printing, 2018, distributed with new covers; redesigned front cover, with photo of boat at shore of river, and blurbs on back cover. 1st printing cover photo shows Powell and an American Indian.]

2023 **The town that still roots for John Wesley Powell.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 34(4) (Fall): 10-12.

Hennepin, Illinois.

2023 **The sole survivor.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 34(4) (Fall): 14-17, 20.

John Risdon, the supposed survivor of the Powell expedition. Includes facsimile of “The Loss of the Powell Expedition” from *The New York Times*, July 6, 1869.

Lane, Franklin K.

1916 **Report of the Secretary of the Interior.** *In:* [Wilson, Woodrow], *The abridgment 1915 : containing the annual message of the President of the United States to the two houses of Congress, 64th Congress, 1st Session : with*

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

reports of departments and selections from accompanying papers. Volume II. Washington, D.C.: U.S. Government Printing Office, pp. 1031-1218.

See “Memorial to John Wesley Powell” (pp. 1155-1156).

Lapham, Curt

- 1996 **Major John Wesley Powell: Leadership on the Colorado River, 1869.** Master of Military Art and Science thesis, U.S. Army Command and General Staff College, 143 [145] pp.

Lavender, David

- 1985 **River runners of the Grand Canyon.** Grand Canyon Natural History Association [paperback ed.], and University of Arizona Press [clothbound ed.], 147 pp. (Title-page includes both imprints.)
See Chapter 1, “Powell’s Trailblazers” (pp. 12-21).
- 1986 **First conquest of the Colorado; the Powell expeditions.** *National Parks*, 60(5/6) (May/June): cover, 3, 16-21.
Excerpt from Lavender (1985), *River runners of the Grand Canyon*.

Lee, Jeffrey

- 2007 **Great geographers: John Wesley Powell.** *Focus on Geography*, 50(2) (Fall): 34-36.

Lee, Lawrence B.

- 1998 **Powell, John Wesley.** *In*: Lamar, Howard R. (ed.), *The new encyclopedia of the American West*. New Haven, Connecticut, and London: Yale University Press, pp. 906-908.

Lehni, Caroline

- 2006 **De l’exploration au récit grand public; usages de l’image dans Canyons of the Colorado par John Wesley Powell (1895)** [*transl.* ‘From exploration to mainstream narrative; uses of the image in Canyons of the Colorado by John Wesley Powell (1895)’]. *Études Photographiques* (Société française de photographie), 18 (May): 72-95. [*In French.*]

Limerick, Patricia Nelson, AND Puska, Claudia

- 2003 **Making the most of science in the American West: An experiment.** Boulder, Colorado: University of Colorado at Boulder, Center of the American West, 32 pp. (Center of the American West, Report from the Center, 5.)
See “John Wesley Powell Professionalizes Science and Thereby Renders Himself Outmoded” (p. 6).

Lincoln, M. D. (Mrs.) (Beech, Bessie)

- 1902 **John Wesley Powell. I. Boyhood and youth.** *The Open Court*, 16(12) (559) (December): 705-715.
- 1903 **John Wesley Powell. II. The soldier.** *The Open Court*, 17(1) (560) (January): frontispiece, 14-25.
- 1903 **John Wesley Powell. III. The professor.** *The Open Court*, 17(2) (561) (February): 86-94.
- 1903 **John Wesley Powell. IV. The explorer.** *The Open Court*, 17(3) (562) (March): 162-174.
For Parts V and VI see Grove Karl Gilbert.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Lingenfelter, Richard E.

- 1958 **First through the Grand Canyon.** (Foreword by Otis Marston.) Los Angeles: Glen Dawson, 119 pp. (Early California Travels Series, 45.) (“300 copies composed and printed by Paul Bailey at his Westernlore Press[;] Bound at the Silverlake Bindery”.)

Liste Noya, José

- 2016 **“Too vast, too, complex, too grand”; writing space in John Wesley Powell’s *Exploration of the Colorado River and Its Canyons*.** *Western American Literature*, 51(1) (Spring): 1-38.

Loew, Oscar

- 1879 **Major Powell’s Fahrt durch die Klammern des Großen Colorado** [*transl.* ‘Major Powell’s journey through the gorges of the Great Colorado’]. *Deutsche Rundschau für Geographie und Statistik*, 1(11) (August): 541-546, (12) (September): 602-608. [*In German.*]

Lott, Casey

- 1996 **From the Little Colorado to the foot of Grand Canyon.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 9(4): 9.
A modern rewrite of the Powell narrative.

Lucchitta, Ivo

- 2007 **Handshakes.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 20(1) (Spring 2006-2007) [*sic*]: 44-45.
An academic “genealogy” of Grand Canyon geologists: John Wesley Powell–Charles Doolittle Walcott–Levi F. Noble–Ivo Lucchitta.

MacCurdy, George Grant

- 1904 **John Wesley Powell.** *In*: Nécrologie [SECTION]. *Société des Américanistes de Paris, Journal*, New Series, 1(3): 339-344. [Item signed “Geo. Grant Mac Curdy”.] [*In French.*]
There apparently is no corresponding memorial in English by MacCurdy, as discerned from a list of publications in a 1948 memorial to MacCurdy and other searches.

Marston, Otis Reed “Dock”

- 1971 **With Powell on the Colorado.** *Brand Book II* (The Westerners, San Diego Corral), pp. 65-76.
- 2014 **From Powell to power : a recounting of the first one hundred river runners through the Grand Canyon.** (Tom Martin, ed.) Flagstaff, Arizona: Vishnu Temple Press, 532 pp.
See Chapter 2, “1869: The First, The Worst” (pp. 44-65); Chapter 3, “1871-1872: The First the Worst, The Second the Same” (pp. 66-114).

Martin, Joy, AND Hopkinson, Glen

- 2018 **Downstream; celebrating 150 years of America’s favorite one-armed explorer.** (Paintings by Glen Hopkinson.) *The Gulch* (Durango, Colorado), (5) (October/November): 22-25.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Martinori, Edoardo

- 1888 **Sulle Montagne Rocciose; viaggio in ferrovia (Settembre 1887).** [*transl. On the Rocky Mountains; railroad trip (September 1887).*] *Club Alpino Italiano, Sezione di Roma, Annuario*, 2 [for 1887]: 7-32, Plates 1-6. [*In Italian.*]
See “Gran Canon del Colorado,” p. 23. Includes note of “White e Powell” (James White and John Wesley Powell) as first records.

McCain, John

- 2004 **Why courage matters : the way to a braver life.** New York: Random House.
John Wesley Powell, see pp. 52-67.
- 2007 **Why courage matters : the way to a braver life.** New York: Ballantine Books, 209 pp.

McMurry, Charles A.

- 1905 **Pioneers of the Rocky Mountains and the West.** New York: The Macmillan Co., and London: Macmillan and Co., Ltd., 248 pp. (Pioneer History Stories. Third Book.)
See Chapter 5, “Powell’s Journey Through the Grand Cañon” (pp. 114-164); “From Powell’s *Journal*, mostly direct quotation, with occasional connecting statements.”

McMurtry, Larry

- 2001 **Sacagawea’s nickname : essays on the American West.** New York: New York Review Books, 178 pp.
See “Powell of the Colorado” (pp. 95-104).

Meadows, Paul

- 1952 **John Wesley Powell: Frontiersman of science.** *University of Nebraska, Studies, New Series*, (10), 106 pp.

Menkes, Dove [Menkes, Elchanan Dov]

- 2014 **Did you know?** *The Ol’ Pioneer*, 25(1) (Winter): 12.
“Illinois Wesleyan University awarded John Wesley Powell a PHD in 1877.” (ENTIRE ITEM)

Merrill, George P.

- 1903 **John Wesley Powell.** *American Geologist*, 31(6): 327-331, 333.
- 2004 **The obituary of Major John Wesley Powell by Geo. P. Merrill, Washington.** Page, Arizona: John Wesley Powell Memorial Museum, folded pamphlet.
“Reprinted with corrections for spelling, grammar and factual errors from *The American Geologist*, Volume XXXI, June, 1903, No. 6”.
- NO DATE **John Wesley Powell.** Spring Grove, Minnesota: Five Quail Books.
Facsimile reprint of the memorial in *American Geologist*, 31(6): 327-331, 333 (1903).

Miller, Peter D.

- 1994 **Vision for the West; John Wesley Powell.** *National Geographic*, 185(4) (April): 85-115.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Moline, Kelsey

1991 ***The first river runner : John Wesley Powell.*** Glendale, California: [privately printed], [44] pp.

Moring, John

1998 ***Men with sand : great explorers of the North American West.*** Helena, Montana: TwoDot, 207 pp.
John Wesley Powell, see pp. 185-199.

Morris, Lindsey Gardner

1947 ***John Wesley Powell : scientist and educator.*** Master’s thesis, Illinois State Normal University, 128 pp.
(Studies in Education, 26.)

1969 **John Wesley Powell: Scientist and educator.** *Illinois State University, Journal*, 31(3): 3-46.

Muench, Joyce Rockwood

1965 **John Wesley Powell.** *Arizona Highways*, 41(4) (April): 4-9.

Murphy, Dan

1991 ***John Wesley Powell : voyage of discovery : the story behind the scenery.*** Las Vegas: KC Publications, Inc., 64 pp.

Murphy, Shane

1994 **Rededication ceremonies, October 9th.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 8(1): 20.
Grand Canyon National Park 75th Anniversary ceremony at the Powell Memorial, Grand Canyon. Keynote speaker was Secretary of the Interior Bruce Babbitt.

Norton, Charles Ledyard

1892 **The United States in paragraphs.** [Continued.] *Magazine of American History*, 28(3) (September): 221-225.
Entire installment refers to Arizona, which includes (p. 224), “1869. Adventurous trip of Major J. W. Powell down the Colorado. (Washington, 1875.)” (ENTIRE NOTE)

Olsen, Robert W., Jr.

1969 **The Powell Survey Kanab base line.** *Utah Historical Quarterly*, 37(2) (Spring): 261-268.

Page, Jake

1995 **John Wesley Powell: Champion of the West.** *Destination Discovery*, 11(2) (May): 32-37.

Peck, J. K.

1885 ***The Seven Wonders of the New World. In one volume.*** New York: Hunt and Eaton, and Cincinnati, Ohio: Cranston and Stowe, 320 pp.

See Chapter 4 (pp. 158-202), “The Cañons and Gardens of the Gods, Colorado.” Despite the wording, it comprises a retelling of the Powell expedition on the Colorado River, with embellishment and some geographic confusion. See also in Preface, pp. 5-6, the tease, “I can show you where a man was saved from a fall of a thousand feet by clinging to a pair of pants that had been swung to him by a companion, who claimed his garments afterward.”

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Peet, Stephen D.

- 1902 **Major Powell and his work.** *The American Antiquarian*, 24(6) (November/December): 484-488.
Editorial; memorial.

Peters, James Edward

- 1986 **Arlington National Cemetery : shrine to America’s heroes.** Rockville, Maryland: Woodbine House, Inc.,
313+ pp.
See John Wesley Powell, pp. 176-177.

Picard, M. Dane

- 1980 **Run to the Virgin junction.** *In*: Henry Mountains Symposium. *Utah Geological Association, Publication 8*, pp.
369-370.
Powell Expedition.

Pico, Tamara

- 2019 **150 years later: Revisiting the legacy of John Wesley Powell and his expedition to the Grand Canyon**
[ABSTRACT]. *Geological Society of America, Abstracts with Programs*, 51(5): Paper No. 262-2
(<https://gsa.confex.com/gsa/2019AM/meetingapp.cgi/Paper/333925>).

Pike, Donald G.

- 1972 **Four surveyors challenge the Rocky Mountain West.** *American West*, 9(3): 4-13.
John Wesley Powell, George M. Wheeler, Ferdinand V. Hayden, and Clarence B. King.

Powell, Charles S.

- 1935 (COMPILER) **History and genealogies of the Powells in America.** St. Petersburg, Florida: St. Petersburg
Printing Co., 297 pp.
John Wesley Powell, pp. 271-272; and others.

Powell, John Wesley

- 1875 **Exploration of the Colorado River of the West and its tributaries. Explored in 1869, 1870, 1871, and 1872, under the direction of the Secretary of the Smithsonian Institution.** Washington, D.C.: U.S. Government Printing Office, 291 pp., map and river profile on two sheets laid in. [*U.S. 43rd Congress, 1st Session, House Miscellaneous Document 300, Serial 1622.*]

This volume is traditionally cited as by Powell. Powell’s name not on title-page, but appears on the next leaf, p. [III], “**Report of J. W. Powell**”, with the report following on pp. [i]-xi, 1-214 (p. [i] is a letter of transmittal from Joseph Henry to J. G. Blaine, Speaker of the House of Representatives). Chapter 10 (pp. 133-145) is “**Report on a trip to the mouth of the Dirty Devil River**”, by A[lmon]. H[arris]. Thompson, which is extralimital to the region covered by this bio-bibliography. “**Part Third**”, *Zoology* (pp. 215-285), by Elliott Coues, contains two papers related only partly to the Colorado River region, and a third paper communicated to Coues by G. Brown Goode, “Notes on the ‘Salamander’ of Florida (*Geomys tuza*)”, which is not pertinent to this bio-bibliography.] [Two sheets are laid in: **1**) map, “Green River from the Union Pacific Rail Road to the Mouth of White River. 1873” (scale 1 inch = 4 miles) (extralimital to the region covered by this bio-bibliography; this map is Wheat 1261); **2**) “Profile of the Green River and Colorado River of the West From the crossing of the U.P.R.R. to the mouth of the Colorado, compared with the Profile of the Ohio and Mississippi Rivers From Pittsburg to Vicksburg” (horizontal scale 1 inch = 40 miles, vertical scale 1 inch = 2000 feet).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

✓ Poore, p. 1021, gives a publication date of June 16, 1874, which is two days earlier than Henry’s letter of transmitted and which may be the date ordered to be printed. (Poore, Benjamin Perley, *A Descriptive Catalogue of the Government Publications of the United States, September 5, 1774-March 4, 1881* [Washington, D.C.: U.S. Government Printing Office, 1885; U.S. 48th Congress, 2nd Session, Senate Miscellaneous Document 67].)

See extensive quotations from this item, with notes, on pp. 125-136 in [*“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.*](#)

- 1895 ***Canyons of the Colorado.*** Meadville, Pennsylvania: Flood and Vincent, The Chatauqua-Century Press, 400 pp. 100 copies only? A full-page display advertisement by the publisher, seen in *The Chautauquan*, 24(6) (March 1897): 772, specifies two binding states: “Notwithstanding the enormous cost entailed in producing this volume, it is offered at the following low prices : 1—In Extra Fine Cloth Binding, with ornamental cover design stamped in gold and color, printed on fine plate paper, gilt top, per copy—\$10.00; 2—In Half Morocco Binding, stamped in gold, printed on fine plate paper, gilt top, per copy—\$12.00”. Inasmuch as this edition did not sell well, the full-page advertisement two years after publication was obviously an attempt to move limited stock.
See extensive quotations from this item, with notes, on pp. 137-139 in [*“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.*](#)
- 1947 **Major Powell’s journal, July 2-August 28, 1869.** (William Culp Darrah, ed.) *In*: The exploration of the Colorado River in 1869. *Utah Historical Quarterly*, 15(1/4): 125-131.
- 1957 ***The exploration of the Colorado River.*** (Introduction by Wallace Stegner.) Chicago and London: University of Chicago Press, 138 pp.
Abridged from Powell (1875), *Exploration of the Colorado River of the West*. Variant dust jackets noted. Hardbound and paperbound states. Various printings.
- 1961 ***The exploration of the Colorado River.*** Garden City, New York: Natural History Library, Anchor Books, Doubleday and Co., Inc., in cooperation with American Museum of Natural History, 176 pp. (Natural History Library, no. N11.)
Reprint of 1957 title.
- 1961 ***The exploration of the Colorado River and its canyons. (Formerly titled: Canyons of the Colorado.)*** New York: Dover Publications, Inc., 400 pp.
Facsimile reprint of Powell (1895, *Canyons of the Colorado*). Cover variants, but Dover does not indicate different printings of its books.
- 1961 ***The exploration of the Colorado River and its canyons.*** Santa Fe, New Mexico: William Gannon. [Date uncertain.]
- 1964 ***Canyons of the Colorado : with many illustrations.*** New York: Argosy-Antiquarian, Ltd., 400 pp.
Facsimile reprint of Powell (1895).
- 1964 ***Down the Colorado!*** (George A. Diehl, ed.). Princeton, New Jersey: Secondary School Science Project, Princeton University, 98 pp.
Condensed from Powell (1895, *Canyons of the Colorado*).
- 1983 ***La exploracion del Gran Cañon del Colorado.*** (Marta Perez, translator.) Barcelona: Laertes S. A. de Ediciones, 254 [256] pp. (Nan Shan, 8.) [In Spanish.] [Spine title: “La Exploración del Gran Cañón”.]
Translation of Powell (1895).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 1987 ***The exploration of the Colorado River and its canyons.*** (Introduction by Wallace Stegner.) New York: Penguin Books, 394 pp.
 Facsimile reprint of Powell (1895, *Canyons of the Colorado*).
- 1995 ***Les canyons du Colorado.*** (Récit adapté de l’Anglais par Gail Wagman et Marc de Gouvenain.) Arles, France: Actes Sud, 223 [227] pp. (Terres d’Aventure; série dirigée par Marc de Gouvenain). [\[In French.\]](#)
 Translation of Powell (1895), *Canyons of the Colorado*.
- 1996 **Excerpt from *The Exploration of the Colorado River.*** *In:* Mancall, Peter C. (ed.), *Land of rivers : America in word and image.* Ithaca (New York), and London: Cornell University Press, pp. 109-111.
 Excerpt from Powell (1875), accompanied by a John K. Hillers photo (p. 108), “John Wesley Powell and his party on the Colorado River, 1871” (which shows the party at Green River).
- 1996 **[Text.]** *In:* Holmes, Joseph, and Powell, John Wesley, *Canyons of the Colorado.* (Photographs and essays by Joseph Holmes; text excerpted from “The Exploration of the Colorado River and Its Canyons”, by John Wesley Powell; foreword by David R. Brower.) San Francisco: Chronicle Books, 136 pp.
- 2001 ***Höllenfahrt durch den Grand Canyon : Expeditionsbericht über die erste Befahrung und Erforschung des Green River und des Colorado River.*** (Übersetzung und bearbeitung von Elmar Engel.)
 Oberschleissheim: Pollner Verlag, 136 pp. + advertisements [139-151] (but in which [140-143] are illustrations for the book). [\[In German.\]](#)
- 2002 ***The exploration of the Colorado River and its canyons.*** (Introduction by Anthony Brandt.) Washington, D.C.: National Geographic, 269 pp. (National Geographic Adventure Classics.)
- 2006 ***Průzkum řeky Colorado a jejích kaňonů : zpráva majora J. W. Powella, Washington 1895.*** (Afterword by Václav Cílek. Otto Hauck, translator.) Praha: Dokořán, 272 pp. [\[In Czech.\]](#)
 Translation of *Canyons of the Colorado* (1895).
- 2007 科罗拉多河探险记 [Ke luo la duo he tan xian ji] ***[The Exploration of the Colorado River and its Canyons].*** (雷立美 [Lei Limei], translator.) 广州 [Guangzhou]: 花城出版社 [Hua cheng chu ban she] [Guangzhou, China: Huacheng Publishing House], 380 pp. + [2] pp. advertisements. (三尺书架·第一辑 [San chi shu jia di yi ji] [Three-Foot Bookshelf, Series 1].) [\[In Chinese.\]](#)
 Although the title’s translation suggests it is the same as that of Powell’s original report (*Exploration of the Colorado River . . .*, 1875), this is an abridgment from the 1895 ed., *Canyons of the Colorado*. ✓ Cover illustration imaginatively portrays the expedition in birch bark canoes. Author’s name in Chinese orthography: 约翰 韦斯利 鲍威尔 (Yuèhàn Wéi sī lì Bào wēi’ěr).

Powell, Marbeth Sedgwick

- 1976 **The great unknown.** *Down River*, 3(4) (April): 8-10.
 John Wesley Powell.

Quartaroli, Richard David [see also *pseudonym* C. V. Abyssus]

- 2007 **Stanton finds the original Powell journal.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 20(2) (Summer): 15.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 2019 **John Wesley Powell and crew’s 1869 Grand Canyon river mapping: What did they know and when did they know it?** [ABSTRACT]. *In: Mapping Grand Canyon Conference : February 28-March 1, 2019 : Arizona State University, Tempe.* [Tempe, Arizona: Arizona State University], p. 16.
At the time of presentation the title had been changed to “‘The Great Unknown’ of river mapping: What did Powell and the 1869 crew know and when did they know it?” Video recordings of each presentation at this conference were posted online at this website: <https://lib.asu.edu/mapping-grand-canyon-conference/program> (March 2019).
- 2019 **The Old Red of John Wesley Powell: Using geology to solve the historical question of Powell’s 1869 Grand Canyon camps** [ABSTRACT]. *In: Karlstrom, Karl E., Crossey, Laura J., Semken, Steven, Stoeberl, Todd, and Calhoun, Jeanne (convenors), Grand Canyon Geology and Geoscience Education Public Symposium, April 18-20, 2019 : in honor of Grand Canyon National Park’s 2019 centennial celebration, Earth Day 2019, and the 150th anniversary of John Wesley Powell’s 1869 pioneering Colorado River expedition.* [No imprint], pp. 34-35.
- 2020 **“Boys left us”; from the Powell Memorial to the plaques at Separation.** *In: Quartaroli, Richard D. (compiler, ed.), Celebrating 100 years of Grand Canyon National Park, February 2019 : a gathering of Grand Canyon historians : ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts.* Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association [and Grand Canyon Historical Society], pp. 35-40.
- 2021 **Field of green, keg of blue; Green River’s “Jake” Field, blue head whiskey, and John Wesley Powell.** *Annals of Wyoming* (Wyoming State Historical Society), 93(4) (Autumn): 2-11.
Regarding the start of the Powell Expedition at Green River, Wyoming, but also includes remarks pertaining to the Powell Memorial at Grand Canyon.
- 2022 **John Wesley Powell, Jacob Hamblin, and “a Mormon map”.** *In: Proceedings of the Colorado River Basin History Symposium, 2021, hosted by The Grand Canyon Historical Society.* Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Historical Society, pp. 42-49.
- 2024 **In the campsites of John Wesley Powell: Grand Canyon, 1869.** *In: Spamer, Earle E. (compiler, ed.), Those Who Made a Difference : proceedings of the 6th Grand Canyon History Symposium, Grand Canyon, Arizona, November 1-4, 2023.* Grand Canyon Historical Society, (in press).

Rabbitt, Mary C.

- 1969 **John Wesley Powell—his life and times.** *Geotimes*, 4(5): 10-12.
- 1969 **Powell’s quest.** *American Forests*, (September): cover, 8-9, 60-62.
- 1969 **John Wesley Powell: Pioneer statesman of Federal science.** *In: The Colorado River region and John Wesley Powell.* U.S. Geological Survey, Professional Paper 669-A, pp. 1-22.
- 1974 **John Wesley Powell’s exploration of the Colorado River.** Washington, D.C.: U.S. Geological Survey, 28 pp. (INF-74-19.)
- 1974 **John Wesley Powell: Soldier, explorer, scientist.** *Greater Llano Estacado Southwest Heritage*, 4(4): 7-15.
Unsigned, but same text as Rabbitt (1969).
- 1976 **John Wesley Powell’s exploration of the Colorado River.** Washington, D.C.: U.S. Geological Survey, 28 pp. (U.S. Government Printing Office, 1976-211-345/67.)
- 1978 **John Wesley Powell’s exploration of the Colorado River.** Washington, D.C.: U.S. Geological Survey, 28 pp.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 1980 **John Wesley Powell/soldier, explorer, scientist.** U.S. Department of the Interior, 24 pp.
- 1981 **John Wesley Powell’s exploration of the Colorado River.** Washington, D.C.: U.S. Geological Survey, 28 pp.
- 1981 **John Wesley Powell’s exploration of the Colorado River.** Washington, D.C.: U.S. Geological Survey, 28 pp.
- [1995?] **John Wesley Powell’s exploration of the Colorado River.** Washington, D.C.: U.S. Geological Survey, 27 [28] pp.

Rand, Edward A.

- 1881 **All aboard for sunrise lands. A trip through California across the Pacific to Japan, China and Australia.** Boston: D. Lothrop and Co., 384 pp.
- See p. [10] and Chapter 2, “Western Freaks” (pp. 23-41), which through a fictional narrator, “Uncle Nat”, and free use of illustrations from John Wesley Powell, describes to “Rick” and “Ralph” the Colorado River and its canyon lands.

Rappaport, Susanne

- 2010 **The Curator’s Notebook** [COLUMN]. *Bley House News* (Dorset Historical Society, Dorset, Vermont), (Spring): [2].
- Includes notes on a forthcoming exhibit of the artwork of Dean Fausett, the society having “just acquired five large sepia drawings . . . of the well-known Powell expedition into the Grand Canyon in 1869.” Illustrates one drawing, “The party of three who separated find an Indian encampment”, which portrays Dunn and the Howland brothers climbing a cliff, atop which is a party of Indians.

Rideing, William Henry

- [c. 1880] **Through the deepest canyon; or, the wildest of the Wild West (based on the narrative of the explorer, Major J. W. Powell).** *Boys’ Own Paper*, _____. [Seen as an incomplete copy.]
- 1880 **A chapter of American exploration.** *Lippincott’s Magazine*, 26 (October): 393-410.
- Powell expedition.
- 1882 **Boys in the mountains and on the plains : or, The western adventures of Tom Smart, Bob Edge, and Peter Small.** New York: D. Appleton and Co., 345 pp.
- A younger-reader title of fiction, but the chapter, “Through the Deepest Cañon” (pp. 183-212), is a factual rewriting of John Wesley Powell’s accounts of the expeditions on the Colorado River, which chapter also omits the boy-adventurers of the title. See also the introductory comment to this chapter in the narrative (pp. 181-182).
- 1885 **A chapter of American exploration.** *In: Here and There In Our Own Country.* Philadelphia: J. B. Lippincott, pp. 116-133.
- Powell expedition.

Ridpath, John Clark

- 1908 (ED.-IN-CHIEF) **The Ridpath library of universal literature : a biographical and bibliographical summary of the world’s most-eminant authors, including the choicest selections and masterpieces from their writings, comprising the best features of many celebrated compilations, notably the Guernsey Collection[,], the De Puy Collection[,], the Ridpath Collection[,], carefully edited and arranged by a corps of the most capable scholars. With revisions and additions by William Montgomery**

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Clemens. Vol. XVIII. New York: Fifth Avenue Library Society, 500 pp. [Ornamental title-page: *The Ridpath Library of Universal Literature. Renaissance Edition De Luxe Limited to One Thousand Copies.*]

See “Powell, John Wesley” (pp. 399-402, with portrait facing p. 399). Notes (p. 399), “In 1868 [*sic*] he explored the Grand Cañon of the Colorado, and in 1870 [*sic*] made a geological and topographical survey of the Colorado River.”

Roberts, Edwards

1883 **By-ways of Utah.** *The Continent* (Philadelphia), 3(20) (May 16): 609-619.

See p. 618, note of John Wesley Powell’s departure from Green River, Utah, to explore the Green and Colorado River canyons. Includes a conversation with an “old fellow” who disbelieved Powell’s trip.

Robison, Jason; McCool, Daniel; AND Minckley, Thomas

2020 (EDS.) ***Vision and place : John Wesley Powell and reimagining the Colorado River Basin.*** Oakland, California: University of California Press, 317 [318] pp.

Roscoe, Gerald, AND Larkin, David

1995 ***Westward : the epic crossing of the American landscape*** (principal photography by Paul Rouchelleau). New York: Monacelli Press, 240 pp. (A David Larkin Book.)

See Chapter 20, “John Wesley Powell: the exploration of the Grand Canyon” (pp. 208-231).

Ross, John F.

2018 ***The promise of the Grand Canyon : John Wesley Powell’s perilous journey and his vision for the American West.*** New York: Viking (Penguin Random House LLC), 381 pp.

Rusho, W. L.

1969 ***Powell’s canyon voyage.*** Palmer Lake, Colorado: Filter Press, 44 pp. (Wild and Woolly West Series, 11.)

St. John, Rachel C.

2019 **Strange resurrection: the fall and rise of John Wesley Powell** [ABSTRACT]. *In: 15th Biennial Conference of Science and Management for the Colorado Plateau and Southwest Region : theme: “Science and Solutions for Conserving the Southwest’s Land, Water, Biodiversity and Cultures” : September 9-12, 2019, High Country Conference Center, Northern Arizona University, Flagstaff, Arizona*, p. 104.

San Roman, Francisco J.

1896 ***Desierto i cordilleras de Atacama. Tomo primero. I. Itinerario de las exploraciones. II. Mision a los Estados Unidos*** [*transl.* ‘Desert and mountains of Atacama. Vol. 1. Exploration itinerary. II. Mission to the United States.’]. Santiago de Chile: Imprenta Nacional, 671 pp. [*In Spanish.*]

See in part II, section III, pp. 423-440, which includes the Grand Canyon and the explorations of John Wesley Powell. (See also generally, “Quinto Congreso Jeológico, Washington, 1891” (5th International Geological Congress), pp. 609-613, which included a field trip to Grand Canyon South Rim (at Hance’s) that Powell conducted, though not mentioned by name here.)

Sarles, Frank B., Jr.

1968 ***John Wesley Powell and the Colorado River : a special study of the Colorado River expeditions of 1869 and 1871 : September 1968.*** [No place]: U.S. National Park Service, [iii], iv, 212, [11] pp., 50 plates.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 2005 **John Wesley Powell and the Colorado River : a special study of the Colorado River expeditions of 1869 and 1871.** Prescott, Arizona: Five Quail Books, [iii], iv, 212, [11] pp., 50 plates. [Cover title: *John Wesley Powell and the Colorado River : September 1968.*]

Facsimile reproduction of Sarles (1968); postbound, heavy paper wraps.

Scher, Zeke

- 1969 **On the trail of John Wesley Powell; the voyage that shaped the West.** (Photography by George Crouter.) *Empire Magazine (Denver Post)*, 77(290) (May 18): cover, 8-15, (297) (May 25): 14-23.

Scott, Annie, AND Snow, Eleanor

- 2020 **The 150th anniversary of the 1869 Powell Expedition; USGS participation in the Sesquicentennial Colorado River Exploring Expedition and reflections from the ~1,000-mile journey down the Green and Colorado Rivers.** *U.S. Geological Survey, Circular 1475*, 88 pp.

SCREE expedition. Focus is predominantly in the Upper Basin.

Shaler, Sophia P.

- 1913 **The masters of fate : the power of will.** New York: Duffield and Co., 358 pp.

See in Chapter 9, “Accidental Malformations”, John Wesley Powell, pp. 217-222.

Shea, Gregory P., AND Gunther, Robert

- 2008 **Your job survival guide : a manual for thriving in change.** Upper Saddle River, New Jersey: FT Press, 241 pp.

See in “Preface: We Surely All Will Die” (pp. xix-xxii); specifically, pp. xix-xxi, John Wesley Powell and Colorado River. Also, river and canyon metaphors throughout.

Shoemaker, Eugene M., AND Stephens, Hal G.

- 1969 **The Green and Colorado River canyons observed from the footsteps of Beaman and Hillers, 97 years after Powell** [ABSTRACT]. *Geological Society of America, Abstracts for 1969*, (5): 73.

Solins, Joanna

- [2005] **John Wesley Powell and the Colorado River.** Orlando, Florida: Harcourt School Publishers, 16 pp. (The Southwest series.)

Young-reader title; educational.

Spamer, Earle E.

- 2018 **An ill wind blows: Did John Wesley Powell claim jump the Grand Canyon?** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 31(2) (Summer): 10-12.

Who named the Grand Canyon?

Spitzka, Edward Anthony

- 1903 **A study of the brain of the late Major J. W. Powell.** *American Anthropologist*, New Series, 5(4) (October/December): 585-643, Plate 1. [Refer also to Spring (2009).]

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Spring, Joe

- 2009 **Check your head.** *Outside*, (November): 82.
John Wesley Powell included among others ranked according to formulas presented in Ben Sherwood’s *The Survivor’s Club* (2009). Regarding brain volume. [Refer also to Spitzka (1903).]

Staveley, Gaylord

- 2015 **The rapids and the roar : a boating history of the Colorado River and Grand Canyon.** Flagstaff, Arizona: Fretwater Press, 333 [334] pp.
See “The Great Unknown: John Wesley Powell, 1869” (pp. 56-57).

Stegner, Wallace

- 1949 **Jack Sumner and John Wesley Powell.** *The Colorado Magazine* (State Historical Society of Colorado, Denver), 26(1): 61-69.
- 1953 **Powell and the names on the Plateau.** *Western Humanities Review*, 7: 105-110.
“The present article forms a chapter in Mr. Stegner’s forthcoming biography of Major John Wesley Powell.”
- 1954 **Beyond the hundredth meridian : John Wesley Powell and the second opening of the West.** (Introduction by Bernard DeVoto.) Boston: Houghton Mifflin Co., 438 pp.
The frontispiece, “The Grand Canyon of the Colorado Panorama looking east, south, and west from Point Sublime, by William H. Holmes”, is a 40-inch, 8-fold leaf that portrays a panorama, the originals of which are lithographic views from Dutton’s (1882) *Atlas*, Plates 15-17.
- 1962 **A dedication to the memory of John Wesley Powell, 1834-1902.** *Arizona and the West*, 4(1): 1-4.
- 1962 **Beyond the hundredth meridian : John Wesley Powell and the second opening of the West.** Boston: Houghton Mifflin Co., Sentry ed., 438 pp.
- 1975 **Powell, John Wesley.** *In*: Gillespie, Charles Couston (ed.-in-chief), *Dictionary of scientific biography. Volume 9. A. Pitcairn-B. Rush.* New York: Charles Scribner’s Sons, pp. 118-120.
- 1982 **Beyond the hundredth meridian : John Wesley Powell and the second opening of the West. Limited edition.** (Introduction by Bernard De Voto.) Lincoln, Nebraska, and London: University of Nebraska Press, 438 pp.
In illustrated slipcase, 250 copies, signed and numbered by Stegner. This limited ed. includes the fold-out frontispiece reproducing the William H. Holmes illustration (from Dutton, 1882) of the panorama from Point Sublime, looking east.
- 1982 **Beyond the hundredth meridian : John Wesley Powell and the second opening of the West.** Lincoln, Nebraska, and London: University of Nebraska Press, Bison Books, 438 pp.
The Bison Books ed. omits the fold-out frontispiece reproducing the William H. Holmes illustration (from Dutton, 1882) of the panorama from Point Sublime, looking east (part of which is used for the cover illustration of this ed.); but retains the map endpapers at front.
- 1992 **Beyond the hundredth meridian : John Wesley Powell and the second opening of the West.** New York: Penguin Books.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Steinbacher-Kemp, Bill

- 2001 **John Wesley Powell: How a one-armed naturalist from Bloomington became the nation’s greatest explorer.** *Illinois Heritage*, 4(1) (Fall): 7-12.

Stephens, Hal G., AND Shoemaker, Eugene M.

- 1987 ***In the footsteps of John Wesley Powell : an album of comparative photographs of the Green and Colorado Rivers, 1871-72 and 1968.*** Boulder: Johnson Books, and Denver: The Powell Society, 286 pp.

Strasnitzky, Ed.

- 1871 **Geographische Arbeiten in Nordamerika.** [*transl.* Geographical work in North America.] *In:* Notizen [SECTION]. *Kaiserlich-Königlichen Geographischen Gesellschaft in Wien, Mittheilungen*, 14(3): 155-157. [*In German.*]

Yearly summary from the American Society for Geography and Statistics. See p. 157: “Beschreibung des Colorado Canon von Jves [*sic*] und Newberry, dessen Entdecker Herr White and wissenschaftlicher Erforscher Coloril Pawell [*sic*] gewesen” (ENTIRE NOTE). (*transl., corrected, Description of the Colorado Canon by Ives and Newberry, whose discoverers were Mr. White and scientific explorer Colonel Powell*].) Take notice here that James White is credited with the discovery of Grand Canyon.

Sullivan, J. W.

- 1922 **“Far away and long ago.”** *In:* Miscellaneous [SECTION]. *The Typographical Journal* (Indianapolis, Indiana), 60(5) (May): 635-639.

See pp. 635-637, reminiscence from 1868, including notes of Jack Sumner, Will Sumner, Will Dunn [*sic*] and the Howland brothers. See p. 636: “While riding out from the Middle Park with Sumner’s provisioner, before ascending into the Berthoud Pass, we saw, up along a creek in a valley to our right, the tents of a white men’s camp. The frontiersman told me of the adventurous project of a Major Powell to explore the grand canyon of the Rio Colorado, its northern end not far distant from us, a two-years’ job, he said. The Powell party, camped there, wanted more men, my informant further told me, and if I offered my services he had no doubt I would be accepted. I laughed at the idea.” Followed by a brief recounting of the (first) Powell expedition.

Sumner, Raymond V.

- 2018 ***Major Powell turns 150: A sesquicentennial network analysis based reassessment of the Powell expeditions between 1867-1869.*** Master’s thesis, Colorado State University.

Tallichet, Henri

- 1879 **La première exploration du Rio Colorado. *Exploration of the Colorado River of the West. Report of J. W. Powell. Washington, Government Printing Office, 1875*** [*transl.* ‘The first exploration of the Rio Colorado’]. *Bibliothèque Universelle et Revue Suisse*, 84(3), Tome I: 268-284. [*In French.*]

A synopsis of Powell’s 1875 report.

Tallmadge, John

- 1996 **Western geologists and explorers; Clarence King and John Wesley Powell.** *In:* Elder, John (ed.), *American nature writers. Volume 2. Peter Matthiessen to Western Geologists and Explorers.* New York: Charles Scribner’s Sons, pp. 1173-1187.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Talman, Charles F.

- 1924 **The river of adventure.** *The Outlook* (New York), 136: 474-477.
This short text compares the Powell and Birdseye expeditions, but the focus is on Birdseye.

Terrell, John Upton

- 1969 **The man who rediscovered America : a biography of John Wesley Powell.** New York: Weybright and Talley, 281 pp.

Thomas, Marcia L.

- 2006 **John Wesley Powell and the popular press** [ABSTRACT]. *International Conference on Rivers and Civilization, Book of Abstracts, June 25-28, 2006, La Rosse Center, La Rosse, Wisconsin*, pp. 49-50.
- 2008 **John Wesley Powell: White water to White City.** *In:* Berger, Todd R. (ed.), *Reflections of Grand Canyon historians; ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts. Grand Canyon Association, Monograph 14*, pp. 5-9. (2nd Grand Canyon History Symposium, January 25-28, 2007, Grand Canyon National Park.)

Thompson, Jo Ann

- 1991 **John Wesley Powell. Part I.** *Stamps Magazine*, 237(9) (3090) (November 30): 12/328. [Part 2 not seen.]

Tikalsky, Frank D.

- 1982 **Historical controversy, science, and John Wesley Powell.** *Journal of Arizona History*, 23(4) (Winter): 407-422.

Toll, David W.

- 1969 **The Powell exploration of the Green and Colorado Rivers.** *Arizona Highways*, 45(3) (March): 8-12, 37-43, 48.
See also photographs section, all covers, pp. 2-3, 13-36, 48, with photos by David Muench, Josef Muench, and Darwin Van Campen.

Unger, Steven

- 2007 **Who is disabled?** *Abilities Newsletter* (Putnam County Office for People with Disabilities, Carmel, New York), (Spring): 2.
Lists some historical figures “who turned this adversity to advantage”, including John Wesley Powell, with brief biographical notes.

U.S. Bureau of Land Management, Needles Field Office

- NO DATE **California explorers : John Wesley Powell.** Needles, California: U.S. Bureau of Land Management, Needles Field Office, folded brochure.
No mention of California; even the map of Powell’s explorations does not show California.

U.S. Bureau of Reclamation, AND U.S. National Park Service

- 1969 **Powell country : an exhibition of works on the subjects of Major John Wesley Powell, the Colorado River, and adjacent country : Carl Hayden Visitor Center, Glen Canyon Dam, August, 1969.** [No imprint], folded brochure, [4 pp.].

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

“Exhibition sponsored by Department of the Interior, Bureau of Reclamation, National Park Service”. Exhibit guide.

U.S. Geological Survey

- 1969 **The Colorado River region and John Wesley Powell.** *U.S. Geological Survey, Professional Paper 669*, 145 pp.
Containing four separately authored chapters by Mary C. Rabbitt, Edwin D. McKee, Charles B. Hunt, and Luna B. Leopold.
- 1981 **John Wesley Powell’s exploration of the Colorado River.** Washington, D.C.: U.S. Government Printing Office, 28 pp.

Van Hise, Charles Richard

- 1903 **Powell as an explorer.** *In:* John Wesley Powell. Proceedings of a meeting commemorative of his distinguished services; held in Columbian University under the auspices of the Washington Academy of Sciences, February 16, 1903. *Washington Academy of Sciences, Proceedings* (Washington, D.C.), 5: 105-112.
- 1913 **Shooting the Grand Canyon.** *In:* Booth, William Stone (ed.), *Wonderful escapes by Americans*. Boston and New York: Houghton Mifflin Co., pp. 267-280.
A reprinting from the author’s 1903 memorial to John Wesley Powell, “Powell as an Explorer” in *Washington Academy of Sciences, Proceedings*.

Walcott, Charles D.

- 1902 **[Remarks.]** *From:* Minutes of a meeting held at the U.S. National Museum preceding the funeral of Major J. W. Powell, director of the Bureau of American Ethnology, Sept. 26, 1902. *In:* Langley, S. P., In memory of John Wesley Powell. *Science, New Series*, 16(411) (November 14): 785-786.
Langley communicated the minutes to *Science* (letter, p. 782); the minutes compiled by W. J. McGee as secretary, pp. 783-790. Walcott’s remarks contain the only mention of the Grand Canyon region (p. 785). Other remarks in remembrance of Powell were presented by Richard Rathbun, W. H. Dall, “Doctor Gillman”, W. T. Harris, Marcus Baker, and W. J. McGee.
- 1907 **John Wesley Powell.** *U.S. Geological Survey, 24th Annual Report*, pp. 271-287.

Ward, Lester F.

- 1882 **Sketch of Professor John W. Powell.** *Popular Science Monthly*, 20(3) (January): frontispiece [facing p. 289], 390-397.
Without by-line. Author attribution noted in Ward’s (1913) *Glimpses of the Cosmos*.
- 1913 **Glimpses of the cosmos. Volume II. Period, 1875-1882. Age, 33-40.** New York and London: G. P. Putnam’s Sons (The Knickerbocker Press), 464 pp. [Half-title for volume reads: *Glimpses of the cosmos by Lester F. Ward : comprising his minor contributions now republished, together with biographical and historical sketches of all his writings.*]
See “117. Sketch of Professor John W. Powell (with portrait)” (pp. 426-438). Mostly a reprint of Ward’s item in *Popular Science Monthly* (1882).

Warren, George A.

- 1918 **John Wesley Powell; a tribute to a great bureau chief and man of science** *Federal Employee*, 3(8): 763-765.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Warren, Louis S., AND St. John, Rachel

- 2020 **Strange resurrection; the fall and rise of John Wesley Powell.** *In:* Robison, Jason, McCool, Daniel, and Minckley, Thomas (eds.) *Vision and place : John Wesley Powell and reimagining the Colorado River Basin.* Oakland, California: University of California Press, pp. 11-27.

Wasmund, Erich

- 1937 **Wehrgeologie in ihrer Bedeutung für die Landesverteidigung** [*transl.* ‘Military geology and its importance for national defense’]. Berlin: Verlag von E. S. Mittler und Sohn, 103 pp. [In German.]

See p. 81, in brief remarks concerning the presence of military men in non-military governmental agencies in several countries; includes the comment, “. . . die Geological Survey of the United States hatte keinen besseren Direktor als den Major Powell, der durch seine kühne Erstdurchfahrt auf dem Colorado-River durch den Gran Cañon berühmt geworden war.” (*transl.* ‘. . . the Geological Survey of the United States had no better director than Major Powell, famous for his daring first passage through the Gran Canyon on the Colorado River’).

Watson, Elmo Scott

- 1950 **The Illinois Wesleyan story, 1850-1950.** Bloomington, Illinois: Illinois Wesleyan University Press, 276 pp.

See chapter, “The Professor Goes West”, which Ford notes is “an abbreviated version” of the story published in full in 1954.

- 1954 (COMPILER, ED.) **The professor goes West.** Bloomington, Illinois: Illinois Wesleyan University Press, 138 pp.

Webb, Roy

- 2000 **John Wesley Powell; the other expedition.** *Utah Outdoors*, 14 (September): 30-33, 62-63.

Wegner, David L. [Wegner, Dave]

- 2006 **John Wesley Powell: A dream unrealized for the Colorado River.** *International Conference on Rivers and Civilization, Book of Abstracts, June 25-28, 2006, La Rosse Center, La Rosse, Wisconsin*, p. 51.

- 2008 **The lost vision of John Wesley Powell: How it was lost and what has resulted.** *In:* Berger, Todd R. (ed.), Reflections of Grand Canyon historians; ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts. *Grand Canyon Association, Monograph 14*, pp. 19-23. (2nd Grand Canyon History Symposium, January 25-28, 2007, Grand Canyon National Park.)

Widdison, Jerold G.

- 1969 **John Wesley Powell.** *Arizona Highways*, 45(3) (March): 4-7.

Wilder, William H.

- 1895 (ED.) **An historical sketch of the Illinois Wesleyan University, together with a record of the alumni : 1857-1895.** Bloomington, Illinois: The University Press, 211 pp.

Wilkins, Thurman

- 1969 **Major Powell and Thomas Moran in Canyon Country.** *Magazine of Montana Western History*, 19(4) (October): 16-31.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Willson, Roscoe G.

- 1975 **Powell’s canyon run.** *Arizona*, (November 23): 48-49.

Winchester, Simon

- 2013 ***The men who united the states : America’s explorers, inventors, eccentrics, and mavericks, and the creation of one nation, indivisible.*** New York: Harper, 463 [467] pp.
See in particular “The Singular First Adventure of Kapurats” (pp. 113-129); regarding John Wesley Powell’s 1869 expedition.

Winn, Peter [Winn, Pete]

- 2004 **The Powell Centennial—August, 1969.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 17(4) (Winter 2004-2005): 24-25.
See also comment by Andrew McKenna, 18(1) (Spring): 7.

Worster, Donald

- 1977 **Landscape with hero: John Wesley Powell and the Colorado Plateau.** *Southern California Quarterly*, 79(1): 29-46.
- 1994 ***An unsettled country.*** Albuquerque: University of New Mexico Press, 151 pp. (A volume in the Calvin P. Horn Lectures in Western History and Culture.)
See pp. 1-30, John Wesley Powell.
- 1994 **Rediscovering the West; the legacy of John Wesley Powell.** *In:* Gressley, Gene M. (ed.), *Old West/New West: Quo vadis?* Worland, Wyoming: High Plains Publishing, pp. 101-122.
- 1998 **The legacy of John Wesley Powell.** *In:* Rothman, Hal K. (ed.), *Reopening the American West.* Tucson: University of Arizona Press, pp. 77-89.
- 1999 **The second Colorado River expedition: John Wesley Powell, Mormonism and the environment.** *In:* Carter, Edward C., II (ed.), *Surveying the record; North American scientific exploration to 1930.* *American Philosophical Society, Memoirs*, 231: 317-328.
- 2001 ***A river running West : the life of John Wesley Powell.*** New York: Oxford University Press, 673 pp.
- 2011 **Living in nature: Biography and environmental history.** *In:* Myllyntaus, Timo (ed.), *Thinking through the environment : green approaches to global history.* Cambridge, United Kingdom: The White Horse Press, pp. 28-39.
See “John Wesley Powell and John Muir in comparison” (pp. 31-36); Grand Canyon, p. 33.

Yochelson, Ellis L.

- 1969 **John Wesley Powell; the monuments.** *Geotimes*, 14: 19-20.
- 1971 **Monuments and markers to the territorial surveys.** *Annals of Wyoming* (Wyoming State Historical Society), 43(1): 113-124.

Young, Gerald L.

- 1994 **Powell, John Wesley (1834-1902).** *In:* Cunningham, William P., Ball, Terence, Cooper, Terence H., Gorham, Eville, Hepworth, Malcolm T., and Marcus, Alfred A. (eds.), *Environmental Encyclopedia.* Detroit, Michigan, Washington, D.C., and London: Gale Research, Inc., pp. 651-652.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Zernel, John Joseph

- 1983 **John Wesley Powell: Science and reform in a positive context.** Doctoral dissertation, Oregon State University, 255 pp.

Zimmerman, R., AND Root, M.

- 1990 **Powell’s expedition of [sic] the Colorado River.** *Backsights* (Surveyors Historical Society), (January): 6.
-

1355

Mary Dean Powell

1871–1959

Tourist

(daughter of John Wesley Powell)

Anonymous

- 1941 **Explorer’s daughter visits West.** *In:* Here and There on the Desert [SECTION]. *Desert Magazine*, 4(11) (September): 43.
- “ . . . Miss Mary Dean Powell came out from Washington, D. C., to retrace some of the historic steps of her father. The park service conducted her on a tour which took her to some of the spots which her father discovered and brought to public attention seven decades ago.”

Stafford, Cindy

- 2020 **Mary Dean Powell at Grand Canyon: No room at the inn? “For arrogance, bad breeding, and ill treatment, my reception at El Tovar beggars description.”** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 31(3) (Summer): 4-7.
- Focus on her November 1924 visit to Grand Canyon.
-

1356

Walter Clement Powell

1850–1883

Photographer; Second Powell expedition

(first cousin of John Wesley Powell)

Kelly, Charles

- 1949 **Walter Clement Powell, 1850-1883.** *In:* The exploration of the Colorado River and the High Plateaus of Utah in 1871-72. *Utah Historical Quarterly*, 16-17: 253-255.

Powell, Walter Clement

- 1949 **Journal of W. C. Powell, April 21, 1871-December 7, 1872.** (Charles Kelly, ed.) *Utah Historical Quarterly*, 16-17: 257-478.
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1357

Walter Henry Powell

1842–1915

First Powell expedition

(brother of John Wesley Powell)

Darrah, William Culp

- 1947 **Walter Henry Powell, 1842-1915.** *In:* The exploration of the Colorado River in 1869. *Utah Historical Quarterly*, 15(1/4): 89.

Ghiglieri, Michael P.

- 2003 ***First through Grand Canyon : the secret journals and letters of the 1869 crew who explored the Green and Colorado Rivers.*** Flagstaff, Arizona: Puma Press, [xviii], 342 pp. [Also 2nd ed., revised, 2010; 3rd ed., revised and expanded, 2015; 4th ed., revised and expanded, 2023.]

“With writings by George Young Bradley, Andrew Hall, William Robert Wesley Hawkins, Oramel G. Howland, John Wesley Powell, Walter H. Powell, John Colton Sumner.”

Hunting, Dan

- 1994 **Old Shady.** *The News* (Grand Canyon River Guides), 7(1) (Winter 1993/1994): 10.
Walter Powell, and song of that name.

1358

Malinda Powskey

1940–2019

Hualapai ethnobotanist

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Powskey** (as coauthor) in Parts 6 (Section 1), 16, and 17 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Cannon, Carrie

- 2020 **AERA says goodbye to a living treasure.** *The Plant Ambassador* (Arizona Ethnobotanical Research Association), (Winter/Spring): 1, 6. [Also republished in facsimile in *Gamyu* (Newsletter of the Hualapai Tribe), (17) (August 21, 2020): 5-6. (Running head of that issue indicates no. 19.)]
Memorial.

1359

Richard Powskey

Hualapai

Powskey, Richard

- 2018 **Richard Powskey, Hualapai.** *In:* Riggs, Sarana, We’re still here; native voices on the Grand Canyon National Park centennial. *Colorado Plateau Advocate*, (Fall/Winter): 9.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1360

Ludwig Prandtl

1875–1953

German physicist, aeronautical engineer

Vogel-Prandtl, Johanna

2005 **Ludwig Prandtl : ein Lebensbild : Erinnerungen, Dokumente** [transl. ‘Ludwig Prandtl: a biography: memories, documents’]. Göttingen: Universitätsverlag Göttingen, 218 pp. [In German.]

See p. 113, a letter about his stay at Grand Canyon, written to his daughter, 27 December 1929.

1361

Louis Prang

1824–1909

Lithographer, publisher; the “father of the American Christmas card”

Mary Prang

(née Mary Amelia Dana; first marriage Mary Dana Hicks)

1836–1927

Art educator

Prang, Louis (Mr. and Mrs.)

1906 **[Correspondence.]** *In*: Ruddy, Ella Giles (ed.), *The mother of clubs, Caroline M. Seymour Severance : an estimate and an appreciation*. Los Angeles: Baumgardt Publishing Co., p. 173.

The volume is a biographical appreciation of Caroline M. Seymour Severance (1820–1914, abolitionist, suffragist, and founder of women’s clubs). It includes this “Extract from the many letters of ‘The Dear Tramps,’ as Madame Severance calls them [Mr. and Mrs. Prang].” The Prangs’ entire remark to Mme. Severance about a visit to the Grand Canyon is: “Grand Canyon of the Colorado, April 21, 1902. The place is crowded,—all indoor accommodations spoken for, so we had to take up with a tent, which we gladly did, as a new experience in our peregrinations is always welcome. And the storm which tried its best to lift us up into an aerial flight into the canyon, the hail rattling on the canvas over our heads, the thunder and lightning and the icewater to wash in in the morning—at a temperature of 25 degrees—gave us an experience to satisfy our appetites for once,—completely.”

1362

L. Greer Price

(Lloyd Greer Price; Greer Price)

Grand Canyon National Park Ranger, Grand Canyon Association employee, geologist

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Price as author and coauthor in Parts 2 and 21 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Anonymous

2001 **Goodbye old friend, hello new.** *Canyon Views* (Grand Canyon Association Newsletter), 7(2) (Summer): 6.
Departure of Greer Price and arrival of Ron Short at Grand Canyon Association.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1363

William Murray Price

("Burro Bill")

1904–1963

Edna Calkins Price

(née Edna Webber Calkins)

1899–1975

(wife of "Burro Bill")

Adventurers

During 1931–1941, "Burro Bill" and "Mrs. Bill" (a well-brought-up Virginia belle) abandoned city life to roam part of the Southwest with pack burros, living on the land, eventually reaching the Arizona Strip and the north side of Grand Canyon.

Price, Edna Calkins

- 1973 ***Burro Bill and me.*** (Illustrated by Joyce Stolpe.) Idyllwild, California: Strawberry Valley Press, 275 pp.
- 1993 ***Burro Bill and me : Death Valley to Grand Canyon by burro via Arizona Strip.*** Death Valley, California: Death Valley Natural History Association, 279 pp.
"Text from the 1973 edition. Death Valley Natural History Association added photos and captions." (p. [ii]).
- 2004 ***Burro Bill and me : Death Valley to Grand Canyon by burro via the Arizona Strip.*** Santa Barbara, California: Narrative Press, 198 pp. (Historical Adventure and Exploration Series, 86.) [Cover title: *Burro Bill and Me : Ramblings in the American Desert*".]

1364

John Boynton Priestley

1894–1984

British writer, playwright, screenwriter, broadcaster, social commentator

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Priestley** in Part 2 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Kulkarni, R. K.

- 1995 ***Treatment of time in the works of J. B. Priestley.*** Doctoral dissertation, Karnatak University, Dharwad, India, 338 pp.
Includes Grand Canyon.

Priestley, J. B.

- 1935 ***Grand Canyon; notes on an American journey.*** *Harper's Monthly Magazine*, 170 (February): 269-276, (March): 399-406.
- 1937 ***Midnight on the desert : a chapter of autobiography.*** London and Toronto: William Heinemann, Ltd., 312 pp. [1st printing, February; 2nd, March.]
See pp. 82-83, 93, 109-115, 144, 282-310.
- 1937 ***Midnight on the desert : being an excursion into autobiography during a winter in America, 1935-36.*** New York and London: Harper and Brothers, 310 pp.
See pp. 82-83, 93, 109-115, 143, 280-308.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 1939 ***Rain upon Godshill : a further chapter of autobiography.*** London and Toronto: William Heinemann Ltd., 308 pp.
Grand Canyon, pp. 12, 125, 129, 140, 145, 149, *in passing*.
- 1939 ***Rain upon Godshill : a further chapter of autobiography.*** New York and London: Harper and Brothers, 308 pp.
Grand Canyon, pp. 12, 125, 129, 140, 145, 149, *in passing*.
- 1959 **Reflections at the canyon’s rim.** *Reader’s Digest*, 74 (February): 197-198+.
Abridged from Priestley (1937).
- 1978 **Midnight on the desert.** *In*: Babbitt, Bruce (compiler), *Grand Canyon: An anthology*. Flagstaff, Arizona: Northland Press, pp. 101-111.
Abridged from Priestley (1937).
- 1981 **1934: Grand Canyon.** *In*: Schullery, Paul (ed.), *The Grand Canyon: early impressions*. Boulder, Colorado: Colorado Associated University Press, pp. 107-110.
From Priestley (1935).
- 1998 **[Comment.]** *From*: About Grand Canyon [BOX]. *In*: Saving Grand Canyon [SPECIAL EDITION]. *Canyon Echo* (Sierra Club, Grand Canyon Chapter), 34(5) (Special Edition—June): 2.
- 1999 **[Excerpt.]** *In*: O’Reilly, Sean, O’Reilly, James, and Habegger, Larry (eds.), *Grand Canyon : true stories of life below the rim*. San Francisco: Travelers’ Tales, p. 195.
Excerpt as filler, from Priestley (1937).
-

1365

Henri Primbault
Belgian engineer, essayist

Primbault, Henri

- 1906 **Au pays de la jeunesse et de l’énergie. (Suite.)** [*transl.* ‘In the land of youth and energy. (Continued.)’] *La Revue Générale* (Bruxelles), 83(1) (January): 31-49. [*In French.*]
Part of a serialized article (series begins in the March 1905 issue). This part begins at the Grand Canyon (pp. 31-33); a curiously vague account insofar as the itinerary is concerned. The timing of the visit is obviously shortly after the railroad reached the canyon rim. See a translated quotation from this item on pp. 472-473 in ["My God, there it is!" The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#). The original French text is transcribed, with the accompanying translation, as N° 664 in [The Grand Canyon! A Worldwide, Year-By-Year Anthology and Annotated Bibliography](#).
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Crown Prince Olav

see Olav

Prince Constantine

see (King) Paul

Prince Faisal

see Faisal

Prince Gustaf Adolf

see Gustaf

Prince Kaya

see Kaya

Prince Khalid

see Khalid

Prince and Princess Svasti

see Svasti

Prince and Princess Takamatsu

see Takamatsu

Crown Princess Märtha

see Olav

Princess Ileana

see Queen Marie

Princess Louise

see Gustaf

Princess Sophia

see (King) Paul

1366

John Wagner Pritchard

1851–1924

Christian publications editor, writer

Pritchard, John W.

1905 **Across the continent in good company. Being a description of a trip with five car loads of women whose business is to make the world better.** *Christian Nation*, 43 (December 13): 14-15. [Item is signed “J. W. P.”]

Regarding a rail trip to the National Women’s Christian Temperance Union meeting in Los Angeles. Includes a brief commentary on the stop at Grand Canyon, which is quoted on p. 454 in [“My God, there it is!” *The World Encounters the Grand Canyon*](#).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1367

Edna Dean Proctor

1829–1923

Poet, writer

Proctor, Edna Dean

1916 ***The Glory of Toil and other poems.*** Boston and New York: Houghton Mifflin Co. (The Riverside Press, Cambridge), 68 pp.

See “The Tryst By the Grand Canyon” (pp. 15-20, with a note, p. 65). The poem is transcribed in its entirety on pp. 827-828 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.](#)

1368

Katie Proctor

River runner

Proctor, Katie

2017 **Katie Proctor, age 37.** *In:* Guide Profile [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 30(3) (Fall): 6. Interview.

1369

Billie Prosser

River runner

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Prosser** in Parts 2 and 14 of [The Grand Canon.](#)

Prosser, Billie

2022 **Billie Prosser, age 45 (gosh, it sure went by fast!).** *In:* Guide Profiles [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 35(2) (Summer): 17-18.

Interview.

1370

Frank Protiva

(Franklin Reed Protiva)

1961–2009

Ecologist, civil engineer

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Protiva** in Parts 18, 19, and 22 of [The Grand Canon.](#)

Phillips, Fred

2009 **Frank Protiva.** *In:* Farewells [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 22(1) (Spring): 8. Obituary.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1371

Theophil Mitchell Prudden

1849–1924

Physician, pathologist

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Prudden in Part 2 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Hektoen, Ludvig

- 1925 **Biographical memoir of Theophil Mitchell Prudden, 1849–1924.** *U.S. National Academy of Sciences, Biographical Memoirs*, 12: 73-98.

See pp. 89-90, quoting from Prudden (1896), regarding a visit to the Havasupai in Grand Canyon.

Prudden, T. Mitchell

- 1896 **New outlooks in the science and art of medicine.** *Popular Science Monthly*, 48 (January): 359-375.

“An address before the graduating class of the Yale Medical School at Commencement, on June 25, 1895.” See p. 360, reference to a visit to the Havasupai.

- 1898 **Under the spell of the Grand Cañon.** *Harper’s New Monthly Magazine*, 97(579) (August): 377-392.

A mounted trip from southwestern Colorado, taking some 12 pages of text to reach the Kaibab Plateau and the North Rim; and then it all dashes by. See a full quotation from this item, with notes, regarding the Kaibab and Grand Canyon, on pp. 336-337 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).

- 1927 **Biographical sketches and letters of T. Mitchell Prudden, M.D.** New Haven, Connecticut: Yale University Press, 311 pp.

See “Western Vacations” (pp. 126-156).

1372

Elmer Purtyman

River runner

Pederson, Miriam

- 1998 **[Letter with mention of Dock Marston, Harvey Butchart, and Elmer Purtyman.]** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 9(2) (Spring): 7.
-

1373

Louis Lester Purvis

1910–2006

Civilian Conservation Corps

Purvis, Louis Lester

- 1989 **The ace in the hole: A brief history of Company 818 of the Civilian Conservation Corps.** Columbus, Georgia: Brentwood Christian Press, 142 pp.

- 2005 **Civilian Conservation Corps Company 818: Building the Colorado River Trail.** *In:* Anderson, Michael F. (compiler, ed.), A gathering of Grand Canyon historians; ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts; proceedings of the inaugural Grand Canyon History Symposium, January 2002. *Grand Canyon Association, Monograph 13*, pp. 81-85.
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1374

Ernie Pyle

(Ernest Taylor Pyle)

1900–1945

Journalist, Pulitzer Prize recipient

Pyle was awarded the Pulitzer Prize for war correspondence in 1944.

Pyle, Ernie

1937 **Home country.** New York: William Sloane Associates, Inc., 472 pp. [Also reprinted 1947.]
Grand Canyon, see pp. 412-413.

1965 **Ernie Pyle’s Southwest.** (Trail-notes by E. Ainsworth.) Palm Desert, California: Desert-Southwest, Inc., 107 pp.
See pp. 47-50, two items by Pyle written at Grand Canyon, August 15-16, 1939.

1375

Gregory Pyle

1951–2011

Concessionaire employee

Eloise Pyle

U.S. Postal Service employee

Gregory Pyle is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 92) for brief biographical notes. (At the time that Nuttall published his book, he noted that as of 2015 Eloise Pyle was still working at the Grand Canyon post office.)

1376

Jeff Pyle

1963–2019

River runner

Groberg, Kristi

2019 **Jeff Pyle—April 4, 1963–February 11, 2019.** *In:* Farewells [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 32(2) (Summer): 5.
Obituary.

1377

Stephen J. Pyne

1949–

Environmentalist, wildland firefighter (including North Rim), fire historian, professor, writer

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Pyne in Parts 2, 19, 21, and 30 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Dintenfass, Michael

1999 **Crafting historians’ lives: Autobiographical constructions and disciplinary discourses after the linguistic turn.** *Journal of Modern History*, 71(1) (March): 150-165.
See notice of Stephen Pyne, pp. 157-158.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Pyne, Stephen J.

- 1984 ***Introduction to wildland fire : fire management in the United States.*** New York: John Wiley and Sons, Inc., 455 pp.
Single example from Grand Canyon. The 2nd ed. (1996) omits this example. Pyne’s curriculum vitae also notes for 1984 ed.: “Translated into Russian by Laboratory for Forest fire Research, Russian Academy of Sciences, Krasnoyarsk.”
- 1988 **Monsoon lightning.** *Antaeus*, 61 (Autumn): 374-382.
Grand Canyon forest fire crew.
- 1989 ***Fire on the rim : a firefighter’s season at the Grand Canyon.*** New York: Weidenfeld and Nicolson, 323 pp.
- 1990 ***Fire on the rim : a firefighter’s season at the Grand Canyon.*** New York: Ballantine Books, 299 pp.
- 1993 **Monsoon lightning.** *In:* Slovic, Scott H., and Dixon, Terrell F. (eds.), *Being in the world : an environmental reader for writers.* New York: Macmillan, pp. 299-409.
Grand Canyon forest fire crew. Reprint of Pyne (1988).
- 1995 ***Fire on the rim : a firefighter’s season at the Grand Canyon.*** Seattle, Washington: University of Washington Press, 323 pp.
- 1997 **Stephen J. Pyne.** *In:* Adelson, Roger (ed.), *Speaking of history : conversations with historians.* East Lansing, Michigan: Michigan State University Press, pp. 200-220.
Interview.
- 1998 **The canyon’s dual character. A natural wonder is more than just a good view.** *The New York Times*, (August 22): A15.
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Q

1378

ML Quartaroli

(MaryLynn Quartaroli; née Tucker)

1950–

Educator, geologist, river runner

(wife of Richard Quartaroli)

Anonymous

- 2014 **MaryLynn Tucker Quartaroli.** *In:* Alumni Profiles and News [SECTION]. *Northern Arizona University, School of Earth Sciences and Environmental Sustainability, Environmental Programs Newsletter*, (Winter): 7.
-

1379

Richard David Quartaroli

("Q")

1948–

River runner, special-collections librarian, Colorado River–Grand Canyon historian and bibliographer

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Quartaroli** as author and coauthor in Parts 1, 2, 4, 10, 13, 15, 18, 19, 21, and 30 of [The Grand Canon](#); and under various pseudonyms and psychonyms: C. V. Abacus, C. V. Aboatus, C. V. Abozo’r’us, C. V. Abyssus, Q. S. O. Abyssus, Q. V. Abyssus, C. V. Adaguerreotype, C. V. Advocatus-devilli, C. V. Agydus, C. V. Argonautus, E Campus Vitus, C. V. Equusasinus, R. I. Pollo, Q, R. Quartarplj [*sic*], A. Bert I. Scirus, and F. Splendens.

Anonymous

- 2005 **[Item regarding Richard Quartaroli.]** *In:* Spotlight [SECTION]. *Inside NAU*, 2(39) (September 28): [4].
- 2011 **Richard Quartaroli retires from NAU Special Collections.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 15(5) (September): 3.
- 2013 **Richard Quartaroli—Pioneer Award.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 17(4) (July/August): 1.

Quartaroli, Richard David

- 2005 **Three pards—100 seasons—600 plus trips.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 18(3) (Fall): 48.
Michael “Spike” Denoyer, Neal “Bear” Shapiro, and Richard “Itchie” Quartaroli, on the occasion of Bear’s 200th Colorado River trip through Grand Canyon, the first trip of the three together since their last in 1983.
- 2013 **Thank you from Richard Quartaroli.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 17(4) (July/August): 1.
Signed, “Q”. Thanks for being honored with the Pioneer Award.

Quartaroli, Richard D., AND Steiger, Lew

- 2016 **Q; Richard Quartaroli.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 29(1) (Spring): cover, 2, 30-44.
Quartaroli oral history interview.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Rose, Kathee

- 1998 **Introducing Richard Quartaroli.** *In:* Who’s new in Cline [FEATURE]. *LEO Roars* (Cline Library Employee Organization, Northern Arizona University), (February 13): 1-2.
-

1380

Amil David Quayle

1938–2016

River runner, poet

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by [Quayle](#) in Parts 2, 7, and 8 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Quayle, Bruce, AND Fox, Robin

- 2016 **Amil David Quayle, March 31, 1938–August 11, 2016.** *In:* Farewells [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 29(4) (Winter 2016-2017): 6.
Obituary.

Quayle, Amil D.

- 2011 ***Upset in Upset.*** (Foreword by Christa Sadler.) St. Anthony, Idaho: Henry’s Fork Books, 20 pp.
- 2014 **Amil Quayle.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 27(1) (Spring): 1, 2, 30-43.
Biographical feature. Includes reprinting from “Upset in Upset” (Quayle, 2011), pp. 30-35.
-

1381

Henry Quayle

(Carlos Henry Quayle; “Tabby”)

1946–2007

River runner

Quayle, Amil D.

- 2007 **Henry Quayle, 1946–2007.** *In:* Farewells [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 20(3) (Fall): 4.
Obituary.
-

1382

Marilyn Quayle

(née Tucker)

1949–

U.S. Second Lady

(wife of Dan Quayle [James Danforth Quayle, 1947–], U.S. Vice President 1989–1993)

- 1990 **Marilyn Quayle is rescued from river in Grand Canyon.** *The New York Times*, (August 30): B8.
Vice President’s wife fell overboard from a raft in Lava Falls.
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Queen Consort Sirikit [of Thailand]

see Bhumibol

Queen Elisabeth [of Belgium]

see (King) Albert

Queen Frederika [of Greece]

see (King) Paul

Queen Marie [of Romania]

see Marie

David Edward Quigley

see Peter Hansbrough

1383

George D. Quimby

1894–1966

National Park Service employee

Alma S. Quimby

1999–1995

Concessionaire employee

(wife of George Quimby)

The Quimbys are buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 170) for brief biographical notes. He was an unspecified Park Service employee and was said to be buried in Phoenix, although the grave marker placed following Alma’s death names both of them. Over his name is the emblem for the Masons; over her name is the emblem for the appendant Masonic fraternity, Order of the Eastern Star. She worked at Verkamp’s.

1384

Bernard Francis Quinn

(“Ben”)

1917–1982

Concessionaire employee

Marion Quinn

(née Gutke)

1920–2014

North Rim postmaster (1948–1956); South Rim concessionaire employee

(wife of Bernard Quinn)

The Quinns are buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 194–196) for brief biographical notes and photo (the photo, p. 194, shows “Fred Harvey staff arranging a buffet at the Albright Training Center, July 1967. Ben Quinn is far right.”) Nuttall remarks on Bernard Quinn that after World War II he “worked at several national parks for Fred Harvey and the Utah Parks Company. He was the Fred Harvey general manager at the Canyon in 1965 and vice-president of western operations in 1967.” Marion Quinn was Postmaster at North Rim, and was a clerk at Verkamp’s on the South Rim; also at the Squire Motor Inn in Tusayan.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1385

Bob Quist

River runner

Quist, Bob, AND Steiger, Lew

1994 **Bob Quist.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 7(3): 29-31.

Quist oral history interview.

Sanderson, Jerry; Sanderson, June; Sparks, Tony; Whitney, Tim; Quist, Bob; Dimock, Brad; Sleight, Ken; Moody, Tom; Dierker, Dan; Silva, Dennis; Jensen, Marv; AND Rails, Clifford

2016 **Panel discussion vintage 1992.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 29(4) (Winter 2016-2017): 1, 2, 30-43.

“. . . recorded at the GCRG Guide’s Training Seminar in Page, Arizona, at the Wilderness River Adventures warehouse, in the spring of 1992. The moderator is Tim Whitney. The discussion is between Jerry Sanderson, June Sanderson and Tony Sparks.” Appended, pp. 40-42, is “. . . a panel discussion at the GCRG Fall Meeting in 1993, held at Ken Sleight’s Pack Creek Ranch in Moab, Utah. To fully appreciate this story you have to hear Tony Sparks tell it first, which you can do [in the 1992 panel discussion].” Additional credits in the author field are listed in the order in which they appear first in the transcript. (GCRG = Grand Canyon River Guides.)

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

R

1386

Clifford Rails

River runner

Sanderson, Jerry; Sanderson, June; Sparks, Tony; Whitney, Tim; Quist, Bob; Dimock, Brad; Sleight, Ken; Moody, Tom; Dierker, Dan; Silva, Dennis; Jensen, Marv; AND Rails, Clifford

2016 **Panel discussion vintage 1992.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 29(4) (Winter 2016-2017): 1, 2, 30-43.

“. . . recorded at the GCRG Guide’s Training Seminar in Page, Arizona, at the Wilderness River Adventures warehouse, in the spring of 1992. The moderator is Tim Whitney. The discussion is between Jerry Sanderson, June Sanderson and Tony Sparks.” Appended, pp. 40-42, is “. . . a panel discussion at the GCRG Fall Meeting in 1993, held at Ken Sleight’s Pack Creek Ranch in Moab, Utah. To fully appreciate this story you have to hear Tony Sparks tell it first, which you can do [in the 1992 panel discussion].” Additional credits in the author file are listed in the order in which they appear first in the transcript. (GCRG = Grand Canyon River Guides.)

1387

Lorenzo Ramirez

1879–1918

Santa Fe Railway employee

Ramirez may be buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery, or alongside the railroad somewhere. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, pp. 44-46) for brief biographical notes and illustration of his death certificate, which indicates that he worked as a “Repair Boss” when he died in the influenza pandemic.

1388

Rachael Rankin

River runner

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Rankin in Part 14 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Rankin, Rachael

2007 **Rachael Rankin, age 29.** *In:* Guide Profiles [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 20(2) (Summer): 9. Interview.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1389

Helen Ranney

*Grand Canyon aficionado
(wife of Wayne Ranney)*

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Ranney** in Parts 2, 14, and 30 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Ranney, Helen

- 2018 **1967: Helen Ranney.** *From:* Celebrating the 100th anniversary, Grand Canyon National Park 1919-2019; describe your “first Grand Canyon visit”. *In:* The Bulletin [NEWSLETTER SECTION]. *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 29(3) (Summer): 10.
- 2020 **Introducing Board member Helen Ranney.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 31(4) (Fall): 14-15.
Interview.
-

1390

Wayne Ranney

(Wayne D. R. Ranney)
1954–

Geologist, hiker, guide, river runner, Grand Canyon historian

See also p. 387 in [View Finders: Volume 1](#).

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Ranney** as author and coauthor in Parts 2, 4, 9, 14, 15, 17, 18, 19, 21, 23, and 30 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Anonymous

- 2013 **President Wayne Ranney honored with Copper Quill award.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 17(5) (September/October): 3.
- 2018 **Wayne Ranney to receive Pioneer Award.** *In:* The Bulletin [NEWSLETTER SECTION]. *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 29(1) (Winter): 12.
- 2018 **Wayne Ranney—Pioneer Award.** *In:* The Bulletin [NEWSLETTER SECTION]. *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 29(3) (Summer): 12-13.
- 2018 **Wayne Ranney, BS Geology, ‘80, MS Geology, ‘88.** *In:* Class Notes [SECTION]. *Pine* (Northern Arizona University, Office of Alumni Engagement), (Fall): 19.
Notes awards for work on Grand Canyon.

Clark, Cameron, AND Kelly, Jamelle

- 2014 **The dynamic duos.** *Northern Arizona’s Mountain Living Magazine*, (February): cover, 7, 10-15.
Photo feature of Flagstaff couples. See p. 15, Helen and Wayne Ranney.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Hickman, Helen V.

- 2014 **2014 AIPG National Conference highlights; Prescott, Arizona.** *Florida Association of Professional Geologists, Newsletter* (American Institute of Professional Geologists, Florida Chapter), (Autumn): 3.
Includes visit of Florida Chapter to Grand Canyon. Note also a photo of [Wayne Ranney](#) and Karl Karlstrom at the Trail of Time.

Ranney, Wayne

- 2018 **1973: Wayne Ranney.** *From:* Celebrating the 100th anniversary, Grand Canyon National Park 1919-2019; describe your “first Grand Canyon visit”. *In:* The Bulletin [NEWSLETTER SECTION]. *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 29(3) (Summer): 10.
- 2020 **A 45-year reflection of life and work at Grand Canyon National Park.** *Canyon Views* (Grand Canyon Conservancy), 27(1) (Spring/Summer): 30.

1391

Frederick Leslie Ransome

1868–1935

U.S. Geological Survey geologist

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by [Ransome](#) in Parts 11 (Section 2), 12 (Section 1), and 21 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Anonymous

- 1935 **Dr. Frederick L. Ransome, 1868-1935.** *Reclamation Era*, 25(11) (November): 227.
Obituary.

Bastin, Edson S.

- 1943 **Biographical memoir of Frederick Leslie Ransome, 1868-1935.** *U.S. National Academy of Sciences, Biographical Memoirs*, 22: 154-170. (“Presented to the Academy at the Annual Meeting, 1941”.)

1392

Tukoji Rao III

(Maharaja of Indore)

(Maharajadhiraj Sir Raj Rajeshwar Sawai Shri Tukoji Rao III Holkar XIII Bahadur)

1890–1978

Ruler of the princely state of Indore in India (1903–1926, abdicated under duress)

Although published evidence of a Grand Canyon visit by the Maharaja is wanting (though the items cited here include plans for a visit), it should be noted particularly that in exile in 1928 he took a third wife, an American, and is known to have stayed at the Boulder Dam Hotel in Boulder City, Nevada (which would have been during the construction of the dam in the early 1930s or later, thus he was in the area at least at that time). If he visited the canyon in late 1926 or soon thereafter, considering the winter weather it would have been at the South Rim.

Anonymous

- 1926 **Maharaja of Indore here. Indian ruler, traveling incognito, reaches Salt Lake City.** *The New York Times*, (November 16): 24.

Includes note of plan to visit Grand Canyon.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 1926 **Ex-Maharaja here despite scandal. Deposed ruler of Indore, in Utah, is silent on nautch girl and two murders. Entered using incognito. He wants to see America quietly—Moral-turptitude rule is recalled.** *The New York Times*, (November 17): 1.
Includes note of plan to visit Grand Canyon.
-

1393

Rastus

Mule; National Park Service or concessionaire “employee”

Anonymous

- 2018 **Parting shot. Ernie W. Ensor, NPS maintenance, with a washing machine packed on the back of Rastus, the mule. The machine was taken down the Bright Angel Trail for use at Phantom Ranch. January, 1939.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 29(3) (Summer): 16.
Photo only. [This photo is also the back cover illustration in Earle E. Spamer, *Miles and Miles of Mules: an annotated bibliographical record of Grand Canyon’s assistants and equine associates* (Raven’s Perch Media, 2024, 114 pp. [<https://ravensperch.org/wp-content/uploads/2024/03/Mules.pdf>]). See also Ensor in the present bio-bibliography.]
-

1394

Ruth Ann Ratay

River runner

Ratay, Ruth Ann

- 2024 **Ruth Ann Ratay, age 44.** *In:* Guide Profile [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 37(1) (Spring): 8-9.
Interview.
-

1395

Thomas A. Ratz

(Tom Ratz)

Concessionaire employee

Kieffer, Bruce

- 2008 **Grand Canyon El Tovar Hotel chair; build your own historic Stickley Brothers inspired dining chair using sturdy dowel-joint construction.** *Woodworker’s Journal*, 32(6) (November/December): 56-63.
Regarding the original chairs in the El Tovar dining room, which were replaced in the 1950s by “nondescript” chairs. The Stickley Brothers firm had been consigned by the Fred Harvey firm to create furniture for the new El Tovar Hotel. When in 2003 during some renovations, the concessionaire hired the Schafer Commercial Seating Co., Denver, to make a prototype chair based on photos of the original. This article notes that **Thomas Ratz**, El Tovar waiter, owned an original chair that he acquired from an antique store in Scottsdale, which was sent to the Schafer Co. to help model newer, and more comfortable, chairs.

McGivney, Annette, AND Markow, Paul

- 2013 **Mail dominant.** *Arizona Highways*, 89(5) (May): 50-51.
Thomas Ratz, El Tovar employee, and his collection of Grand Canyon correspondence from the first half of the twentieth century.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

McGivney, Annette, AND Richardson, Whit

2012 **Jobs with benefits; a day in the life of seven people who live and work in Grand Canyon.** *Grand Canyon Journal*, 2012: 30-31.

Chris Streit, Preventative Search and Rescue Ranger; Bernie Hiemenz, Conductor, Grand Canyon Railway; John Lindsey, shuttle bus driver; **Tom Ratz, server, El Tovar restaurant**; Dean Reese, Backcountry Ranger; Katreena Haswood, bike rental attendant; Chris Burns, fire lookout, Grandview Tower, Kaibab National Forest.

R. O. Raymond

see Physicians and Nurses

1396

Rossiter Worthington Raymond

1840–1918

Mining engineer

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Raymond** in Parts 2, 8, and 21 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Bellinger, Elizabeth D. R.

1920 **Biographical sketch.** *In:* Rickard, T. A. (ed.), *Rossiter Worthington Raymond : a memorial : published by The American Institute of Mining and Metallurgical Engineers*. New York: Office of the Secretary, American Institute of Mining and Metallurgical Engineers, pp. 18-30.

See p. 26: “In the summer of 1899, in connection with a Colorado meeting of the Institute [American Institute of Mining Engineers], Dr. Raymond, with a party of some twenty friends and guests, made an extended trip through the West in a private [railway] car. It was on that trip that he had his first glimpse of the Grand Canyon of the Colorado; it was to him an overwhelming spiritual experience. He had seen many splendors in both old countries and new, but I think none enriched his treasury as did this unearthly vision; and that is why I cannot pass it by, even in this slender narrative.” (ENTIRE NOTE)

Raymond, Rossiter Worthington

1906 **The Grand Canon.** *The Yale Courant*, 43(1) (November): 67.

Poem; transcribed in its entirety on p. 762 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).

1911 **Excursions and entertainments.** *In:* Proceedings of the One Hundred and First Meeting, San Francisco, October, 1911. (Transactions of the American Institute of Mining Engineers.) *American Institute of Mining Engineers, Bulletin*, (59) (November): xii-xxxviii.

See “The Grand Cañon” (pp. xiii-xiv), which is quoted, with notes, on p. 545 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).

1913 **The Grand Cañon; Colorado** [sic]. *In:* Howard, John R. (compiler), *The changing year : a book of nature verse*. New York: Thomas Y. Crowell Co., p. 228.

Reprints Raymond (1906), with minor variations of punctuation and the introduction of a stanza break.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Razzle Dazzle

Dog

see Charles A. Brant

Bebe Rebozo

(Charles Gregory Rebozo)

see Richard M. Nixon

Red Angel

Red Wolf

see Willard Dale

1397

Clarence L. Reece

1945–1996

River runner

Welch, Vince

1996 **Clarence L. Reece, boatman; June 15, 1945-June 9, 1996.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 9(3): 20-22.
Obituary.

1398

Elsie Reed

(Elsie Minnie Reed, *née* Cox)

1894–1924

Ranchwife and housekeeper; wife of Frank Henry Reed (1882–1959)

Elsie Reed, possibly a murder victim, is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. She had died of a gunshot wound, said to be a suicide but later parties are not convinced. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, pp. 57-59) for brief biographical notes and photos. Refer to [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#) (Anderson, 2015, p. 76) for photos and legends.

Nuttall, Kern

2018 **Grand Canyon’s 1924 whodunnit; the death of Elsie Reed and the George C. Bolton manuscript.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 29(1) (Winter): 3-10.

“A manuscript written by George Bolton, an acting superintendent during the early years of Grand Canyon National Park, describes an infamous episode that occurred at the Canyon in 1924. [. . .] The manuscript [is in] the cemetery file for Elsie Reed [Grand Canyon Museum Collection]. Buried at the South Rim Cemetery [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery] on July 5, 1924, the precise circumstances of Elsie Reed’s death remain open to question. This previously unpublished manuscript brings to light a curious affair that occurred in the early years at the National Park.” Includes a transcript of the Bolton manuscript (pp. 3-9). Also includes a photo (p. 8), “Earl Shirley riding up the Hermit Trail in 1913, when he worked as the Fred Harvey corral manager. Bolton believed it was Shirley who had the fight with Frank Reed.”

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1399

Ben Reeder

(Benjamin Brian Reeder)

River runner

See also p. 389 in [View Finders: Volume 1](#).

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Reeder** in Parts 2, 12 (Section 1), and 13 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Reeder, Ben

- 2015 **Ben Reeder, age 33.** *In:* Guide Profile [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 28(2) (Spring [sic, Summer]): 4-5.
Interview.
-

1400

Stuart and Grant Reeder

River runners

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Stuart Reeder** in Parts 13 and 22 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Reeder, Stuart

- 2021 **Rowing big boats.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 34(2) (Summer): 12-13.
This item is illustrated with photos by the author’s father, **Grant Reeder**, taken during 1965-1967. Item was submitted in response to the photo that appeared in the Spring issue, by Ken “Hawk” Harper, “A young Bill Skinner at the (18-foot) oars, 1978, Olo Canyon sand bar”, 34(1) (Spring): 46.
-

1401

Mary Rees

1946–2013

River runner

Motter, Roberta, WITH Montague, Liz

- 2013 **Mary Rees, January 21, 1946-January 2, 2013.** *In:* Farewells [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 26(1) (Spring): 6-7.
Obituary.
-

1402

Dean Reese

Grand Canyon National Park Ranger

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Reese** as coauthor in Part 14 of [The Grand Canon](#).

McGivney, Annette, AND Richardson, Whit

- 2012 **Jobs with benefits; a day in the life of seven people who live and work in Grand Canyon.** *Grand Canyon Journal*, 2012: 30-31.
Chris Streit, Preventative Search and Rescue Ranger; Bernie Hiemenz, Conductor, Grand Canyon Railway; John Lindsey, shuttle bus driver; Tom Ratz, server, El Tovar restaurant; **Dean Reese, Backcountry Ranger**; Katreena Haswood, bike rental attendant; Chris Burns, fire lookout, Grandview Tower, Kaibab National Forest.
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1403

Bernice Reeves

Concessionaire employee

Leavengood, Betty

- 1999 **Grand Canyon women : lives shaped by landscape.** Boulder, Colorado: Pruett Publishing Co., 248 pp.
See under “Lady Mule Wranglers of the Grand Canyon”.
- 2004 **Grand Canyon women : lives shaped by landscape.** Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association, 2nd ed., 297 pp.
See under “Lady Mule Wranglers of the Grand Canyon”.
- 2014 **Grand Canyon women : lives shaped by landscape.** Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association, 3rd ed., 242 pp.
See under “Lady Mule Wranglers of the Grand Canyon”.
-

1404

Regensburger Domspatzen

Boys’ choir of Regensburg Cathedral, Regensburg, Germany

Moorhead, M. V., AND Hardiman, Billy

- 2014 **Cover story: A grand trip to the Grand Canyon proves memorable in many ways. German boys choir shares its magical talents in an equally magical venue.** *Wrangler News* (Tempe, Arizona), 25(8) (May 3-16): cover, 3, 8-9.
-

1405

Willy Reichel

German occultist; professor at the Faculty of Magnetic Science, Paris

Reichel, Willy

- 1906 **Kreuz und Quer durch die Welt. Okkultistische Reiseerlebnisse.** [transl. ‘Criss-crossing the world. An occultist’s travel experiences.’] Leipzig: Druck und Verlag von Oswald Mutze, 214 [216] pp. [In German.]
Grand Canyon, see pp. 72-73 (*in translation here*): “On the way through Arizona I made a detour to the ‘Grand Canyon’ from Williams. This immense chasm, in its accessible portion, is 217 miles long by a vertical depth of about 6000 feet, and is 13 miles wide at the point from which visitors usually view it. The author of ‘Etidorhpa’ should have started his journey through the underworld here.” (He includes the citation, “„Etidorhpa” oder das Ende der Erde von John Uri Lloyd, Leipzig, (Wilh. Friedrich)”. That work is spelled *Etidorpha* in English: *Etidorpha*, or, *the end of the earth*.) The original German text of the translated passage quoted here is transcribed, with the accompanying translation, as № 667 in [The Grand Canyon! A Worldwide, Year-By-Year Anthology and Annotated Bibliography](#).
- 1907 **A travers le monde : investigations dans le domaine de l’occultisme.** Paris: Frédéric Gittler, 111 [113] pp. [In French.]
Translation of Reichel (1906). Grand Canyon, see pp. 41-42.
- 1908 **An occultist’s travels.** New York: R.F. Fenno and Co., 244 pp.
Translation of Reichel (1906). Grand Canyon, see pp. 55-56.
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1406

Jack Reid

Historian, writer, Grand Canyon aficionado

Reid, Jack

- 2021 **Jack Reid.** *In:* Meet Our Board Members [FEATURE]. *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 32(2) (Spring): 13.
Interview.
-

1407

Woody Reiff

(Woodrow Aaron Reiff)

River runner, Grand Canyon National Park Ranger (seasonal, Lee’s Ferry)

Reiff, Greg

- 1998 **Woody Reiff.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 11(2) (Spring): 10-11.
Obituary.
-

1408

Charles A. Reilly

1882–1928

Pharmacist

Reilly’s year of death was ascertained from a serendipitous find of the unsuccessful appeal (*State v. Murphy*) of a capital-murder conviction of a defendant who had murdered the pharmacist during a robbery of his drug store at 3400 Chippewa Ave., St. Louis, on 16 June 1928. Reilly’s birth date (February 4, 1882) then was ascertained through St. Louis cemetery records.

Reilly, Charles A.

- 1916 **A pharmacist at play.** *Meyer Brothers Druggist* (St. Louis), 37(1) (January): 12, (2) (February): 44, (3) (March): 76, (4) (April): 115. [The author’s name was misspelled in the January issue as Chase A. Reilly.]
Reilly motors in a Ford from St. Louis to Los Angeles, sending his messages in installments, pausing at the Grand Canyon. His entire note of that stop (spread between the end of the March and start of the April issues): [p. 76] “Feeling the need of a little constitutional before breakfast we hiked down the ‘Bright Angel’ trail, seven miles long, descending down a mile below the surface to the river at the bottom of the Canon. [p. 115] The wonders of the Grand Canyon are simply beyond description. The trail leads through numerous lesser canons, each deeper than the preceding one, until finally one stands on the solid rock bank of the Colorado River. Words cannot do justice to the coloring in the various mineral-bearing walls of rock. And a thousand well written pages of manuscript used as a prelude would seem a meager apology in describing the beauty and grandeur of this greatest of wonders. We got back in time for dinner at 4 p. m. and left immediately on our last lap to Los Angeles”
- 1916 **A pharmacist at play.** *Ford Times*, 10(3) (October): 110-115.
Credited to “Myers Brothers Druggist” [*sic*], but reproduced with editing, and misspells the author’s name as Chase A. Reilly as it was misspelled in the January *Meyer Brothers Druggist*. His entire note in this rendition: “Feeling the need of a little constitutional before breakfast we hiked down the ‘Bright Angel’ trail, seven miles long, descending a mile below the surface to the river at the bottom of the canyon. [¶] The wonders of the Grand Canyon are simply beyond description. The trail leads through numerous lesser canyons, each deeper than the preceding until finally one stands on the solid rock bank of the Colorado River. We got back in time for dinner and left immediately on our last lap to Los Angeles”
-

"Too Numerous To Name"
Grand Canyon's Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1409

Elizabeth Mary Reilly
(née MacLean; Susie Reilly)
1913–2001
River runner
(wife of P. T. Reilly)

Mortenson, Dave

- 2001 **Elizabeth "Susie" Reilly.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 5(5): 4.
Obituary.
- 2001 **Susie Reilly: One of the first women on the Colorado River, August 26, 1913-April 20, 2001.** *The Waiting List* (Grand Canyon Private Boaters Association Quarterly), 5(2) (Summer): 1-3.

Reilly, P. T.; Reilly, Suzie; Steiger, Lew; AND Underhill, Karen

- 2002 **Curmudgeons' chronicles; the dark side of river history.** (Introduction by Brad Dimock.) *Boatman's Quarterly Review*, 15(4) (Winter 2002-2003): 40-42.
Compilation from oral history interviews with P. T. Reilly and Suzie Reilly.

Reilly, P. T.; Reilly, Suzie; Steiger, Lew; Underhill, Karen; Quartaroli, Richard; AND Dimock, Brad

- 2002 **P. T. Reilly.** *Boatman's Quarterly Review*, 15(4) (Winter 2002-2003): 28-39.
Compilation from oral history interviews conducted with P. T. Reilly and Suzie Reilly. Introductory paragraph by Brad Dimock. See also "Scuttling the Fleet" (p. 48).

Underhill, Karen J., AND Quartaroli, Richard D.

- 2001 **Simply Susie.** *Boatman's Quarterly Review*, 14(2) (Summer): 6.
Obituary.
- 2001 **Simply Susie.** *The Ol' Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 12(4) (October/December): 6.
Obituary.

1410

P. T. Reilly
(Plez Talmadge Reilly; Pat Reilly)
1911–1996
Historian, river runner

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Reilly** in Parts 2, 15, 16, 17, 21, and 30 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Anonymous

- 1965 **Shop supervisor travels the Grand Canyon as an avocation.** *Lockheed Star* (Lockheed-California Co.), 32(25) (November 18): 5. [P. T. Reilly.]

Abyssus, C. V. [*pseudonym* of Richard D. Quartaroli]

- 1997 **River runner/historian P.T. runs the Last Rapid.** *Boatman's Quarterly Review*, 10(1): 16-18. [Issue "Winter 1996-1997" mailed February 1997.]
See also Errata, 10(3) (Summer): 6.

860

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Cassidy, Dan, AND Cassidy, Diane

- 1998 **In memory of P. T. Reilly.** *In: Western Americana : Grand Canyon of Arizona, Colorado River, Colorado Plateau. Catalogue twelve.* Phoenix: Five Quail Books—West, p. 84.

Lavender, David

- 1985 **River runners of the Grand Canyon.** Grand Canyon Natural History Association [paperback ed.], and University of Arizona Press [clothbound ed.], 147 pp. (Title-page includes both imprints.)
See in Epilogue; specifically, pp. 129-131.

Maley, Molly, AND Reilly, P. T. “Pat”

- 1951 **How I became a Colorado River rat.** *Transit Topics* (San Diego Transit System and San Diego and Coronado Ferry Co.), 8(4) (Autumn): 4-9.

Reilly, P. T.

- 1960 **Aerial discoveries in the Grand Canyon.** *Plateau*, 32: 68-72.
- 1972 **Discovery of Keyhole Natural Bridge.** *The Masterkey* (Southwest Museum, Los Angeles), 46(2) (April/June): 61-70.
- 1997 **My high water experience in Marble and Grand Canyons.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 10(2) (Spring): 17-19.
With introductory paragraph by Bob Webb.
- 1999 **Lee’s Ferry : from Mormon crossing to national park.** (Robert H. Webb, ed.; with contributions by Richard D. Quartaroli.) Logan, Utah: University of Utah Press, xviii, 542 pp.

Reilly, P. T.; Reilly, Suzie; Steiger, Lew; AND Underhill, Karen

- 2002 **Curmudgeons’ chronicles; the dark side of river history.** (Introduction by Brad Dimock.) *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 15(4) (Winter 2002-2003): 40-42.
Compilation from oral history interviews with P. T. Reilly and Suzie Reilly.

Reilly, P. T.; Reilly, Suzie; Steiger, Lew; Underhill, Karen; Quartaroli, Richard; AND Dimock, Brad

- 2002 **P. T. Reilly.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 15(4) (Winter 2002-2003): 28-39.
Compilation from oral history interviews conducted with P. T. Reilly and Suzie Reilly. Introductory paragraph by Brad Dimock. See also “Scuttling the Fleet” (p. 48).

Rudolph Reimer, Jr.
see under W. H. Harvey

George Relf
see John Willy

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1411

Esther Rentrop

Eugenia Wyckoff

River-running tourists

Anonymous

- 1951 **Laboratories members run rapids of Colorado River.** *Bell Laboratories Record*, 29(9) (September): 431.
Mexican Hat expedition through Grand Canyon included three Bell Laboratories engineers, P. L. Wright (and his wife), Esther Rentrop, and Eugenia Wyckoff. Notes that Rentrop and Wyckoff were “the 159th and 160th persons known to have run the big river in its entire history”. [Correction: their numbers are 142 and 144, respectively; *fide* Richard Quartaroli from the Dock Marston accounting.]
-

1412

Karen Michelle Bellinger Reyes

1972–2015

River runner

Woodard, Katie (WITH Ashley Peak, Karl Macdonald, and Mike Reyes)

- 2015 **Karen Reyes—October 20, 1972–February 7, 2015.** *In:* Farewells [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 28(1) (Winter 2014–2015 [*sic*, Spring 2015]): 5–6.
Obituary.
-

1413

Steve Reynolds

("Wren" or "Ren")

1951–2009

River runner

Disambiguation: There is also another Steve Reynolds who is the lead of the Flagstaff-based musical group, Steve Reynolds and the Nightcrawlers, who produced “Too Much Coffee” (Bottle Cap Records, Flagstaff, 1997), the lyrics of which have been reproduced in a couple of Colorado River-focused serials.

Burgi, Philip H.

- 2020 **1983 flow emergency at Glen Canyon Dam—the fastest boat through the Grand Canyon.** *In:* Ahmad, Sajjad, and Murray, Regan (eds.), *World Environmental and Water Resources Congress 2020 : Nevada and California Water History : selected papers from the World Environmental and Water Resources Congress 2020, Henderson, Nevada, USA, 17-21 May 2020*. Reston, Virginia: American Society of Civil Engineers, pp. 23–33.
Also discusses the Colorado River speed run through Grand Canyon, by Kenton Grua, Steve Reynolds, and Rudi Petschek in the *Emerald Mile*. ✓ Figure 15B (p. 32) is not a photo from the 1983 speed run, but an edited photo at another time, by Rudi Petschek (*fide* Richard Quartaroli, 8 January 2022). ✓ The conference was cancelled due to the COVID-19 pandemic, but the proceedings volume was published to make its information available.

Fedarko, Kevin

- 2009 **Last September Kevin Fedarko wrote the following to Rudi Petschek.** *In:* Farewells [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 22(4) (Winter 2009–2010): 5.
Regarding Steve “Wren” Reynolds; accompanying the obituary by Vince Welch.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Reynolds, Steve

- 1992 **Rudi interviews Wren.** *Hibernacle News*, 1992: 20.
Steve Reynolds, Crystal Rapid, 27 June 1983.

Welch, Vince

- 2009 **Steve “Wren” Reynolds (January 15, 1951-August 12, 2009).** *In:* Farewells [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 22(4) (Winter 2009-2010): 4-5.
Obituary.

1414

Nick Reznick
1959–2013
River runner

Reznick, Peter

- 2013 **Nick Resnick** [sic], **1959–2013.** *In:* Farewells [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 26(1) (Spring): 5-6.
Obituary.

1415

Cale Young Rice
1872–1943
Poet, dramatist, playwright, professor of English

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Rice** in Part 8 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Rice, Cale Young

- 1916 **Mountains in the Grand Canyon.** *The Bellman* (Minneapolis, Minnesota), 21(535) (October 14): 517.
Poem; transcribed in its entirety on p. 829 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).
- 1917 **Trails sunward.** New York: Century Co., 144 pp.
See the poem, “The Chant of the Colorado. (At the Grand Canyon.)”; transcribed in its entirety on pp. 836-837 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).

G. B. Rice
see Physicians and Nurses

1416

William Seltzer Rice
1873–1963
Artist–naturalist, educator, writer

Rice, William S.

- 1910 **Afoot down the Grand Canon.** *Overland Monthly*, New Series, 54(6) (December): 544-550.
The journey was made alone. See extended quotations from this item, with notes, on pp. 513-515 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1417

Louis Leon Richard

1878–1923

National Park Service employee

Richard is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 51) for brief biographical note. Refer to [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#) (Anderson, 2015, p. 85) for photo and legend. He worked for the Park Service as a blacksmith, but nothing is known of his time at the canyon.

1418

Arnie Richards

Grand Canyon aficionado

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Richards in Part 2 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Anonymous

2024 **2023 Lee Albertson Award goes to Arnie Richards.** *In:* The Bulletin [newsletter section]. *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 35(1) (Winter): 18.

For his Grand Canyon History Symposium presentation, “Separation Canyon—Which Way Did They Go?”

Richards, Arnie

2017 **Introducing Board member Arnie Richards.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 28(4) (Fall): 15.

Interview.

2019 **1960: Arnie Richards.** *From:* More First Grand Canyon Visits. *In:* The Bulletin [NEWSLETTER SECTION]. *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 30(1) (Winter): 11.

Remarks on his first visit to Grand Canyon.

Henry Richards

see Peter Hansbrough

1419

Paul J. Richfield

Aviator

Richfield, Paul J.

1993 **The turbulent times of a tour pilot.** *Flying*, 120(3) (March): 74-75.

1999 **The turbulent times; there are some things which shouldn’t fly.** *In:* O’Reilly, Sean, O’Reilly, James, and Habegger, Larry (eds.), *Grand Canyon : true stories of life below the rim*. San Francisco: Travelers’ Tales, pp. 157-160.

Reprinted from Richfield (1993).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1420

Al Richmond

Businessman, Grand Canyon aficionado, Grand Canyon Railway historian

See also p. 390 in [View Finders: Volume 1](#).

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Richmond** in Parts 2, 4, 9, 13, and 19 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Anonymous

2004 **Al Richmond—2004 CultureKeeper.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 8(5): 2.

1421

William Chesley Richmond

1871–1945

Prospector, river runner

see also Nathaniel Galloway

Marston, Otis Reed “Dock”

2014 **From Powell to power : a recounting of the first one hundred river runners through the Grand Canyon.** (Tom Martin, ed.) Flagstaff, Arizona: Vishnu Temple Press, 532 pp.

See Chapter 6, “1896-1897: Stern First” (pp. 176-185), regarding the Galloway and Richmond Green–Colorado River trip of 1896-1897.

Simmons, Virginia McConnell

2007 **A note about William Chesley Richmond.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 18(3) (Fall): 6-7.

Relates to the Galloway and Richmond Green–Colorado River trip of 1896-1897.

1422

Charles Francis Richter

1900–1985

Seismologist, physicist

Richter may be publicly most well known as a co-creator of the eponymous earthquake magnitude scale.

Dvorak, John

2014 **Earthquake storms : the fascinating history and volatile future of the San Andreas fault.** New York and London: Pegasus Books, 254 pp.

Includes note (p. 121) of seismologist Charles Richter on a mule trip on Bright Angel Trail.

1423

Harry Earl Rieseberg

1892–1970

U.S. Government employee; writer, poet, pretender and later pulp-genre writer

See the publications by Pinkerton (2024) and Spamer (2024), below, for biographical information about Rieseberg. It is undetermined whether Rieseberg was himself ever at the Grand Canyon.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Pinkerton, Gary L.

2024 **Paper diver : how the world’s greatest treasure hunter never got wet.** Jefferson, North Carolina: McFarland and Company, Inc., 255 pp.

This biography “tells the life story of a man who made a living out of being a skilled liar, writing about underwater exploits that never happened” (<https://garypinkerton.com>), which provides background for the Rieseberg’s plagiarist activities first noted by Spamer (2024; see *below*). Pinkerton had been unaware of the plagiarized nature of the poems cited below (and others) until the final copyediting of his book was under way, in January 2024. He does note these plagiarisms in copy inserted in the proof stage, with credit to Spamer (p. 23; Chapter 2, note 47 [p. 227]), citing Spamer’s paper which then was itself in press.

Rieseberg, Harry E.

1916 **Grand Canyon of Arizona.** *In:* Among Our Poets [SECTION]. *Santa Fe Magazine*, 10(5) (April): 65. [Surname misspelled Riesberg.]

Poem; transcribed in its entirety on pp. 830-831 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).

NOTE! This poem is plagiarized, apparently usurped as a contribution to the Santa Fe Railway’s promotions of the Grand Canyon. It is in fact a poem by Fannie Isabel Sherrick (Frances Isabella “Fannie” Sherrick Wardell, 1859–1927), titled “The Black Cañon”, on pp. 82-84 in Sherrick’s *Star-Dust* (Belford, Clarke and Co., Chicago, New York, San Francisco, 1888). Sherrick-Wardell had actually written of the Black Canyon in Colorado, which although that geographical feature is also known as the Grand Canyon of the Gunnison River, the theft of her work for Arizona’s Grand Canyon is as peculiar as it is unpardonable.

In the Santa Fe version, one line of the first stanza has been changed. Wardell’s line reads, “The cleft is dark below, / Where foaming flows the Sumbre river;” (surely “somber river” although she used “sumbre” for “somber” in one other place in the volume). The same line in the Santa Fe version ends with an awkward rhythm as well as concluding with a period: “The cleft is dark below, / Where foaming flows the Colorado river.” Some spelling differences are noted, too, but it is otherwise a word-for-word piracy. The Santa Fe version also obscures the typographical arrangement of the stanzas by printing the poem’s lines flush-left. Sherrick-Wardell seems never to have written about the Grand Canyon of Arizona. Riesberg’s appropriated poem also was reprinted a decade later, promotional again and with typographical adjustments, as “The Grand Canyon of Arizona” in *Progressive Arizona* (the Official Organ of the Automobile Club of Arizona), 2(6) (June 1926):5.

Sherrick-Wardell’s poem also appeared as “The Black Canon” on p. 51 in *Beautiful Gems of Thought and Sentiment* (compiled by Henry Davenport Northrop; McDermid and Logan, London, Ontario, 1890), which corrects “Sumbre” to “sombre” but omits credit to the author even though almost all other poems in the volume are credited. It also appeared in *The Mineral Collector*, 1(6) (August, 1894): 81-82, accompanied by an editor’s introductory paragraph about Black Canyon under the title, “Cañons of Utah and Colorado”, with “Sumbre” corrected to “somber”. It was also reprinted as “The Black Canon” by “Fannie Sherrick Wardell” on pp. 24-25 in *Evenings with Colorado Poets: a compilation of selections from Colorado poets and verse-writers* (compiled, ed. Francis S. Kinder and F. Clarence Spencer; The Chain and Hardy Co., Denver, 1894), which there retains the original “Sumbre”. It also accompanied a section titled “The Black Cañon”, p. 56 in the promotional *Rhymes of the Rockies; or what the poets have found to say of the beautiful scenery on the Denver & Rio Grande Railroad, the scenic line of the world* (Poole Bros., Chicago, 1900), and there corrects “Sumbre” to “somber”.

1918 **Sunset at El Tovar.** *In:* Among Our Poets [SECTION]. *Santa Fe Magazine*, 12(5) (April): 57.

Poem; transcribed in its entirety on p. 839 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).

NOTE! This poem is plagiarized, apparently usurped as a contribution to the Santa Fe Railway’s promotions of the Grand Canyon. It is in fact a poem by May Austin Low, titled “Sunset At Chambly”, on p. 219 in *The Canadian Magazine*, Vol. 17, no. 3 (July 1901), apparently written about the scenic lake on the Richelieu River, a tributary to the St. Lawrence in Québec. The first two lines are altered. In Low’s original, “The West is wide with lurid

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

flame that lays / Across the Lake and lights the watching East:” is changed to read, “The West is wide with lurid flame that plays / Across the desert and lights the watching East;” — changes to punctuation and capitalization are noted, too.

Spamer, Earle

- 2024 **Harry Rieseberg takes the Santa Fe Railway for a ride (a plagiarist exposed).** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 35(2) (Spring): 3-7.
-

1424

John Hauert Riffey

1911–1980

*Grand Canyon National Park Ranger (and manager, Tuweep unit);
Superintendent of (former) Grand Canyon National Monument (1951–1975)*

John H. Riffey and his wife, Meribeth (*for whom see separately herein*), are buried at Toroweap, where he served from 1942 to 1980 with the exception of wartime service.

Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 34) for brief biographical notes and a photo of the Riffey grave in 2012. Refer to [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#) (Anderson, 2015, pp. 125, 126) for photos and legends, one of them a rim view at Toroweap, January 26, 1980, when he received his 40-year pin from Grand Canyon National Park Superintendent Merle Stitt, which also was his last day before retiring; the other photo shows the Riffey graves. The marker for John Riffey’s grave has graphics engraved in it, including a sketch of his single-engine airplane, “Pogo”.

Anonymous

- 1962 **Road drag for dirt roads.** *Grist* (National Conference on State Parks, *with* U.S. National Park Service), 6(4) (July/August): 29.
Road drag fashioned from truck rims devised by John H. Riffey, Tuweep, Grand Canyon National Monument. “The rig in use [by Riffey] is made of old log wagon wheel rims and works very well on rocky and corduroy roads”.
- 1970 **Grand Canyon National Park.** *The Smoke Signal* (U.S. National Park Service, Southwest Region, Women’s Organization), (October): [unpaginated].
Three pages of news notes. “For this, our first appearance in the *Smoke Signal*, we have decided to give you the highlights of our summer news as gleaned from the *Canyon Calliope*, our community newsletter.” Includes: “A steak fry was held at Shoshone Point on June 28 for all NPS permanent and season personnel [. . .] John Riffey, ranger in charge of Grand Canyon N.M., received a Dept. of the Interior Meritorious Service Award.”
- 1980 **John H. Riffey.** *In*: Deceased [SECTION]. *Courier* (U.S. National Park Service), 3(10) (September): 23.
Obituary.

Green, Nancy

- 2009 **GCHS presentation; July 11, 2009 by Jean Luttrell, accompanied by sons Dave and Chuck, “John H. Riffey: The Last-Old Time Ranger.”** [*sic*] *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 20(3) (Fall): 6, 15-16.

Hefley, Flood

- 2001 **The modern pioneer: John Riffey.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 5(7): 2.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Jaffe, Matt, AND Burcham, John

- 2017 **Fringe benefits. Toroweap is one of the most isolated outposts in the National Park Service. It’s off the grid, literally, and the nearest grocery store is a four-hour round-trip away. Yet, for the rangers who live and work there, the distant wonderland on the North Rim of the Grand Canyon is a home from which they never want to leave. And some don’t.** *Arizona Highways*, 93(1) (January): 32-39.

Includes John Riffey.

Luttrell, Jean

- 2007 **The last old-time ranger, John H. Riffey.** Flagstaff, Arizona: Vishnu Temple Press, 150 [152] pp. [Cover title: *John H. Riffey : the last old-time ranger.*]

- 2008 **John H. Riffey.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 19(1) (Spring): 4-5.

Malcolm, Andrew H.

- 1974 **Tuweep, Ariz.: A solitary man against the wilderness.** *The New York Times*, (March 15): 35.

Ranger John H. Riffey.

Phelan, Richard

- 1985 **Ranger John Riffey stayed faithful to the land he loved for 38 years.** *Sports Illustrated*, 63(5) (July 29): 86-89.

Roberts, Liz

- 2001 **What makes a good ranger? Can we learn from John Riffey?** *Ranger* (Association of National Park Rangers, Journal), 18(1) (Winter 2001/2002): 18-29.

- 2001 (TRANSCRIBER) **John Riffey Memorial Tall Tale Rendezvous : Tuweep, Arizona, Grand Canyon National Park, April 21, 2001.** [Tuweep, Arizona]: [Liz and Clair Roberts], 85 pp. [Cover sheet: “John Riffey, Tuweep ranger 1942-1980, ‘good samaritan, gentle friend, teller of tale tales.’ ”]

Distributed in multiple copies. Loose-leaf format to accommodate updates; original pages dated April 21, 2001. [The rendezvous was also recorded on VHS by Miles and Associates, Boulder Creek, California.] Pages 2-40, transcription of Tale Tales Rendezvous; pp. 41-75, stories “submitted for this project by people who were unable to attend in person and also by attendees who had previously written essays on John Riffey and wanted to share them with the group”; also appendices, index. Also subsequent additions to loose-leaf format: 1) distributed April 2002, pages dated April 21, 2001, pp. 76-82 + photocopy of Martin Litton article (1969), 1 p., and photocopy of undated [1969] U.S. Department of the Interior Citation for Meritorious Service to John H. Riffey, 1 p.

Volume comprises reminiscences and remarks contributed by (in alphabetical order here, a few are credited to the John Riffey gravesite “Riffey Storybook”): Tom Bean, George Billingsley, Stephan Block, Paul Broyles, Vades Brueck, Sharon (Penny) Carter, Mary Craig, Walt and Evie Davie, Tim Duck, D. Duniviz, Steve Durtshi, Robert Dye, Edie Eilender, Jody Elsley, Howard and Pearl Ferriss, Elizabeth Frazer, Rick Gale, Art Gallenson, Helen Habgood, Alta Hansen, Hal Hilburn, Rose Houk, Jean Luttrell, Helen McMullin, Rita Hansen Miles, Dave Mortenson, Bill Mracheck, Clyde Nash, Steve and Sue Nigh, James A. (Jim) Riffey, Joe Rumburg, DeWayne and Shirley Schmutz, Tryntje Seymour, Jim Stiles, Georgia Thompson, Gene and Marvyl Wendt.

- 2001 **Postscript. What makes a good ranger?** *In: John Riffey Memorial Tall Tale Rendezvous : Tuweep, Arizona, Grand Canyon National Park, April 21, 2001.* [Tuweep, Arizona]: [Liz and Clair Roberts], pp. 80-82.

“This essay was written following the Tall Tale Rendezvous for publication in *Ranger Magazine*, the official magazine of the Association of National Park Rangers.”

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Rolf, Linda

- 2017 **[Letter to the editor.]** *Arizona Highways*, 93(4) (April): 4.
Regarding having worked in summer 1968 as a seasonal employee at Grand Canyon as a secretary in the Chief Ranger’s office, and reminiscence of daily communications by radio with Toroweap ranger John Riffey.

Wendt, Gene

- 2002 **Ranger John Riffey; keeper of Toroweap Country.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 13(2) (April/June): 3-4.

1425

Meribeth Jeanne Riffey

(née Mitchell)

1924–1993

Naturalist, professor, river runner

(wife of John H. Riffey)

Meribeth Riffey married John Riffey in 1965 and split her time between Tuweep and teaching at Western Washington University. She also had been an occasional interpreter on Colorado River trips with Grand Canyon Expeditions. She is buried at Toroweap, next to her husband. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 34) for brief biographical notes and a photo of the Riffey grave in 2012.

Anonymous

- 1993 **Maribeth [sic] Riffey.** *The News* (Grand Canyon River Guides), 6(2) (Summer): 11.
Obituary.

Riffey, Meribeth

- 1989 **Natural history.** *In:* Belknap, Buzz, and Evans, Loie Belknap, *Grand Canyon river guide*. Evergreen, Colorado: Westwater Books, pp. 76-89. [River guide has numerous editions.]

1426

Bob Rigg

(Robert Williams Rigg, Sr.)

1930–2014

River runner

Rigg, Bob

- 1997 **Hard hulled adventure. Bob Rigg.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 10(2) (Spring): 1, 31-33.
Interview. The continuation on p. 31 is titled, “The Rescue of the *Esmeralda*”.

Quartaroli, Richard D.

- 2014 **Bob Rigg—December 1, 1930–August 23, 2014.** *In:* Farewells [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 27(4) (Winter 2014-2015): 5-6.
Obituary.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1427

Jack Rigg

(John Brownlee Rigg)

1926–2003

River runner

Rigg, Nancy

- 2004 **Farewell.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 17(1) (Spring): 6.
Obituary.
-

1428

Jim Rigg

River runner, outfitter, adventurer

Anonymous

- 1951 **They rode the rapids.** *Desert Magazine*, 14(12) (October): 32.
Two separate parties, Frank Wright, Jim Rigg, and two others in cataract boats, and Harry Aleson “with two other boatmen and five passengers” in neoprene rafts; Lee’s Ferry to Lake Mead. “Emma Schray of Fresno, aged 66, is believed to have been the oldest woman to make the trip. She was with the Wright-Riggs expedition.” Item credited to *Las Vegas Review Journal*.
-

1429

William Wendell Riley

1871–1940

Congregational clergyman, poet

Riley, William Wendell

- 1906 **Poems of love and home.** Los Angeles: Commercial Printing House, 156 pp.
See “Silence of the Canyon” (p. 89) and “Beauties of the Grand Canyon” (pp. 153-155). The poems are transcribed in their entireties on pp. 763-764 in [*“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon*](#).
-

1430

Mary Roberts Rinehart

1876–1958

Novelist, writer

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by [Rinehart](#) in Part 2 of [*The Grand Canon*](#).

Rinehart, Mary Roberts

- 1921 **Adventuring *de luxe*—with Mary Roberts Rinehart and her joyous Desert Caravaners.** *The Cosmopolitan*, 70(6) (June): 71-73, 124-128.
Part of an ongoing series about the Desert Caravaners’ trip through the Southwest, mostly with an eye toward visits to Native American sites. They home in, finally, on the Grand Canyon. See quotations from this item on pp. 668-670 in [*“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon*](#).
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1431

William E. Rinne

(Bill Rinne)

1945–2013

U.S. Bureau of Reclamation Deputy Commissioner, Acting Commissioner

Rinne lived most of his adult life in Boulder City, Nevada, and also worked for the Southern Nevada Water Authority.

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Rinne as author and coauthor (as William E. and Bill) in Parts 11 (Section 1) and 12 (Section 1) of [The Grand Canon](#).

Anonymous

- 2013 **Remembering Bill Rinne; Reclamation mourns the passing of Bill Rinne, former acting Commissioner.**
ETA (Efficiency, Transparency, Accountability) (U.S. Bureau of Reclamation), (December): 12-13.
See p. 13, photograph of Rinne on the Colorado River in Grand Canyon.
-

1432

Robert Ripley

(LeRoy Robert Ripley)

1890–1949

“Believe It or Not!” creator and broadcast host, cartoonist, entrepreneur

Abyssus, Q. S. O. [*pseudonym* of Richard D. Quartaroli]

- 2000 **Blasts from the past, Part II; Emery Kolb, Goldwater and Ripley’s “Believe It or Not”.** *The Waiting List*
(Grand Canyon Private Boaters Association), 4(1) (Spring): 22-24.
Radio use on the Colorado River.

Thompson, Neal

- 2013 ***A curious man : the strange and brilliant life of Robert “Believe It or Not!” Ripley.*** New York: Crown
Archetype, 421 [422] pp.
See pp. 271-272, regarding Emery Kolb and Barry Goldwater transmitting live radio transmission (albeit with problems) from aboard a boat in the Colorado River, for national radio. Also a brief, separate note of Norman Nevills.
-

1433

Wally Rist

(Walter Rist)

1941–2021

River runner

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Rist in Part 14 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Lavender, David

- 1985 ***River runners of the Grand Canyon.*** Grand Canyon Natural History Association [paperback ed.], and
University of Arizona Press [clothbound ed.], 147 pp. (Title-page includes both imprints.)
See in Epilogue; specifically, pp. 132-133.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Rist, Wally, AND Steiger, Lew

- 2021 **Wally Rist.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 34(2) (Summer): cover, inside front cover, 30-44, 46.
Rist oral history interview. See also letter from Cort Conley, (3) (Fall): 1, regarding bird vs. rattlesnake combat.

Turner, Rich

- 2021 **Wally Rist, November 17, 1941–May 18, 2021.** *In:* Farewell [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 34(3) (Fall): 4.
Obituary.

1434

George Willis Ritchey

1864–1945
Astronomer

Anonymous

- 1928 **Secrets of planet Mars to be revealed by a huge telescope at Grand Canyon.** *The New York Times*, (June 17): 45.
Plans for telescope at Desert View by “N. W. Ritchey” [*sic*].
- 1928 **The great moon hoax.** *The New York Times*, (July 23): 10.
Editorial, in part regarding the Desert View telescope of G. W. Ritchey.
- 1928 **Grand Canyon observatory planned.** *Science News Letter*, 14(381) (July 28): 51.
G. W. Ritchey plan for astronomical observatory at Desert View.
- 1928 **Telescope may see Martians.** *Popular Science Monthly* 113(3) (September): 131.
G. W. Ritchey plan for astronomical observatory at Desert View.
- 1928 **Grand Canyon observatory.** *Science*, New Series, 68(Supplement): 10.
G. W. Ritchey plan for astronomical observatory at Desert View.

Lago, Don

- 2009 **On the rim of creation.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 20(3) (Fall): 7-14.
G. W. Ritchey plan for astronomical observatory at Desert View.

Osterbrock, Donald E.

- 1993 **Pauper and prince : Ritchey, Hale, and big American telescopes.** Tucson and London: University of Arizona Press, 359 pp.
Dust jacket reproduces artistic representation of a large observatory planned for Desert View, Grand Canyon (about which see pp. 104, 203, 204, 209, 242).

Ré, Pedro

- 2013 **Ritchey’s fixed universal telescope.** *Astronomia de Amadores* (Associação Portuguesa de Astrónomos Amadores, Lisboa), (44) (January/June): 33-40. [Article in English; serial in Portuguese.]
Regarding George Willis Ritchey’s plans that included a large observatory at Desert View, Grand Canyon.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Ritchey, George Willis

- 1929 ***L'évolution de l'astrophotographie et les grands télescopes de l'avenir. / The development of astrophotography and the great telescopes of the future.*** [No place]: Publié sous les auspices de la Société Astronomique de France, 64 pp. [Volume with separate French and English texts.]
See plate 34 and explanation, regarding a “Super-Telescope” designed for a site at Desert View.
- 1930 **La grande aventure** [*transl.* ‘The grand adventure’]. *L'Illustration* (Paris), (4538) (February 22): 255-259. [In French.]
Including the proposed Desert View telescope.
- 1993 **Telescope visionary George Ritchey published this sketch in 1929, showing the building for an 8-meter (315-inch) telescope perched on the rim of the Grand Canyon.** *In:* Books and Beyond [SECTION; Stuart J. Goldman, ed.]. *Sky and Telescope*, 86(3) (September): 54.
Book review includes illustration of jacket, which in turn displays the illustration of the planned Desert View observatory.
-

1435

River Runners Hall of Fame

The **John Wesley Powell River History Museum**, in Green River, Utah, first established the River Runners Hall of Fame in 1990. The Hall of Fame includes people who were significant in the history of the Colorado River through its length, in Upper and Lower Basins alike. Although a few of the people listed below are exclusive to the Upper Basin, the entire list of inductees is presented here for historical completeness (*courtesy of Roy Webb, 20 July 2024*).

River Runners Hall of Fame

- 1990 John Wesley Powell and crews (1869: Bill Dunn, George Bradley, Frank Goodman, Andy Hall, Billy Hawkins, Oramel Howland, Seneca Howland, Walter Powell, John Sumner; 1871–1872: Almon Thompson, Stephen Jones, John Steward, Francis Bishop, E. O. Beaman, Frederick Dellenbaugh, Andy Hatten, Frank Richardson, Walter Powell, Jack Hillers)
Georgie White Clark
Nathaniel Galloway
Clyde Eddy
Norman D. Nevills
Bert Loper
Julius Stone
Denis Julien
William Ashley
William Manly
- 1998 Dee Holladay
Bus Hatch
Joseph Christmas Ives
- 2012 Kent Frost
Ken Sleight

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 2016 Don Harris
Lois Jotter
Dr. Elzada Clover
Katie Lee
Bill Belknap
- 2017 Ron Smith
Glade Ross
Jack Currey
- 2018 Gaylord Stavely
Kenny Ross
George Wendt
- 2019 Herm Hoops
Malcolm “Moki Mac” Ellingson
- 2022 David Dexter Rust
Leslie Jones
Harry Aleson
- 2023 Martin Litton
Dick McCallum
Kim Crumbo
- 2024 Don Hatch
Ted Hatch
French Kayakers (*Bernard de Colmont, Antoine de Seynes, Genevieve de Colmont*)
Roy Webb

1436

Gary A. Roberge

1946–1991

Concessionaire employee

Evelyn Roberge

Concessionaire employee

(wife of Gary Roberge)

Gary Roberge is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 199) for brief biographical notes. Nuttall notes that Gary “worked in the Fred Harvey Garage, also driving a water truck for the Squire Inn in Tusayan”; and that the Roberges first appear in the local phone directory in 1984. Evelyn Roberge was the manager of the Fred Harvey curio shop at Desert View.

Alton T. Roberts

American Legion, Chairman

see under Foch

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1437

Clair A. Roberts

1951–

Grand Canyon National Park Ranger; NPS ranger in other units

Liz Roberts

National Park Service Ranger

(wife of Clair Roberts)

At Grand Canyon National Park, Clair Roberts was the remote Tuweep Ranger, in part because he was a pilot. Liz Roberts occasionally “telecommuted” from Tuweep. (Refer to NPS Oral History Collection (HFCA 1817), Association of National Park Rangers Oral History Project, 2012-2016; Clair Roberts, October 30, 2013; <https://npgallery.nps.gov/GetAsset/2a8925e2-b8cb-4978-b809-2eddd471d719/original>; accessed 21 June 2024.) Both were present when President Bill Clinton flew to Tuweep to sign a proclamation that created the Grand Canyon–Parashant National Monument (see Bill Clinton *herein*).

A note pertaining to Liz Roberts’ retirement from the Park Service summarized her service: “Liz Roberts retired from the National Park Service on May 27 after serving since November 1985 without a break in service. Roberts began work with the NPS as a clerk/typist, and her administrative roles have included administrative technician, executive assistant, budget analyst, human resources officer and administrative officer (chief of administration). She worked at Yosemite National Park twice, Timpanogos Cave National Monument, Lake Clark National Park & Preserve, the National Interagency Fire Center, Sitka National Historical Park, Lassen Volcanic National Park, Petroglyph National Monument and Joshua Tree National Park. She and her husband Clair [since retired from the Park Service] divide their time between Bailey Flats, California, and Paradise Valley, Montana.” (*Ranger* [Association of National Park Rangers], 33(3) (Summer 2017): 20.)

Carmony, Tom

1998 **The Pioneers’ trip to Toroweap.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 2(10) (October): 4.

Includes note of Clair and Liz Roberts.

Jaffe, Matt, AND Burcham, John

2017 **Fringe benefits. Toroweap is one of the most isolated outposts in the National Park Service. It’s off the grid, literally, and the nearest grocery store is a four-hour round-trip away. Yet, for the rangers who live and work there, the distant wonderland on the North Rim of the Grand Canyon is a home from which they never want to leave. And some don’t.** *Arizona Highways*, 93(1) (January): 32-39.

Includes notes regarding Clair Roberts.

Roberts, Clair A.

2016 **Grand Canyon National Park; night rescue on the Lava Falls Route.** *In*: Yosemite Conservancy (ed.), *The wonder of it all : 100 stories from the National Park Service*. Yosemite National Park, California: Yosemite Conservancy, pp. 161-163.

Roberts, Liz

2001 (TRANSCRIBER) **John Riffey Memorial Tall Tale Rendezvous : Tuweep, Arizona, Grand Canyon National Park, April 21, 2001.** [Tuweep, Arizona]: [Liz and Clair Roberts], 85 pp. [Cover sheet: “John Riffey, Tuweep ranger 1942-1980, ‘good samaritan, gentle friend, teller of tale tales.’”]

Distributed in multiple copies. Loose-leaf format to accommodate updates; original pages dated April 21, 2001. [The rendezvous was also recorded on VHS by Miles and Associates, Boulder Creek, California.] Pages 2-40, transcription of Tale Tales Rendezvous; pp. 41-75, stories “submitted for this project by people who were unable to attend in person and also by attendees who had previously written essays on John Riffey and wanted to share them with the group”; also appendices, index. Also subsequent additions to loose-leaf format: 1) distributed April

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

2002, pages dated April 21, 2001, pp. 76-82 + photocopy of Martin Litton article (1969), 1 p., and photocopy of undated [1969] U.S. Department of the Interior Citation for Meritorious Service to John H. Riffey, 1 p.

Volume comprises reminiscences and remarks contributed by (in alphabetical order here, a few are credited to the John Riffey gravesite “Riffey Storybook”): Tom Bean, George Billingsley, Stephan Block, Paul Broyles, Vades Brueck, Sharon (Penny) Carter, Mary Craig, Walt and Evie Davie, Tim Duck, D. Duniviz, Steve Durtshi, Robert Dye, Edie Eilender, Jody Elsley, Howard and Pearl Ferriss, Elizabeth Frazer, Rick Gale, Art Gallenson, Helen Habgood, Alta Hansen, Hal Hilburn, Rose Houk, Jean Luttrell, Helen McMullin, Rita Hansen Miles, Dave Mortenson, Bill Mracheck, Clyde Nash, Steve and Sue Nigh, James A. (Jim) Riffey, Joe Rumburg, DeWayne and Shirley Schmutz, Tryntje Seymour, Jim Stiles, Georgia Thompson, Gene and Marvyl Wendt.

2006 **Honorable Mention; “Poppies” Tuweep, Grand Canyon.** *In:* 2008 Photo Contest Winners. *Ranger* (Association of National Park Rangers, Journal), 23(1) (Winter 2006/2007): 15.

1438

Morrell Franklin Roberts

1911–1983

Justice of the Peace

Betty Roberts

(née Tyzzer)

1921–1996

Concessionaire employee

Morell and Betty Roberts are buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 196) for brief biographical notes. Refer to [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#) (Anderson, 2015, p. 75) for photo and legend. He was the first full-time Justice of the Peace at Grand Canyon, about 1971–1974. Betty Roberts worked in sales at El Tovar.

1439

Bestor Robinson

1898–1987

Attorney, adventurer, river runner, mountaineer, environmentalist

Anonymous

1949 **Hazardous Colorado voyage.** *In:* Here and There on the Desert [SECTION]. *Desert Magazine*, 12(10) (August): 37.

“Grand Canyon—A party of five Californians has made the first motorboat downstream trip on the Colorado river from Lee’s Ferry to Lake Mead. The group successfully ran dangerous Lava Falls rapids, considered one of the toughest obstacles in the 240-mile trip through the Grand Canyon. Making the trip in an 18-foot modified Higgins-style boat were: Edward Hudson Sr. and Edward Jr. [*sic*], Paso Robles; Otis Marston and Bestor Robinson, Oakland; Wilson Taylor, Berkeley.—*Yuma Daily Sun*.” (ENTIRE ITEM)

1440

Marlin Jurvis Robinson

("Slue")

1910–1961

National Park Service employee

Robinson is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 167) for brief biographical notes and photo. He worked as a maintenance foreman for the Park Service. His wife, **Neva Jo Robinson**, left Grand Canyon after his death.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1441

William Josephus Robinson

1867–1936

Physician, medical editor, eugenicist

Robinson, William J.

- 1917 **Two months in Hawaii and some other places, and how I came back.** *The Medical Critic and Guide*, 20(9) (September): 321-358. [Signed “By the Editor”.]

Includes his trip to the Grand Canyon; strictly a tourist’s-eye view. He ranks the Grand Canyon as no. 2 of various places of the world; for starters, Switzerland is no. 1 (about which he swoons at some length), and recapitulates: “. . . Switzerland offers more than all the other four combined. For the others are just one thing each. The Canyon is all granite, Niagara is all water, Kilauea is all fire and the Yosemite is just mountains with a few not very impressive waterfalls.” See quotations from this item, with notes, on pp. 621-622 in [*“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.*](#)

- 1924 **The Editor’s 1924 trip. 30,000 miles by land, water and air.** *The Medical Critic and Guide*, 25B(11) (November): 405-435.

See section 4, “The Grand Canyon of Arizona” (pp. 408-411). This was his second visit to the canyon—cynical and grim. “Don’t go to see the Canyon twice. When you see the Canyon the first time, it makes such a wonderful impression on your brain, that the second time you feel rather flat. I know that I was not impressed by the Canyon this time anywhere as near as I was the first time, seven years ago.” See full quotation from this item on pp. 704-706 in [*“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.*](#)

RocketMan

see Yves Rossy

1442

Todd Rodemyer

Concessionaire employee

Tierney, V. Ronnie [Tierney, Veronica]

- 2019 **Hospitality from Kabul to the Grand Canyon; Todd Rodemyer welcomes his new job as the food and beverage director at the South Rim, after serving meals in a war zone.** *Flagstaff Business News* (Flagstaff, Arizona), 12(4) (April): 13, 42.

Rodemyer is with Xanterra Grand Canyon South Rim Lodges.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1443

Mavis Rogers

1921–2011

Ross Rogers

(son of Mavis Rogers)

U.S. Forest Service lookouts (Kaibab National Forest)

Anonymous

2011 **Mavis Rogers.** *In:* In Memorium [sic] [SECTION]. *Lookout Network* (Forest Fire Lookout Association, Vienna, Virginia), 22(2) (Summer): 9.

Brief note on the death of Rogers, who “had spent half a century between Dry Park and Big Springs lookouts, north of the Grand Canyon.” Also notes, “After spending summers at Big Springs with Mom [Mavis], son Ross currently staffs Big Springs.”

1444

Will Rogers

(William Penn Adair Rogers)

1879–1935

Actor, columnist, humorist

Rogers, Will

1928 **Will Rogers advises flight over the Grand Canyon.** *The New York Times*, (August 25): 12.

Brief Letter to the Editor, dateline “Grand Canyon, Ariz., Aug. 24.” Includes the remark, “If you never take but one airplane trip in your life, make it the one where you fly over the Grand Canyon.” (No further comment about the canyon.)

1445

Linda Rolf

Teacher, Grand Canyon School; Grand Canyon National Park Ranger

Rolf, Linda

2014 **Back to school.** *In:* Letters to the Editor [SECTION]. *Arizona Highways*, 90(7) (July): 4.

Reminiscence of work at Grand Canyon, 1972-1975. She taught second grade, and later she and another woman, “Pat”, were the “first females to work at the south entrance gate”.

2017 **[Letter to the editor.]** *Arizona Highways*, 93(4) (April): 4.

Regarding having worked in summer 1968 as a seasonal employee at Grand Canyon as a secretary in the Chief Ranger’s office, and reminiscence of daily communications by radio with Toroweap ranger John Riffey.

1446

Scott Rommel

Grand Canyon National Park employee (water utilities); entrepreneur

Tierney, V. Ronnie [Tierney, Veronica]

2021 **Enjoying the ride; Soledaddy Longboards owner handcrafts his unique skateboards at the Grand Canyon.** *In:* Community Profile [SECTION]. *Flagstaff Business News* (Flagstaff, Arizona), 14(6) (June): 12, 35.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1447

Stefan Roos

1963–

German stuntman

R., S.

- 2013 **Vorsicht, schwebende Models! House running, bungy und stunts—Sport Unlimited setzt spektakuläre Wünsche professionell in Szene** [*transl.* ‘Caution, flying people! House running, bungy and stunts—Sport Unlimited professionally stages spectacular needs’]. *Megazin* (Ingoldstadt, Germany), 18(203) (April): 20-21. [In German, with item title thus.]

See p. 21, references to a stunt performed by Roos, “Heli-Bungy-Sprung in den Grand Canyon fürs englische Fernsehen” (*transl.* ‘Heli-Bungy-jump into the Grand Canyon for English television’); not otherwise identified, but surely not over the national park. A photo view upward also shows Roos jumping from a helicopter.

1448

Archie Roosevelt

(Archibald Bulloch Roosevelt)

1894–1979

*U.S. Army (1917–1919, 1943–1944, attaining the rank of Lieutenant Colonel);
oil company executive; investments firm partner
(son of Theodore Roosevelt)*

Quentin Roosevelt

1887–1918

*U.S. Army Air Service, aviator (killed in action)
(son of Theodore Roosevelt)*

Anonymous

- 1911 **Roosevelt at Grand Canyon. Passes night there with Gov. Sloan as guide.** *The New York Times*, (March 17): 7.

“Williams, Ariz. March 16.—Theodore Roosevelt passed through this place today for the Grand Canyon of the Colorado, where he spent the night. He has been joined by his son Archie. Gov. Sloan, who guided the Roosevelt party through the Grand Canyon, discussed with him the recently adopted Constitution for Arizona. Mr. Roosevelt disapproves of several things in the document, but at Flagstaff he said that Congress should have granted Statehood, no matter what the Constitution contained.” (ENTIRE ITEM)

- 1913 **Roosevelt in electrical storm.** *The New York Times*, (July 17): 7.

“A terrific electrical storm, the worst experienced in this region in several years, raged about Col. Theodore Roosevelt and his party yesterday as they crossed the Colorado River in Bright Angel Cañon, on the way to the Bad Lands hunting grounds. The crossing was made in the cage suspended from a cable 800 feet [*sic*] above the river. Lightning played about the cage. The Colonel and his sons, Archie and Quentin, were drenched, but suffered no other mishap.” (ENTIRE NOTE)

Leake, Harvey

- 2024 **Quentin Roosevelt’s Grand Canyon adventures.** *In*: Spamer, Earle E. (compiler, ed.), *Those Who Made a Difference : proceedings of the 6th Grand Canyon History Symposium, Grand Canyon, Arizona, November 1-4, 2023*. Grand Canyon Historical Society, (in press).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Chandler Roosevelt
see Elliott Roosevelt

1449

Elliott Roosevelt
1910–1990

Aviation official; Brigadier General, U.S. Army Air Forces; Mayor of Miami Beach, Florida (1965–1967)
(son of Franklin D. and Eleanor Roosevelt)

Faye Margaret Emerson
1917–1983

Actress
(third [1944–1950] of the five wives of Elliott Roosevelt; her second marriage)

Chandler Roosevelt
(Ruth Chandler Roosevelt)

1934–2018
(daughter of Elliott and Ruth Googins Roosevelt; later the wife of Henry Dickinson Lindsley, III [1928–2011])

Elliott Roosevelt and Faye Emerson married at Grand Canyon, December 3, 1944. Elliott’s young daughter, Chandler, was also present.

Anonymous

- 1944 **President’s son and bride after wedding.** *The New York Times*, (December 4): 25.
Article with photo of “Col. Elliott Roosevelt and the former Faye Emerson on a ledge on the rim of the Grand Canyon.” The photo shows them at a rimside railing.
- 1944 **[Marriage notice.]** *In*: Marriages [SECTION]. *The Billboard*, 56(51) (December 16): 34.
“Roosevelt–Emerson—Col. Elliott Roosevelt to Faye Emerson, screen actress, at Grand Canyon, Ariz., December 3.” (ENTIRE ITEM)
- 1945 **Episcopal veto.** *Time*, (December 3):.
Refers in part to the third marriage of Elliott Roosevelt, son of Franklin D. Roosevelt, performed by a Methodist pastor, to actress Faye Emerson in 1944 “in a glassed-in observation station at Grand Canyon, Ariz.”⁴⁴ Article

⁴⁴ The venue for the wedding was the Yavapai Observation Station, although the the windows there in the formerly open-air space were not installed until January-February 1953 (*fide* Kim Besom, Grand Canyon National Park Museum Collection [March 28, 2022], from Superintendent’s Monthly Reports). [The El Tovar venue mentioned by Dudley (1945), likely was confused with a reception venue.] The remark concerning windows seems to be an editorial assumption in *Time* magazine, perhaps based on photographs from the event, notwithstanding the Ranger-Naturalist’s own remark (*see below*) of a “large picture window”—given that the open-air view of the canyon from inside could be journalistically described as a “picture window”. The Yavapai venue is corroborated both by the report of the wedding in *The New York Times* (December 4, 1944, p. 25) and by the Superintendent’s own Monthly Report (*fide* Kim Besom [January 9, 2024]), “On December 3 Colonel Elliot Roosevelt was united in marriage to Miss Faye Emerson (Warner Bros. Studio actress) at Yavapai Observation Station at 10:00 a.m. by Reverend Roger Sawyer of the Grand Canyon Community Church. Only a small group of friends were present because of bad weather which grounded several planes carrying invited guests, necessitating their arrival six hours late.” Specifically, the separate report therein by Ranger-Naturalist Louis Schellbach provides more information:

“On December 2 Colonel Elliott Roosevelt, son of our President, called the Park Naturalist at 10:15 p.m. from the El Tovar Hotel to help arrange his wedding plans at Grand Canyon National Park. Chief Ranger H. L. Bill accompanied the Park Naturalist. Miss Faye Emerson, the bride-to-be, could not decide on holding the ceremony in the hotel or Community Building. The Park Naturalist suggested it take place by the large picture window at Yavapai Observation Station at Yavapai Point. They were taken there to look over and it was there and then decided to hold the wedding ceremony there on the following morning

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

about Roosevelt’s election as vestryman in Episcopal church in Hyde Park, New York, invalidated by the bishop because Roosevelt had been previously divorced.

Dudley, Freda

1945 **Inside Hollywood** [COLUMN]. *Movieland* (Dunellen, New Jersey), 3(2) (March): 6, 8, 10, 68-71.

See “Family Matter” (pp. 8, 10), regarding actress Faye Emerson and her marriage to Elliott Roosevelt at Grand Canyon. See also p. 68, photo, “Col. Jimmy [*sic*] Roosevelt, Faye Emerson; an after-honeymoon evening at the Mocambo” (Elliott Roosevelt is here misidentified as his brother). See p. 10: “. . . the service was read in the great hall of El Tovar, luxurious Inn on the rim of Grand Canyon. Faye wore a blue doeskin tailored suit, a mink bandeau-hat, carried a mink muff and wore matching brown suede shoes. Her engagement ring was a platinum band set with three diamonds, and her wedding ring matched that of her husband—a plain gold circlet. Her corsage was white orchids, and the first person to wish her happiness by long distance telephone was her small son, Billy, the child of Faye’s first husband, William W. Crawford, Jr.”

Odderstol, Barbara

2012 **[Message.]** *In*: Emails/Letters [SECTION]. *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 23(3) (Summer): 16.

Includes a brief reminiscence regarding the author’s father, **Stanley Stephens**, officiating at the marriage of Elliott Roosevelt and Faye Emerson.

at 9:00 a.m. The Park Naturalist and Chief Ranger handled arrangements necessary to placing the station in order, arranging the flowers, traffic, etc.

“After the ceremony on December 3, Park Naturalist Schellbach and wife and Chief Ranger H. L. Bill and wife were invited to attend the wedding party at the hotel. At 1:00 p.m. the party returned to Yavapai Observation Station to pose for news photographers. Details of the guests and principals will be found in the Superintendent’s report. On December 4 Colonel Roosevelt made the trip down into the Canyon on muleback to spend a day or so at Phantom Ranch, returning to the rim on December 6 when they left the park as guests of Mr. Jack Frye, President of Transcontinental and Western Airlines.”

In another section of this report, under “Visitors”, it reads [interjections here are in italicized square brackets]:

“December 2-6 — Col. Elliot Roosevelt and wife (took trip to Phantom Ranch, Dec. 4-5); Jack Frye, President, TWA, and wife; Col. C.A. Shoop and wife, Army Air Corps; Col. J.R. Hoover, Army Air Corps; Miss Chandler Roosevelt (daughter) [*who was present as the Maid of Honor in the wedding party*]; Mr. Robert Wells, (U.S. Secret Service [*protection for Chandler*]); Mr. John Meyer, Hollywood, California; Miss Janet Thomas, Hollywood, California; Mrs. Joseph Livengood (Granddaughter of Madame Schumann Heink); All of the above were members of the Roosevelt wedding party.”

The Chief Ranger’s report to the Superintendent has a section that reads:

“Colonel Elliot Roosevelt, second son of the president, and Miss Faye Emerson, Warner Bros. motion picture actress, were married at Yavapai Observation Station by Reverend Roger W. Sawyer of the Grand Canyon Community Church on December 3. The ceremony was performed before a small group of friends of the bride and the groom; however, the party might have been larger had not the weather grounded some of Colonel Roosevelt’s associates at Kingman causing them to arrive about six hours late.”

In a Congressional investigation into contracts in the national defense program, Elliott Roosevelt features throughout Part 40 (in 1947). His own testimony occurred over more than a day; part of the testimony on August 5, 1947, before a subcommittee of the Special Committee to Investigate the National Defense Program, concerned the Roosevelt–Emerson wedding (pp. 2405-24061; specifically pp. 24051-24056), in *Investigation of the National Defense Program : Hearings Before a Special Committee Investigating the National Defense Program, United States Senate, Eightieth Congress, First Session, Pursuant to S. Res. 46 . . . Part 40, Aircraft Contracts (Hughes Aircraft Co. and Kaiser-Hughes Corp.)* (U.S. Government Printing Office, 1947). An itemized accounting from Fred Harvey details the bills for the lodgings and entertainments at El Tovar, which apparently were mostly covered by Jack Frye, appear as part of Exhibit No. 2509 (pp. 24630-24632).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Wilson, Beverly Brown

2006 **Grand Canyon entertainment circa 1931.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 17(4) (October/December: 5-6, 8).

Publishes several photographs of stage entertainments, but includes a photo of herself and her sister, Pat, as young girls, with Elliott Roosevelt’s young daughter, Chandler, which must have been at the time of the Roosevelt–Emerson wedding in December 1944. (Note that the date mentioned in the title is prior even to Chandler’s birth year, but Wilson may have written correctly about the early entertainment venues and included the photo as an aside.)

1450

Franklin Delano Roosevelt

1882–1945

*New York State Senator (1911–1913), U.S. Assistant Secretary of the Navy (1913–1920),
New York State Governor (1929–1932), U.S. President (1933–1945)*

Eleanor Roosevelt

(Anna Eleanor Roosevelt, *née* Roosevelt)

1884–1962

*U.S. First Lady (1933–1945); writer,
Chair, United Nations Commission on Human Rights (1946–1952, U.S. Representative to the commission, 1947–1953);
Chair, Presidential Commission on the Status of Women (1961–1962)*

Thus far no direct evidence has been found of a Grand Canyon visit by Franklin or Eleanor Roosevelt, except for her statement in 1945 (*see below*). The date of their visit is undetermined. It could have been in 1932 as there is a photograph of FDR with other politicians at the Isabella Greenway Ranch (Quarter Circle Double X Ranch) near Williams, Arizona, on September 26, 1932, when he was campaigning for president. (Greenway [1886–1953] was not present, and she would herself later be a U.S. Representative from Arizona, 1933–1937.) It has not been ascertained (here) whether Eleanor accompanied FDR on that trip, or if there might have been another time when both had been to the canyon.

Anonymous

1999 **Famous people at the Grand Canyon.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 10(3) (July/September): 2.

Very brief article summarizing—mostly just by name—presidents Theodore Roosevelt, **Franklin Roosevelt**, Dwight Eisenhower, Bill Clinton; evangelists Amiee Semple McPherson and Billy Graham; writers Zane Grey, George Bernard Shaw (with a photo of Shaw and Ranger Ed Cummings, from the Jeanne Schick collection), and Ellsworth Kolb; artists Thomas Moran and Gunnar Widforss; heads of state, the Shah of Iran, and the King and Queen of Greece “along with a number of princes”; criminals Danny Ray Horning and a “man by the name of Kimes”; and “many more too numerous to name in this short space”.

Roosevelt, Eleanor

1945 **My Day** [SYNDICATED NEWSPAPER COLUMN], (April 20).

Written a week following the death of Franklin D. Roosevelt. “[I] remember something he had said some years ago, when we first took a look at the Grand Canyon. I thought it the most beautiful, and majestic sight I had ever seen, but my husband said: ‘No, it looks dead. I like my green trees at Hyde Park better. They are alive and growing.’” (ENTIRE NOTE)

Quentin Roosevelt
see Archibald Roosevelt

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1451

Theodore Roosevelt

(Theodore Roosevelt, Jr.; T.R.)

1858–1919

New York State Assembly (1882–1884), Governor of New York (1899–1900), U.S. Vice President (1901), U.S. President (1901–1909); Nobel Prize recipient (Peace, 1906), adventurer

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Roosevelt** in Parts 2 and 13 of [The Grand Canon](#).

- A frequently reproduced photo of Roosevelt on a mule, speaking with John Hance, is in Linda L. Stampoulos, *Visiting the Grand Canyon : Views of Early Tourism* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2004; Images of America series), p. 93; and see p. 113 for a photo of Roosevelt at Rust Camp, 1913.
- Refer to a photo in Kevin S. Schindler, *The Grand Canyon: Past and Present* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2024), p. 70, showing Grand Canyon National Park Superintendent Rob Arnberger with Grand Canyon Association director Robert Koons and U.S. Secretary of the Interior Babbitt at the dedication of Roosevelt Point on the North Rim, July 3, 1996 (with a “today” view of the scene).

Anonymous

- 1903 **[Rough Riders to meet Theodore Roosevelt at Grand Canyon.]** *In:* Items [SECTION]. *Fur Trade Review* (New York), 30(9) (April 1): 216.
“Fifty Rough Riders, of Bisbee and Southern Arizona, finding that President Roosevelt will confine his itinerary to the northern part of the Territory, have arranged an excursion to Grand Cañon, where they will greet their former leader. Desiring to give the President some appropriate token of their esteem, they have secured a large black bear, captured in Sonora, and will present it to him when they meet him at the cañon.” (ENTIRE ITEM)
- 1903 **President in Grand Canyon.** *Deseret News*, (May 6): 1 [issue pagination].
- 1903 **Mr. Roosevelt sees the Grand Canyon. He pleads for the preservation of the wonderful chasm. People of Arizona gather to hear the President, who talks on irrigation and other topics.** *The New York Times*, (May 7): 2.
- 1903 **Mr. Roosevelt’s tour.** *In:* Survey of the World. *The Independent* (New York), 55 (May 14) (2841): 1114.
“In Arizona he saw the Grand Cañon, and in a brief address urged the people to refrain from marring the noble view by erected a hotel or a building of any kind within the scope of it.” (ENTIRE NOTE)
- 1903 **President passes through Flagstaff. On his way to the Grand Canyon Wednesday morning—Early watchers disappointed. Flagstaff’s patriotic people follow him in goodly number. To do honor to the nation’s chief executive—President presents diplomas to Flagstaff High School graduates—The citizens of Flagstaff present beautiful and costly Navajo blanket.** *Coconino Sun* (Flagstaff) [weekly newspaper], 20(19) (May 9): 1-2.
- 1903 **The President in Arizona; gives diplomas to graduates; compliments the men of Arizona in an address delivered at Grand Canyon--Extends greetings to Indians.** *The Summary* (Elmira, New York), 31(19) (May 9): 1.
- 1905 **A game preserve in Grand Canyon. Proposition to establish one on its rim now under official consideration. Roosevelt has been invited. Expects to take a lion hunting trip on it that will entirely eclipse Colorado exploits. Utah man gives particulars. President Woolley came to Salt Lake today to order material for aerial tramway.** *Deseret News*, (August 14): 1-2 [issue pagination].

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 1911 **Roosevelt at Grand Canyon. Passes night there with Gov. Sloan as guide.** *The New York Times*, (March 17): 7.
“Williams, Ariz. March 16.—Theodore Roosevelt passed through this place today for the Grand Canyon of the Colorado, where he spent the night. He has been joined by his son Archie. Gov. Sloan, who guided the Roosevelt party through the Grand Canyon, discussed with him the recently adopted Constitution for Arizona. Mr. Roosevelt disapproves of several things in the document, but at Flagstaff he said that Congress should have granted Statehood, no matter what the Constitution contained.” (ENTIRE ITEM)
- 1913 **Roosevelt to cross Grand Canon.** *The New York Times*, (July 15): 2.
- 1913 **Roosevelt in electrical storm.** *The New York Times*, (July 17): 7.
“A terrific electrical storm, the worst experienced in this region in several years, raged about Col. Theodore Roosevelt and his party yesterday as they crossed the Colorado River in Bright Angel Cañon, on the way to the Bad Lands hunting grounds. The crossing was made in the cage suspended from a cable 800 feet [sic] above the river. Lightning played about the cage. The Colonel and his sons, Archie and Quentin, were drenched, but suffered no other mishap.” (ENTIRE NOTE)
- 1958 **Plaque honors Theodore Roosevelt.** *In: Here and There on the Desert* [SECTION]. *Desert Magazine*, 21(9) (September): 31.
Jacob Lake, Arizona. Item credited to *Phoenix Gazette*.
- 1996 **Roosevelt got the point; dedication on North Rim.** *Canyon Views* (Grand Canyon Association), 2(3): 4.
Roosevelt Point, formerly Painted Desert Overlook.
- 1996 **Roosevelt Point dedicated.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 7(9): 3.
- 1999 **Famous people at the Grand Canyon.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 10(3) (July/September): 2.
Very brief article summarizing—mostly just by name—presidents **Theodore Roosevelt**, Franklin Roosevelt, Dwight Eisenhower, Bill Clinton; evangelists Amiee Semple McPherson and Billy Graham; writers Zane Grey, George Bernard Shaw (with a photo of Shaw and Ranger Ed Cummings, from the Jeanne Schick collection), and Ellsworth Kolb; artists Thomas Moran and Gunnar Widforss; heads of state, the Shah of Iran, and the King and Queen of Greece “along with a number of princes”; criminals Danny Ray Horning and a “man by the name of Kimes”; and “many more too numerous to name in this short space”.
- 2004 **Roosevelt in electrical storm.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 8(3): 2.
Reprinted from *The New York Times*, July 17, 1913.

Bitler, Teresa

- 2014 **Presidential Arizona; tour Arizona following in the footsteps of US commanders-in-chief.** *In: Arizona 2014 official state visitor’s guide.* Phoenix: Madden Media LLC, pp. 21-25.
Notes Grand Canyon visits by **Theodore Roosevelt**, William Howard Taft, Herbert Hoover, Calvin Coolidge, Dwight Eisenhower, Gerald Ford, George H. W. Bush, Bill Clinton, and Barack Obama.

Blaisdell, Robert

- 2011 (ED.) **Great speeches of the twentieth century.** Mineola, New York: Dover Publications, 233 pp.
See: Theodore Roosevelt, “The Natural Wonder of the Grand Canyon”, May 6, 1903.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Blake, Michael F.

- 2020 ***Go West, Mr. President : Theodore Roosevelt’s great loop tour of 1903.*** Helena, Montana, and Guilford, Connecticut: TwoDot, 277 [278] pp.
See “The Big Ditch: Arizona” (pp. 115-122, and notes, pp. 247-248).

Blase, James G.

- 2019 ***Keep it for your children : Theodore Roosevelt’s 1903 western trip.*** St. Louis, Missouri: James G. Blase, 371 pp. [An on-demand publication.]
“. . . an ‘unauthorized’ day-by-day, hour-by-hour journal of the 1903 western trip . . .”; from numerous sources but without paraphrase. April 1-June 5, 1903. Grand Canyon, see pp. 191-194; Williams, Arizona, p. 194. See also pp. 7 and (from the official itinerary) 365).

Brown, Dick

- 2020 ***Theodore Roosevelt advocating for something grand.*** *In:* Quartaroli, Richard D. (compiler, ed.), *Celebrating 100 years of Grand Canyon National Park, February 2019 : a gathering of Grand Canyon historians : ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts.* Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association [and Grand Canyon Historical Society], pp. 29-34.

Cutright, Paul Russell

- 1956 ***Theodore Roosevelt, the naturalist.*** New York: Harper and Brothers, 297 pp.
See pp. 175-176.

Dennis, Charles H.

- 1903 ***Events of the month.*** *The World To-Day*, 5(1) (July): 827-.
See “President’s Tour Ended” (pp. 838-841). Theodore Roosevelt’s tour of the West; photos at Grand Canyon, pp. 839, 840.

Hanna, Mark

- 1988 ***Autobiography of Mark Hanna : as told to Richard Emerick.*** (John Reyhner, ed.) Billings, Montana: Eastern Montana College, 108 pp.
See “Theodore Roosevelt’s Visit” (pp. 28-29).

Hart, Albert Bushnell, AND Ferleger, Herbert Ronald

- 1941 ***Theodore Roosevelt cyclopedia.*** (Foreword by William Allen White.) New York: Roosevelt Memorial Association, 674 pp.
See pp. 216-217.

Lummis, Charles F.

- 1903 ***In the Lion’s Den*** [COLUMN]. *Out West*, 18(6) (June): 751-756.
See p. 752, regarding Theodore Roosevelt’s speech at Grand Canyon.

Miller, J. Martin

- 1905 (ED.) ***The triumphant life of Theodore Roosevelt : citizen, statesman, president.*** [No imprint], [388] 436 pp.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

See illustration between pp. 176/177; and “The Welcome at Grand Canyon” (pp. 211-212). Pagination of volume given as “436*” pp. on final page, following p. 387, with notation, “The forty-eight full page illustrations are added to the last folio, making a total of 436 pages in this book”; however, illustration pages are not paginated and they are interleaved in the text pages.

Morris, Edmund

- 2001 **Theodore Rex.** New York: Random House, 772 [774] pp.
See pp. 225-226, 519.

Mugan, Esther L.

- 1911 (ED.) **In the Harvey Service [SECTION].** *Santa Fe Employes’ Magazine*, 5(5) (April): 55-.
See p. 55: “Several of the Harvey houses, including El Paso, the Grand Cañon and Albuquerque, had the pleasure of entertaining Theodore Roosevelt and party during the past month. Mr. and Mrs. Ford Harvey accompanied Mr. Roosevelt from El Paso to Albuquerque, where a banquet was tendered the distinguished guest at the Alvarado.”
(ENTIRE NOTE)

Rock, Ryna

- 2008 **Historical tales; “AGPA to Place Bronze Plaque at Jacob Lake on Kaibab” (taken from an article printed in the AGPA Outdoor News of January 1958).** *Arizona Wildlife News* (Arizona Wildlife Federation), 50(3) (Summer): 6. [Arizona Game Protective Association.]
Pertaining to the dedication of plaque commemorating Theodore Roosevelt at Jacob Lake, June 22, 1958.
- 2014 **Historical tales; reproduced by Ryna Rock from AGPA Outdoor News June 1958; Arizona’s wildlife rights defended; Goldwater to dedicate Roosevelt memorial June 22.** *Arizona Wildlife News* (Arizona Wildlife Federation), 56(3) (Fall): 20-21. [Arizona Game Protective Association.]
Pertaining to the dedication of plaque commemorating Theodore Roosevelt at Jacob Lake, June 22, 1958.

Roosevelt, Theodore

- 1903 **From the President’s speeches. The third instalment of pertinent extracts from speeches delivered by Mr. Roosevelt on his western tour.** *Public Opinion*, 34(20) (May 14): 618.
Includes an abridgement of Roosevelt’s speech at Grand Canyon.
- 1903 **Our natural scenery.** *From:* The President’s Speeches in the West [SUBSECTION]. *In:* Current Comment [SECTION]. *Gunton’s Magazine*, 24 (June): 541-542.
Excerpt from Roosevelt’s speech at Grand Canyon, May 6.
- [1905?] **The works of Theodore Roosevelt in fourteen volumes. Presidential addresses and state papers : Part One.** New York: P. F. Collier and Son, Executive Edition, 400 pp.
See “At Grand Canyon, Arizona, May 6, 1903” (pp. 369-372); and see p. 326 in “At laying of cornerstone of gateway to Yellowstone National Park, Gardiner, Montana, April 24, 1903” (pp. 324-328).
- 1906 **[Remark in “Comments” section.]** *In:* *The Grand Canyon of Arizona : being a book of words from many pens, about the Grand Canyon of the Colorado River in Arizona.* [Chicago]: Santa Fe, Passenger Department, p. 117.
Excerpt from speech at Grand Canyon, May 6, 1903.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 1909 **[Remark in “Comments” section.]** *In: The Grand Canyon of Arizona : being a book of words from many pens, about the Grand Canyon of the Colorado River in Arizona.* [Chicago]: Santa Fe, Passenger Department, p. 117.
Excerpt from speech at Grand Canyon, May 6, 1903.
- 1913 **A cougar hunt on the rim of the Grand Canyon.** *The Outlook* (New York), 105(5) (October 4): 259-266, and two illustrations on p. [4] of the unpaginated section, “Current Events Pictorially Treated”, between pp. 258/259.
- 1913 **Theodore Roosevelt : an autobiography.** New York: Charles Scribner’s Sons, 615 pp.
See p. 435, Grand Canyon Game Preserve mentioned in passing.
- 1916 **A book-lover’s holidays in the open.** New York: Charles Scribner’s Sons, 373 pp. [Various reprintings.]
- 1951 **Golden days of the West; newly published letter by Theodore Roosevelt tells of a rousing trip in 1903 to land of old Rough Rider pals and other “thoroughly good American citizens”.** *Life*, 31(24) (December 10): 147-148, 153-154, 156, 161, 164.
See p. 156, visit to Grand Canyon. Editorial title. Item signed “T. R. Roosevelt”.
- 1978 **A cougar hunt on the rim of the Grand Canyon.** *In: Babbitt, Bruce (compiler), Grand Canyon: An anthology.* Flagstaff, Arizona: Northland Press, pp. 193-202.
From Roosevelt (1916).
- 1981 **1903: Remarks to the people of Arizona.** *In: Schullery, Paul (ed.), The Grand Canyon: early impressions.* Boulder, Colorado: Colorado Associated University Press, pp. 101-102.
Speech given at the Grand Canyon, May 6, 1903; from the *New York Sun*, May 7, 1903.
- 1993 **From “Speech at the Grand Cañon”.** *In: The Ragged Mountain portable wilderness anthology.* (Illustrations by Jan Adkins, design by Brian Jones.) Camden, Maine: Ragged Mountain Press, p. 66.
- 1995 **A bully father : Theodore Roosevelt’s letters to his children** (with a biographical essay by Joan Pateson Kerr; foreword by David McCullough). New York: Random House, 260 pp.
See p. 116.
- 1997 **“I have come here to see the Grand Canyon . . .”** (Introduction by Earle Spamer.) *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 8(7) (Summer): 12-15. [Ellipsis is part of title.]
Parallel transcriptions of two versions of Theodore Roosevelt’s speech at Grand Canyon, May 6, 1903, which is his often-quoted speech, the one in which (we are reminded again and again) he urged Americans to “keep it as it is”—for their “children’s children”. The 1997 item transcribes two varying texts in parallel, with Spamer’s introduction; one text is a newspaperman’s transcription on the spot, the other text is from Roosevelt’s official papers. Also see pp. 415-420 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#), in which pp. 418-420 show the two parallel texts typographically reset.
- 2011 **A cougar hunt on the rim of the Grand Canyon.** *In: Newman, Lance (ed.), The Grand Canyon reader.* Berkeley, Los Angeles, and London: University of California Press, pp. 65-76.
From *A Book-Lover’s Holidays in the Open* (Roosevelt, 1916).

Stafford, Cindy

- 2021 **Theodore Roosevelt at Grand Canyon in 1911 let the damming begin.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 32(2) (Spring): cover, 3-7.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Thomas, Addison C.

- 1910 **Roosevelt among the people : being an account of the fourteen thousand mile journey from ocean to ocean of Theodore Roosevelt, twenty-sixth president of the United States. Together with the public speeches made by him during the journey.** Chicago: L. W. Walter Co., 314 pp.
See p. [153], photo at Grand Canyon; p. [154], “At Flagstaff, Grand Canyon, Arizona” [sic]; and pp. 210-212.
-

1452

A. I. Root

(Amos Ives Root)

1839–1923

Entrepreneurial apiarist, editor

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Root in Part 2 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Root, A. I.

- 1903 **Our Homes** [COLUMN]. *Gleanings in Bee Culture*, 31(18) (September 15): 810-811.

A. I. Root (as he was always known) was a successful apiarist who, in his own magazine for bee-keepers, often freely expounded his Christian faith. This particular bit of correspondence pertains to a visit to Grand Canyon while en route to the convention of the National Bee-keepers’ Association in Los Angeles; and Root, as an arranger of the train trip, focuses on the concerns of a canyon excursion on the Sabbath. In as much as this is a unique perspective of a Grand Canyon visit (in addition to being a record of an early venture), and as it is published in a less-visible serial, the entire item is reproduced on pp. 421-423 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).

1453

David A. Rosenthal

Ham radio enthusiast

Rosenthal, David A.

- 2002 **Satellite DXing “to go”.** *QST* (Amateur Radio Relay League), (June): 40-43.

See pp. 42-43, DXing at Kanab Point. (DX = Distance Unknown. DXing = communicating with far-away radio stations.)

1454

Glade Ross

("Hardtack")

River runner

Anonymous

- 1970 **Grand Canyon National Park.** *The Smoke Signal* (U.S. National Park Service, Southwest Region, Women’s Organization), (October): [unpaginated].
Three pages of news notes. “For this, our first appearance in the *Smoke Signal*, we have decided to give you the highlights of our summer news as gleaned from the *Canyon Calliope*, our community newsletter.” Includes: “Glade Ross accepted a transfer to Dinosaur NM as Park Technician. He and Sharon will see more river country in their new assignment—Glade ran the NPS raft trips through Grand Canyon.

Glenn, Tim

- 2017 **River Runners Hall of Fame recipients.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 30(4) (Winter 2017-2018): 18-20.
Jack Currey, Glade Ross, and Ron Smith.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Hoops, Herm

- 2018 **Glade (Hardtack) Ross.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 31(2) (Summer): 22-28.
Interview.

1455

Kenny Ross
1908–1990
River runner

Anonymous

- 1990 **Kenny Ross; 1908-1990.** *Grand Canyon River Guides* [newsletter], 3(4) (October): 5.
Obituary.

Glenn, Tim

- 2018 **New inductions to the River Runners Hall of Fame.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 31(4) (Winter 2018-2019):
18-19.
George Wendt, Gaylord Staveley, and Kenny Ross.

1456

Raleigh E. Ross
Banking writer

Ross, Raleigh E.

- 1915 **The lighter side of the 1915 convention trip; splendid entertainment en route—San Francisco Chapter caps the climax.** *The Bank Man*, 10(9) (September): 215-216.

Regarding the American Institute of Banking convention. Ross offers only general remarks about the stop at Grand Canyon. “Reached Grand Canyon at eight-thirty and, after a fine breakfast at the El Tovar Hotel, started out to see the canyon. Some took the rim drive, by automobile or carriage, some walked down the trail a way, some rode about five miles down to the plateau, and eight of us rode our burros clear to the bottom of the canyon and took a swim in the Colorado river. Four of these eight were Chicago boys. Some parts of this Bright Angel trail appeared dangerous and as our mountain canaries insisted upon keeping close to the edge, we all expected to join the bright angels any minute. The immensity and grandeur of this canyon is beyond description—its awesomeness cannot be analyzed—to be appreciated it must be seen.”

1457

Yves Rossy
 (“Jetman”, “RocketMan”)
1959–
Jetpack flyer; Swiss Air Force pilot

Rossy’s widely advertised jetpack flight “over the Grand Canyon” was performed at Grand Canyon West, not over the national park.

Anonymous

- 2011 **“RocketMan”—Yves Rossy.** *Talespins* (Academy of Model Aeronautics, Dayton Wingmasters, Dayton, Ohio),
36(7) (July): [unpaginated].
Grand Canyon noted briefly.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 2011 **Dreams take flight.** *Take Off* (Singapore Youth Flying Club, Singapore), (August): 13.
Yves Rossy (“Jetman”); “his first successful flight in the U.S. with his momentous flight through Grand Canyon West”.

Darling, David

- 2013 **The rocket man and other extraordinary characters in the history of flight.** London: Oneworld Publications.
See “Jetman”, regarding Yves Rossy, which includes his flight over the Grand Canyon.

Hagerman, Eric

- 2009 **Wingman.** *Popular Science*, 274(2) (February): cover, 36-43, 76, 79.
Grand Canyon, *in passing*, p. 79. About Fusionman or Jet Man, Yves Rossy. See also editorial, “Up and Away”, by Mark Jannot, ed.-in-chief, p. 6.

Passe, Bruno

- 2011 **Jetman dans le Grand Canyon** [*transl.* ‘Jetman in the Grand Canyon’]. *ParaMag* (Loos en Gohelle, France), (289) (June): 30-35. [*In French.*]

Shute, Nancy

- 2011 **If we only had wings.** *National Geographic*, 220(3) (September): cover, 66-79. [Cover title: “Can We Fly?”]
See p. 76, photo of Patrick de Gayardon soaring in nylon wing suit over Grand Canyon, and reference to Yves Rossy’s jet-powered body flight over Grand Canyon.

Srinivasan, V. R.

- 2012 **Vivez til la limito: Jet-viro flugas alte supera Rio de Janeiro** [*transl.* ‘Live to the limit: Jet-man flies high above Rio de Janeiro’]. *ALI: Aziana Letro Ide* (Chennai, India), (7) (June 7): 8-9. [*In Ido, an artificial or “auxiliary” language related to Esperanto.*] [Cover displays logo used for Ido, Linguo Internaciona Universala.]
Regarding Yves Rossy, “Jet Man”. Includes note (p. 9) of Rossy’s 2011 flight over Grand Canyon.

1458

Wendy Carol Roth
Disabled traveler

Roth, Wendy Carol

- 1988 **Taking to the trail by wheelchair. Vistas and access in canyon country.** *The New York Times*, (April 17) (Section 5, Travel): 14.
Roth, confined to a wheelchair and user of a battery-operated scooter, includes remarks about her experiences at the North Rim; specifically, Grand Canyon Lodge, Cape Royal, and Point Imperial.
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1459

Franz X. Rotter

1931–2015

Concessionaire employee, hotelier

Hanna Rotter

(née Horsch)

1933–2023

(wife of Franz Rotter)

see also Rosemarie Acosta

The Rotters are buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, pp. 218-219) for brief biographical notes about Franz Rotter (Hanna died after the publication of Nuttall’s book). He arrived at Grand Canyon in 1969 as the Fred Harvey general manager. During his time there, Nuttall notes, “he oversaw the closing of the swimming pool at Phantom Ranch”. After disagreements with new Park Service administration, in 1973 he went on to Tusayan to manage the Squire Inn, and later started his own hotel, a Quality Inn, which grew to be the Canyon Plaza Resort.

Also of interest are photos of the pool in Robert W. Audretsch, *Grand Canyon’s Phantom Ranch* [Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2012; Images of America series]: under construction (p. 95), after completion and in use (pp. 96-97), empty and out of use (p. 98), and the filled-in site in 1985 (p. 98).

A. G. Rounseville

see Physicians and Nurses

1460

W. J. Rouse

Assistant General Manager, Los Angeles Herald

Rouse, W. J.

1902 **Bright Angel Trail.** *In:* Picken, Lillian H. (compiler), *The Crane fifth reader*. Topeka, Kansas: Crane and Co., pp. 324-329.

The volume was compiled for the instruction of school-age users in reading and for spoken articulation. See a full quotation of this item on pp. 395-397 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).

1461

Orea Roussis

River runner

Roussis, Orea

2018 **Orea Roussis, age 49.** *In:* Guide Profiles [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 31(3) (Fall): 5. Interview.

2022 **Grand Canyon trip July 2022. 13 days of fun, rain almost every day and beautiful clouds.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 35(3) (Fall): inside front cover.

Photo only.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1462

Walter D. Rouzer

1889–1975

Concessionaire employee

Rouzer was made general manager of Fred Harvey interests at Grand Canyon in 1945, succeeding the retiring Victor Patrosso.

- Refer to a photo in Kevin S. Schindler, *The Grand Canyon: Past and Present* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2024), p. 34, showing General Eisenhower on July 17, 1950, at the Grand Canyon railhead with Fred Harvey manager W. Rouzer and his wife (with a “today” view of the scene). (This Eisenhower photo is not the usually reproduced photo of him where he stands alone, facing the photographer.)

Anonymous

1948 **Ahwahnee Melange** [SECTION]. *Yosemite Sentinel* (Yosemite National Park), (February 7).

Includes note, “Gracing our precinct recently was Mr. W. D. Rouzer, Manager of the El Tovar Hotel on the rim of the Grand Canyon. Mr. Rouzer remarked upon the cleanliness of our kitchens.” (ENTIRE NOTE)

1463

Miles T. Rowan

1887–1979

National Park Service employee (equipment operator, 1929–1950)

F. Ruth Rowan (*née* Douthit)

1899–1980

Weather observer

(wife of Miles Rowan)

Helen and Marvin Rowan

(children of Miles and Ruth Rowan)

- Refer to photo in Robert W. Audretsch, *Grand Canyon’s Phantom Ranch* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2012; Images of America series), p. 102, showing Miles Rowan with a string of caught trout along Bright Angel Creek, 1935, during which time he was supervising young men of the Civilian Conservation Corps.

Anonymous

1950 **[Note.] In:** Keeping Up With Alumni [SECTION]. *The Alumnus* (Iowa State Teachers College, Cedar Falls, Iowa), 34(3) (September): 14.

“Mr. and Mrs. Miles T. Rowan (Ruth Douthit, J.C. ’26) are leaving Grand Canyon, Arizona, after 21 years with the National Park Service. Mrs. Rowan has resigned from her position of weather observer after seven years of service. They are moving to College Springs, Iowa. Mr. and Mrs. Rowan have two children, Marvin, age 14, and Helen, age 12.” (ENTIRE NOTE)

Lindeman, Helen

2007 **Cowboys, Indians, and the Grand Canyon.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 18(3) (Fall): 3.

Publishes three photographs from her father, Miles Rowan, at the 4th of July rodeo at Grand Canyon, c. 1934 (see also another photo on p. 12, apparently from the same event though without legend). Notes also a document by Rowan titled, “Grand Canyon 1935 Indian Field Days Celebration”, which was proposal that noted the benefits from similar celebrations the previous two years. Lindeman also notes, “My brother [not named here] and I were both born in the Grand Canyon Hospital!”

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1464

Nellie Rowan

Anna Creeley

Santa Fe Railway telephone operators

Doyle, William L.

1920 San Francisco. *In*: Among Ourselves [SECTION]. *Santa Fe Magazine*, 14(12) (November): 76, 78, 80, 82.

“Misses Nellie Rowan and Anna Creeley, telephone operators, have just returned from their vacation. They toured the South and also the Grand Cañon. Anna, with that lovable and most congenial disposition that she is the proud owner of, was one big scream riding down the Bright Angel Trail. Poor little mule wanted to rest and hied himself to the edge of the cliff, not only to admire the scenery, but to also lean over and chew some shrubbery that grew just over the precipice. Poor Ann sounded her Angel Gabriel horn of a shriek at his daring move, and so surprised the poor little mule that he sat down, and Ann then slid off backwards. The result was that Ann ate the balance of her meals at the Harvey House standing up.” (ENTIRE ITEM)

1465

Dorothy H. Rowe

Tourist

Rowe, Dorothy H.

1915 **[Visit to Grand Canyon.]** *In*: The Letter-Box [SECTION]. *St. Nicholas*, 42(5) (March): 476.

A 11-year-old girl from Oneonta, New York, writes a letter to the magazine: “I wish to tell you about a very queer thing which happened when I was on my way to California a few winters ago. About one day before we reached the Grand Cañon, I was on the observation-car, when I noticed a little girl of about my size reading ‘Little Women.’ We soon became great friends. Next morning, every one was very much excited, for the next stop was at the Grand Cañon. Every one thought the train was never going to stop, but at last it did. Virginia and I were about the first to see the cañon, as the others were anxious to get their breakfast. [¶] One day, Virginia and I were out at the rim of the cañon, when a gust of wind came and blew off Virginia’s hat. At first it caught in some bushes and we thought we could get it; but soon it was blown ‘way down into the cañon. All the rest of the way Virginia had to wear her father’s cap, as a summer hat was not suitable to wear in three feet of snow. [¶] We enjoyed watching all the Indians make rugs and baskets, and we also enjoyed watching them dance. [¶] I am sure every one who has ever been to the Grand Cañon hates as much as we did to leave it.”

1466

Sanford Jeremiah Rowe

1853–1929

Grand Canyon pioneer

Rowe’s land patents just south of present-day Grand Canyon village included Rowe Well.

Harbin, A. E.

1929 Grand Canyon. *In*: Among Ourselves [SECTION]. *Santa Fe Magazine*, 23(12) (November): 96.

“Sanford Rowe died suddenly on October 13 at his ranch. Mr. Rowe was one of the real old-timers here. He helped build Bright Angel camp and Bright Angel trail more than forty years ago. Sanford will be missed by the old heads here, as he was very well liked. May his dreams in his eternal sleep be peaceful.” (ENTIRE NOTE)

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1467

W. E. Rowland
Automobilist

Rowland, W. E.

- 1921 **Conquering the canyon; to the depths of the Grand Canyon and up again by motor.** *Motor* (New York), 36(2) (July): 31, 104, 106.
- About a drive down Peach Springs Canyon in a Velie automobile. See quotations from this item on pp. 670-671 in [*“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.*](#)

Velie Motors Corporation

- 1921 **Velie conquers the Grand Canyon! Descends 5000 feet into precipitous abyss.** *Motor Age*, 39(22) (June 2): 4.
- Full-page advertisement for the Velie automobile. Photograph portrays a vehicle on the South Rim of Grand Canyon. The road journey, though not precisely located, was down Diamond Creek Road.
- 1921 **Velie conquers the Grand Canyon! Descends 5000 feet into precipitous abyss.** *Saturday Evening Post*, 193(50) (June 11): 70.
- Full-page advertisement for the Velie automobile. Photograph portrays a vehicle on the South Rim of Grand Canyon. The road journey, though not precisely located, was down Diamond Creek Road.

1468

Rich Rudow
Distance hiker, photographer, Grand Canyon explorer, National Park Service volunteer

Austin, Noah, AND Rudow, Rich

- 2022 **Parashant: It’s easier said than done.** *Arizona Highways*, 98(8) (August): 18-25.
- Grand Canyon-Parashant National Monument. See also letter from John Jay Pelletier, (October): 4.

Fedarko, Kevin, AND McBride, Pete

- 2016 **Losing the Grand Canyon. Two adventurers set out on a 650-mile trek through the Grand Canyon. They faced danger and hardship—and saw firsthand how development could spoil one of America’s most beloved places.** *National Geographic*, 230(3) (September): 114-139 [pp. 124-129 comprise recto and verso of three-panel fold-out that includes map, “Contested Canyon”, pp. 124-126].
- Features Rich Rudow; see also in Yogerst and Fedarko (*below*).

Stroeer, Suzanne “Sunny”, AND Rudow, Rich

- 2022 **Trapped in a fractal. Hiking the Tuckup Trail isn’t easy—there’s no definitive route, the high-desert vegetation is inhospitable, and there’s a maze of side canyons and arroyos to navigate and overcome. Hikers who have done it say it’s “like being trapped in a fractal.” Our writer would agree.** *Arizona Highways*, 89(3) (March): 44-47.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Yogerst, Joe, AND Fedarko, Kevin

2019 **Grand Canyon : celebrating 100 years of the park.** Washington, D.C.: National Geographic, 96 pp. (Page 96 colophon lists authors; title as *Grand Canyon*; produced by National Geographic Partners, LLC, Washington, D.C.; published by Meredith Corporation, New York.) (Time Inc. Specials.)

See “An 800-Mile Trek Through an American Icon” (pp. 12-31), which features Rich Rudow. (“Material in this chapter is drawn from an article that appeared in the September 2016 issue of *National Geographic* magazine” (see Fedarko and McBride above).

1469

Elisabeth Alma Ruffner

(née Friedrich; “Bette”)

1919–2019

Arizona community leader

For her Arizona-wide historical and community work, Ruffner was one of the first living women inducted into the Arizona Women’s Hall of Fame. She was the wife of Lester Ward “Budge” Ruffner, for whom see also a brief bibliography in Parts 2 and 30 of [The Grand Canon, Volume 1](#).

Ruffner, Elisabeth F.

2007 **Encounters with Grand Canyon, 1940-2006 (. . . not a pioneer . . . I came on the train!)** [ABSTRACT]. *In*: 2007 History Symposium. *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 18(1) (January/March): 11. [Ellipses are part of the title.]

2008 **Encounters with the Grand Canyon, 1940-2006.** *In*: Berger, Todd R. (ed.), Reflections of Grand Canyon historians; ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts. *Grand Canyon Association, Monograph 14*, pp. 171-174. (2nd Grand Canyon History Symposium, January 25-28, 2007, Grand Canyon National Park.)

1470

Chase V. Rugh

U.S. Army Air Service, aviator

Anonymous

1919 **[Lt. Chase V. Rugh flight.]** *In*: Along the Trail [SECTION]. *Santa Fe Magazine*, 13(5) (April): 78.

“Lieut. Chase V. Rugh of the gulf-to-the-Pacific aero squadron on February 25 performed the hazardous feat of flying inside the walls of the Grand Cañon of Arizona. The day was calm and no dangerous air currents were encountered. He did not observe any emergency landing places in the cañon, he reported.” (ENTIRE ITEM)

1919 **Plane in Grand Canyon.** *The Golden West* (Los Angeles), 1(1) (April 1): 19.

“Kingman, Feb. 25.—The first airplane flight into Grand Canyon was made this afternoon when Lieut. Chas. Rugh and Louis Lewyn, piloting a De Haviland Liberty motor army plane, explored air currents within the walls two thousand feet from the rim along a stretch north of the Hualapai Indian reservation. [¶] Wonderful moving pictures were secured by Lewyn. Uncharted places in the canyon were recorded by the camera.” (ENTIRE ITEM)

1919 **End 3,300-mile flight from Texas to Pacific.** *In*: The News of the Week [SECTION]. *Aerial Age Weekly*, 9(13) (June 9): 627-628.

Includes notes of Lts. R. O. Searle and E. D. Jones flight over Grand Canyon at Diamond Creek; and Lt. Charles Rugh and Mr. Louis Lewyn, motion picture photographer, flight into canyon.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1471

Jean Rukkila

U.S. Forest Service lookout

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Rukkila in Parts 2 and 8 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Rukkila, Jean

2018 **Dirt roads through the decades; my drives into solo.** *In:* Letter From Home [SECTION]. *Flagstaff Live!*, 24(24) (June 7-13): 4.

Includes note of working at Grandview Lookout.

1472

John Running

1939–2018

River runner, photographer

See also pp. 392-393 in [View Finders: Volume 1](#).

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Running as author and coauthor in Parts 2 and 17 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Anonymous

2018 **John Running—November 19, 1939–January 7, 2018.** *In:* Farewells [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 31(1) (Spring): 6.

Brief obituary notice.

Muller, Seth, AND Running, John

2014 **Capturing the essence; photographer John Running sees a special exhibit of his work as it finds a home at NAU.** *Flagstaff Live!*, 20(42) (October 16-22): 1, 3, 14-17. [Northern Arizona University.]

Running, John P.

2001 **John Running, photographer.** [No place]: John Running, [14] leaves [including cover leaves]. [Spiral-bound with semi-opaque plastic covers added. 12 leaves are fold-out leaves. 7 × 5¾ inches.]

Promotional item. Includes Grand Canyon.

1473

A. L. Runyan

Miner, poet

Runyan, A. L.

1923 **The rim rock of eternity.** *As a part of:* Housholder, E. Ross, [Remarks pertaining to the ratification of the Colorado River Compact]. *From:* [Session of] February Fifteenth. *In: Journal of the House of Representatives of the Sixth State Legislature of the State of Arizona : 1923 : Regular Session.* Arizona Legislature, House of Representatives, pp. 302-303.

Housholder: “In order to explain my vote on House Concurrent Resolution No. 1, as amended, I can best do so by reading the following poem, written by my friend Mr. A. L. Runyan of Kingman, written by him after he had first seen the Grand Canyon” The poem is transcribed in its entirety on p. 865 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1474

Rebecca Rusch
River runner

Rusch, Rebecca (WITH Selene Yeager)

- 2014 ***Rusch to glory : adventure, risk and triumph on the path less traveled.*** Boulder, Colorado: Velo Press, 280 pp.
Grand Canyon, see p. 3; pp. 31-39 (riverboarding trip through Grand Canyon); and pp. 270, 274; first-ever self-supported descent, 2001.
-

1475

Ida M. Rusk
-1933
Tourist

Marston, Otis Reed “Dock”

- 2014 ***From Powell to power : a recounting of the first one hundred river runners through the Grand Canyon.*** (Tom Martin, ed.) Flagstaff, Arizona: Vishnu Temple Press, 532 pp.
See Chapter 16 (regarding Colorado River deaths), section titled “1933: Ida M. Rusk” (p. 339). Rusk apparently committed suicide after hiking down Hermit Trail to the river. Her body was located several days afterward, upstream from the Hoover Dam construction site, during which time the Colorado had had a crested flow of 80,000 cfs.
-

1476

Charles Russell
Aviator

Russell, Charles

- 2006 **Arizona.** *Recreational Pilot* (Recreational Aircraft Association of New Zealand, Hamilton), (27) (October): [unpaginated].
Two pilots from New Zealand. Article begins with comments about having been at North Rim of Grand Canyon and driving down off the Kaibab Plateau (which is not mentioned by name) to an otherwise unidentified “desert” airstrip with 5000-foot concrete runway. (Perhaps the Marble Canyon asphalt-surfaced airstrip, 3715 feet.)
-

1477

Charles S. Russell
1877-
Edwin R. Monett
1885-

Miners, adventurers, river runners

Anonymous

- 1907 **Through Grand Canyon. Venturesome miners will go down Colorado River in boats.** *Deseret News*, (August 27): 2 [issue pagination].
Bert Loper, Charles Russell, and Edwin Monett; names misspelled in article as “Bert Roper”, “Charles Russel”, and “Ed. Monnett”. (Loper left the trip after wrecking his boat in Cataract Canyon, Utah.)

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 1908 **Hurled through cataract. Two miners who lost their boat escaped without injury.** *The New York Times*, (January 14): 1.
Report from Louis Boucher.
- 1908 **Two go through the Grand Canyon. Russell and Monet [sic] reach the Needles after a perilous journey in gorge. Modest over their feat. One carried down rapids in an overturned boat—Refuse to talk of gold finds.** *The New York Times*, (February 9, Section 2): 2.
- 1908 **Canyon voyagers will brave ocean. Plan to come to New York from the Needles in their small boat. Funds from mine owner. Course would lead them to Panama, New Orleans, Chicago, Halifax, and to this city.** *The New York Times*, (February 10): 3.
- 1908 **[Russell and Monett arrive at Needles.]** *In*: Along the Trail [SECTION]. *Santa Fe Employes’ Magazine*, 2(4) (March): 239.
“On February 8 Charles S. Russell and E. R. Monett arrived at the Needles in a sixteen-foot rowboat after a perilous trip down the Colorado River through the Grand Canyon of Arizona and Diamond Creek and Hermit Creek Rapids. Not since 1889, when Robert B. Stanton made a successful trip, has anyone accomplished this remarkable feat. Russell and Monett started from Green River, Utah, on September 20, thus covering the 752 miles in 141 days.” (ENTIRE ITEM)

Lavender, David

- 1985 **River runners of the Grand Canyon.** Grand Canyon Natural History Association [paperback ed.], and University of Arizona Press [clothbound ed.], 147 pp. (Title-page includes both imprints.)
Russell and Monett, see pp. 44-47; Russell, pp. 50-54.

Marston, Otis Reed “Dock”

- 2014 **From Powell to power : a recounting of the first one hundred river runners through the Grand Canyon.** (Tom Martin, ed.) Flagstaff, Arizona: Vishnu Temple Press, 532 pp.
Russell and Monett, see Chapter 9, “1907: Three is a Devil’s Bunch” (pp. 198-216); Russell, see Chapter 12, “1914-1915: Super Colossal” (pp. 264-275).

Staveley, Gaylord

- 2015 **The rapids and the roar : a boating history of the Colorado River and Grand Canyon.** Flagstaff, Arizona: Fretwater Press, 333 [334] pp.
See “Gold and Glory: Charles Russell and Edwin Monett, 1907” (pp. 71-73); “If At First You Do Succeed...: Charlie Russell and a Lot of Others, 1914-1915” (pp. 79-83).

Weisheit, John

- 1996 (COMPILER) **Letters concerning Charles Russell.** (Transcribed by Rosalyn Jirge.) *The Confluence* (Colorado Plateau River Guides), 3(3) (Summer): 16-17.

Willey, Day Allen

- 1909 **Through Grand Cañon in a sixteen-foot boat.** *Recreation*, 29(2): 77-78.
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1478

William F. Russell

Prospector

Anonymous

- 1899 **Lost in Colorado Canon. Daring rescue party hopes to find W. W. Russell still alive.** *The New York Times*, (July 16): 7.

Wiegand, Karl H. von

- 1900 **Lost in the Grand Canyon of the Colorado.** *Wide World Magazine* (London), 5(28) (July): 431-437.

The article recounts the efforts to search for William F. Russell of Syracuse, Nebraska, one member of a party who went to the Grand Canyon to examine mining properties, who drowned while attempting to cross the Colorado River that was then in flood. “In their outfit they had a small canvas folding-boat, with which they intended to cross to the other side. Why the foolish men should have tried to cross the swollen river, racing at a fearful speed between the narrow walls of granite, and surfing from wall to wall with a crashing roar that well-nigh deafened them—and that in such a boat—is hard, indeed, to understand.” William Wallace Bass, John Waltenburg, and R. M. Bleak conducted a search; and this illustrated article is an account of that search by land, which did not succeed in finding Russell. It also includes notes of past experiences in crossing the river by these men.

1479

David D. Rust

1874–1963

Businessman, entrepreneur

- Refer to Chapter 2, “Rust Camp” (pp. 15-24), in Robert W. Audretsch, *Grand Canyon’s Phantom Ranch* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2012; Images of America series). See in particular the photo (p. 16), of Rust and an unnamed companion, who “pose for a photographer on the Tonto Plateau about 1910. The Rust Cable, installed across the Colorado River in 1907, was also known as the Aerial Tramway.” The photo shows the men standing beside a directional sign, “AERIAL TRAMWAY”. See also photos of Rust on pp. 19, 24.

Anonymous

- 1917 **On the Grand Canyon’s rim; thirty miles of desert riding with the sun sizzling at 100 degrees and a fifty-mile run through the Kaibab National Forest, where bears and mountain lions often enliven things for the tourist, were features of this motorcycle trip. Pack animals carried gasoline. Fruitless attempt to take motorcycle down precipitous Bright Angel Trail by hand afforded additional excitement.** *Motor Cycle Illustrated*, 13(6) (February 8): 10-11. (“By the Explorer”.)

“The writer of this article is a minister who uses a motorcycle in connection with his duties in a small Arizona town.” Regarding a trip from Salt Lake City to the North Rim, with guide **D. D. Rust** in the Buckskin Mountains (Kaibab Plateau). Take note of photo, p. 11, with legend, “On the Way to Bright Angel Point, the Beginning of the Famous Bright Angel Trail.” [Old Bright Angel Trail.]

Green, Nancy

- 2008 **Dave Rust: A life in the canyon.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 19(2) (Fall): 7.
Report of a presentation by Fred Swanson.

Merrill, Harrison R.

- 1929 **Dave Rust, lover of the Grand Canyon.** *Improvement Era*, 32(6) (April): 471-473.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Rust, David D.

- 1901 **Boating on the Colorado.** *Improvement Era*, 4(7) (May): 507-512.
- 1908 **“The Bright Angel.”** *Improvement Era*, 11(3) (January): 175-177.
- 1910 **From Salt Lake to the Grand Canyon.** *Improvement Era*, 13(5) (March): 408-412.
A charmingly brief telling of an uncommon trip to the North Rim, with an entrepreneurial gaze in the shadow of greatly increasing visits (bolstered by the Santa Fe Railway) to the South Rim. The article includes several large photos by Rust, which double the number of printed pages. His text is transcribed in its entirety on pp. 526-527 in [*“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.*](#)
- 1911 **De Motte Park.** *Improvement Era*, 14(10) (August): 873-876.

Rust, Joseph

- 2006 **From Joseph Rust (Dave’s grandson).** *In:* Beck, Cliff, From the last newsletter. *Footprints*, (14) (February): 2.
Comments on the Rust Trail (Old Bright Angel Trail).
- 2006 **[Excerpts from] From the Dirty Devil to the Bright Angel, the history of David D. and Ruth W. Rust.** *Footprints*, (14) (February): 2-18.
“Excerpt #1, The Grand Canyon Venture” (pp. 2-3); “Excerpt #2, The Building of the Grand Canyon Trail and Tram” (pp. 3-15); “Excerpt #3, Dave, the Outfitter and Guide” (pp. 15-18). Includes extensive selections from the journal of David Rust.

Smith, Latimer

- 2021 **Announcing the 2021 River Runners Hall-of-Fame inductees.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 34(2) (Summer): 21.
Dave Rust, Harry Aleson, and Les Jones.

Swanson, Frederick H., AND Anderson, Michael F.

- 2007 ***Dave Rust : a life in the canyons.*** Salt Lake City: University of Utah Press, 354 pp.

Weisheit, John

- 1998 (COMPILER) **The Colorado River case; the testimony of David D. Rust.** *The Confluence* (Colorado Plateau River Guides), 5(2) (Summer): 17-21.

1480

Mary P. Ryan

National Park Service concession staff member

Ryan, Mary P.

- 1980 **The “good old days”.** *Courier* (U.S. National Park Service), 3(6) (May): 17.
Reminiscences, particularly of a sudden two-foot snowstorm in the winter of 1978–9. “I ran the business sector, comprising two gift shops and a snack bar, for Fred Harvey, Inc. . . .”

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography



1481

G. H. S.
Poet

S., G. H.

1912 **The Grand Canyon.** *The Notre Dame Scholastic* (University of Notre Dame, Notre Dame, Indiana), 46(3) (October 5): 35.

The poem is transcribed in its entirety on pp. 798-799 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.](#)

1482

Eduardo Saavedra
1947–2009
Concessionaire employee

Saavedra is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 214) for brief biographical notes. He was a waiter at Bright Angel Lodge.

1483

Christa Sadler
River runner, writer

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Sadler** as author and coauthor in Parts 2, 13, 14, 15, 18, 21, and 30 of [The Grand Canon.](#)

Anonymous

2013 **The guiding life. What does it take to be a Grand Canyon boatman? Probably not what you think. Our crew of veteran rafting guides shares their wisdom on one of the best, toughest jobs in the natural world.** *Grand Canyon Journal*, 2013: 26-30.

Andre Potochnik, p. 27; **Christa Sadler**, p. 28; Dennis Smoldt, p. 29; Erica Fareio, p. 29; Emma Wharton, p. 30; Robby Pitagora, p. 30; and topical sidebars.

Buchanan, Eugene

2004 **Christa Sadler: The Grand Canyon guide.** *In: Paddler’s* guide guide; 8 classics from the culture of raft guiding [FEATURE]. *Paddler*, (March/April): 60-61.

Dunstan, Melissa, AND Muller, Seth

2016 **Women going epic; four Flagstaff females are elevating outdoor adventure.** *Northern Arizona’s Mountain Living Magazine*, (March/April): cover, 5, 8-17, 41.

See “The River Runner: Christa Sadler” (pp. 10-11, 41).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Sadler, Christa, AND Steiger, Lew

- 1994 (ED.) ***There’s this river : Grand Canyon boatman stories.*** Flagstaff, Arizona: Red Lake Books, 182 pp.
- 2006 (ED.) ***There’s this river . . . : Grand Canyon boatman stories.*** Flagstaff, Arizona: This Earth Press, 2nd ed., 216 pp. [Ellipsis is part of title.]
- 2011 **Christa Sadler.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 24(3) (Fall): 1, 28-41.
Sadler oral history interview.
-

1484

Margaret Olivia Sage

(née Slocum)

1828–1918

Society woman

Second wife of Russell Sage (1816–1906, financier, railroad executive, and U.S. Representative [1853–1857])

Anonymous

- 1922 **Charlie Brant has gone.** *Santa Fe Magazine*, 16(2) (January): 23-26.
Memorial to and biography of Charles A. Brant, late manager of El Tovar Hotel. Includes the following (pp. 24-25), quoting Brant:
“One evening Mr. [Andrew] Carnegie, Edwin Gould and **Mrs. Russell Sage** were having dinner together. Mr. Carnegie called me over and said, ‘How much water do you use here a day, and what does it cost you?’ I told him we hauled all the water a distance of 127 miles and that we used about 45,000 gallons a day. Mrs. Sage was surprised to learn that we had to haul all our water. She gave me no peace until I printed some cards asking the guests [of El Tovar] not to waste the water. She dictated the notice and I had it printed.”
-

1485

Justin Salamon

Tyler Williams

River runners

Salamon, Justin

- 2020 **Into the darkness and back again: The story of the 2020 speed run.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 33(1) (Spring): 16-22.
Eight people on a specially built cataraft, 40 feet long, 12 feet wide, attempted to break the speed record on the Colorado River through Grand Canyon.

Salamon, Justin, AND Williams, Tyler

- 2014 **Our speed(y) trip through (most of) Grand Canyon.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 28(1) (Spring): 25-27.
Group of kayakers travel the Colorado River from Lee’s Ferry to Diamond Creek on a 37,000 cfs flow from Glen Canyon Dam, November 2013.
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1486

Salt and Soap

Dogs

Rome, Lori

- 2005 **The adventures of Salt and Soap.** *Canyon Views* (Grand Canyon Association), 11(2) (Summer): 5-6.
About the real dogs who are the subject of a young-reader title of what could be termed historical fiction, *The Adventures of Salt and Soap*, by Lori Rome and Tanja Bauerle (Grand Canyon Association, 2009).]
-

1487

Dale Sanders

Hiker

Lindsey, Kelsey

- 2021 **And old-timers are still blowing our minds.** *In:* Tell Me Something Good [SECTION]. *Outside*, (April/May): 48.
Brief note of Dale Sanders, 85, completing a Grand Canyon Rim-to-Rim-to-Rim hike.
-

1488

Bill Byron Sanderson

1937–2006

River runner, outfitter; U.S. Bureau of Reclamation; Page (Arizona) pioneer

Anonymous

- 2006 **Bill Byron Sanderson, 1937–2006.** *In:* Farewell [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 19(4) (Winter 2006–2007): 4.
Obituary.

Sanderson, Bill, AND Steiger, Lew

- 2005 **Bill Sanderson.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 18(3) (Fall): 1, 26-31, 37-40.
Sanderson oral history interview.
-

1489

Jerry Dale Sanderson

1930–2015

River runner, outfitter

(son of Raleigh [Rod] and Lois Sanderson)

Anonymous

- 2015 **Jerry Dale Sanderson, December 23, 1930–March 26, 2015.** *In:* Farewell [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 28(3) (Fall): 5.
Obituary. Reprinted from the *Lake Powell Chronicle*, March 30, 2015.

Abyssus, C. V. [*pseudonym of Richard Quartaroli*]

- 2013 **The begats: Grand Canyon river outfitter genealogy.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 26(4) (Winter 2013–2014): 8-17. [See also errata, 27(1) (Spring 2014): 3.]

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Sanderson, Jerry; Sanderson, June; Sparks, Tony; Whitney, Tim; Quist, Bob; Dimock, Brad; Sleight, Ken; Moody, Tom; Dierker, Dan; Silva, Dennis; Jensen, Marv; AND Rails, Clifford

- 2016 **Panel discussion vintage 1992.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 29(4) (Winter 2016-2017): 1, 2, 30-43.
“. . . recorded at the GCRG Guide’s Training Seminar in Page, Arizona, at the Wilderness River Adventures warehouse, in the spring of 1992. The moderator is Tim Whitney. The discussion is between Jerry Sanderson, June Sanderson and Tony Sparks.” Appended, pp. 40-42, is “. . . a panel discussion at the GCRG Fall Meeting in 1993, held at Ken Sleight’s Pack Creek Ranch in Moab, Utah. To fully appreciate this story you have to hear Tony Sparks tell it first, which you can do [in the 1992 panel discussion].” Additional credits in the author field are listed in the order in which they appear first in the transcript. (GCRG = Grand Canyon River Guides.)

Sanderson, Jerry; Sparks, Tony; Steiger, Lew; AND Whitney, Tim

- 1994 **Sanderson and Sparks: Where it all started.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 7(3) (Summer): 1, 24-29, 32-34.
Jerry Sanderson and Tony Sparks interview; moderator Tim Whitney. See also Sparks and Steiger (2022).

1490

June Sanderson
River runner, outfitter
(wife of Jerry Dale Sanderson)

Sanderson, Jerry; Sanderson, June; Sparks, Tony; Whitney, Tim; Quist, Bob; Dimock, Brad; Sleight, Ken; Moody, Tom; Dierker, Dan; Silva, Dennis; Jensen, Marv; AND Rails, Clifford

- 2016 **Panel discussion vintage 1992.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 29(4) (Winter 2016-2017): 1, 2, 30-43.
“. . . recorded at the GCRG Guide’s Training Seminar in Page, Arizona, at the Wilderness River Adventures warehouse, in the spring of 1992. The moderator is Tim Whitney. The discussion is between Jerry Sanderson, June Sanderson and Tony Sparks.” Appended, pp. 40-42, is “. . . a panel discussion at the GCRG Fall Meeting in 1993, held at Ken Sleight’s Pack Creek Ranch in Moab, Utah. To fully appreciate this story you have to hear Tony Sparks tell it first, which you can do [in the 1992 panel discussion].” Additional credits in the author field are listed in the order in which they appear first in the transcript. (GCRG = Grand Canyon River Guides.)

1491

Lois Sanderson
River runner

Sanderson, Lois

- 2005 **A Sanderson trip journal.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 18(3) (Fall): 32-36.

1492

Marvin Rodriquez Sandoval
1882-1935
Santa Fe Railway employee

Lupe Oveido Rodriquez Alderete Sandoval
(Huadalupe Rodriquez Sandoval; Guadalupe O. Alderete)
1899-1992
(wife of Marvin Sandoval; later remarried)

Marvin and Lupe Sandoval are buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery; his grave stone is a cement block marked simply, “M.R.S.” Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 56) for brief biographical notes, which indicate that he worked as a “baggage

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

manager and freight trucker” from 1927 to 1935. Also noted therein is the burial of **Paul Romero Sandoval** (1925–1983), son of Marvin and Lupe Sandoval. Refer to [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#) (Anderson, 2015, p. 87) for photo and legend.

Arthur Sanger
see Elias Benjamin Woolley

1493

Maria Clara da Cunha Santos
1866–1911
Poet, writer, chronicler, journalist
(wife of José Américo dos Santos)

José Américo dos Santos
Brazilian civil engineer, abolitionist

Santos, Maria Clara da Cunha

1908 **America e Europa : impressões de viagens** [*transl.* ‘America and Europe: travel impressions’]. Rio de Janeiro: Typ. do Instituto Profissional Masculino, 326 [327] pp. [In Portuguese.]

The author accompanied the professional travels of her husband, who in 1904 attended the 8th International Geographical Congress in the U.S. Her account includes a visit to the Grand Canyon during the congress’s excursion to Mexico.⁴⁵ See a translated quotation from this item, with notes, on p. 447 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#). The original Portuguese text is transcribed, with the accompanying translation, as Nº 728 in [The Grand Canyon! A Worldwide, Year-By-Year Anthology and Annotated Bibliography](#).

1494

Edward Sapir
1884–1939
Anthropologist, linguist

With respect to the area of interest here, Sapir studied the ethnology and languages of the Southern Paiute and Kaibab Paiute peoples.

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Sapir in Part 17 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Benedict, Ruth

1939 **Edward Sapir**. *American Anthropologist*, 41(3) (July/September): 465-477.
Obituary.

⁴⁵ The 8th International Geographical Congress (not to be confused with the usually quadrennial International Geological Congress) convened in the United States in 1904, and many attendees accompanied a post-meeting field trip to Mexico that stopped at Grand Canyon en route. Few records are had of this canyon stop as written by international correspondents—in fact, even many American members of the congress who published reports did no more than simply state they went to the Grand Canyon on the way to Mexico. The international reports cited in the present bio-bibliography identify the prominent individuals who visited and wrote of their canyon experience.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1495

Ira Sasowski

Cave explorer, geologist, professor

Sasowski, Ira

1987 **Caving adventure.** *P.B.S.S. Spylunk* (National Speleological Society, Permian Basin Speleological Society Grotto, Texas), 4(3) (May/June): 4.

Regarding an aborted attempt to raft in Thunder River Cave and Tapeats Cave. Also “hitchhiked” with a commercial group on the Colorado River from Tapeats Creek to Deer Creek, stopping to see Christmas Tree Cave. (NOTE: Tapeats Cave was successfully rafted by Tim Seeley and Russell Patterson [see under Seeley herein].)

1496

Kálmán Jenő Saxlehner

(Saxlehner Kálmán)

1868–1953

Head of the Hunyadi János keserűvíz-telepet (János Hunyadi Mineral Water Co.), Budapest

Saxlehner, Kálmán

1898 **Utazás Alaszkába** [*transl.* ‘Travel to Alaska’]. *Földrajzi Közlemények* (Magyar Földrajzi Társaság, Budapest) (Société Hongroise de Géographie, Bulletin), 26(7) (October): 231-250. [*In Hungarian.*]

En route across the United States, the author stops to see the Grand Canyon at Hance’s, following the eastern route around the San Francisco Peaks. See his account of this part of his travels in translation, with notes, on pp. 337-338 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#). The original Hungarian text is transcribed, with the accompanying translation, as № 407 in [The Grand Canyon! A Worldwide, Year-By-Year Anthology and Annotated Bibliography](#).

1497

John van Schaick, Jr.

1873–1949

Universalist clergyman; Editor of the Universalist Leader;

American Red Cross, Commissioner for Belgium (World War I); President, District of Columbia School Board

Schaick, John van, Jr.

1925 **Cruising cross country. XXII. At the Grand Canyon of Arizona.** *The Universalist Leader* (Boston and Chicago), New Series, 28(24) (June 13): 6-7.

Item dated “The Grand Canyon, May 7, 1925.” A pleasantly refreshed mix of personal and acquired opinions and observations of two days at the canyon. See quotations from this item, with notes, on pp. 714-716 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1498

David A. Schaller

Grand Canyon aficionado

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by [Schaller](#) in Parts 2 and 8 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Schaller, David A.

2019 **1966: David Schaller.** *From:* More First Grand Canyon Visits. *In:* The Bulletin [NEWSLETTER SECTION]. *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 30(1) (Winter): 11.

Remarks on his first visit to Grand Canyon.

2020 **Introducing Board member David Schaller.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 31(2) (Spring): 9-10.

Interview.

Schaller, David A., AND Evans, Joy

2016 **Meet David Schaller and Joy Evans.** *Colorado Plateau Advocate*, (Fall/Winter): 32.

Grand Canyon Trust members’ profile. Brief comment on hiking Grand Canyon.

1499

George Frank Scheck

-1943

*Santa Fe Railway employee
(brother of Raymond Scheck)*

see also under Freemasons

Scheck, who died in World War II, is commemorated on the American Legion war monument in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 117) for brief biographical notes. He was an engineer at the Grand Canyon power plant.

1500

Raymond H. Scheck

1894-1956

*Santa Fe Railway employee
(brother of George Scheck)*

Lucille G. Scheck

(née Odle)

1896-1976

*Concessionaire employee
(wife of Raymond Scheck)*

Raymond and Lucille Scheck are buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 159) for brief biographical notes. At the time of the 1930 U.S. Census, Raymond was a machinist for the railroad; in the 1940 Census he was a stationary engineer. Nuttall reports from a Mary Hoover interview that Lucille Scheck did not work after marrying Raymond in 1928, but after his death she went to work at the soda fountain at Babbitt’s along with Ida Cummings.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1501

Kricket Scheerer

Concessionaire employee

Tierney, V. Ronnie [Tierney, Veronica]

- 2019 **Women wranglers managing mules, rugged terrain, treacherous weather; Chelsea Plumb and Kricket Scheerer enjoy long days in the Grand Canyon.** *Flagstaff Business News* (Flagstaff, Arizona), 12(3) (March): 8, 40.
-

1502

Lawrence Anthony Scheier

1911–1988

National Park Service employee

Josephine Elizabeth Scheier

(née Lampe; “Jo”)

1915–2008

Nurse, Grand Canyon Hospital

Lawrence and Josephine Scheier are buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Also buried here are their twin sons, Carl Paul Scheier and Charles Joseph Scheier, aged one day (1948). Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, pp. 109-110) for brief biographical notes and photos. He worked as a Park Service auto mechanic, retiring as maintenance foreman in 1968. Nuttall also notes the Scheier’s two other twin sons, Dale Lewis (1950–2006) and David, who were born at Grand Canyon. Dale worked in 1972 at various Park Service locales, including Grand Canyon. After Dale’s death, “[h]is ashes were scattered between the stones for Lawrence Scheier, his father, and Robert Bendt. Dale had married Pat Bendt and Robert was his father-in-law.”

1503

Louis Schellbach, III

1887–1971

Grand Canyon National Park Ranger-Naturalist; artist, photographer

Refer to [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#) (Anderson, 2015, p. 103) for photo and legend, showing Schellbach on the rim with President Sukarno of Indonesia, May 30, 1956, May 30, 1956.

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Schellbach in Parts 13, 16, 17, and 19 of [The Grand Canon](#).

A substantial amount of material from Schellbach’s daily log books of his Grand Canyon activities has been transcribed by Traci Wyrick (*see in the listings below*).

Buchheit, Mike

- 2005 **The family that climbs together: A granddaughter’s journey to Schellbach Butte.** *Canyon Views* (Grand Canyon Association), 11(1) (Spring): 1-2.

Dodge, Natt N.

- 1959 **Mister Grand Canyon.** *National Parks Magazine*, 33(147) (December): 2-5.
A biographical retrospective of Louis Schellbach.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Leding, Steve

- 2013 (PHOTOGRAPHER) **Prince Abdullah al Faisal, Saudi Arabia; Sheikh Mohammad Massoud, the prince’s advisor and interpreter; park naturalist Louis Schellbach at Moran Point, July 28, 1952.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 24(4) (Fall): 16.
Grand Canyon National Park photo. The visitors are in western dress.

Odderstol, Barbara Stephens

- 2012 **[Message.]** *In:* Emails/Letters [SECTION]. *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 23(3) (Summer): 16.
Brief reminiscences regarding the author’s father, Stanley Stephens, and **Louis Schellbach**, Frank and Mabel Spencer, Joe Ernst, and Blanche Kolb. Odderstol provides some details about a few notes that appeared in Louis Schellbach’s log entries (see Wyrick, *below*).

Schellbach, Craig P.

- 2007 **Schellbach Butte: A Grand Canyon family legacy comes full circle.** *Canyon Views* (Grand Canyon Association), 13(2) (Summer): 18-19.
- 2017 **The naming of Schellbach Butte.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 28(3) (Summer): 10-12.
Includes facsimile reproductions of letter from Joe Hall to Mrs. [Louis] Schellbach [no date] and letter from U.S. Board on Geographic Names to Hall, March 20, 1975.

Schellbach, Craig P., AND Wyrick, Traci Schellbach

- 2020 **Louis Schellbach, III, aka “Mr. Grand Canyon”; life and legacy.** *In:* Quartaroli, Richard D. (compiler, ed.), *Celebrating 100 years of Grand Canyon National Park, February 2019 : a gathering of Grand Canyon historians : ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts.* Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association [and Grand Canyon Historical Society], pp. 90-93.

Schellbach, Louis, III

- 1949 **Captured moods of Grand Canyon : a series of fifteen colored plates of unusual canyon views.** Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon National Park [Grand Canyon: Verkamp and Schellbach], 30 pp. (“Litho by Curt Teich & Company, Inc. Chicago, Illinois”). [Cover title: *Captured moods of Grand Canyon : a series of color studies of Grand Canyon National Park.*]
- 1980 **Grand Canyon National Park, Arizona.** *In:* Bennett, Ross (ed.), *The new America’s wonderlands : our national parks.* Washington, D.C.: National Geographic Society, revised ed., pp. 96-109.

Schellbach, Louis, III, AND Locke, Justin

- 1955 **Grand Canyon: Nature’s story of creation.** *National Geographic Magazine*, 107 (May): 589-629.

Schellbach, Preston W.

- 2004 **Letter to GCHS.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 8(3): 2.
The writer is the son of Louis Schellbach.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Schellbach-Wyrick, Traci [see also Wyrick, Traci] [granddaughter of Louis Schellbach, III]

- 2014 **Shirley Temple visits Grand Canyon—1938.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 18(1) (January/February): 1.
Photograph of writer’s grandfather, Louis Schellbach, III, park naturalist, with Shirley Temple at Grand Canyon.

WJR [firm]

- 2005 **“In Our Opinion” visits the Grand Canyon of the Colorado River.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 16(4) (October/December): 3-4, 6-9.
WJR radio, Detroit, Michigan; program of April 8, 1951, presenting an interview between Lon Garrison, Assistant Superintendent of Grand Canyon National Park, and Louis Schellbach, Park Naturalist; recording made in WJR’s mobile studio at Yavapai Point. Item submitted by Traci Wyrick, granddaughter of Louis Schellbach, III, Park Naturalist.

Wyrick, Traci [see also Schellbach-Wyrick, Traci] [granddaughter of Louis Schellbach, III]

- 2006 **Trekking a family legacy through the Grand Canyon.** *Canyon Views* (Grand Canyon Association), 12(1) (Spring): 6-8.
- 2010 **Park Naturalist Louis Schellbach’s log books.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 21(1) (Winter): 4-7.
First of an intermittent series, selected and transcribed by Schellbach’s granddaughter. March 15, 1941 - September 16, 1943. See also “Additions/Corrections” in 25(1) (Winter 2014): 5. See also update, 28(1) (Winter 2017): 5.
- 2010 **Lewis [sic] Schellbach’s log books: Part II.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 21(3) (Summer): 3-4.
October 7-27, 1943. See also correction, 21(4) (Fall): 2. See also errata, 27(4) (Fall 2016): 7.
- 2011 **Park Naturalist Louis Schellbach’s log books.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 22(2) (Spring): 11-12.
Repeats part 2, which appeared in the Summer 2010 issue.
- 2011 **Louis Schellbach’s log books: Part III.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 22(3) (Summer): 4-6.
Overviews for 1943 and first half of 1944. Transcriptions, January 5-June 6, 1944.
- 2011 **Louis Schellbach’s log books: Part IV.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 22(4) (Fall): 14-15.
June 15-22, 1944.
- 2012 **Louis Schellbach’s log books: Part 5.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 23(2) (Spring): 12-16.
June 23-December 2, 1944. See also “Additions and/or Corrections” in 24(3) (Summer): 13.
- 2013 **Louis Schellbach’s log books: Part VI.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 24(3) (Summer): 7-13.
December 3, 1944-April 29, 1945. See also “Additions/Corrections”, 26(3) (Summer 2015): 8. See also addendum, 27(4) (Fall 2016): 7. See also update, 28(1) (Winter 2017): 5.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 2013 **Louis Schellbach’s log books: Part VII.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 24(4) (Fall): 3-6, 16.
May 2-August 28, 1945. See also “Additions/Corrections” in 25(1) (Winter 2014): 5. See also “Additions/Corrections”, 26(3) (Summer 2015): 8.
- 2014 **Louis Schellbach’s log books: Part VIII.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 25(1) (Winter): 3-5.
September 1-November 5, 1945. See also letter from Helen Rowan Cabeen Lindeman, 25(3) (Summer): 6. See also addendum, 27(4) (Fall 2016): 7.
- 2014 **Louis Schellbach’s log books: Part IX.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 25(3) (Summer): 5-6.
November 7-December 25, 1945. See also erratum, 27(4) (Fall 2016): 7.
- 2014 **Schellbach’s flag.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 25(3) (Summer): 7.
Louis Schellbach’s proposed design for a redesigned Nevada state flag.
- 2014 **Louis Schellbach’s log books: Part X.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 25(4) (Fall): 7-9.
January 1-March 30, 1946.
- 2015 **Louis Schellbach’s log books: Part XI.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 26(3) (Summer): 5-8.
April 1-June 14, 1946.
- 2016 **Louis Schellbach’s log books Part 12.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 27(4) (Fall): 4-7.
June 16-July 31, 1946. Includes (p. 7) several corrections and emendations for Parts 2, 6, 8, 9. See also emendation, 28(1) (Winter 2017): 5. See also “Additions/Corrections”, 29(1) (Winter 2018): 11.
- 2017 **Louis Schellbach’s log books Part 13.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 28(1) (Winter): cover, 2-6.
August 1-September 30, 1946. Includes “Additions/Corrections” (p. 5) for Parts 1, 6, 12. See also “Additions/Corrections”, 29(1) (Winter 2018): 11.
- 2018 **Louis Schellbach’s log books: Part 14.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 29(1) (Winter): 7-9, 11.
Also includes corrections to Parts 12, 13 (p. 11).

1504

Preston Williams Schellbach

1941–2015

Grand Canyon resident; outdoor recreation and conservation administrator

(son of Louis Schellbach, III)

Anonymous

- 2015 **Preston Schellbach dies at 74.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 26(3) (Summer): 8.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Marian Schenck

see Marian and Bob Albright

1505

Edward Theodore Schenk

1905–1992

Geologist

Part of Schenk’s career was spent in the Lake Mead and lower Grand Canyon region, when he worked for the National Park Service. He was also interested in the ecology of the region.

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Schenk as author and coauthor in Part 21 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Kimrey, Leal W.

1993 **Memorial to Edward Theodore Schenk, 1905-1992.** *Geological Society of America, Memorials*, 24: 179-180.

1506

Jeanne Schick

(née Weltha Jeanne Cummings)

1922–2006

Emery Kolb projectionist; concessionaire employee (Fred Harvey, Transportation Department)

Frederick Walker Schick

1917–2009

Concessionaire employee (Fred Harvey); Lockheed Aircraft financial analyst

(husband of Jeanne Schick)

Frederick and Jeanne Schick are buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 138) for brief biographical notes.

Anonymous

2006 **Jeanne Schick—original Pioneer.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 10(3): 2.

Obituary. “Pioneer” refers to the original name of the society, the Grand Canyon Pioneers Society.

Carver, Barb

2024 **[Letter.]** *Arizona Highways*, 100(1) (January): 4.

Casual reflections on her grandparents (Cummings) and parents (Schick) while at the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery.

Cole, Ethel Moore

2009 **[Letter.]** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 20(1) (Spring): 3.

Reminiscences of living at Grand Canyon. Includes notes about William H. “Pap” Lockridge (Ethel’s maternal grandfather), Grace Lockridge Moore (Ethel’s mother), Sherman B. Moore (Ethel’s father), **Jeanne Cummings**. “. . . when WWII came along, my sis and I plus our girlfriend Jeanne Cummings (whose dad was a Fred Harvey guide) all joined the U.S. Navy Waves [WAVES] where we stayed until 1945 when we all three married and went our separate ways.”

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Frizzell, Barb

- 2009 **Farewell to a valued member.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 13(4) (July): 1.
Brief obituary notice.

Schick, Jeanne

- 2004 **Raised at Grand Canyon.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 8(4): 3.
-

1507

Paula Beth Schiewe
1961-1994
River runner

Anonymous

- 1994 **Paula Schiewe.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 8(1): 21.
Obituary.
-

1508

Kevin S. Schindler
Lowell Observatory employee; Grand Canyon aficionado;
Grand Canyon Astronomer-in-Residence (2023)

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Schindler** in Parts 2, 13, 14, 18, and 30 of [*The Grand Canon*](#).

Schindler, Kevin S.

- 2021 **Kevin Schindler.** *In:* Meet Our Board Members [FEATURE]. *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 32(2) (Spring): 12-13.
Interview.
-

1509

John Schlump
River-running tourist

Anonymous

- 1951 **[News note.]** *In:* Here and There on the Desert [SECTION]. *Desert Magazine*, 14(12) (October): 32.
“Boulder City—Two men and a woman are making a leisurely rapids shooting jaunt through Grand Canyon in rubber boats, according to word received by the office of river control in Boulder City from the national park service station at Bright Angel.” (ENTIRE ITEM) (Dick and Isabelle Griffith and John Schlump.)
- 1951 **Newlyweds run Colorado.** *In:* Here and There on the Desert [SECTION]. *Desert Magazine*, 14(13) (November): 31.
Dick and Isabelle Griffith, and John Schlump. Item credited to *Las Vegas Review-Journal*.
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1510

Dale Lee Schmidt

1950–1997

Grand Canyon National Park Ranger (1981–1997), naturalist

Schmidt is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, pp. 112–113) for brief biographical notes. Nuttall also comments, “A portion of his ashes was scattered at Point Imperial.” Refer to [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#) (Anderson, 2015, p. 86) for photo and legend.

Aiken, Mercy

- 1997 **In memory of Dale.** *Nature Notes* (Grand Canyon National Park), 3(3) (Fall): 11.
Obituary, in verse. Schmidt was a naturalist on both rims of Grand Canyon since 1981. Includes brief biographical notes for Schmidt and Aiken.

Schmidt, Dale

- 2001 **Bright Angel Point.** U.S. National Park Service, Grand Canyon National Park, folded brochure.
Schmidt’s sole publication (insofar as pertinent to [The Grand Canon](#)).
-

1511

John C. Schmidt

(Jack Schmidt)

Hydrologist, river runner

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Schmidt as author and coauthor in Parts 2, 10, 12 (Section 1), 13, 14, 18, 19, 22, 23, and 30 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Muffoleto, Mary-Ann

- 2011 **Rivers run through him; recipient of the National Park Service’s prestigious Director’s Award, USU’s Jack Schmidt is the source from which preparation flows for the next generation of river managers.**
Utah State (Utah State University), 16(4) (Winter) [January]:.

Schmidt, Jack

- 2014 **Thanks and farewell.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 27(4) (Winter 2014–2015): 24.
Remarks upon retiring as chief of the Grand Canyon Monitoring and Research Center, presented at the Glen Canyon Dam Adaptive Management Work Group meeting August 28, 2014.
-

1512

Rachel Schmidt

River runner

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Schmidt as coauthor in Part 30 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Schmidt, Rachel, AND Williams, Mary

- 2020 **Rachel Schmidt.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 33(3) (Fall): cover, inside front cover, 24–42.
Schmidt oral history interview.
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1513

John and Millie Schmidtke

Concessionaire employees

Lewis, Frances

2006 **A note from a member.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 10(3): 3.

A note sent along with membership dues payment from Francis and Earl Lewis. “Frances Lewis, daughter of Millie Schmidtke and John Schmidtke. Millie worked 40 years for Fred Harvey as Harvey Girl Waitress in El Tovar Dining Room. Johnny was at transportation desk handling buses and mule trips in hotel.” (ENTIRE NOTE)

David Schmittinger

see under Annette McGivney

1514

Sedona Miller Schnebly

1877–1950

Sedona (Arizona) pioneer; Grand Canyon tourist

Heidinger, Lisa Schnebly

2017 **A woman by the name of Sedona.** *Arizona Highways*, 93(11) (November): 3.

See p. 49, Kolb photograph of Sedona mounted on a mule on Bright Angel Trail (no separate text note).

H. B. Schnuck

see Physicians and Nurses

1515

Leo Schnur

1906–1975

Physician and director, Grand Canyon Hospital; Northern Arizona community leader

Richmond, Al

2009 **Hall of Fame awards—Becky Crumbo and Leo Schnur.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 13(4) (July): 2.

Posthumous award.

Schnur, Paul

2007 **Medical care, chapels and challenges** [ABSTRACT]. *In*: 2007 History Symposium. *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 18(1) (January/March): 11.

Perspective is the “role of the Grand Canyon Hospital and the challenges facing medical care during the years 1948 to 1955 when my father, Dr Leo Schnur, was the medical director.”

2008 **Medical care, chapels, and challenges: Growing up at the Grand Canyon.** *In*: Berger, Todd R. (ed.), *Reflections of Grand Canyon historians; ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts. Grand Canyon Association, Monograph 14*, pp. 159-163. (2nd Grand Canyon History Symposium, January 25-28, 2007, Grand Canyon National Park.)

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1516

Paul Leo Schnur

1936–

Grand Canyon resident, concessionaire employee
(son of Leo Schnur)

During summers while in college, Schnur returned to Grand Canyon where he worked for Fred Harvey and sometimes Emery Kolb (see his oral history interview on the Grand Canyon Historical Society website, http://grandcanyonhistory.org/uploads/3/4/4/2/34422134/paul_and_barbara_schnur_oral_history_transcription_august_4_2014_part_1_f.pdf).

Schnur, Paul

2008 **Medical care, chapels, and challenges: Growing up at the Grand Canyon.** *In:* Berger, Todd R. (ed.), Reflections of Grand Canyon historians; ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts. *Grand Canyon Association, Monograph 14*, pp. 159-163. (2nd Grand Canyon History Symposium, January 25-28, 2007, Grand Canyon National Park.)

2019 **Why not?** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 30(1) (Winter): 4.
Schnur tells about the time following his junior year in high school, while working as a bowling alley pin setter at the Rowe Well Bar, he purchased a 1937 Buick Roadmaster “in terrible condition” for \$25 from a short-of-funds cowboy.

Wilson, Tim

2024 **“Someone call for a doctor?” Grand Canyon physicians and nurses, 1890-1940.** *In:* Spamer, Earle E. (compiler, ed.), *Those Who Made a Difference : proceedings of the 6th Grand Canyon History Symposium, Grand Canyon, Arizona, November 1-4, 2023.* Grand Canyon Historical Society, (in press).

Includes physicians Ralph Palmer, D. J. Brannen, R. O. Raymond, George Felix Manning, Prince Albert Melick, A.G. Rounseville, Adolph Tyroler, Clymer D. Jeffries, G.B. Rice, H.B. Schnuck, J.A. Warburton, C. G. Carson, and **Paul Leo Schnur**; with nurses Lillian Tomasite [*sic*, Tomasina] Catti (married Ray Tankersley, for whom see separately herein) and Florence Barker (who worked on the Havasupai and Hualapai reservations and elsewhere).

1517

Art Scholl

1931–1985

Aerobatic pilot and cameraman

Brechner, Berl

1984 **There’s no business like Scholl business; when the script calls for an airplane, the producers call for Art Scholl.** *Flying*, 111(1) (January): 40-46.

See p. 46, recounting a wing-walking stunt filmed over Grand Canyon.

1518

Tom Schragger

River runner

Schragger, Tom

2018 **Tom Schragger, age 49.** *In:* Guide Profiles [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 31(4) (Winter 2018-2019): 4.

Interview.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1519

Emma Schray
River-running tourist

Anonymous

1951 **They rode the rapids.** *Desert Magazine*, 14(12) (October): 32.

Two separate parties, Frank Wright, Jim Riggs, and two others in cataract boats, and Harry Aleson “with two other boatmen and five passengers” in neoprene rafts; Lee’s Ferry to Lake Mead. “Emma Schray of Fresno, aged 66, is believed to have been the oldest woman to make the trip. She was with the Wright-Riggs expedition.” Item credited to *Las Vegas Review Journal*.

1520

Susan E. Schroeder
CEO, Grand Canyon Conservancy

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Schroeder** in Parts 2, 13, 14, 17, 18, and 19 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Schroeder, Susan E.

2019 **Happy trails.** *Canyon Views* (Grand Canyon Conservancy), 26(2) (Summer): 2.

Farewell message as CEO of Grand Canyon Conservancy.

2019 **A grand farewell; after serving as Grand Canyon Conservancy’s CEO for 11 years, Susan Schroeder reflects on her tenure and what’s to come—for Grand Canyon and herself.** *Canyon Views* (Grand Canyon Conservancy), 26(2) (Summer): 11.

Interview.

1521

Charles Schuchert
1858–1942
Paleontologist

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Schuchert** in Parts 4, 21, and 24 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Anonymous

1942 **Dr. Schuchert dies; a paleontologist. Retired curator of geological collections at Yale was professor emeritus. Never attended college. He was one of world’s leading collectors of prehistoric invertebrate remains.** *The New York Times*, (November 22): 53.

Obituary includes notice that he was the first discoverer of fossil footprints in Grand Canyon. (The statement is correct, although it was Richard Swann Lull [1867–1957, also cited in Part 21 of *The Grand Canon*] who first published on Schuchert’s collections, in 1904 and 1918.)

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1522

Joe Schuppe
River runner

Schuppe, Joe

- 2017 **Navigating America’s Big Ditch.** *Vision* (Hurt and Proffitt, Inc., Lynchburg, Virginia), (March/April): 2-4.
Solo canoe trip on the Colorado River through Grand Canyon, January 2017.
-

1523

Douglas W. Schwartz
1929–2016

Archaeologist; President, CEO, School of American Research

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Schwartz** in Parts 16, 17, and 26 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Brennan, Ellen

- 2016 **In memoriam Dr. Douglas W. Schwartz (1929-2016).** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society, 20(3) (Summer): 1-2.
-

1524

Beth Schwarzman
–2013

Geologist, naturalist, U.S. Geological Survey; river runner

Anonymous

- 2013 **Beth Schwarzman, Carleton class of 1966[,] passed away while leading a Carleton Alumni Grand Canyon trip.** *In:* News From Alums [SECTION]. *Carleton Geology Newsletter* (Carleton College, Department of Geology, Northfield, Minnesota), 38: 18.

Schwarzman was stricken leading her 14th geological Colorado River trip, and died in Flagstaff following a seeming recovery.
-

1525

David Randolph Scott
1932–

Astronaut (Gemini 8, Apollo 9, Apollo 15)

Scott flew aboard Gemini 8 (earth orbit with Neil Armstrong as commander), Apollo 9 (earth orbit), and Apollo 15 (lunar landing); on the last of these he became the seventh person to walk on the moon. The geology training program that included visits to the Grand Canyon were conducted mostly during the Gemini and early Apollo days.

Chaikin, Andrew (WITH Victoria Kohl)

- 2009 **Voices from the moon : Apollo astronauts describe their lunar experiences.** New York: Viking Studio (Penguin Group), 202 pp.

See quotations from Ed Mitchell (p. 66) and Dave Scott (pp. [89], 114). The mentions of Grand Canyon relate to astronaut geology training.
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1526

Donald C. Scott
(Don Scott)
Engineer

Scott, Don

- 1981 **The Don Scott story.** (As told to Annette Scott.) *Journal of Arizona History*, 22(4) (Winter): 445-464.
An engineer’s reminiscences. See pp. 460-464, regarding the Lake Mead and western Grand Canyon regions; including the proposed Bridge Canyon Dam.
- 1983 **Eighty years in Arizona.** (As told to Annette Scott.) [No imprint], 100 pp.
Reminiscences. Includes Grand Canyon and Lake Mead regions; including the proposed Bridge Canyon Dam.
-

1527

Tracy Scott
River runner

Scott, Tracy

- 2007 **Tracy Scott, age 32.** *In:* Guide Profiles [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 20(3) (Fall): 6-7.
Interview.
-

1528

Daisy Georgia Seaman
(née Hatton)
1872-1951
Automobilist

Seaman, Daisy Hatton

- 1915 **A cross country frolic.** *Motordom* (Albany, New York), 9(6) (October): 180-182.
This is one installment in a much longer, serialized article about the author’s drive in 1914 across the country from New York, and return, in a Franklin automobile named “Franklin”. She is the driver and, by necessity, mechanic. She writes in the first installment (February 1915), “Mr. Seaman is a practical man with legal mind that does not get diverted by a flower by the wayside, a color scheme or the appearance of the moon or stars, and I wish he would write about this trip instead of me.” This part (October) includes a drive to Grand Canyon through Williams during the eastbound part of her adventure, with a couple of days at the chasm taking in a trail ride. See quotations from this item on pp. 576-578 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).
-

1529

Ralph Olaf Searle
1889-1968

E. D. Jones

U.S. Army Air Service, aviators

Anonymous

- 1919 **Army aviators fly over Grand Canyon 1,400 feet up.** *In:* The News of the Week [SECTION]. *Aerial Age Weekly*, 8(26) (March 10): 1344.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 1919 **[Lieutenants R. O. Searle and E. D. Jones fly over Grand Canyon.]** *In:* Calendar of Events [SECTION]. *Flying*, 8(3) (April): 278.
Notice only.
- 1919 **Flight over Grand Canyon.** *Flying*, 8(3) (April): 283.
- 1919 **End 3,300-mile flight from Texas to Pacific.** *The New York Times*, (May 28): 3.
Ellington Field “Gulf-to-Pacific” squadron of DeHaviland Four planes under command of 1st Lt. R. O. Searle.
Includes a flight into Grand Canyon.
- 1919 **End 3,300-mile flight from Texas to Pacific.** *In:* The News of the Week [SECTION]. *Aerial Age Weekly*, 9(13) (June 9): 627-628.
Includes notes of Lts. R. O. Searle and E. D. Jones flight over Grand Canyon at Diamond Creek; and Lt. Charles Rugh and Mr. Louis Lewyn, motion picture photographer, flight into canyon.

Leiser, Gary

- 1999 **Flight over the Grand Canyon.** *Travis Air Museum News* (Travis Air Force Historical Society, Travis Air Force Base, California), 17(4): 10.
Regarding Lt. Ralph O. Searle, who was the first to fly over Grand Canyon in February, 1919.

Schreck, Christopher

- 2023 **The Ralph O. Searles [sic] Collection.** *The Friends of the Air Force Academy Library Newsletter* (U.S. Air Force Academy, Colorado), (Spring): [2].
Remarks on the “rediscovery” of the Searle collection that had been donated to the library by Michael W. Bennett in 1981. Pertains to the cross-country Army Air Service mission, round trip from Houston, Texas, to San Diego and return, commanded by Searle. Eight men in four De Havilland DH-4 airplanes were “to make observations for a proposed transcontinental aerial mail route”. The collection contains “a 1919 photo album from this mission, which includes the earliest known aerial [sic] photographs of Houston, the Grand Canyon, and other cities and towns along their route. The Grand Canyon crossing, the first ever by airplane, included the first recorded negative-altitude flight. One of the pilots flew 600 feet below the canyon rim, fighting erratic winds and unpredictable updrafts along the way. This mission was also part of a Hollywood publicity stunt to sell war bonds.”

1530

“Sedona Five”
Bicyclists

Tory, Sarah

- 2015 **End of the trail wars.** *High Country News*, 47(12) (July 20): 14-18.
Article pertains to mountain bikers near Sedona, Arizona, but see p. 16, reference to the “Sedona Five” who attempted to bike across Grand Canyon but were arrested at Phantom Ranch.
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1531

Charles Bernard Seeberg

("Bernie")

1884–1976

Concessionaire employee

Winifred Seeberg

(née Buchanan)

1901–1983

see also Bernice Seeberg Meadows

The Seebergs are buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 191) for brief biographical notes. He worked as a Fred Harvey bus driver between Grand Canyon and Williams.

1532

Tim Seeley

Russell Patterson

Cave explorers

see also Ira Sasowski

Seeley, Tim, AND Patterson, Russell

- 2005 **Trip talk: Tapeats Cave.** *The Rambler* (Wasatch Mountain Club, Salt Lake City), 84(9) (September): 12-13.
Exploration of Tapeats Cave in a raft.
-

1533

Gene Segerblom

(Genevieve Segerblom, née Wines)

1918–2013

River runner; member, Nevada Assembly (1992–2000)

(wife of Cliff Segerblom)

Cliff Segerblom

(Clifford C. Segerblom)

1915–1990

Artist, photographer, river runner

The Segerblom family was very involved in Nevada politics and in their home base of Boulder City, Nevada.

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Gene Segerblom** in Parts 2 and 21 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Cliff Segerblom** in Parts 2, 12 (Section 1), 17, and 28 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Segerblom, Gene

- 1950 **Shooting the Grand Canyon in a power boat.** *Popular Mechanics*, 93(4) (April): 144-147.
- 1965 **An amazing river adventure; down the Colorado to Lake Mead.** (Paintings by [Cliff Segerblom](#).) *Nevada Highways and Parks*, 25(2) (Summer): 28-35.
Trip through Grand Canyon in sportyaks.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Shoaff, Roseanne

2009 **Cliff Segerblom.** *Boulder City Magazine* (Boulder City, Nevada), (September):.

Staveley, Gaylord

2015 ***The rapids and the roar : a boating history of the Colorado River and Grand Canyon.*** Flagstaff, Arizona: Fretwater Press, 333 [334] pp.

See in Chapter 11, “Dead Storage, 1959-1965” (pp. 226-243).

1534

John Segeren

(né Johannis Adreanis Segeren)

1900–1997

National Park Service employee; woodcarver

Chapin, Brenda

1979 **John Segeren: master woodcarver of U.S.A.** *In:* Alumni News and Notes [SECTION]. *Courier* (U.S. National Park Service), 2(13) (November): 18-19.

Includes note (p. 18): “Segeren has worked for the Park Service for 22 years. During that time he has helped develop many a park’s personality through unique and impressive artwork. Whether it be massive doors carved for Grand Canyon” (ENTIRE NOTE) His Grand Canyon work is not otherwise identified.

(A richly illustrated online article details Segeren’s Park Service work, but notes, “A complete catalog of Segeren’s NPS work hasn’t been compiled. Other known examples include: large doors at Grand Canyon National Park” (<https://www.nps.gov/articles/000/50-nifty-finds-11-carving-a-place-in-nps-history.htm>, “Last updated: February 1, 2023”, accessed 23 January 2024). ✓ The location of the Grand Canyon doors still has not been identified (*fide* Kim Besom, Grand Canyon National Park Museum Collections, 24 January 2024).

Frank W. Seifert

see Robert G. Ervin

1535

Sekakuku

(Chief Joseph “Joe” Sekakuku; Secakuku)

1890–1969

Hopi; artist, dancer, concessionaire employee, businessman

Adiah Harris

Concessionaire employee

(wife of Sekakuku)

Sekakuku’s grave marker in the Holbrook Cemetery, Holbrook, Arizona, gives his name as “Chief Joe Sekakuku” and includes a photograph of him (<https://www.findagrave.com/memorial/19183285/joe-sekakuku>).

Biographical note from the finding aid of the Joseph Secakuku Collection (RC303) in the Billie Jane Baguley Library and Archives, Heard Museum, Phoenix, Arizona:

“Chief Joseph (Joe) Secakuku (ca. 1897-1969) [*sic*] was a Hopi kachina carver from Shipaulovi, Second Mesa. He was a graduate of the Sherman Institute (Riverside, CA). For information on the Sherman Institute (Sherman Indian High School), see http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Sherman_Indian_High_School. Following his graduation Secakuku worked as a tour car driver for guests at the El Tovar Hotel and as a dancer at Hopi House at the Grand Canyon. It was there that he met his wife Adiah Harris, a Harvey Girl, and they were married in 1922. Secakuku was also the owner of several trading

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

posts in northern Arizona, opening his first trading post at Two Guns around 1926 and later starting trading posts in Holbrook and Winslow, Arizona. Secakuku was a chief of the Snake Society and later became chief of the Shipaulovi Bear Clan following his retirement in the 1960’s. Note: a frequently encountered alternate spelling of Secakuku is Sekakuku” (https://5019.sydneyplus.com/Heard_Museum_ArgusNET_Final/Portal/Portal.aspx?component=AAAM&record=3b55c628-580d-4eec-b118-3d2404e52a0a).

Goemaere, Pierre

- 1920 **A travers l’Amérique avec le Roi des Belges** [*transl.* ‘Across America with the King of the Belgians’]. Bruxelles: J. Goemaere, Imprimeur du Roi, Éditeur, 167 pp. [*In French.*] [Also printed 1920 with the imprint Bruxelles: Goemaere, Éditeur, Imprimeur du Roi; and Paris: Plon-Nourrit et C^{ie}, Libraires-Éditeurs; same pagination. Also printed 1920 with the imprint Paris: Librairie Plon, Plon-Nourrit et C^{ie}, Imprimeurs-Éditeurs, with title-page stamped beneath imprint, “Imprimé en Belgique”; same pagination.]
- See “Le Grand Canyon.—Les Peaux-Rouges” (*transl.* ‘The Grand Canyon.—The Red-Skins’) (pp. 128-130). Disappointingly, the chronicler missed the great opportunity to record the sovereigns’ own impressions of the canyon, focusing instead on a few generic remarks about the canyon and a description of the Native American dances performed for the king and queen outside Hopi House.
- The author takes note that after the dance the king had awarded a medal to **Sekakuku**: “Après quoi le Roi a appelé à lui le «maître de danse» et a épinglé sur son sein, battant comme une aile, une médaille. Sekakuku—c’était son nom ouvrit la bouche (il est vrai qu’il était si essoufflé qu’il eut eu peine à la fermer) devant ce ruban d’un si beau rouge et cette médaille qui brillait si joliment. Puis il s’en alla porter son nouveau fétiche aux hommes de sa tribu qui le félicitèrent en levant les bras au ciel.” (*transl.* ‘After which the King called the ‘dance master’ to him and pinned a medal to his breast, flapping like a wing. Sekakuku—that was his name—opened his mouth (it is true that he was so out of breath that he had difficulty closing it) in front of this ribbon of such beautiful red and this medal which shone so prettily. Then he went to take his new fetish to the men of his tribe who congratulated him by raising their arms to the sky.’) ✓ Regarding medals distributed by the king, see under “King [Albert](#)” in the present bio-bibliography.

1536

Richard Sellars

1935–2017

National Park Service historian

Selleck, Jeff

- 2017 **Passing of NPS historian Richard Sellars.** *U.S. National Park Service, Archeology Program, Archeology E-Gram*, (November): 1.
- Includes a photo of Sellars at Grand Canyon.
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1537

Ernest Thompson Seton

(né Ernest Evan Seton Thompson; “Nimrod”)

1860–1946

Writer, naturalist, wildlife artist, a founding pioneer of the Boy Scouts of America

Grace Gallatin Seton

1872–1959

Writer, suffragist

Seton, Grace Gallatin

1907 **Nimrod’s wife.** (Pictures by Walter King Stone and Ernest Thompson Seton.) New York: Doubleday, Page and Co., 406 pp. [Also printed by Archibald, Constable and Co. (London, 1907). Also a facsimile reprinting with foreword by Mary Zeiss Stange, Stackpole Books (Mechanicsburg, Pennsylvania, 2004).]

See Chapter 3, “The Grand Cañon and What It Did To Nimrod” (pp. 55-80), an an engaging narration of a visit to the canyon at Hance’s, which was probably when they were returning East from California in 1899. It begins with a long preamble regarding their arrival in Flagstaff through the drive up to the canyon, which demands to be read in the original book because the fetching typography and illustrations are as much a part of the experience as is the story, told as if the reader were there with Nimrod and wife. See extensive quotations from this item, with notes, on pp. 354-357 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#), which includes a long poem about the Grand Canyon vision that had been written extemporaneously on an envelope by Nimrod. The poem is also transcribed separately on pp. 747-748 therein.

1538

Becky Settles

(Elizabeth Allyne Settles, née DeWitt; “Betty”)

1923–2001

Concessionaire employee

Jack Settles

(Raymond Dale Settles)

1920–2009

(husband of Becky Settles)

Concessionaire employee (Grand Canyon); grocery store owner (Tusayan, Arizona)

Ingram, Becky Settles

2002 **Becky Settles remembered.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 6(1): 2.

Obituary for Becky Settles (by her daughter). Includes note that she and her husband “worked for Babbitt Brothers Trading Co. in the Williams, Grand Canyon, and Page stores from 1952 until 1951. Becky managed the Ready-To-Wear (clothing) Department, while Jack was the store manager of all departments.” (Other information about Jack obtained from online obituaries and cemetery information.)

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1539

Ryan Seumptewa

("Rynam")

1983–2020

Hopi; Grand Canyon National Park Ranger, river runner, bicyclist

Friend, Madeline

- 2021 **Ryan ("Rynam") Seumptewa—August 12, 1983–December 1, 2020.** *In:* Farewell [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 34(1) (Spring): 4-5.
Obituary.
-

1540

Franklin D. Seward

–1938

Optometrist; President, New York State Optometric Society; later President, American Optometric Association

Seward, Franklin D.

- 1923 **Optometrist’s impressions after 75,000 miles of traveling in North America.** *The Optical Journal and Review of Optometry* (New York), 52(8) (August 23): 42.

Includes remark about Grand Canyon: "For awe-inspiring, weird wonder of wonders, the Grand Canyon of Arizona stands out alone, a challenge to the world—that riot of beautiful colors, those angles and rock formations, heights, breadths, depths and distances in the peculiar rock strata. I cannot describe it, save to exclaim wonderful—wonderful!"

1541

James Blaine Shackelford

1886–1969

Cinematographer

Shackelford, James B.

- 1941 **The world through the camera.** *International Photographer* (Los Angeles), 13(3) (April): 1, 3-5, 10.

See p. 1, photo with editor’s legend, “. . . set-up in plane to film dropping of supplies to party of explorers on Shiva Temple expedition in Grand Canyon. While banking a turn over the temple the plane hit an air pocket and went into a thousand-foot side slip. Forward momentum carried Shackelford and his party to safety over the edge after just grazing the tree tops.” (ENTIRE NOTE) [Regarding the Shiva Temple expedition, see separately in this bio-bibliography under that name.]

1542

Cale F. Shaffer

1974–2000

River runner, climber;

Ranger (search and rescue), Grand Canyon National Park (1997-1999) and Denali National Park

G., J., AND M., T.

- 2000 **In tribute to Cale.** *The Waiting List* (Grand Canyon Private Boaters Association), 4(3) (Fall): 14-15.

Notes that during a private river trip Shaffer had accomplished “the third known ascent of Kwagunt Butte and the first known ascent of The Howlands Butte in a day.”

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1543

Shah of Iran

(Mohammad Reza Pahlavi; Mohammad Reza Shah)

1919–1980

Iranian royalty (the last Iranian monarch, deposed 1979)

Anonymous

1999 **Famous people at the Grand Canyon.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 10(3) (July/September): 2.

Very brief article summarizing—mostly just by name—presidents Theodore Roosevelt, Franklin Roosevelt, Dwight Eisenhower, Bill Clinton; evangelists Amiee Semple McPherson and Billy Graham; writers Zane Grey, George Bernard Shaw (with a photo of Shaw and Ranger Ed Cummings, from the Jeanne Schick collection), and Ellsworth Kolb; artists Thomas Moran and Gunnar Widforss; heads of state, the **Shah of Iran**, and the King and Queen of Greece “along with a number of princes”; criminals Danny Ray Horning and a “man by the name of Kimes”; and “many more too numerous to name in this short space”.

(According to U.S. State Department records, the Shah stopped at the Grand Canyon during a goodwill visit to America 16-20 November 1949. Other sources online indicate that he flew from New York to the Grand Canyon and spent a night at El Tovar before flying to Boulder City to see Hoover Dam.

[<https://azcapitoltimes.com/news/2007/09/14/the-day-the-shah-came-to-the-valley-of-the-sun-2/>, accessed 23 January 2024]).

1544

Elyssa Shalla

Grand Canyon National Park Ranger, distance hiker

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Shalla** in Parts 13, 18, and 19 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Buchanan, Nikki, AND Burcham, John

2015 **Now performing. As an interpreter for the National Park Service, Elyssa Shalla puts on a show—for thousands of people of year. It’s a gig that isn’t dramatically different from when she was a professional musician in the Netherlands. The biggest change is that her new stage is an amphitheater inside the Grand Canyon, and her audience wears hiking boots instead of high heels.** *Arizona Highways*, 91(2) (February): 50-51.

Shalla is [at this time] a ranger based at Indian Garden (Havasupai Gardens).

Shalla, Elyssa

2020 **Elyssa Shalla, park ranger.** *From:* Interviews [SECTION]. *In:* Dundas, Zach (ed.), *Grand Canyon : “the ages at work”*. Austin, Texas: Wildsam Field Guides, pp. 110-111.

1545

Lorraine G. Shankwitz

1920-2011

Concessionaire employee

Farquer, Johnnie Bailey

2012 **[Forwards two obituaries for former Harvey Girls at Grand Canyon, from the Prescott Courier.]** *In:* Emails/Letters [SECTION]. *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 23(3) (Summer): 16.

Dorothy Socolofsky Wills and Lorraine G. Shankwitz. “In 1938, Lorraine was selected and hired as a ‘Harvey Girl’ and began her love affair with Arizona when, for the next two years she was assigned to the Harvey Houses on

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

the Arizona Santa Fe Railroad line in Winslow, Williams, Grand Canyon and Seligman. . . .” (ENTIRE NOTE; ellipsis thus)

1546

Joseph P. Shannon

(Joe Shannon)

Ecologist, river runner

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Shannon** as author and coauthor in Parts 18 and 19 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Anonymous

2015 **Joe Shannon; park protector.** *Canyon Echo* (Sierra Club, Grand Canyon Chapter), 51(3) (Summer): 4.

1547

Neal Shapiro

("Bear")

River runner, teacher

Quartaroli, Richard David

2005 **Three pards—100 seasons—600 plus trips.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 18(3) (Fall): 48.

Michael "Spike" Denoyer, Neal "Bear" Shapiro, and Richard "Itchie" Quartaroli, on the occasion of Bear's 200th Colorado River trip through Grand Canyon, the first trip of the three together since their last in 1983.

Shapiro, Neal; Steiger, Lew; AND Quartaroli, Richard D.

2019 **Bear aka Neal Shapiro.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 32(2) (Summer): cover, 2, 30-45.

Shapiro oral history interview. Interviews with Steiger and with Quartaroli done at different times; this text edited by Quartaroli.

C. C. Sharp

see Nathaniel Galloway; Julius Stone

1548

Grover Cleveland Sharp

National Park Service employee

Maude R. Sharp

(née Sterling)

(wife of Grover Sharp)

David James Lee Sharp

1936–1937

(son of Grover and Maude Sharp)

Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 73) for brief biographical notes. Grover Sharp was a Park Service truck driver.

David Sharp is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#) (Anderson, 2015, p. 93) for photos and legends.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1549

Robert Phillip Sharp

(Bob Sharp)

1911–2004

Geologist; river runner, Carnegie–CalTech Expedition

see also Carnegie–CalTech Expedition

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Sharp** in Parts 11 (Section 2) and 21 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Allen, Clarence R.

- 2010 **Robert Phillip Sharp, 1911–2004.** *U.S. National Academy of Sciences, Biographical Memoirs*, 24 pp. Memorial.

Boyer, Diane

- 2004 **Bob Sharp; Daredevil Bob, eldest of the first 100, goes on his last exploration.** *In:* Farewells [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 17(3) (Fall): 10–11.
Obituary. See also comment by Ivo Lucchitta, 17(4): 5.

1550

Barbara Sharrow

(Barb Sharrow)

Grand Canyon National Park Ranger

Sharrow, Barbara, AND Balsom, Janet

- 1987 **Women at Grand Canyon.** *Courier* (U.S. National Park Service), 32(4) (April): front cover, 3, 39–40, rear cover. Historical overview. Women noted: Pat Baker-Buccello, Janet R. Balsom, Meg Benke, Gale Burak, Cindy Burns, Jennifer Burns, Ann Carter, Kathleen Davis, Cathy Green, Martha Hahn-O’Neil, Sonja Hoie, Julie Jackson, Kimmy Johnson, Anne Trinkle Jones, Mary Langdon, Becca Lawton, Jennifer Lawton, Sid Martin, Mary Lou Mauer, Randi McPheron, Ruthann Murray, **Barb Sharrow**, Marie Tuxhorn, Sue Vulich. (Cover illustration shows Grand Canyon ranger-naturalist Pauline (Polly) Patraw, but the legend [p. 3, which pertains also to the back cover] reads only, “the NPS woman then and now”. The back cover shows an unidentified woman Grand Canyon ranger mounted on a mule on trail.) Sharrow worked in the early Backcountry Office.

1551

George Bernard Shaw

(Bernard Shaw)

1856–1950

Playwright, critic, political activist

Anonymous

- 1936 **Shaw sees Grand Canyon; reminds him of religion.** *The New York Times*, (March 7): 11.
- 1999 **Famous people at the Grand Canyon.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 10(3) (July/September): 2.
Very brief article summarizing—mostly just by name—presidents Theodore Roosevelt, Franklin Roosevelt, Dwight Eisenhower, Bill Clinton; evangelists Amiee Semple McPheron and Billy Graham; writers Zane Grey, **George Bernard Shaw** (with a photo of Shaw and Ranger Ed Cummings, from the Jeanne Schick collection), and Ellsworth Kolb; artists Thomas Moran and Gunnar Widforss; heads of state, the Shah of Iran, and the King and

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Queen of Greece “along with a number of princes”; criminals Danny Ray Horning and a “man by the name of Kimes”; and “many more too numerous to name in this short space”.

Clayton, Edward T.

- 1961 **The tragedy of Amos ‘N’ Andy; famous comedy series made originators millionaires, threw shadow across the lives of top Negro actors.** *Ebony*, 16(12) (October): 66-68, 70, 72-73.

See p. 66, quoting Bernard Shaw after a visit to the U.S.: “There are three things that I shall never forget about my visit to the United States—the Grand Canyon, Niagara Falls and *Amos ‘N’ Andy*.” (ENTIRE NOTE)

Gertrude E. Shaw

see Gertrude E. Metcalfe-Shaw

1552

John F. Shea

Bright Angel Hotel manager

Anonymous

- 1904 **[John F. Shea.]** *In*: About Hotel Men [SECTION]. *The Hotel Monthly* (Chicago), 12(132) (March): 34.

“Shea, John F.[,] is appointed auditor for Grand Canon Hotel, Williams[,], Ariz.[,] the Bright Angel Hotel of Grand Canon, and the Hance Ranch Hotel of Hance. His headquarters will be at the Bright Angel Hotel.” (ENTIRE NOTE)

- 1904 **[John F. Shea.]** *In*: About Hotel Men [SECTION]. *The Hotel Monthly* (Chicago), 12(135) (June): 27.

“Shea, Jno. F., is appointed manager of the Bright Angel Hotel, Grand Canon, Ariz.” (ENTIRE NOTE)

1553

Francis Anthony Sheffer

("Francis", "Anthony", "Tony")

1939–1980

Concessionaire employee

Etta Sheffer

(née Henry)

Diné; concessionaire employee

(wife of Francis Sheffer)

Francis Sheffer is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 195) for brief biographical notes. He drove a Fred Harvey bus. Etta also was a Fred Harvey employee.

1554

Sheldon

Grand Canyon National Park Ranger

Werhan, Ron

- 1998 **Reflections and recollections.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 2(6): 1-2.

Recollection about a backcountry ranger with the last name of “Sheldon”; not otherwise identified.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1555

Ronne Cross Shelsé

1880–1955

*Clerk in Charge, in the Mails, Files, and Archives Division, U.S. Department of the Interior;
later in Division of Distribution, U.S. Geological Survey*

Shelsé, Ronne C.

1924 **The Pageant Highway; a 6,000-mile ride from park to park.** *The Mentor*, 12(6) (July): 29-45.

As one might guess from the title, the short text is a bit rushed since also a considerable number of photographs accompany it, including a full-page devoted to “[a] very unusual view” of Grand Canyon—unusual, it says, because it is a North Rim view. Regarding the visit to the South Rim: “Where else in the world is there a sight to compare in solemn and majestic beauty as this? The Grand Canyon offers none of the restful loveliness of the Yosemite; it simply overwhelms the senses. This vast chasm, often called ‘The Divine Abyss,’ is ten to eighteen miles wide from rim to rim, more than two hundred miles long, and more than a mile deep. It is the work of the Colorado River, which cut the gorge and left standing on either side tier upon tier of huge architectural forms—veritable mountains, as we see them—exposed in great layers to the desert sun and tinted every color of the rainbow. The giant forms seem to move out from the side walls of the canyon and to float in a purple sea. We feast for hours upon its soul-stirring grandeur, then we set out for the Mesa Verde” (So, enough of the canyon apparently.)

Shep

Dog

see under William Wallace Bass

1556

Charles Kenilworth Shepherd

("C.K."; Charles Kay Shaw, legal name change, 1948)

1895–1971

Captain, British Royal Flying Corps; motorcyclist

Shepherd, C. K.

1922 **Across America by motor-cycle.** New York: Longmans, Green and Co.; and London: Edward Arnold and Co., 248 pp.

An Englishman crosses America to California in 1919 on a four-cylinder air-cooled Henderson motorcycle, “Lizzie”. See Chapter 18, “The Grand Canyon” (pp. 178-191). Quotations from this item, with notes, are on pp. 637-639 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).

2009 **Across America by motor-cycle.** *In:* Fransen, Tim (ed.), *An anthology of early British motorcycle travel literature*. [United Kingdom]: Essex-Daker Books.

2019 **Across America by motor-cycle.** New York: Longmans, Green and Co.; and London: Edward Arnold and Co., 205 pp. [Produced by AABMC Publications.]

See Chapter 18, “The Grand Canyon” (pp. 147-159). “This book is a remastered and reset reproduction of the 1922 book. It has been transcribed with all text faithfully reproduced, and all photographs re-scanned in high resolution from either the 1922 book or the photographs in the personal collection of C. K. Shepherd (including the cover). All new images, transcription, typesetting, and digitization are copyright © 2019 AABMC Publications, LLC.” (signed M. L. Hunnibell). [An on-demand publication.]

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 2019 ***Across America by motor-cycle : fully annotated centennial edition : featuring the complete original text by Captain Charles Kenilworth Shepherd : annotated by Captain Mark Leslie Hunnibell : foreword by Dr. Charles Drury Shaw, son of Captain C. K. Shepherd.*** Union Square Publishing. [“First imprint”, Apparently an e-book only.]
- 2020 ***Across America by motor-cycle : fully annotated centennial edition : featuring the complete original text by Captain Charles Kenilworth Shepherd : annotated by Captain Mark Leslie Hunnibell : foreword by Dr. Charles Drury Shaw, son of Captain C. K. Shepherd.*** Yellow Springs, Ohio: AABMC Publications, 451 pp. [“Second imprint”; an on-demand publication.]
Grand Canyon, see pp. 296-301, notes on pp. 307-314.
-

1557

Leonard DeWitt Sherman

1876–1952

Outdoorsman, writer, photographer

Sherman was for years a well-placed photographer in Andover, Massachusetts, frequently writing articles about outdoor adventures.

Sherman, Leonard DeWitt

- 1914 **A front-row seat in Grand Canon.** (Photographs by the author.) *Recreation and Outdoor World*, 51(2) (August): 68, 81-83, 119-120.

This chatty story—made delightfully more with Earle Lewis’s guide’s-eye view of things—jumps right in without preliminaries at Plateau Point, overlooking the Colorado River, where Sherman nearly slid into the gorge. See extensive quotations from this item, with notes, on pp. 578-581 in [“My God, there it is!” *The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.*](#)

1558

Charles Shevlin

1892–1981

Assistant Superintendent (and Acting Superintendent), Grand Canyon National Park

Refer to [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#) (Anderson, 2015, p. 98) for photo and legend, showing Shevlin with the Duke and Dutchess of Windsor.

Ochsenschlager, Mary Shevlin

- 2022 **Mary Shevlin Ochsenschlager 2019 oral history.** (Jack Reid, ed.) *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 33(4) (Fall): 14-17.

Ochsenschlager’s father, Charles Shevlin, was Assistant Superintendent at Grand Canyon National Park when the family moved there in 1952. She reminisces of experiences on both rims, including the time when Lowell Thomas came, filming the “Seven Wonders of the World” (a 1956 documentary film in Cinerama).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1559

Earl Shirley

(James Earl Shirley)

1888–1946

Concessionaire employee

Shirley was livery manager for the Fred Harvey Transportation Department at Grand Canyon.

- A photo of Shirley mounted on a horse on the Hermit Trail in 1913 is in Linda L. Stampoulos, *Visiting the Grand Canyon : Views of Early Tourism* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2004; Images of America series), p. 90.

Anonymous

- 1929 **Byron S. Harvey becomes head of the Fred Harvey System.** *Santa Fe Magazine*, 23(3) (February): 42-45.
See large group photo, p. 44, “Fred Harvey ‘Family Group’ at Kansas City December 17, 1928”; all individuals are identified. From “Grand Cañon” are shown Victor Patrosso, **J. E. Shirley**, and F. C. Spencer; job positions not noted.
- 1946 **Early canyon guide dies.** *In:* Here and There on the Desert [SECTION]. *Desert Magazine*, 9(5) (March): 33.
Former Fred Harvey employee at Grand Canyon.

Nuttall, Kern

- 2018 **Grand Canyon’s 1924 whodunnit; the death of Elsie Reed and the George C. Bolton manuscript.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 29(1) (Winter): 3-10.
“A manuscript written by George Bolton, an acting superintendent during the early years of Grand Canyon National Park, describes an infamous episode that occurred at the Canyon in 1924. [. . .] The manuscript [is in] the cemetery file for Elsie Reed [Grand Canyon Museum Collection]. Buried at the South Rim Cemetery [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery] on July 5, 1924, the precise circumstances of Elsie Reed’s death remain open to question. This previously unpublished manuscript brings to light a curious affair that occurred in the early years at the National Park.” Includes a transcript of the Bolton manuscript (pp. 3-9). Also includes a photo (p. 8), “**Earl Shirley** riding up the Hermit Trail in 1913, when he worked as the Fred Harvey corral manager. Bolton believed it was Shirley who had the fight with Frank Reed.” (Elsie Reed had died of a gunshot wound, said to be a suicide but later parties are not convinced. Frank Henry Reed [1882–1959] was Elsie’s husband.) (See *also* Elsie Reed.)

O’Brien, Howard Vincent

- 1934 **More O’Brien writeups on the parks.** *Park Service Bulletin* (U.S. National Park Service, Washington, D.C.), 4(4) (June/July): 20-21.
Reprinted from the *Chicago Daily News*. Recounts the writer’s trip by mule to Phantom Ranch and return, on the mule “Granite”. Also notes briefly that “Earl Shirley—may his years be many—saved me from the creature’s insane appetite.”

Shirley, James E.

- 1925 **Statement of Mr. James L. [sic] Shirley, of Grand Canyon, Ariz.** *In:* *National Forests and the Public Domain : hearings before a subcommittee of the Committee on Public Lands and Surveys, United States Senate, Sixty-ninth Congress, First Session, pursuant to S. Res. 347 : June 18, 1925 : Part 5.* Washington, D.C.: U.S. Government Printing Office, pp. 1509-1511.
Shirley’s occupation is here stated as the superintendent of the Fred Harvey transportation company. (S. Res 347 was to investigate all matters relating to national forests and the public domain and their administration. Part 5,

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

subcommittee meeting “at the schoolhouse in Grand Canyon National Park, Ariz[.], Senator Ralph H. Cameron, presiding.”]

1560

James W. Shirley

(Jim Shirley)

1910–1996

Manager, Babbitt’s General Store, community leader

Anonymous

1996 **Farewell to an old pioneer.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 7(5): 8.
Obituary.

2011 **Hall of Fame awards—James W. Shirley and Bill Brookins.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 15(4) (July): 1-2.

1561

Joe C. Shirley

1904–1992

Worker in the Kolb Studio and Babbitt’s General Store; trail packer; world-tour conductor

Anonymous

1992 **Deaths.** *Grand Canyon Pioneers Society, Newsletter*, 3(2): 6.
One of two brief obituaries.

1562

Shiva Temple Expedition

Harold Elmer Anthony

1890–1970

American Museum of Natural History (Chair, Department of Mammalogy, 1942–1958;

Deputy Director, 1952–1957; Dean, Scientific Staff)

see also Ruth Stevens Baker; Miner Tillotson

Despite the extravagant media build-up of Shiva Temple as a “lost world”, no significant scientific studies came of the expedition. Occasional scientific papers by others cite individual specimens, taken on Shiva Temple, as part of systematic studies of groups of animals.

Anonymous

1937 **Sky island.** *Natural History*, 40(3): 558.

1937 **Grand Canyon expedition.** *Natural History*, 40(3): 616.

1937 **Map trip to study “living evolution”. American Museum scientists plan expedition to tops of Grand Canyon mesas. Mammals long isolated. Contrasting species held clue to theory — plateaus have been cut off since glacial age.** *The New York Times*, (May 2) (Section 2): 2.

1937 **Scientists to seek mountain secrets. Two museum expeditions next month—One to hunt blue sheep in British Columbia. Arizona peaks goal also. Second group to scale Kaibab Plateau in search of traces of prehistoric life.** *The New York Times*, (August 27): 17.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 1937 **“Island in the sky” defies explorers. Plane of Anthony party seeking to scale Shiva’s Temple in Grand Canyon can’t land.** *The New York Times*, (September 14): 25.
- 1937 **Scientists start sky island climb. Group goes over rim of Grand Canyon on way to prehistoric Shiva Temple. Area covers 300 acres. Party hopes to study animal and plant life left behind by the ice age.** *The New York Times*, (September 16): 27.
- 1937 **Scientists reach top of sky island. Climber reports evidence of animal life on plateau isolated since Ice Age. But no water is found. Two of party remain on Grand Canyon’s Shiva Temple for studies—Set traps.** *The New York Times*, (September 17): 27.
- 1937 **Island in the sky.** *The New York Times*, (September 18): 18. [Editorial.]
- 1937 **Sky island yields left-eared mice. Grand Canyon naturalist brings tiny rodents from isolated plateau for study. Arrow chips also found. Indicate an early people there—Dr. Anthony, still on mesa, gets supplies by plane.** *The New York Times*, (September 18): 21.
- 1937 **Pair on sky island ask ammunition. Grand Canyon superintendent believes Dr. Anthony has found “sizable animals”. Scientists lack water. Woman flier fails in attempts to land supply by parachute on isolated, arid mesa.** *The New York Times*, (September 19): 44.
- 1937 **Plane drops food to sky island pair. Dr. Anthony plans stay of a week or ten days to study animals on high plateau. Quest called a success. Expedition postpones ascent of Wotan’s Throne till scientist quits Shiva Temple.** *The New York Times*, (September 20): 25.
- 1937 **The island in the sky that has been reached by scientific expedition.** *The New York Times*, (September 20): 25.
Photo only.
- 1937 **“Shiva Daily Gazette” issued from “island”. Scientists complain of mosquitos and ants — trap animals, but not ones wanted.** *The New York Times*, (September 21): 27.
- 1937 **Shiva Temple yields wealth of specimens. Meanwhile, attempt to scale Wotan’s Throne is mapped by Wood for tomorrow.** *The New York Times*, (September 22): 28.
- 1937 **Nearly 100 animals caught on sky island. Dr. Anthony plans descent tomorrow — party to climb Wotan’s Throne today.** *The New York Times*, (September 24): 23.
- 1937 **Shiva Temple party on “Wotan’s Throne”. Signal fires show climbers reached unexplored plateau of Sky Forest.** *The New York Times*, (September 25): 19.
- 1937 **The scene of the climb to Shiva’s Temple in quest of a biological “lost world”.** *Illustrated London News*, 191 (September 25): 507-508.
- 1937 **Animals appear pale on sky island. Dr. Anthony prepares to descend from Shiva Temple with specimens after 9-day stay. New climb is opposed. W. A. Wood Jr. reports Wotan’s Throne too dangerous for museum scientist to scale.** *The New York Times*, (September 26): 41.
- 1937 **Topics of the Times.** *The New York Times*, (September 26): 70. [Shiva Temple.]

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 1937 **[Photograph atop Shiva Temple.]** *The New York Times*, (September 26): 167.
- 1937 **Dr. H. E. Anthony returns from Shiva Temple; plans study of 75 animals party trapped.** *The New York Times*, (September 30): 18.
- 1937 **Treasureless island.** *Time*, 30 (October 4): 45-47.
- 1938 **Phoenix, Arizona.** *In:* Here and There on the Desert [SECTION]. *Desert Magazine*, 1(3) (January): 23.
“Discussing the recent scientific trip to the Shiva temple in Grand Canyon, M. R. Tillotson, superintendent of the national park there stated recently that there are a number of other ‘sky islands’ along the Colorado river which have not been scientifically explored. He mentioned the ‘Fish Tail’ plateau which is about 25 miles downstream from Shiva as one of these.” (ENTIRE NOTE)
- 1938 **Department of Technical Training.** *In:* American Geographical Society [SECTION]. *Geographical Review*, 28(2) (April): 318-319.
See p. 319: “In connection with the Grand Canyon expedition of the American Museum of Natural History the department was consulted to determine from the examination of aerial photographs the feasibility of climbing Shiva Temple and Wotan’s Throne, and a member of the staff was lent to the Museum to organize and take charge of the climbing work.” (ENTIRE NOTE)
- 1938 **Participation in the Grand Canyon Expedition of the American Museum of Natural History.** *Geographical Review*, 28: 146.
See also p. 145. AMNH biological expedition under Harold E. Anthony, to Shiva Temple and Wotan’s Throne.
- 1945 **Casey hits a double.** *Time*, (July 30):. [Robert J. (Bob) Casey, Chicago Daily News reporter. Notes in part that “Once, when he heard that a couple of scientists were to climb to a Grand Canyon plateau never before trod by man, he flew over it dropping old whiskey bottles and Ford parts for the amazed scientists to find.” (ENTIRE NOTE) Refers to the American Museum of Natural History’s Shiva Temple expedition of 1937.]
- 1970 **Harold Anthony of museum is dead. Authority on mammals had headed department here.** *The New York Times*, (March 31): 41.
Briefly mentions the Grand Canyon expedition.

Andrews, George B.

- 1937 **Scaling Wotan’s Throne—An exciting feat in which Shiva’s sister “sky island” yields to the skillful rock climbers of the Patterson Grand Canyon Expedition.** *Natural History*, 40: 722-724, 776.
- 1937 **Lost world.** *Reader’s Digest*, 31 (August): 24. [“Excerpt from This Week Magazine”.] [“This Week” was a syndicated Sunday newspaper supplement.]

Anthony, Harold E.

- 1937 **The facts about Shiva—the real story of one of the most popular scientific adventures in recent years.** *Natural History*, 40(5) (December): 708-721, 775-776.
- 1937 **Scientist describes visit to unknown island in the sky; plateau in Grand Canyon never before visited by white man contains wild life isolated from their kind.** *Science News Letter*, 32 (October 16): cover, 245-247, 252-254.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1942 **A grand tour of North America.** *Natural History*, 49(4): cover, leaf between 188-189, 189-205.

American Museum of Natural History’s new Hall of North American Mammals; see mountain lion diorama (facing p. 189, pp. 192, 193, 202-203), which portrays a scene on North Rim of Grand Canyon.

Berger, Meyer

1937 **Hunting the secrets of the awesome Colorado Canyon. A scientific expedition will climb to “islands in the sky” to read a lost book of nature.** *New York Times Magazine*, (September 19): 14-15, 20.

Franse, H. G.

1937 **Shiva.** *Arizona Highways*, 13 (November): 1, 3, 5, 18, 33.

Green, Nancy

2008 **Ruth Stephens Baker memorial.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 12(2) (July): 1-2.

Includes historical notes relating to the “secret” expedition organized by Emery Kolb to mount Shiva Temple in advance of the American Museum expedition, including the deposit of modern debris to confound the scientific team. [See also Ruth Stephens Baker *herein*.]

Harrison, Michael

2000 **A letter from Michael Harrison.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 4(2): 2.

Regarding the Shiva Temple climb, Emery Kolb, Bill Bass, W. W. Bass.

McGraw, Donald J.

1979 **Hunting live dinosaurs in Grand Canyon in 1937: On the role of the popular press and the advancement of science** [ABSTRACT]. *In: Abstracts : 2nd Conference on Scientific Research in the National Parks, 26-30 November 1979, San Francisco, California.* [No imprint], p. 94.

Meyer, John R.

1987 **Shiva Temple: Island in the sky?** *Creation Research Society Quarterly*, 24: 120-125. [Creationist perspective.]

Meyer, John R., AND Howe, George F.

1988 **The biological isolation of Shiva Temple.** *Creation Research Society Quarterly*, 24: 165-172. [Creationist perspective.]

Newman, Ethel L.

1938 **American Museum of Natural History.** *Americana Annual*, 1938: 38-40.

Includes mention of the Patterson Grand Canyon Expedition to Shiva Temple, p. 39.

Shackelford, James B.

1941 **The world through the camera.** *International Photographer* (Los Angeles), 13(3) (April): 1, 3-5, 10.

See p. 1, photo with editor’s legend, “. . . set-up in plane to film dropping of supplies to party of explorers on Shiva Temple expedition in Grand Canyon. While banking a turn over the temple the plane hit an air pocket and went into a thousand-foot side slip. Forward momentum carried Shackelford and his party to safety over the edge after just grazing the tree tops.” (ENTIRE NOTE)

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Teale, Edwin

- 1937 **Explorers hunt prehistoric animals in lost worlds; in remote corners of the earth, cut off from the rest of the world for countless centuries, scientists are discovering strange creatures that survived from the days of the cave men.** *Popular Science Monthly*, 131(5) (November): 42-43, 138.
Includes prominently the proposed Shiva Temple expedition in Grand Canyon.

Wood, Walter A., Jr.

- 1938 **Shiva Temple and Wotan’s Throne.** *American Alpine Journal* (American Alpine Club, New York), 3(2): 137-141.
- 1938 **Shiva Temple and Wotan’s Throne, Grand Canyon, 1937.** *The Alpine Journal* (Alpine Club, London), 50 (257) (November): 257-261.

1563

Gene Shoemaker

(Eugene Merle Shoemaker)

1928–1997

U.S. Geological Survey geologist; river runner

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Shoemaker as author and coauthor in Parts 21 and 22 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Anonymous

- 2000 **Lunar crater named for planetary geologist Gene Shoemaker (1928-1997).** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 13(3) (Fall): 52.

Dimock, Brad

- 1997 **Gene Shoemaker.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 10(4) (Fall): 4.
Obituary.

Porco, Carolyn C.

- 2000 **Destination moon.** *Astronomy*, (February): 52-55.
About Eugene Shoemaker. Includes Grand Canyon.

Shoemaker, Gene

- 2000 **Gene Shoemaker.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 13(1) (Winter): 1, 28-41.
Oral history interview conducted during the 1994 “Old-Timers” Colorado River trip through Grand Canyon.

Shoemaker, Gene, AND Stieger, Lew

- 1997 **Excerpts from an oral history of Gene Shoemaker.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 10(4) (Fall): 5-6.
Shoemaker interview.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Stephens, Hal G., AND [Shoemaker, Eugene M.](#)

1987 ***In the footsteps of John Wesley Powell : an album of comparative photographs of the Green and Colorado Rivers, 1871-72 and 1968.*** Boulder: Johnson Books, and Denver: The Powell Society, 286 pp.

1564

William Nichols Shope
1872–1950
Santa Fe Railway employee

At the time of the 1920 U.S. Census, Shope was a carpenter for “Rail Road” at Grand Canyon. He was noted in the railway’s monthly news, as cited below. He left Grand Canyon before 1930.

Harbin, A. E., AND Nelson, Elmer

1923 **Grand Cañon.** *In:* Among Ourselves [SECTION]. *Santa Fe Magazine*, 17(5) (April): 74.
“The B. & B. [Building & Bridge] department, Mr. Shope, foreman, has completed large chicken houses at both Hermit Camp and Phantom Ranch” (with some further information, including the construction of “special carriers to hold twenty-five hens each, and each mule will pack two carriers”).

1565

Dave Shore
1953–2024
River runner

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by [Shore](#) in Parts 13 and 14 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Nicholson, Doc

2024 **Dave Shore—February 16, 1953–January 20, 2024.** *In:* Farewell [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 37(2) (Summer): 3.
Obituary.

1566

Nelson Carroll Short
1905–1968
National Park Service employee

Georgia Byrd Short
(née Spencer)
(wife of Nelson Short)

Nelson and Georgia Short are buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 172) for brief biographical notes. He was with Park Service maintenance from 1957, Chief of Maintenance 1961–1967. Prior to their arrival at Grand Canyon, Georgia Short was a draftsman for the U.S. Army Corps of Engineers in Ohio, 1946–1956. Also buried in the cemetery is their son, **Lawrence Nelson Short** (1930–2000) who worked for the U.S. Secret Service and did not appear to have lived at Grand Canyon.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1567

Ronald A. Short

(Ron Short)

Grand Canyon Association employee

See also pp. 402-403 in [View Finders: Volume 1](#).

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Short as coauthor in Part 21 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Anonymous

- 2001 **Goodbye old friend, hello new.** *Canyon Views* (Grand Canyon Association Newsletter), 7(2) (Summer): 6.
Departure of Greer Price and arrival of Ron Short at Grand Canyon Association.

1568

Vaughn Thomas Short

1923–2010

River runner, hiker, packer, writer, “poet laureate of the Colorado River”

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Short in Part 8 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Dimock, Brad

- 2011 **Farewell. Vaughn Short.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 24(1) (Spring): 5.
Obituary.

Short, Vaughn

- 1978 **Lonely Trail : tales told by the campfire’s glow.** Tucson: Two Horses Press, 159 pp.
Verses, with narrative preceding each poem.
- 1994 **Two worlds : recollections of a river runner.** (Illustrated by Joanna Coleman.) Tucson: Two Horses Press,
166 pp.
- 2000 **A step and a half : the trials and tribulations of Vaughn Thomas Short.** [Tucson: Two Horses Press].

Short, Vaughn, AND Steiger, Lew

- 2009 **Vaughn Short.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 22(3) (Fall): 1, 26-35.
Oral history interview with Short.

1569

Shoshone

(pseudonym of Walter M. Wolfe, 1859–1932)

Professor, Brigham Young Academy (predecessor to Brigham Young University)

Shoshone

- 1895 **The outing of six.—III. Vermilion Ranch, an alcove in the Pink Cliffs.** *Forest and Stream*, 45(11)
(September 14): 224-225.
- This is an installment of a five-part article about a naturalist’s vacation in 1895, from Provo, Utah, to the Grand Canyon. Part III ends with a lead-in to Part V (Part IV, in the September 21 issue, pertaining only to that part of the journey from Kanab, Utah, onto the Kaibab Plateau). This installment concludes, “We were fortunate in procuring the services of ‘Uncle John’ Stewart to guide us to the Grand Basin Cañon [*sic*]. Mr. Stewart has

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

accompanied the U. S. Survey on several expeditions. He was the first white man to set foot in DeMotte Park, and during the present season he has a sheep herd within a few miles of Point Sublime. Mr. Stewart offered to accompany us, and all arrangements being completed at 10 o’clock on Wednesday morning, June 26, we set out on the last stage of our Journey.”

- 1895 **The outing of six.—V. Point Sublime—the Grand Canyon—homeward.** *Forest and Stream*, 45(13) (September 28): 266.

See an extended quotation from this item on pp. 301-303 in [“My God, there it is!” *The World Encounters the Grand Canyon*](#).

1570

Katie Sigmond

Social media “influencer”

Medina, Eduardo

- 2022 **Influencer is fined after sending a golf ball (and club) into the Grand Canyon.** *The New York Times*, (December 5): A23.

Katie Sigmond, with nearly seven million followers on TikTok online, had posted a video of a golfing stunt at Grand Canyon. The item also includes remarks on littering at the canyon.

1571

Dennis Silva

River runner

Sanderson, Jerry; Sanderson, June; Sparks, Tony; Whitney, Tim; Quist, Bob; Dimock, Brad; Sleight, Ken; Moody, Tom; Dierker, Dan; [Silva, Dennis](#); Jensen, Marv; AND Rails, Clifford

- 2016 **Panel discussion vintage 1992.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 29(4) (Winter 2016-2017): 1, 2, 30-43.

“. . . recorded at the GCRG Guide’s Training Seminar in Page, Arizona, at the Wilderness River Adventures warehouse, in the spring of 1992. The moderator is Tim Whitney. The discussion is between Jerry Sanderson, June Sanderson and Tony Sparks.” Appended, pp. 40-42, is “. . . a panel discussion at the GCRG Fall Meeting in 1993, held at Ken Sleight’s Pack Creek Ranch in Moab, Utah. To fully appreciate this story you have to hear Tony Sparks tell it first, which you can do [in the 1992 panel discussion].” Additional credits in the author field are listed in the order in which they appear first in the transcript. (GCRG = Grand Canyon River Guides.)

1572

George Simmons

(Black George Simmons; “Black” George Simmons; “Black George” Simmons)

River runner (chiefly Upper Basin); U.S. Geological Survey; founding member of the Powell Society

[Simmons, George C.](#), AND Gaskill, David L.

- NO DATE *River runners’ guide to the canyons of the Green and Colorado Rivers, with emphasis on geologic features. Volume III. Marble Gorge and Grand Canyon.* Flagstaff, Arizona: Northland Publishing, for Powell Society, Denver, 132 pp. (Powell Centennial Volume 3.) [1st printing 1969?; one reprinting known, often cited with 1972 date.] [Cover stock differs between printings; t.p. and verso identical in both printings. Printings identifiable by tint in cover color photo: 1st printing bluish, 2nd printing yellowish. Library of Congress Control Number in both printings is 79-89881, but this number and variants of it (even searching for simple transpositions and similar errors) are not in the LC catalogue. LC catalogue indicates LCCN 74-176083 for “[1969?]” printing.]

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Simmons, George; Tubbs, Robert; AND Tubbs, Deanna

- 2020 **Black George Simmons.** *The Confluence* (Colorado Plateau River Guides), (29) (Spring): 4-20.
Simmons oral history interview. Grand Canyon, see pp. 12-13, 20.

1573

Clarence Oliver Simpson

1879–1962

*M.D., D.D.S.; Supreme President, Xi Psi Phi (ΞΨΦ) International Dental Fraternity (1921-1923);
(future) President, Missouri Dental Association (1923-1924); Past President, St. Louis Society of Dental Science;
founding member, International Association for Dental Research*

E. B. Owen

*St. Louis dentist; (President, Missouri Dental Association (1948-1949);
founding member, International Association for Dental Research*

Anonymous

- 1922 **[Note.] In:** Personal—Highly Personal [SECTION]. *Hettinger’s Dental News* (Kansas City, Missouri), 5(9)
(September): 30, 36.

“Coming back from the National meeting, a number of the men took advantage of the opportunity to visit the Grand Canyon. Dr. E. B. Owen of St. Louis was debating the advisability of making the trip to the bottom, when he ran into Dr. C. O. Simpson, also of St. Louis who had just finished making the trip and who discouraged the contemplated trip and advised the cost was very exorbitant, namely—\$166.00. The distance appeared to be but a stone’s throw, in spite of the advice of the guides that the bottom was several miles below. Dr. Simpson explained that while he was required to put but \$6.00 in circulation he had to put 160 in perspiration. We understand Dr. Owen ‘saw the raise.’”

1574

Mary Phyllis Simpson

(née Nelson)

1946–2013

Hiker, river runner, Grand Canyon aficionado

Anonymous

- 2013 **Mary Simpson: Touched the lives of many.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 17(5)
(September/October): 1-2.
Obituary.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1575

William Haskell Simpson

1858–1933

General advertising agent, Santa Fe Railway; poet

Walter Hubbell

R. L. Watts

Santa Fe Railway employees

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Simpson** in Part 2 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Anonymous

- 1910 **[Thomas Moran party to Grand Canyon.]** *In*: Along the Trail [SECTION]. *Santa Fe Employes’ Magazine*, 4(12) (November): 89.

“Mr and Mrs. W. H. Simpson are chaperoning a distinguished party of New York artists who have gone in a private car to the Grand Canon. The party consists of Thomas Moran and daughter, Miss Ruth Moran; Mr. and Mrs. Elliott Daingerfield; Mr. and Mrs. DeWitt Parshall; Mr. F. Ballard Williams; Mr. Edward Potthast; G. H. Buek; Mr. and Mrs. Charles Buek, and Mr. and Mrs. Giles Whitney.” (ENTIRE ITEM) (Regarding the artists, see in [Art of the Grand Canyon](#).)

- 1915 **A trip to Desert View.** *Santa Fe Magazine*, 9(2) (January): 59.

“W. H. Simpson, general advertising agent of the Santa Fe, accompanied by R. L. Watts, who is in charge of the electric light and steam heating plant at El Tovar, and Walter Hubbell, who sees that the El Tovar transportation is handled without a slip, took a trip to Desert View, Grand Cañon, a short time ago. They temporarily forsook the railroad and made the jaunt in an automobile. They have the distinction of being the first autoists to reach Desert View[.] [¶] There is an old wagon road to Desert View. Until now this has been frequented by only an occasional wagon camping party. The Santa Fe has just finished improving the road. Mr. Hubbell is now ready to take parties by automobile from El Tovar to Desert View and back in one day. With the exposition visitors streaming back and forth, the [rail] road will be the liveliest it has ever been.” A photo of the men and their automobile at Desert View accompanies the article.

Simpson, William Haskell

- 1900 **Santa Fe advertising.** *Printers’ Ink* (New York), 31(10) (June 20): 12-13.

Regarding the Santa Fe Railway. This article, credited to *Agricultural Advertising* (not otherwise identified), comprises a quotation of an article by Simpson, with an editorial introductory paragraph. See pp. 12-13: “You will find in ticket offices, in clubs and reading rooms all over the country large lithographic reproductions of Moran’s painting, ‘The Grand Canon.’ Smaller pictures we frame in groups, and hang them where they will attract public attention.” (ENTIRE NOTE)

- 1918 **The Grand Cañon of Arizona.** *St. Nicholas*, 45(6) (April): 482-490. [Reprinted in *Travel stories : retold from St. Nicholas* (The Century Co., New York, 1920), pp. 3-15.]

Written for younger readers, this is more of an introduction to the Grand Canyon, but includes some more personable notes about riding into the canyon. See a quotation from this item on p. 628 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).

- 1920 **In Hopi-Land and other lands.** *Poetry*, 15(4) (January): 197-203.

Includes the poem, “Grand Canyon” (p. 200), which is transcribed on p. 848 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1929 **Along old trails : poems of New Mexico and Arizona.** Boston and New York: Houghton Mifflin Co. (The Riverside Press, Cambridge), 89 pp.

See “Primal” and “Grand Canyon Again”.

1921 **Advertising the Santa Fe Railroad.** *Judicious Advertising*, 19(4) (May): 41-42.

Includes “this trinity of names, ‘Santa Fe—Fred Harvey—Grand Canyon.’”

Zega, Michael E.

2001 **Advertising the Southwest.** *Journal of the Southwest*, 43(3) (Autumn): 281-315.

Pages 299-311 pertain to the work of W. H. Simpson on behalf of the Santa Fe Railway, who succeeded C. A. Higgins (*about whom see separately in this bio-bibliography*).

1576

Weylon Singer

Concessionaire employee

Anonymous

2019 **Weylon Singer: Ambassador extraordinaire for the park.** *Canyon Views* (Grand Canyon Conservancy), 26(2) (Summer): 8.

Xanterra employee. Notes his solicitations for donations to the Grand Canyon Conservancy through the Guest Donation Partners program.

Glenn Singleman

see Roger Hugelshofer

1577

Harriet Sinyella

1918–1990

Havasupai, historian, translator; concessionaire employee

Sinyella is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 90) for brief biographical notes. She was for 30 years a Fred Harvey employee at Bright Angel Lodge and El Tovar, before retiring. Among her activities she assisted writers and researchers with interpretations of Havasupai culture and translated Bible passages and hymns into the Havasupai language.

Anonymous

1976 **Eviction stayed.** *Indian Affairs* (Association on American Indian Affairs, New York), (92) (July/November): 1.

Regarding Grand Canyon National Park’s attempt to evict four Havasupai families from Supai Camp near Grand Canyon Village. Notes specifically Harriet Sinyella: “Direct action to remove the Indian people came on September 21 when a truck escorted by two NPS security vehicles, lights flashing, appeared at Harriet Sinyella’s house to move her belongings while she was at work, but they left when instructed by other Havasupais that she had no intention of moving.”

1991 **R.I.P.** *Rimmin’* (Grand Canyon Pioneers), 6(1) (December 1990/January 1991): [10].

Memorial notice for Harriet Sinyella, a “longtime employee of Fred Harvey Inc., at Grand Canyon, and a major resource person for histories of the Havasupai Tribe.”

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1578

Robert Black Feather Sinyella

1993–2014

Hualapai; river runner

Anonymous

2014 **Robert Sinyella.** *Canyon Connection* (Grand Canyon Resort Corporation), (14) (September): [6].

Memorial to Robert Black Feather Sinyella of Hualapai River Runners. Includes facsimile reproduction of memorial service program.

1579

Charles William Sirch

(né Charlemagne William Sirch)

1876–1953

Tourist from Milwaukee, Wisconsin; spontaneous poet

(later electrical and industrial engineer, inventor, in Los Angeles)

Sirch, Charles William

1899 **[Poem, June 19, 1896.]** *In:* Woods, George K. (COLLECTOR, COMPILER) *Personal impressions of the Grand Cañon of the Colorado River near Flagstaff, Arizona, as seen through nearly two thousand eyes, and written in the private visitors’ book of the world-famous guide Capt. John Hance, guide, story-teller, and path-finder.* San Francisco: Whitaker and Ray Co., for G. K. Woods, Flagstaff, Arizona Territory, pp. 95-96.

The poem is transcribed in its entirety on pp. 741-743 in [*“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.*](#)

1580

Julie Ann Sisson

1954–2002

Steve Sisson

Teachers

Julie Sisson is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [*In a Better Place*](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 212) for brief biographical notes. Both Julie and Steve Sisson were teachers in the Grand Canyon schools. She is listed in the local phone books 1993–2002; Steve remained for several years more.

1581

Tony Sisto

Tourist, National Park Service ranger

Sisto, Tony

2017 **The Wonder of It All: 100 Stories from the National Park Service. Yosemite Conservancy [ed.], 2016. Preface by Jon Jarvis. Foreword by Dayton Duncan.** *Ranger* (Association of National Park Rangers, Journal), 33(2) (Spring): 22.

Sisto’s notice of this new publication begins with a personal reminiscence of visiting Grand Canyon at the age of 13, later attending the Horace M. Albright Training Center.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1582

Robert Siyuja

1857–1929

Census taker

Ripley, Anthony

1970 **Out West, the census taker has to hoof it.** *The New York Times*, (April 12): 62.

Regarding taking the 1970 U.S. Census on the Havasupai Indian Reservation. Includes photo.

1583

Virginia Siyuja

1857–1929

Postmaster (Supai, Arizona)

North American Newspaper Alliance

1958 **Mail is directed by 15,751 women.** *The New York Times*, (March 1) (Food, Fashions, Family, Furnishings Section): 14.

Includes note, “Another woman postmaster had a couple of mules in her employ. She was Miss Virginia Siyuja, whose Supai, Ariz., post office is situated at the bottom of the Grand Canyon it is accessible only by muleback.”

(ENTIRE NOTE)

Sjors

see Sjors Horstman

1584

Ernst Teofil Skarstedt

1857–1929

Swedish-American writer, journalist, editor

Skarstedt, Ernst

1910 **Intryck och minnen från en sommarresa till östern** [*transl.* ‘Impressions and memories from a summer trip to the east’]. *Prärieblomman Kalender för 1911* [‘The Prairie Flower Calendar for 1911’] (Rock Island, Illinois), 11: 51-77. [*In Swedish.*]

An account of a Californian’s trip to the East, in 1910. Grand Canyon, see pp. 72-75, the entire recounting of which is translated on pp. 528-529 in “*My God, there it is!*” *The World Encounters the Grand Canyon*. The original Swedish text is transcribed, with the accompanying translation, as № 794 in *The Grand Canyon! A Worldwide, Year-By-Year Anthology and Annotated Bibliography*. He is not an easy one to win over.

1585

R. and E. E. F. Skeel

Tourists; spontaneous poets

Skeel, R., AND Skeel, E. E. F.

1899 **[Poem, October 1, 1898.]** *In*: Woods, George K. (COLLECTOR, COMPILER) *Personal impressions of the Grand Cañon of the Colorado River near Flagstaff, Arizona, as seen through nearly two thousand eyes, and written in the*

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

private visitors’ book of the world-famous guide Capt. John Hance, guide, story-teller, and path-finder. San Francisco: Whitaker and Ray Co., for G. K. Woods, Flagstaff, Arizona Territory, p. 126.

“Farewell to the gorge,
And to Captain John Hance,
Whose mendacious inventions outdo all romance.
With his fibs he can charm, with his yarns he enchants;
And as if these great gifts to still further enhance,
With a bolster he is going to learn how to dance.
Oh may we return, by some rare, happy chance,
To this spot, and be welcomed by Captain John Hance.”

1586

Louise Morgan Sill
1867–1961
Poet

Sill, Louise Morgan

- 1901 **The Canyon of the Colorado.** *Harper’s Weekly*, 45 (May 4) (2315): 465.
The poem is transcribed in its entirety on p. 749 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).

1587

Bill Skinner
River runner

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Skinner in Part 2 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Skinner, Bill, AND Steiger, Lew

- 2017 **Bill Skinner.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 30(4) (Winter 2017-2018): cover, 2, 26-42.
Skinner oral history interview, 1998; with brief “Addendum” (p. 42). See also remarks by William Mooz, 31(1) (Spring 2018): 8.

1588

Emory Fiske Skinner
1833–1913
Lawyer, adventurer, businessman, Florida lumber magnate

Skinner, Emory Fiske

- 1908 **Reminiscences.** Chicago: Vestal Printing Co., 358 pp.
See p. 313, an unenthusiastically straightforward abstract of his visit to Grand Canyon, which is quoted on p. 491 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1589

Skinny the Ticket Clerk

(pseudonym of A. E. Harbin)

Santa Fe Railway employee, Grand Canyon

see also Harbin citations under “V. I. ‘Red’ Keen” and William Shope

Skinny the Ticket Clerk

1922 **Wild dudes I have met at Grand Cañon.** *Santa Fe Magazine*, 17(1) (December): 50-51.

“Skinny” has the skinny on the Grand Canyon and the Santa Fe. See a full quotation from this item on pp. 684-686 in [“My God, there it is!” *The World Encounters the Grand Canyon*](#). Although I was tempted to omit the parts that would be understood only by those who traveled on the Santa Fe’s Pullman sleepers a century ago, and even though some of Skinny’s recollections go farther afield than the Grand Canyon (where he worked), what better way to illustrate the troubles of a world long gone, perhaps with a touch of longing. Anyway, by 1922, some of the mainstay questions Skinny passes along were those then being fielded in the new national park by green Grand Canyon rangers. Such as: “Is the sunrise here worth seeing?” (Some things don’t change.)

Donald Slayton

(Deke Slayton)

see James McDivitt

Robert Victor Slayton

see Marlin Hopkins

1590

Ken Sleight

River runner, outfitter, environmental champion

Ken Sleight inspired the character Seldom Seen Smith in Edward Abbey’s novel, *The Monkey Wrench Gang*.

Abyssus, C. V. [*pseudonym of Richard Quartaroli*]

2013 **The begats: Grand Canyon river outfitter genealogy.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 26(4) (Winter 2013-2014): 8-17. [See also errata, 27(1) (Spring 2014): 3.]

Dimock, Brad

2014 **My first Sleight trip.** *In*: Alario, Celia, and Ham, Martha (compilers) *Ken Sleight’s allies and accomplices*. St. George, Utah: [Martha Ham], pp. 42-46.*

2014 **Working for Ken, 1978.** *In*: Alario, Celia, and Ham, Martha (compilers) *Ken Sleight’s allies and accomplices*. St. George, Utah: [Martha Ham], pp. 49-52.*

*Regarding the volume compiled by Alario and Ham: “First Printing: March 2014—10 copies”. “Second Printing: December 2014—100 copies” (corrected by hand to: “January 2015—110 copies”). Second printing distributed by Ham as numbered copies. Volume comprises facsimile reproductions of celebratory messages by numerous writers, and various photographs, on the occasion of Ken Sleight’s 85th birthday (but the birthday number not so noted in the publication).

Krogmann, Marian

2014 **Memories of Ken Sleight.** *In*: Alario, Celia, and Ham, Martha (compilers) *Ken Sleight’s allies and accomplices*. St. George, Utah: [Martha Ham], pp. 47-48.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Reeder, Ben

2019 **Ken Sleight: A boatman’s perspective.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 32(1) (Spring): 44-45.

Sanderson, Jerry; Sanderson, June; Sparks, Tony; Whitney, Tim; Quist, Bob; Dimock, Brad; Sleight, Ken; Moody, Tom; Dierker, Dan; Silva, Dennis; Jensen, Marv; AND Rails, Clifford

2016 **Panel discussion vintage 1992.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 29(4) (Winter 2016-2017): 1, 2, 30-43.

“. . . recorded at the GCRG Guide’s Training Seminar in Page, Arizona, at the Wilderness River Adventures warehouse, in the spring of 1992. The moderator is Tim Whitney. The discussion is between Jerry Sanderson, June Sanderson and Tony Sparks.” Appended, pp. 40-42, is “. . . a panel discussion at the GCRG Fall Meeting in 1993, held at Ken Sleight’s Pack Creek Ranch in Moab, Utah. To fully appreciate this story you have to hear Tony Sparks tell it first, which you can do [in the 1992 panel discussion].” Additional credits in the author field are listed in the order in which they appear first in the transcript. (GCRG = Grand Canyon River Guides.)

Sleight, Ken; Savino, Ryann; AND Smith, Latimer

2019 **Ken Sleight.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 32(1) (Spring): cover, 24-43.
Sleight oral history interview.

Smith, Latimer

2012 **Ken, the two Arts, and Ron.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 25(2) (Summer): 2-13.
Ken Sleight, Art Gallenson, Art Fenstermaker, Ron Smith.

1591

Richard Elihu Sloan

1857–1933

*Arizona Territorial Supreme Court, Associate Justice (1889–1894, 1897–1909);
Governor of Arizona Territory (1909–1912); Judge, U.S. District Court, District of Arizona (1912–1913)*

1911 **Roosevelt at Grand Canyon. Passes night there with Gov. Sloan as guide.** *The New York Times*, (March 17): 7.

“Williams, Ariz. March 16.—Theodore Roosevelt passed through this place today for the Grand Canyon of the Colorado, where he spent the night. He has been joined by his son Archie. Gov. Sloan, who guided the Roosevelt party through the Grand Canyon, discussed with him the recently adopted Constitution for Arizona. Mr. Roosevelt disapproves of several things in the document, but at Flagstaff he said that Congress should have granted Statehood, no matter what the Constitution contained.” (ENTIRE ITEM)

1592

A. R. Smith

Business and financial manager

Smith, A. R.

1909 **A visit to the Grand Canyon.** *The Educational Messenger* (Seventh-day Adventists, Central Union Conference, Educational Department, College View, Nebraska), 5(20) (August 5): 2-3.

See quotations from this item on pp. 515-516 in [*“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.*](#)

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Charles Jerrod Smith
see “White Mountain” Smith

1593

Clay Smith

Guy Holmes

Musicians

Anonymous

1925 **Just before starting down the “Bright Angel Trail” into the Grand Canyon.** *In:* Smith-Spring-Holmes, enroute. *Music Trade Review*, 81(3) (July 18): 35.

Photo only. An advertisement for Buescher Band Instrument Co., Elkhart, Indiana, promoting the Smith-Spring-Holmes Orchestral Quintet. Photograph shows Clay Smith and Guy Holmes with other (unidentified) riders and wrangler on mules beside a hitching post.

Dama Margaret Smith
see “White Mountain” Smith

1594

Drifter Smith

1943–2017

River runner

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Smith** in Parts 2, 9, 13, 14, 15, and 30 of [*The Grand Canon*](#).

Anonymous

2017 **Drifter.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 30(2) (Summer): 2.

Brief notice of the death of Drifter Smith, and announcement for a celebration of life.

Grand Canyon River Guides

2017 **Drifter Smith 1943–2017; a celebration of Drifter’s life.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 21(2) (Spring): 1.

Memorial announcement.

Ordway, Sue

2017 **Drifter Smith, August 8, 1943–May 3, 2017.** *In:* Farewell [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 30(3) (Fall): 4-5.

Obituary.

Smith, Drifter, AND Stieger, Lew

2013 **Drifter Smith.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 26(3) (Fall): 1, 26-39.

Smith oral history interview.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1595

E. Quincy Smith

1868–1935

Banker, realtor, businessman

Smith, E. Quincy

- 1911 ***Travels at home and abroad. Volume II : The second trip to Jamaica, the California trip, the bond sale trip.*** New York and Washington: Neale Publishing Co., 169 pp.

The “California Trip” by this prominent Washington banker was with the American Bankers Association, in 1903. Grand Canyon, see pp. 91-95. See a quotation from this item on pp. 424-425 in [“My God, there it is!” *The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.*](#)

1596

Edwin Burritt Smith

1854–1906

Lawyer, reformer, U.S. Supreme Court records editor; professor of law, Northwestern University

Smith, Edwin Burritt

- 1902 **As seen by a layman.** *In: The Grand Canyon of Arizona : being a book of words from many pens, about the Grand Canyon of the Colorado River in Arizona.* [Chicago]: Santa Fe, Passenger Department. Chicago: Passenger Department, Santa Fe Railroad, pp. 63-65. [Volume reprinted 1906, 1909.]

An “average professional man”, Smith is a “layman” by virtue of a first visit to the Grand Canyon. This is unremarkably written, with the clinical gaze and judicious bias of a lawyer from the East; more suited for a geography, really. It is quoted in its entirety on pp. 398-400 in [“My God, there it is!” *The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.*](#)

1597

H. D. Smith

U.S. Army Air Corps, aviator

Anonymous

- 1932 **Formation of bombers flies in Arizona Grand Canyon.** *U.S. Air Corps News Letter* (Office of the Chief of the Air Corps, U.S. War Department, Washington, D.C.), 16(9) (August 12): 307.

9th Bombardment Squadron, stationed at March Field, Riverside, California, commanded by Capt. H. D. Smith with “guests Major McNarney, Commanding officer of the 7th Bombardment Group, and five news reel and feature service cameramen”. Descriptions of air currents. Mission landed at Canyon Airport (Red Butte Airfield).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1598

John Tom Smith

1928–1978

Concessionaire employee

Eagle Mae Smith

(née Means; later married Jones)

1933–2011

*Telephone operator (Mountain Bell); concessionaire employee; National Park Service employee
(daughter of Ambrose Means [for whom see separately herein])*

Cathy Lynn Means Smith-Carter

(née Smith)

1957–2014

*Grand Canyon resident
(daughter of John and Eagle Mae Smith)*

Cody Lou Pearson

(née Means)

1936–2003

Concessionaire employee

John Tom Smith, Eagle Mae Smith Jones, and Cody Lou Means Pearson are buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery; they came to Grand Canyon in 1950. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 193) for brief biographical notes. Refer to [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#) (Anderson, 2015, p. 114) for photo and legend for Eagle Mae’s grave marker.

Nuttall comments on John Tom Smith: “He initially worked for Fred Harvey as a trail guide under trail foreman John Bradley. Smith later became a packer, taking mule trails to supply Phantom Ranch, and in 1974 became a trail boss himself.”

Regarding Cody Lou Means Pearson, Nuttall notes briefly (p. 194) that she “worked in the laundry with Mary Hoover”.

Cathy Lynn Means Smith-Carter grew up at Grand Canyon but left when she married Donald W. Carter of Williams.

Anonymous

2011 **Eagle Mae Smith Jones (1933-2011); 28-year resident of Grand Canyon.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 15(6) (November): 1.

Obituary notices that she worked for Mountain Bell until telephone operators were no longer needed at Grand Canyon (when dial phones went into use). During her time she was the operator on duty in the aftermath of the 1956 mid-air collision of airliners over the canyon. (Regarding the airliner accident, see herein under “[Trans World Airlines Flight 2/United Air Lines Flight 718](#)”.) She also worked for Fred Harvey, Verkamp’s, and Valley National Bank, and was a historian with the National Park Service. Her first husband was John T. Smith [–1978]. In 1982 she married Dwayne E. Jones [–2006], living in Cuchillo, New Mexico. “A complete obituary with more details of Eagle’s life, interests, and family can be found on page 7A of the print October 5, 2011 issue of the *Williams-Grand Canyon News*”

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1599

Latimer Smith
River runner

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Smith** in Parts 2 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Smith, Latimer

- 2009 **Guide profile; Latimer Smith, age 28.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 22(3) (Fall): 8-9.
Interview.
- 2012 **Tales from the truck—Thundering with Thunder River.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 25(1) (Spring): 22-23.
Personal recollection of August 2001 falling accident at Thunder River. See also comment by Marc Smith, 26(1) (Spring 2013): 7.
- 2013 **Tales from the Truck—Bobcat trip: Going feral.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 26(1) (Spring): 26-27.
Delivering a Bobcat Trackhoe by raft from Lee’s Ferry to Phantom Ranch.
-

1600

Lee William Smith
1899–1951
Concessionaire employee

Smith is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, pp. 121-122) for brief biographical notes. He was a Fred Harvey trail guide. Nuttall indicates the circumstances of Smith’s death, when his mule fell off he trail. Nutall indicates that Smith had been killed in the fall, but his death certificate records that he died at Grand Canyon Hospital 4 hours and 40 minutes following the accident, as the result of head injuries. He had been at Grand Canyon for six years.

1601

Marc Smith
River runner, outfitter

Abyssus, C. V. [*pseudonym of Richard Quartaroli*]

- 2013 **The begats: Grand Canyon river outfitter genealogy.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 26(4) (Winter 2013-2014): 8-17. [See also errata, 27(1) (Spring 2014): 3.]
-

1602

Philip M. Smith
(Phil Smith)
1932–2014
River runner
see also Jet Boat Expedition

Evans, Loie

- 2014 **Philip M. Smith—May 18, 1932–February 16, 2014.** *In: Farewells [SECTION]. Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 27(2) (Summer): 3-4.
Obituary.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Smith, Philip M.

- 2010 **The 1960 Grand Canyon jet boat expedition—Part 1: Planning and the downstream run.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 23(1) (Spring): 40-46.
See also comments by Latimer Smith, 23(3): 5. For Part 2 see Belknap, Buzz, 23(3): 32-37.
- 2010 **[Comments.]** *From:* Uprun Accounts from other Expedition Members. *In:* Hamilton, Joyce, *White water : the Colorado River Jet Boat Expedition*. (Tony Kean, ed.; foreword by Phil Smith and Buzz Belknap.) Christchurch, New Zealand: Joyce Hamilton and Tony Kean, 50th anniversary ed., pp. 254-256.
- 2013 **Part I: Planning and the downrun.** *From:* Smith, Philip M., and Belknap, Buzz, Audacity, logistics, and skill: The 1960 jet boat trip in the Grand Canyon. *In:* Quartaroli, Richard D. (compiler, ed.), *A rendezvous of Grand Canyon historians : ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts : proceedings of the Third Grand Canyon History Symposium, January 2012*. Flagstaff, Arizona: Grand Canyon Historical Society, pp. 43-47.

Smith, Philip M., AND Belknap, Buzz

- 2010 **2010 foreword.** *In:* Hamilton, Joyce, *White water : the Colorado River Jet Boat Expedition*. (Tony Kean, ed.; foreword by Phil Smith and Buzz Belknap.) Christchurch, New Zealand: Joyce Hamilton and Tony Kean, 50th anniversary ed., pp. viii-ix.
- 2013 **Audacity, logistics, and skill: The 1960 jet boat trip in the Grand Canyon.** *In:* Quartaroli, Richard D. (compiler, ed.), *A rendezvous of Grand Canyon historians : ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts : proceedings of the Third Grand Canyon History Symposium, January 2012*. Flagstaff, Arizona: Grand Canyon Historical Society, pp. 43-50.

1603

Roger A. Smith

U.S. Guano Corporation employee

Smith, Roger A.

- 2020 **Batchit, Arizona : the rise and fall.** Kingman, Arizona: Batchit Books (BatchitAZ Books, LLC), 83 pp. [An on-demand publication.]
History of the Bat Cave guano mining operation, by a former employee.

1604

Ron Smith

River runner, outfitter

Abyssus, C. V. [*pseudonym of Richard Quartaroli*]

- 2013 **The begats: Grand Canyon river outfitter genealogy.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 26(4) (Winter 2013-2014): 8-17. [See also errata, 27(1) (Spring 2014): 3.]

Glenn, Tim

- 2017 **River Runners Hall of Fame recipients.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 30(4) (Winter 2017-2018): 18-20.
Jack Currey, Glade Ross, and Ron Smith.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Smith, Latimer

- 2012 **Ken, the two Arts, and Ron.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 25(2) (Summer): 2-13.
Ken Sleight, Art Gallenson, Art Fenstermaker, Ron Smith.
-

1605

Mrs. T. Jefferson Smith

(Anna Belle Smith, *née* Black)
1856–1938

Poet; Santa Fe Railway employee(?)

Mrs. Smith, whose poem cited here was signed as Mrs. T. Jefferson Smith of Waco, Texas, was the wife of Thomas Jefferson Smith (1845–1934), a hatter who in 1894 removed from Trenton, Texas, to Waco. Information here was garnered from cemetery records in Waco and a news item in *The American Hatter* (New York), 24(3) (October 1894): 75. It is unclear what their relationship was to the Santa Fe Railway by 1915; perhaps either could have been an employee of the Gulf, Colorado & Santa Fe Railway subsidiary of the Atchison, Topeka & Santa Fe Railway.

Smith, T. Jefferson (Mrs.)

- 1915 **The Grand Canyon.** *In:* Among our Poets [SECTION]. *Santa Fe Magazine*, 10(1) (December): 75.
The poem is transcribed in its entirety on p. 821 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).
-

1606

Wesley Smith

(Wesley Paul Smith)
1946–2000

River runner

Bain, George; Briggs, Don; Conners, Thomas; Edwards, Dave; Johnson, Kevin; AND Melville, Bob

- 2000 **A tribute to Wesley.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 13(2) (Spring): 20-21.
Individually authored remembrances of Smith. He was, incidentally, the person who created the phrase “Alive Below Crystal” (abc).

Edwards, Dave

- 2010 **Wesley Smith takes on the fury of the Colorado River’s Lava Falls, the strongest rapid on the river.** *In:* Out for adventure; a portfolio [FEATURE]. *Arizona Highways*, 86(6) (June): 26-27.
Photo only.

Smith, Wesley; Steiger, Lew; Edwards, Dave; AND Dimock, Brad

- 1996 **Wesley Smith.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 9(3): 1, 25-32.
Smith oral history interview.
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1607

“White Mountain” Smith

(Charles Jerrod Smith)

1882–1962

Grand Canyon National Park Ranger, Chief Ranger

Dama Margaret Smith

(née Brown)

1892–1973

Novelist, writer

(wife of “White Mountain” Smith)

Jaffe, Matt

- 2021 **Head over heels at the Grand Canyon. John Hance, the Kolb brothers, Eric Gueissaz . . . the Grand Canyon has attracted all kinds of characters over the years. This is the story of two more: “White Mountain” and Dama Smith, the stolid-as-a-rock park ranger and his smart, sometimes sassy wife, who fell in love and lived epic lives against the widescreen grandeur of a still-untamed Arizona.**
Arizona Highways, 97(1) (January): 24-29. [Ellipsis is part of title.]

Smith, Dama Margaret (Mrs. White Mountain)

- 1923 **Going down “Bright Angel”.** *Good Housekeeping*, 76(6) (June): 30-31, 181-185.
Very personal account of a cross-canyon trip with her ranger husband. Not only is this not a tourist’s report of affairs, but Mrs. Smith’s “privileged” position allows her to pen a pleasant diversion from the usual sort of trip report made by legions of tourists who were bent on “really seeing” the canyon; and it includes a few historical notes that surely would not have shown up if a guided tourist had written it. Interestingly, her route is not “just” down Bright Angel Trail, but it crosses the Tonto Plateau to drop down to the original Kaibab Bridge, then on up to the North Rim—a rare review of ascending the Old Bright Angel Trail that also is not a usual tourist’s jaunt. See an extensive quotation from this item on pp. 696-702 in [*“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.*](#)
- 1930 ***I married a ranger.*** Stanford, California: Stanford University Press; and London: Humphrey Milford, Oxford University Press, 179 pp. [Title-page verso adds to imprint: New York: Baker and Taylor Co.; The Hague: Martinus Nijhoff; and Tokyo, Osaka, Kyoto, and Sendai: The Maruzen Co.] [Reprinted 1931.]
Principal focus is the author’s years spent at Grand Canyon, from the early 1920s.
(For personal recollections in this book that pertain to individuals listed in this bio-bibliography, see Charles Brant, Armando Díaz, and Ferdinand Foch.)
- 2006 **A Grand Canyon Christmas.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 17(1) (January/March): 8-9, 11.
Selection from Smith (1930).
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1608

Dennis Smoldt
River runner

Anonymous

- 2013 **The guiding life. What does it take to be a Grand Canyon boatman? Probably not what you think. Our crew of veteran rafting guides shares their wisdom on one of the best, toughest jobs in the natural world.** *Grand Canyon Journal*, 2013: 26-30.
- Andre Potochnik, p. 27; Christa Sadler, p. 28; **Dennis Smoldt, p. 29**; Erica Fareio, p. 29; Emma Wharton, p. 30; Robby Pitagora, p. 30; and topical sidebars.
-

1609

Reed Smoot
1862–1941

Businessman; U.S. Senator (1903–1933), sponsor of the Senate bill creating the National Park Service (1916); member of the Quorum of the Twelve Apostles, Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints (1900–1941)

Anonymous

- 1905 **Grand Canyon visit. Arrangements for Utah congressional party to go there next month.** *Deseret News*, (August 19): 2 [issue pagination].
- Regarding congressional party led by Senator Reed Smoot (Utah).
- 1905 **To the Grand Canyon. Senator Smoot and party will leave on Friday to explore it.** *Deseret News*, (September 12): 1 [issue pagination].

Smoot, Reed

- 1917 **[Remarks.]** *In: Proceedings of the National Parks Conference : held in the auditorium of the new National Museum, Washington, D.C., January 2, 3, 4, 5, and 6, 1917.* Washington, D.C.: U.S. Government Printing Office, pp. 14-18.
-

1610

LeRoy Snodgrass
1888–1976

Manufacturer of the “Superior” sidecar

Gertrude Frances Snodgrass
1893–1984

(wife of LeRoy Snodgrass; later married Clyde Springer)

Anonymous

- 1913 **On the transcontinental journey.** *In: In the Realm of the Motorcyclists [SECTION].* *The Automobile Journal* (Pawtucket, Rhode Island), 25(12) (July 25): 75.
- “Mr. and Mrs. LeRoy Snodgrass of Los Angeles, Cal., have passed Albuquerque, N. M., on their overland journey to New York City on their Henderson motorcycle and sidecar. They left Long Beach, Cal., May 25, and expect to arrive in New York about Sept. 15. They crossed the Mojave desert over a terrible trail of 300 miles and after arriving at the Grand Canyon they proceeded by way of Flagstaff, Magdalena and Socorro, to Albuquerque. Mr. and Mrs. Snodgrass, the motorcycle, sidecar and total equipment weigh 1120 pounds. The outfit includes a tent, cooking outfit, shovels and other tools.” (ENTIRE NOTE)

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 1913 **Happenings and activities of motordom. First side car crosses continent. Five weeks of running bring Le Roy Snodgrass and his wife to New York. Desert and mountains fail to daunt couple—Incidents of their 5,600-mile trip.** *The New York Times*, (September 14) (Theatres Section): 16.

The first motorcycle with sidecar to cross the continent, from Long Beach, California, to New York. “At Williams a side trip to the Grand Canyon was made” (ENTIRE NOTE)

Stewart, Dorothy G.

- 1992 **Going some, 1913: First coast to coast trip by motorcycle and sidecar : a true adventure.** Bridgeport, California: D & D Enterprises, 80 pp.

(Not seen; cited here for the possibility that it includes remarks on the Grand Canyon stop.)

1611

Jacob Snyder

River runner

Snyder, Jacob

- 2010 **Jacob Snyder, age 36.** *In:* Guide Profiles [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 23(2) (Summer): 9.

Interview.

1612

Joe Sokokuto

Hopi; concessionaire employee

Bechdolt, Frederick R.

- 1921 **Another white man’s trick.** *Santa Fe Magazine*, 15(2) (January): 17-23.

Principally about Douglas Fairbanks filming “Mollycoddle” at the Hopi mesas, but which notes (p. 18) Joe Sokokutu aboard a train at Williams, Arizona, “[changing] from riding breeches and puttees to the garb of his tribe in which he earned his living by helping to adorn the spacious landscape about El Tovar” (ENTIRE NOTE).

Apparently Sokokutu was one of the performing Native Americans at Hopi House. The article includes (p. 19) a photograph of Sokokutu in riding breeches, with Mr. and Mrs. Fairbanks, taken at the Hopi mesas.

Princess Sophia

see (King) Paul

1613

Parke W. Soule

National Park Service employee

Jean Soule

(wife of Parke Soule)

Jean Soule published a brief biographical sketch about Marge Bendt (for which see under Bendt herein).

Monthly Reports for the NPS Southwestern Monuments office (1938 seen) take note of Parke W. Soule and Jean Soule. Parke was at that time Chief Clerk, Branch of Accounting, in the Headquarters there in Coolidge, Arizona. Two newspaper accounts on p. 3 in *The Coolidge Examiner* for August 16, 1942, note 1) “Mr. and Mrs. Parke Soule and sons Peter and Stephen” were guests, among others, at a “farewell buffet supper” for personnel who were departing to the NPS regional headquarters office in Santa Fe, New Mexico (“Farewell Buffet Supper Honors Ruins Personnel”); and 2) “Mrs. C. A. Richey and Mrs. Parke Soule were guests of honor at a

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

farewell salad luncheon and handkerchief shower given by the Cosmos Club at the home of Mrs. M. M. Ware” (“Mesdames Richey–Soule Honor Guests At Cosmos Party” [sic]).

Anonymous

1968 **Southwest Regional Office.** *The Smoke Signal* (U.S. National Park Service, Southwest Region, Women’s Organization), (November): [unpaginated].

Under “New Arrivals”: “Now living at the El Castillo Apts. in Santa Fe are Parks and Jean Soule. The Soules came from the Grand Canyon where Parks was Administrative Assistant.” (While “Parks” could be a sobriquet, it seems more likely that it is a phonetic connection of “Park-Soule”, miswritten accordingly.)

1614

Lucy Helen Muriel Soulsby

1856–1927

Headmistress, Oxford High School for Girls (Oxford, England); women’s suffrage antagonist

Soulsby, Lucy Helen Muriel

1920 **The America I saw in 1916-1918.** London, New York, Bombay, Calcutta, and Madras: Longmans, Green, and Co., 205 pp.

Under “Arizona” are two diary entries in 1917 written while at the Grand Canyon, with her nose a bit in the air (pp. 140-144). See a full quotation from these, with notes, on pp. 622-624 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.](#)

1615

Clint Spahn

River runner

Spahn, Clint

2007 **Clint Spahn, age 19.** *In:* Guide Profiles [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 20(3) (Fall): 6. Interview.

1616

Earle Edward Spamer

[pronounced Spah-mer]

1952–

Bibliographer, chronicler, historian, naturalist, archivist, river runner, editor, et cetera

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Spamer as author and coauthor in Parts 1, 2, 4, 8, 13, 15, 16, 17, 19, 21, 29, and 30 of [The Grand Canon.](#)

Anonymous

1997 **Obscure rituals. Earle Spamer pours Grand Canyon water and sand on John Wesley Powell’s grave.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 10(3) (Summer): 17.

Photo only; editor’s legend. [Information not noted in publication: Water was collected at Spamer’s request, taken at Lee’s Ferry in Spring 1997 by a person whose name was not communicated. Photo by Spamer’s wife, Jane Anderson, 11 May 1997 at Arlington National Cemetery.]

2012 **Earle Spamer—Pioneer Award.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 16(4) (July): 1. Text of award.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

[Scott, Sandra, AND **Spamer, Earle E.**]

- [1982] **[Notes on the preparation and availability of Earle E. Spamer’s *Bibliography of the Grand Canyon and the Lower Colorado River, 1540-1980.*]** *Regarding:* (Grand Canyon Natural History Association newsletter), pp. [2]-[3]. [Issue undated, but for January 1982.] [Item unsigned; by the Editor (Scott).]
- Includes quotations from correspondence with Spamer. Pertains to the first edition of the Grand Canyon–Lower Colorado River bibliography (Grand Canyon Natural History Association Monograph 2), published in 1981.

Spamer, Earle E.

- 1995 **Strange bedfellows: W. W. Bass and the Endangered Species Act.** *Nature Notes* (Grand Canyon National Park), 11(3): 10-11.
- Regarding the molluscan research of Henry Pilsbry and James Ferriss (*regarding whom see separately herein*), who had stayed at Bass’s South Rim and Shinumo Creek camps; both in 1906, and Ferriss also in 1909. Centers on Spamer’s discovery of the (once-) endangered land snail *Oxyloma hayden kanabensis* (the Kanab ambersnail) at Vasey’s Paradise. This taxon was named by Pilsbry. Spamer worked in the same museum department as in which Pilsbry had worked, though a generation later.
- 2012 **Thank you from Earle Spamer.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 16(4) (July): 1.
- Acknowledgment for having been presented the society’s 2012 Pioneer Award (the text of which appears alongside on p. 1).
- 2018 **1974: Earl [sic] Spamer.** *From:* More First Grand Canyon Visits. *In:* The Bulletin [NEWSLETTER SECTION]. *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 29(4) (Fall): 14-15.
- Remarks on his first visit to Grand Canyon.

1617

Tony Sparks
River runner, outfitter

Sanderson, Jerry; Sanderson, June; Sparks, Tony; Whitney, Tim; Quist, Bob; Dimock, Brad; Sleight, Ken; Moody, Tom; Dierker, Dan; Silva, Dennis; Jensen, Marv; AND Rails, Clifford

- 2016 **Panel discussion vintage 1992.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 29(4) (Winter 2016-2017): 1, 2, 30-43.
- “. . . recorded at the GCRG Guide’s Training Seminar in Page, Arizona, at the Wilderness River Adventures warehouse, in the spring of 1992. The moderator is Tim Whitney. The discussion is between Jerry Sanderson, June Sanderson and Tony Sparks.” Appended, pp. 40-42, is “. . . a panel discussion at the GCRG Fall Meeting in 1993, held at Ken Sleight’s Pack Creek Ranch in Moab, Utah. To fully appreciate this story you have to hear Tony Sparks tell it first, which you can do [in the 1992 panel discussion].” Additional credits in the author field are listed in the order in which they appear first in the transcript. (GCRG = Grand Canyon River Guides.)

Sanderson, Jerry; Sparks, Tony; Steiger, Lew; AND Whitney, Tim

- 1994 **Sanderson and Sparks: Where it all started.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 7(3) (Summer): 1, 24-29, 32-34.
- Jerry Sanderson and Tony Sparks interview; moderator Tim Whitney.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Sparks, Tony, AND Steiger, Lew

- 2022 **Tony Sparks.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 35(3) (Fall): cover, 32-43.
Sparks oral history interview.

1618

Frank R. Speck

U.S. Forest Service, lookout

Anonymous

- 1919 **[Frank R. Speck.]** *In*: In College Halls [SECTION]. *The Ohio Teacher*, 39(10) (May): 394.
“Mr. Frank R. Speck, secretary of the Y. M. C. A. at Ohio University, and formerly supervisor of music in the New Philadelphia schools, has accepted a position as Lookout in the Grand Canyon in Arizona, in the U. S. Forestry Service. He left about May 1.” (ENTIRE NOTE)

Francis J. Spellman

see Eugenio Cardinal Pacelli

1619

Charles H. Spencer

(Charlie Spencer)

Prospector, entrepreneur

Charles H. Spencer is, in the context of this bio-bibliography, most well known for his attempted hydraulic gold-mining operation at Lee’s Ferry, and for his use of a coal-fired steamboat in Glen Canyon. That boat is the eponymous *Charles H. Spencer*, abandoned at Lee’s Ferry and sank in 1915, of which some of the wreckage and the boiler are still present in the river. The Spencer placer operation was during 1910-1913, although Spencer returned in the 1960s to attempt hydraulic mining for rhenium in the shales.

[*Disambiguation*: This Spencer is not to be confused with Charles Spencer (?–1886), a British-born army scout, guide, interpreter, mail rider, and prospector who married a Hualapai woman, whose activities often show up in histories of this region.]

Avery, Valeen Tippetts

- 1981 ***Free running : Charlie Spencer and his most remarkable water project : being an account of speculative investment in the Golden West of the 1900s.*** (Illustrated by Sharon Tippetts Rammell.)
Flagstaff, Arizona: Flagstaff Corral of Westerners International, 29 pp. [“Number two in a series”; 400 copies.]

Carrell, Toni; Bradford, James E.; AND Rusho, W. L.

- 1987 **Submerged cultural resources site report: Charles H. Spencer’s mining operation and paddle wheel steamboat, Glen Canyon National Recreation Area.** (Toni Carrel, ed; illustrations by Ernesto Martinez and Jim Koza.) *Southwest Cultural Resources Center, Professional Paper 13*, 166+ pp. (U.S. National Park Service, Submerged Cultural Resources Unit. Southwest Cultural Resources Center, Santa Fe, New Mexico.)
Includes a substantial historical background.

Kolb, Ellsworth L.

- 2009 **Charlie Spencer’s placer dredge at Lee’s Ferry.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 22(2) (Summer): 48.
Excerpt from Kolb’s *Through the Grand Canyon*, with photo from Kolb Brothers Collection, Northern Arizona University.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Peshern, Susanna

- 2014 **Revisiting the Charles H. Spencer.** *Crossroads in Science* (U.S. National Park Service, Intermountain Region), (2): 35-39.

Rusho, W. L.

- 1962 **Charlie Spencer and his wonderful steamboat.** *Arizona Highways*, 38(8) (August): 34-39.

Rusho, W. L., AND Carrell, Toni

- 1987 **The place of Charlie Spencer’s mining operation in Lee’s Ferry history.** *In:* Carrell, Toni (ed.), Bradford, James E., and Rusho, W. L., Submerged cultural resources site report: Charles H. Spencer’s mining operation and paddle wheel steamboat, Glen Canyon National Recreation Area. *Southwest Cultural Resources Center, Professional Paper 13*, pp. 7-14. [Authorship given in table of contents.]

1620

Mr. & Mrs. Frank C. Spencer

(Frank and Mabel Spencer)

Concessionaire employees

Frances Spencer

(daughter of Frank and Mabel Spencer)

Anonymous

- 1929 **Byron S. Harvey becomes head of the Fred Harvey System.** *Santa Fe Magazine*, 23(3) (February): 42-45.

See large group photo, p. 44, “Fred Harvey ‘Family Group’ at Kansas City December 17, 1928”; all individuals are identified. From “Grand Cañon” are shown Victor Patrosso, J. E. Shirley, and **F. C. Spencer**; job positions not noted.

- 1948 **[Mr. and Mrs. Frank C. Spencer.]** *In:* Here and There on the Desert [SECTION]. *Desert Magazine*, 11(6) (April): 32.

“Frank C. Spencer and his wife, in charge of the museum and curio shops at Hopi House, Grand Canyon, for more than 30 years, are retiring. Spencer has been with the Fred Harvey company for 46 years.” (ENTIRE ITEM)

Evans, Loie Belknap

- 2020 **A century of Grand Canyon connections—five generations!** *In:* Quartaroli, Richard D. (compiler, ed.), *Celebrating 100 years of Grand Canyon National Park, February 2019 : a gathering of Grand Canyon historians : ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts.* Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association [and Grand Canyon Historical Society], pp. 105-109.

Includes a photo of **Frances Spencer** with Charles Brant (El Tovar manager, *for whom see separately herein*) and the Brant dog, Razzle Dazzle. This photo also appears in the memorials to the late Brant published in *The Santa Fe Magazine* for January 1922 (Vol. 16, no. 2, p. 28).

Odderstol, Barbara Stephens

- 2012 **[Message.]** *In:* Emails/Letters [SECTION]. *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 23(3) (Summer): 16.

Brief reminiscences regarding the author’s father, Stanley Stephens, and Louis Schellbach, **Frank and Mabel Spencer**, Joe Ernst, and Blanche Kolb. “Frank Spencer was one, if not the original, of the early managers of the El Tovar and Hopi House curio shops. I worked for Mr. Spencer from 1944 until he retired and Joe Ernst took his

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

place as manager of the shops. Frank and his wife, Mabel, lived above the Hopi House and I was often invited to visit with Mrs. Spencer in her home.”

1621

Schuyler Colfax Spero

1870–1947

Traveling newspaperman; poet

Spero, an Indiana native who worked in California, wrote occasional verses that appeared in the *Santa Fe Employes’ Magazine*.

Spero, Schuyler Colfax

1912 **Morn at the Grand Canyon.** *In:* Among Our Poets [SECTION]. *Santa Fe Employes’ Magazine*, 7(1) (December): 95.

The poem is transcribed in its entirety on pp. 800-801 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).

1622

Willard Learoyd Sperry

1882–1954

Congregational clergyman; Dean, Harvard Divinity School; writer

Sperry, Willard L.

1922 **A religion for to-day. Part II. The interpretation of life, and the holy church universal.** *The Christian Register* (Boston), 101(7) (February 16): 152-153.

Part of an address before the Unitarian Club of Boston. Includes a peculiar reminiscence of Grand Canyon; remarks concerning burros around the Grandview Mine below Grandview Point. Not only partly awry, it smacks of eugenics, when at about this time the American Eugenics Society was encouraging the promotion of its tenets through church sermons and organized social meetings. See quotation on p. 686 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).

1623

Leslie Spier

1893–1961

Anthropologist

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Spier in Parts 17 and 21 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Anonymous

1918 **Visits Indian city hidden in canyon. New York traveler goes down into 3,000-foot Arizona chasm and studies a primitive civilization.** *The New York Times*, (November 24): 43.

Leslie Spier in Havasu Canyon, studying the Havasupai.

Basehart, Harry W., AND Hill, W. W.

1965 **Leslie Spier, 1893-1961.** *American Anthropologist*, New Series, 67(5, Part 1) (October): 1258-1277.

Memorial

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Spencer, Robert F.

- 1987 **Leslie Spier; December 13, 1893-December 3, 1961.** *U.S. National Academy of Sciences, Biographical Memoirs*, 57: 431-458.
Memorial.
-

1624

Reuben M. Spivey

1845-1923

Santa Fe Railway employee

Spivey worked out of Topeka, Kansas. He was at first a land appraiser for the Santa Fe Railway; and as the obituary cited here and a contemporary local obituary both note, he was a “special representative of the Santa Fe’s Grand Canyon service as an inspector for the Fred Harvey department”. Ironically, as with John Wesley Powell, he lost a hand at the Battle of Shiloh, although Spivey was a Captain in the 35th Alabama Infantry (Confederacy).

Linder, Ethel

- 1923 **[Obituary notice.]** *From:* Topeka [SUBSECTION]. *In:* Among Ourselves [SECTION]. *Santa Fe Magazine*, 17(10) (September): 85-86.

Capt. R. M. Spivey. “For the past twenty-six years he had been special representative of the Grand Cañon service as an inspector for the Fred Harvey department.”

Herman Stabler

see Birdseye Expedition

1625

George F. Stackpole

1843-1915

Lawyer

Stackpole, who was avocationally the curator of the Suffolk County (New York) Historical Society, became more well known for succumbing to anthrax (acquired ostensibly from his leather gloves), despite having been the first human to have been treated with the anthrax serum in hopes of saving him. See the death notice in *The New York Times*, “Serum too late to save Stackpole” (16 October 1915, p. 8).

Stackpole, George F.

- 1912 ***My travels through Europe and my western trip.*** Riverhead, New York: The County Review Press, 133 pp.

See pp. 101-105, from a diary entry dated “Grand Canyon, Arizona, Oct. 5, 1906”. See quotations from this item, with notes, on pp. 476-477 in [*“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.*](#) Interestingly, Stackpole provided the mule’s view of a ride on Bright Angel Trail moreso than his own.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1626

Cindy Stafford

Grand Canyon aficionado

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Stafford** in Parts 2, 8, and 28 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Stafford, Cindy

2018 **1969: Cindy Stafford.** *From:* More First Grand Canyon Visits. *In:* The Bulletin [NEWSLETTER SECTION]. *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 29(4) (Fall): 14.

Remarks on her first visit to Grand Canyon.

1627

Tom Stafford

(Thomas Patten Stafford)

1930–1924

*Astronaut (Gemini 6, Gemini 9, Apollo 10, Apollo-Soyuz Test Project);
retired from Air Force as a Lieutenant General*

Stafford commanded the lunar orbit mission of Apollo 10 that flight-tested the Lunar Module and procedures needed for the lunar landing by Apollo 11. Astronaut training included geological instruction at Grand Canyon.

- Refer to a photo in Kevin S. Schindler, *The Grand Canyon: Past and Present* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2024), p. 83, showing Pete Conrad, John Young, Jim Lovell, and Tom Stafford at Grand Canyon, March 12, 1964 (with a “today” view of the scene); also photo, p. 87, of John Young and Tom Stafford on South Kaibab Trail just above Skeleton Point (with a “today” view of the scene).
-

1628

X. Stainier

(Xavier Philibert Joseph Stainier)

1865–1943

Belgian geologist

Stainier, X.

1893 **A travers les États-Unis. Fin.** [*transl.* ‘Across the United States. Conclusion.’] *Revue des Questions Scientifiques* (Bruxelles), Series 2, 3 (January): 190-234. [*In French.*]

Continued from an article begun in the July 1892 issue (not pertinent to this bio-bibliography), relating to the author’s attendance at the 5th International Geological Congress that convened in Washington, D.C., in 1891. An Geological Congress-sponsored excursion to the Rockies included a side trip (from Denver) taken by some of the geologists to visit the Grand Canyon, which is the text (taken from pp. 218-231) that is presented in translation on pp. 245-251 in in *“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon*. The original French text is transcribed, with the accompanying translation, as N° 354 in [The Grand Canyon! A Worldwide, Year-By-Year Anthology and Annotated Bibliography](#).

What establishes this text as extraordinary is that it seems to be the only account of the trip *en route to* the canyon by this group of international geologists. While it is known that they encountered a storm, which waylaid them in a hastily assembled bivouac camp, this seems to be only description of the stormy night’s pause. And of course, there is the description of the canyon itself—the first real overlook of the “crevasse”, by a geologist, since Powell, though here as a new breed—the geologist–tourist. Regretfully, perhaps, he spends all too much time attempting to describe the forms and phases of the canyon’s displays—like any other writing tourist. It is most disappointing, though, in that other than noting the presence of John Wesley Powell on this field trip (he had met them in Flagstaff), no remarks are recorded from him during their stay at the canyon.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Grove Karl Gilbert wrote for the Rocky Mountain excursion’s guidebook a geological description of the rail journey from Albuquerque to Flagstaff, concluding with the note, “At Flagstaff the mode of travel changes; the party is conveyed by wagons and saddle horses, takes its meals out of doors, and sleeps in tents.* ” [Gilbert here added a footnote in the post-expedition printing of the guidebook: “the prophecy of ‘tents’ was not verified; the party bivouacked, and was so unfortunate as to encounter storms of rain, snow, and wind.”] Gilbert also included in that volume a brief geological overview of the route from Flagstaff to Grand Canyon. (See Samuel Franklin Emmons, ed., *Geological Guide-Book for an Excursion to the Rocky Mountains*, John Wiley and Sons, New York, 1894. Interestingly, the guide information for the Grand Canyon itself is very limited, as compared to other destinations covered by the guidebook. Perhaps its reputation preceded the visit, with ample resources already available through Powell and Dutton.)

1629

Sylvester Stallone

(Sylvester Gardenzio Stallone)

1946–

Actor

Harrington, Joe

2012 **Expendables 2.** *In:* Joe Harrington’s Movie Madness [COLUMN]. *PV Mirror* (Puerto Vallarta City Paper, Puerto Vallarta, Jalisco, Mexico), (217) (December 15-21): 12.

Includes a recollection from a trip to the North Rim of Grand Canyon, with brief mention of a ranger’s discussion of actor Sylvester Stallone’s request for a helicopter to fly out of the canyon.

1630

Stanton Expedition

Robert Brewster Stanton

1846–1922

Chief Engineer of the Denver, Colorado Cañon & Pacific Railroad; river runner

see also Frank Mason Brown; W. H. Edwards; Langdon Gibson; Felix Lantier; Harry McDonald; Franklin A. Nims

Given that the railroad was never built, nor were any truly technical studies published, virtually all references in the literature are historical in nature.

Also of special note is Stanton’s Cave, probably the best-known of Grand Canyon’s caves. Despite the more remote Rampart Cave’s early fame following its public revelations beginning in the 1930s (*see under* Willis Evans *herein*), Stanton’s Cave is seen yearly by thousands of boaters on the Colorado River, and it can be seen also by occasional hikers who make their ways into the more remote sections of Marble Canyon. It is gated and not open to general visitation, to protect its cultural and paleontological artifacts as well as the bat colony that calls it home. Stanton’s Cave takes its name from the fact that the Colorado River expedition under Robert Brewster Stanton cached its boats and supplies here in 1889 after three men drowned in the river. It was an expedition to photographically document the proposed route of the Denver, Colorado Cañon & Pacific Railroad, the president of which was one of the fatalities (*see* Frank Mason Brown *herein*). In 1890, Stanton and company returned to continue the trip through the Grand Canyon and down the lower Colorado River. In the 1930s the first split-twig figurines were discovered here, made by Indigenous peoples of centuries past; and subsequent studies also found fossils of birds, other animals, and plants that record the changing environments of the Grand Canyon during the late Pleistocene “ice age” and afterward. The cave even stored the evidence of driftwood from monumental floods that once had rushed down the Colorado.

A summary bibliography relating to Stanton’s Cave may be found on pp. 38-44 in Earle E. Spamer, *Grand Canyon underground : The bibliographical record of caves in Grand Canyon National Park, Grand Canyon–Parashant National Monument, and vicinity (Arizona)* (Raven’s Perch Media, 2023, <https://ravensperch.org/wp-content/uploads/2023/09/Grand-Canyon-Underground.pdf>, 3 MB).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Anonymous

- 1889 **An adventurous survey.** *Engineering News and American Railway Journal*, 22(35) (August 31): 194-195.
Excerpts from correspondence of R. B. Stanton.
- 1889 **[Exhibition of photographs by Robert Brewster Stanton.]** *In*: Engineering Societies [SECTION]. *Engineering and Building Record*, 20(17) (September 21): 231 [number also published in London October 5].
Meeting of American Society of Civil Engineers, date and location not specified; “Robert B. Stanton exhibited after the close of the meeting, a large number of photographs of scenery in the Grand Canon of the Colorado, where he has recently been making a railroad survey.” (ENTIRE ITEM)
- 1890 **[Denver, Colorado Cañon & Pacific Railroad.]** *Engineering News and American Railway Journal*, 23 (March 15): 249.
“The latest advices from the Cañon are that Chief Engineer Stanton and his party of railroad surveyors reached the mouth of Diamond Creek, on the Arizona line, on March 1. The trip through the Grand Cañon of the Colorado had been one of much danger and excitement, but had been, so far, successful in every way. A short stretch only of comparatively open river remains to be covered before the party emerges.” (ENTIRE ITEM)
- 1890 **[Stanton railroad survey.]** *Engineering News and American Railway Journal*, 23 (March 22): 276.
Includes quotation from a letter received from Robert B. Stanton dated March 8 at Peach Springs, Arizona.
- 1890 **[Denver, Colorado Cañon & Pacific Railroad.]** *Engineering News and American Railway Journal*, 23 (March 29): 300.
Includes quotation from an item in the *Denver Republican* that was received from Robert B. Stanton.
- 1890 **[Denver, Colorado Cañon & Pacific Railroad.]** *In*: Miscellanea [SECTION]. *Engineering* (London), 49 (April 4): 424.
“The adventurous survey for a railroad down the Grand Cañon of Colorado [*sic*], which has been in progress for some time, is now completed, so far as the preliminary work is concerned, and from the information thus gained it seems that there will be little difficulty in running a line through this awful gorge, as there is a natural bench from 20 ft. to 150 ft. above high water mark. Indeed it is stated that the line will not require one-half the heavy work that has been necessary in constructing lines amongst the mountains of Colorado.” (ENTIRE ITEM)
- 1890 **[Denver, Colorado Cañon & Pacific Railroad.]** *In*: The Week [SECTION]. *The Iron Age*, 45 (April 17): 641.
“Chief Engineer Robert B. Stanton, who is making the survey of the Grand Canyon of the Colorado River, pronounces the route practicable for a railroad, as the grades can be overcome and the curvatures will be slight, through a distance of 900 miles. The scenery surpasses anything elsewhere found in America.” (ENTIRE ITEM)
- 1890 **[Robert Brewster Stanton in San Diego.]** *The Great Southwest* (San Diego and National City, California), 2(7) (July): 1.
“Colonel Stanton, who recently completed a survey of the Grand Cañon route, is coming to San Diego again and will remain here two or three months and complete his report. He and the other surveyors are enthusiastic over the Grand Cañon. They say it has scenery more glorious than anything else in this country. Colonel Stanton says the outlet of the road will be San Diego, the Colorado being left at Yuma. A branch will also be built down to the gulf and both places be made ports of entry. He thinks there will be a grand rush of travel to this country when the road is completed.” (ENTIRE NOTE)

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 1890 **[Robert Brewster Stanton lecture.]** *In:* The World’s Photography Focussed [SECTION]. *Wilson’s Photographic Magazine*, 27(376) (August 16): 499.
Brief summary of stereopticon presentation by Stanton at the annual convention of the American Society of Civil Engineers.
- 1890 **[Robert Brewster Stanton lecture.]** *Denver Society of Civil Engineers, Transactions*, 2 (July-December): 39.
Meeting of November 13, 1890. “. . . Mr. Robert B. Stanton, Chief Engineer of the Denver, Colorado Canon & Pacific Railroad, gave an illustrated lecture on the feasibility of constructing a railroad through the canons of the Colorado river. A very large audience was in attendance.” (ENTIRE ITEM)
- 1892 ***The alumni and former student catalogue of Miami University : including members of the Board of Trustees and faculty. 1809-1892.*** Oxford, Ohio: Oxford News, 194 [195] pp.
See under Class of 1871, “Robert Brewster Stanton, Civil Engineer, Denver, Col.” (p. 114).
- 1893 **A rescue on the Colorado.** *Deseret News*, (July 8): 631 [p. 14 in issue pagination].
A partial synopsis of Robert Brewster Stanton’s article in *The Cosmopolitan*, “Engineering with a Camera in the Canyons of the Colorado”, regarding the injury and rescue of Franklin A. Nims; with quotation favorable to Mormons.
- 1922 **Robert Brewster Stanton; engineer who surveyed 1,000-mile Colorado Canyon railway in 1889 died Feb. 23.** *Engineering News-Record*, 88(9) (March 2): 375-376.
- 1922 **[Robert B. Stanton.]** *In:* Obituary [SECTION]. *Railway Maintenance Engineer*, 18(4) (April): 152.
“Robert B. Stanton, formerly a division engineer on the Union Pacific, died at a hospital at Stamford, Conn., on February 23. Mr. Stanton was 76 years of age, and was known for his engineering aid in the construction of the ‘Georgetown loop’ and the surveying of a railroad line through the Grand Canyon.” (ENTIRE ITEM)
- 1925 **Grand Canyon feature is named Stanton Point.** *Engineering News-Record*, 94(13) (March 26): 538.

Anderson, George G.

- 1890 **President Anderson’s address.** *In:* Annual Convention [SECTION]. *Denver Society of Civil Engineers, Transactions*, 2, (July/December): 22-29.
See p. 24: “It is also understood that construction is about to commence on the Colorado Canon railroad, the explorations for which, conducted by a member of this society [*i.e.*, Robert Brewster Stanton] under extraordinary circumstances of a unique and hazardous character, were completed early in the spring. The construction of this road, besides opening up a new, unexplored and presumably rich country, and providing another ‘scenic’ route, will form another trunk line to the Pacific Coast.” (ENTIRE NOTE)

Carter, C. F.

- 1907 **Surveying through the Grand Canyon.** *The Railroad Man’s Magazine*, 4(3) (December): 385-395.

Crook, A. R.

- 1906 **Misrepresentations of nature in popular magazines.** *Science*, New Series, 24 (December 14) (624): 779.
Letter, claiming that E. W. G. Wesson’s article in the December 1906 issue of *The Wide World* is taken directly from R. B. Stanton’s account of the expedition through Grand Canyon.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Euler, Robert C.

- 1996 **The climb to the Tower of Ra.** *In:* Webb, Robert H., *Grand Canyon, a century of change : rephotography of the 1889-1890 Stanton Expedition.* Tucson: University of Arizona Press, pp. 24-25.

Fahrney, Scott

- 2012 **Finding history at Furnace Flats.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 25(2) (Summer): 20-21.
Author discovered a new Harry McDonald inscription near Upper Tanner camp. Photo of previously known inscription on cedar at Mile 23.5 by Richard Quartaroli. See also corresponding articles by Marieke Taney (pp. 21-25), and Richard Quartaroli (p. 25).

Hekkers, James [Hekkers, Jim]

- 1980 **The Colorado River Railroad survey.** *Colorado Outdoors*, (January/February): 35-44.
1981 **The Colorado River Railroad survey.** *American History Illustrated*, 16(4): 30-37.

Hendrix, E. R.

- 1907 **In “God’s reservation”.** *Christian Advocate* (Methodist Episcopal Church, South, Nashville, Tennessee), 68(33)(3480): 1030-1031 (also paginated concurrently for issue, 6-7).
Begins with remarks on the Petrified Forest, but is principally about Grand Canyon. Includes the notable statement (p. 1031/7) (among other misstatements): “It is not strange, then, that men should be afraid of these awful depths, which dispute any one’s right to enter them. Only two successful expeditions have ever been made the entire length of the canyon, and even the leaders of these, Major Powell and Mr. Stanton, were once and again dragged by their men from the water after losing consciousness.”

Holloway, J. F.

- 1894 **Our club.** *Cassier’s Magazine*, 6(36) (October): 468-479.
The Engineers’ Club of New York. See p. 478, “Who, that was privileged to listen to our versatile member and mining engineer, can ever forget the splendidly painted word picture he gave us in an after-dinner talk, and which might well have been called ‘The Vision of the Canyon of the Colorado?’”. A brief recollection of a presentation probably made by Robert Brewster Stanton.

Lane, D. R.

- 1953 **Down the Grand Canyon by rail; men were lost and boats were smashed in the perilous journey down the Green and Colorado Rivers to the Gulf of California.** *Westways*, 45(1): 4-5.

Lavender, David

- 1985 **River runners of the Grand Canyon.** Grand Canyon Natural History Association [paperback ed.], and University of Arizona Press [clothbound ed.], 147 pp. (Title-page includes both imprints.)
See Chapter 2, “The Persistent Engineer” (pp. 22-32).

Marston, Otis Reed “Dock”

- 1969 **For water-level rails along the Colorado River.** *The Colorado Magazine* (State Historical Society of Colorado, Denver), 46(4) (Fall): 287-303.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 2014 ***From Powell to power : a recounting of the first one hundred river runners through the Grand Canyon.*** (Tom Martin, ed.) Flagstaff, Arizona: Vishnu Temple Press, 532 pp.
See Chapter 4, “1889-1890: The Roaring Road” (pp. 116-164).

McLeod, Robert W.

- 1983 **A Grand Canyon railroad.** *NMRA Bulletin* (National Model Railroad Association), (April): 38-42.

Pace, Paul S.

- 2016 **To a far shore; Robert Brewster Stanton and the Colorado River railroad survey.** *The Nevada Traverse* (Nevada Association of Land Surveyors), 43(1): 4-6, 24-26; (2) (June): cover, 3, 4-6, 24-25.

Quartaroli, Richard David

- 2007 **Stanton finds the original Powell journal.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 20(2) (Summer): 15.

Reilly, P. T. [Reilly, Plez Talmadge]

- 1996 **the site of the Hansbrough-Richards tragedy.** *In:* Webb, Robert H., *Grand Canyon, a century of change : rephotography of the 1889-1890 Stanton Expedition.* Tucson: University of Arizona Press, p. 19.

Reynolds, Ethan Allen

- 1889 **In the whirlpools of the Grand Cañon of the Colorado.** *The Cosmopolitan*, 8(1) (November): 25-34.
Remark in Stanton (1965, p. 45, footnote 2), by editor Dwight L. Smith: “None of the first railway party ever saw the Grand Canyon, and Reynolds left the party at Lee’s Ferry, sixty-five miles above the head of the Grand Canyon.” This article, however, includes the drownings of Brown, Hansbrough, and Henry in Marble Canyon.

Smith, Dwight L.

- 1960 **The engineer and the canyon.** *Utah Historical Quarterly*, 28(3) (July): 263-274.
1962 (ED., ANNOTATOR) **Robert B. Stanton’s plan for the Far Southwest.** *Arizona and the West*, 4(4): 369-380.

Smith, Dwight L., AND Crampton, C. Gregory

- 1987 (EDS.) ***The Colorado River survey : Robert B. Stanton and the Denver, Colorado Canyon & Pacific Railroad.*** Salt Lake City: Howe Brothers, 305 pp.

Stanton, Robert Brewster

- 1889 **The Colorado Canon survey.** *Engineering News*, 21 (June 8): 532. [Item signed “S.”]
Letter to the editor; with appended note by the editor: “We shall hope to be able to give further details later of this interesting survey through one of the greatest wonders of the globe.”
- 1889 **The Denver, Colorado Canon and Pacific Railroad project.** *Engineering News and American Railway Journal*, 22 (September 21): 269-272, folded leaf facing p. 276.
- 1890 **Colorado Cañon.** *American Geographical Society, Journal*, 22: 334-337.
From Stanton’s notebook; with introductory paragraph and an interjection by unsigned author.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 1890 **Col. Stanton’s recent descent of the Colorado River.** *American Naturalist*, 24(281) (May): 463-466.
From Stanton’s notebook; with introductory paragraph and an interjection by an unsigned writer. Reprinted from *The Evening Star* (Washington, D.C. newspaper). Introductory paragraph also notes that the account was given to *The Republican* (Denver newspaper).
- 1890 **The Denver, Colorado Canon and Pacific Railway project.** *Engineering News*, 24(42) (October 18): 341-344, 353-357.
Includes Stanton photos and drawings made from Stanton photos by [F. P.] Burt of *Engineering News*.
✓ Regarding F. P. Burt, see in Charles Whiting Baker, “The Story of ‘Engineering News’”, *Engineering News-Record*, 78(1) (April 5, 1917): 6. Staff expansion in early 1887 brought Baker and “At the same time, F. P. Burt, a young Canadian engineer with a special artistic talent, was brought to establish the nucleus of an illustration department.” (ENTIRE NOTE)
- 1890 **Through the Grand Cañon of the Colorado.** *Scribner’s Magazine*, 8(5) (November): 591-613.
- 1890 **Through Great Granite Gorge.** *The Railway Conductor*, 7(22) (November 15): 792-793.
From Stanton (1890, *Scribner’s Magazine*). Author’s name given as “R. B. Stannon” [sic].
- 1891 **Through Granite Gorge.** *The Railroad Trainmen’s Journal*, 8(83) (January): 7.
From Stanton (1890, *Scribner’s Magazine*).
- 1892 **Availability of the cañons of the Colorado River of the West for railway purposes.** *American Society of Civil Engineers, Transactions*, 26(523): 283-361, Plates 26-36 [NOTE: Plate 26 follows p. 361; other plates inserted within article.]
Includes “Discussion” by various authors, pp. 332-361: Alfred Francis Sears (pp. 332-339); O. F. Nichols (pp. 339-342); Samuel M. Rowe (p. 342); John E. Early (pp. 342-344); J. Francis Le Baron (pp. 344-349); Laltham Anderson (p. 349); J. L. Barlow (pp. 349-351); Lewis Kingman (pp. 351-355); and reply by Stanton (pp. 355-361).
- 1893 **Engineering with a camera in the cañons of the Colorado.** *The Cosmopolitan*, 15(3) (July): 291-303.
- 1893 **The cañons of the Colorado River of the West, U.S.A. : three papers.** New York: The author.
Collected reprints of Stanton (1890, 1892, 1893).
- 1902 **Engineering in the depths of the Grand Canyon.** *In: The Grand Canyon of Arizona : being a book of words from many pens, about the Grand Canyon of the Colorado River in Arizona.* [Chicago]: Santa Fe, Passenger Department, pp. 43-53. [Also reprinted in 1906, 1909 eds.]
- 1965 **Down the Colorado.** (Dwight L. Smith, ed.) Norman, Oklahoma: University of Oklahoma Press, 237 pp.
Stanton’s unpublished manuscript.
- 1978 **Through the Grand Canyon of the Colorado.** *In: Babbitt, Bruce (compiler), Grand Canyon: An anthology.* Flagstaff, Arizona: Northland Press, pp. 37-45.
Abridged from “Through the Grand Cañon of the Colorado”, *Scribner’s Magazine* (1890).
- 1999 **Marie’s bad week.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 12(3) (Summer): 40.
Excerpt from Stanton (1890, *Scribner’s Magazine*), regarding rebuilding the wrecked *Marie* in the Granite Gorge.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Stanton, William A.

- 1891 ***A record, genealogical, biographical, statistical, of Thomas Stanton, of Connecticut, and his descendants, 1635-1891.*** Albany, New York: Joel Munsell’s Sons, 613 pp.
Robert Brewster Stanton, p. 464; Grand Canyon noted.

Staveley, Gaylord

- 2015 ***The rapids and the roar : a boating history of the Colorado River and Grand Canyon.*** Flagstaff, Arizona: Fretwater Press, 333 [334] pp.
See “A Water-Level Railroad From the Mountains To the Sea: Frank M. Brown and Robert B. Stanton, 1889”, (pp. 59-61).

Stiles, Helen J.

- 1964 ***Down the Colorado in 1889.*** *The Colorado Magazine* (State Historical Society of Colorado, Denver), 41(3) (Summer): 225-246.

Sulte, Benjamin

- 1913 ***Les Canadiens sont partout!*** [*transl.* ‘Canadians are everywhere!’]. *In*: Masicotte, Édouard-Zotique (compiler, annotator), *Anecdotes canadiennes suivies de Mœurs, coutumes et industries d’autrefois : mots historiques-miettes de l’histoire* [*transl.* ‘Canadian anecdotes followed by Manners, customs and industries of yesteryear: historical words, crumbs of history’]. Montreal: Librairie Beauchemin Ltd., 236 pp. [*In French.*]
Reference to, but without mentioning names, the Stanton Expedition’s meeting of Felix Lantier in the Grand Canyon.

Webb, Robert H.

- 1996 ***Grand Canyon, a century of change : rephotography of the 1889-1890 Stanton Expedition.*** Tucson: University of Arizona Press, 290 pp.

Webb, Roy

- 1991 ***Robert Brewster Stanton; the man and his river.*** *Canyon Legacy* (Dan O’Laurie Museum), (12): 8-18.
2011 **“Some facts with no explanation”: the strange tale of the Stanton Expedition.** *Grand Canyon River Runner*, (12) (Spring): 1-3.

1631

Robert G. Stanton

(Bob Stanton)

1940–

NPS Ranger; Director, National Park Service (1997–2001); various other administrative positions

Stanton was the first African-American to be director of the National Park Service, with a career in the service 1966–2001. (He did not work at Grand Canyon during his time as a ranger.)

Anonymous

- 1998 ***VIPs tour South Rim.*** *Canyon Views* (Grand Canyon Association), 4(3) (Fall): 5.
Including National Park Service Director Robert Stanton and U.S. Department of the Interior Assistant Secretary Donald Barry.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Stanton, Robert G.

- 2006 **Oral history interview with Robert G. Stanton, Director, National Park Service, 1997–2001.** (Conducted by Janet A. McDonnell.) [No place]: U.S. National Park Service, 88 pp. [printed, illustrated booklet].
Interview conducted on three different dates in 2004 at Fairfax Station, Virginia. Grand Canyon noted on pp. 26, 38, 69, 76, 85.

1632

Jack Stark

(John Thomas Stark)

1887–1984

Geologist, professor of geology (Chair, Department of Geology, Northwestern University), river runner, world traveler

see also Carnegie–CalTech Expedition

Stark was in the U.S. Navy (WWI), the U.S. Army Air Corps (WWII), and a Major in the Office of Strategic Services (Burma); retired from Northwestern University (1952) to accept a position in the U.S. Geological Survey; final retirement in 1965.

Stark, Jack

- 1995 **A page from the *Doggerel Log*.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 8(2) (Spring): 48.
One page illustrated from the manuscript *Doggerel Log of a Canyon Trip* from the Carnegie–Cal Tech expedition on the Colorado River through Grand Canyon, 1937; showing original art work and handwritten poem. Attributed to Robert P. Sharp, but actually by Jack Stark; see Errata for this item, 8(3): 15. ✓ The original manuscript is in the Special Collections and Archives, Cline Library, Northern Arizona University, Flagstaff. The entire log has been digitized and is online at <https://archive.library.nau.edu/digital/collection/cpa/id/33498> (last accessed 24 January 2024).

Stark’s only publication cited in [The Grand Canon](#), his sole Grand Canyon work, came as a result of the Carnegie–CalTech Expedition:

Stark, J. T., AND Maxson, J. H.

- 1939 **Relict fracture cleavage in paraschists.** *Geological Society of America, Bulletin*, 50 (October): 1529-1534.
Regarding the Vishnu Schist of Grand Canyon.

1633

Roy Starkey

(Royal J. Starkey)

1919–1989

U.S. Geological Survey hydrographer

Green, Keith

- 2022 **Remembering Roy Starkey.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 33(3) (Summer): 3-5.
Recollections about the Grand Canyon life of Roy Starkey, who also was the “de facto maintenance person at Phantom Ranch with no actual working status”. He was not married. The author first met Starkey at Phantom Ranch in 1975, after his USGS job had been phased out by automated gauging equipment and when he already was experiencing some dementia—but Roy’s experiences did not end there.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1634

Royal King Starkweather

1877-1935

Concessionaire employee

Mugan, Esther L.

1910 (ED.) **In the Harvey Service** [SECTION]. *Santa Fe Employes’ Magazine*, 4(10) (September): 76-77.

See p. 76: “C. A. Brant, manager at the El Tovar, accompanied by his wife, is enjoying a trip through Japan, Hawaii and the Philippines, taken largely for the benefit of Mr. Brant’s health. During his absence R. K. Starkweather is acting as manager.” (ENTIRE NOTE)

(At the time of the 1910 U.S. Census, Starkweather was a hotel manager in Ash Fork, Arizona, thus he likely had been sent by the Fred Harvey company to fill in for Brant. He apparently did not work at Grand Canyon at any other time but remained in the hotelman’s business until his death.)

1635

Cam Staveley

(Cameron Staveley)

River runner, outfitter

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Staveley** in Parts 2 and 13 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Staveley, Cam, AND Steiger, Lew

2009 **Cam Staveley**. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 22(4) (Winter 2009-2010): 1, 28-40.

Staveley oral history interview.

1636

Gaylord Staveley

(Gaylord Lee Staveley)

River runner, outfitter;

Chairman, Colorado River Outfitters Association and successor Professional River Outfitters Association

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Staveley** in Parts 2 and 13 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Abyssus, C. V. [*pseudonym of Richard Quartaroli*]

2013 **The begats: Grand Canyon river outfitter genealogy**. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 26(4) (Winter 2013-2014): 8-17. [See also errata, 27(1) (Spring 2014): 3.]

Dedera, Don

1969 **Gaylord Lee Staveley; he ran rivers**. *West* (Los Angeles Times), (October 5): 26-28.

Glenn, Tim

2018 **New inductions to the River Runners Hall of Fame**. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 31(4) (Winter 2018-2019): 18-19.

George Wendt, Gaylord Staveley, and Kenny Ross.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Richmond, Al

- 2023 **Gaylord Staveley receives Pioneer Award** [and] **Hall of Fame Award; Matthew A. Yost and Jeanne E. Yost.** *In:* The Bulletin [NEWSLETTER SECTION]. *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 34(3) (Summer): 17-19.

Staveley, Gaylord

- 1969 **Running the Major’s river.** *Western Gateways*, 9(2) (March): 6-8, 10, 84-85, 87-88.
- 1971 **Broken waters sing: Rediscovering two great rivers of the West.** Boston: Little, Brown and Co., 283 pp.
- 2015 **The rapids and the roar : a boating history of the Colorado River and Grand Canyon.** Flagstaff, Arizona: Fretwater Press, 333 [334] pp.
Includes substantially Staveley’s personal accounts.
- 2016 **Taking Big Red : the Colorado River-Grand Canyon water war.** Flagstaff, Arizona: Fretwater Press, 306 pp.
“This book continues the narrative begun in *The Rapids and the Roar*. To carry its stories forward, I’ll sometimes tell them in terms of their effect on my activities, and I’ll occasionally borrow snippets from that earlier work.” (p. 1). From the dust jacket: “*Taking Big Red* is a personal account of the battles inside and outside the river outfitter, guide, and passenger communities during the past fifty years, a situation one Washington politician of the time termed ‘permanent political whitewater.’”

1637

Joan Nevills Staveley

1936–2019

River runner, outfitter

(daughter of Norman and Doris Nevills; first wife of Gaylord Staveley)

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Staveley** in Parts 2, 4, and 14 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Abyssus, C. V. [*pseudonym of Richard Quartaroli*]

- 2013 **The begs: Grand Canyon river outfitter genealogy.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 26(4) (Winter 2013-2014): 8-17. [See also errata, 27(1) (Spring 2014): 3.]

Reiff, Sandy Nevills

- 2019 **Joan Nevills Staveley—October 7, 1936–April 9, 2019.** *In:* Farewells [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 32(3) (Fall): 4-5. [Item is signed “Sandy Jane”.]
Obituary.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1638

Joy Iris Staveley

1947–2021

River runner, outfitter

(second wife of Gaylord Staveley)

Staveley, Gaylord

- 2021 **Joy Iris Staveley—December 5, 1947–July 22, 2021.** *In:* Farewell [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 34(4) (Winter 2021-2022): 2.
Obituary.
-

1639

George Powell Steck

("Uncle George")

1925–2004

Physicist, philosopher, mathematician; distance hiker

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Steck** in Parts 2 and 9 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Anonymous

- 2004 **We will miss you, George.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 8(5): 7.
- 2004 **In memoriam: George Steck, 1925–2004.** *Canyon Views* (Grand Canyon Association), 10(2) (Summer): 4.

Azar, John S.

- 2003 **John Harvey.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 14(3) (July/September): 3-5.
Harvey Butchart. Biographical notes on his Grand Canyon explorations. Includes Merrell Clubb, **George Steck**, and others.

Borremans, Pete

- 2004 **A tribute to Harvey Butchart and George Steck.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 8(7): 4.

Childs, Craig

- 2004 **George Steck.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 17(2) (Summer): 10.
Excerpt from *Child’s Soul of Nowhere*.

Childs, Craig, AND Ladd, Gary

- 2006 **The old man and the canyon; pioneering route-finder George Steck and his acolytes sought the solace of the Grand Canyon one last time.** *Arizona Highways*, 82(5) (May): 8-13.
- 2018 **The old man and the canyon; pioneering route-finder George Steck and his acolytes sought the solace of the Grand Canyon one last time.** *In:* Stieve, Robert (ed.), *Grand Canyon National Park : 10 decades of stories and photographs from Arizona Highways : 1919-2019*. Phoenix: Arizona Highways, pp. 204-210.
Reprinting of Childs (2006).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Fuqua, Brad

- 1999 **Longtime canyon explorer honored.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 3(7): 2-3.
Reprinted from *Williams-Grand Canyon News*, (June 16-22).

Green, Nancy

- 2003 **A tribute to George Steck, Grand Canyon hiker (part I).** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 7(12): 1-2.
- 2004 **A tribute to George Steck, Grand Canyon hiker (part II).** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 8(1): 1-3. (Photos by Diane Cassidy.)

Ladd, Gary

- 1994 **Dances with mice.** *Arizona Highways*, 70(2) (February): 32-37.
About George Steck.
- 2004 **George Steck.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 17(2) (Summer): 10.
Obituary.
- 2004 **In memory.** *In: Gary Ladd’s canyon light : Lake Powell and the Grand Canyon.* Las Vegas, Nevada: Stephens Press, LLC, [second state?] p. 8. (A CERCA Book.) [Volume with stated date 2003.]
“In memory” is a memorial to George Steck, author of the Foreword to the volume. “In memory” apparently appears in a second state of the volume, which may be identified by copies of the book in which p. 8 comprises this memorial; and further, the first page of the editor’s Preface (by A. D. Hopkins) is thus supplanted by the memorial, and only the end of Hopkins’ signed Preface appears on p. 9. Publication information on title-page verso does not indicate either a revised or 2nd printing.

Mattox, Don

- 2004 **George Powell Steck; 1/11/1925–4/13/2004.** *Footprints* (Grand Canyon Hikers and Backpackers Association), (11) (July/October): 2.
Obituary.
- 2005 **A Steck story—unique “water” bottles; from the memories and pen of hiking partner Don Mattox.** *Footprints*, (12) (January/February): 6.

Myers, Tom

- 2013 **Down the gorge with Uncle George: Hiking the length of the Grand Canyon.** *In: Quartaroli, Richard D. (compiler, ed.), A rendezvous of Grand Canyon historians : ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts : proceedings of the Third Grand Canyon History Symposium, January 2012.* Flagstaff, Arizona: Grand Canyon Historical Society, pp. 65-72.
A retrospective of canyon-length hikers, in memory of George Steck.

"Too Numerous To Name"
Grand Canyon's Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1640

David McConnell Steele

1873-1945

Episcopalian clergyman; Rector of St. Luke & The Epiphany, Philadelphia

Steele, David M.

- 1917 ***Going abroad overland : studies of places and people in the Far West.*** New York and London: G. P. Putnam's Sons (The Knickerbocker Press), 197 pp., map.
Train travel. See Chapter 4, "Grand Canyon, Titan of Chasms" (pp. 34-44, and plate). See quotations from this item, with notes, on pp. 624-625 in "[My God, there it is!](#)" *The World Encounters the Grand Canyon*. (Compare also Steele, 1918.)
- 1918 ***Vacation journeys East and West : descriptive and discursive stories of American summer resorts.*** New York and London: G. P. Putnam's Sons (The Knickerbocker Press), 244 pp.
See Chapter 11, "A Sunday at the Grand Canyon. A Study of Hell; a Similitude and a Conjecture" (pp. 217-228, and plate). A very different, darkly thoughtful perspective on the subject of a Grand Canyon Sunday previously addressed by Steel (1917). See quotations from this item, with notes, on pp. 629-630 in "[My God, there it is!](#)" *The World Encounters the Grand Canyon*.
-

Barbara Stephens

see Barbara Stephens Odderstol

1641

Hal G. Stephens

1917-2010

Repeat photographer, geologist

Abysus, C. V. [*pseudonym* of Richard D. Quartaroli]

- 2010 **Hal G. Stephens.** *In:* Farewells [SECTION]. *Boatman's Quarterly Review*, 23(3) (Fall): 3-4.
Obituary.

Shoemaker, Eugene M., AND Stephens, Hal G.

- 1969 **The Green and Colorado River canyons observed from the footsteps of Beaman and Hillers, 97 years after Powell** [ABSTRACT]. *Geological Society of America, Abstracts for 1969*, (5): 73.

Stephens, Hal G., AND Shoemaker, Eugene M.

- 1987 ***In the footsteps of John Wesley Powell : an album of comparative photographs of the Green and Colorado Rivers, 1871-72 and 1968.*** Boulder: Johnson Books, and Denver: The Powell Society, 286 pp.
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1642

Stanley G. Stephens

-1969

Temporary Fred Harvey accountant, which led to a 40-year career at Grand Canyon; Justice of the Peace; Masons, Grand Canyon Lodge, Grand Master; concessionaire employee
[See also under “Freemasons” herein.]

Ragnhilde Ann Stephens

(née Ness)

1889-1960

Concessionaire employee

(wife of Stanley Stevens)

Regarding their daughter, Ruth, see Ruth Baker herein.

Stanley Stephens was manager of the Fred Harvey public garage. Ragnhilde Stephens is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 167) for brief biographical notes. Nuttall records that Ragnhilde had been a clerk for Emery Kolb.

Odderstol, Barbara Stephens

- 2006 **Memories of Dad at the Canyon in 1941-1946.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 17(3) (July/September): cover, 5.
- 2012 **[Message.]** *In:* Emails/Letters [SECTION]. *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 23(3) (Summer): 16.

Brief reminiscences regarding the author’s father, **Stanley Stephens**, and Louis Schellbach, Frank and Mabel Spencer, Joe Ernst, and Blanche Kolb. Odderstol refers to her father as having officiated at the marriage of Elliott Roosevelt and Faye Emerson.
- 2019 **The trails of an Early Canyon Kid, Part 2.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 30(4) (Fall): 9-10.

In addition to remarks about her father, Odderstol notes that her mother is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery; this is **Ragnhilda Ann Stephens** (1889-1960).

1643

Bertha M. Stephenson

Editor, Women’s Home Missionary Society of the Methodist Episcopal Church

Stephenson, Bertha

- 1925 **The Special.** *Woman’s Home Missions* (Cincinnati, Ohio), 42(12) (December): 18-20. [Item signed as “B. S.”; full name acquired from serial masthead, p. 2.]

Regarding the train trip to the annual meeting in Pasadena, California, which included a stop at Grand Canyon. “The Grand Canyon must have put a period to the journey, or at least a semi-colon.” She takes note of those who went down Bright Angel Trail “afoot or adonkey”. See this item quoted on p. 717 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1644

George Sterling

1869–1926

Writer, playwright, poet

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Sterling in Part 8 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Sterling, George

- 1912 **At the Grand Cañon.** *Poetry*, 1(3) (December): 76.
The poem is transcribed in its entirety on pp. 802 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).
- 1917 **Thirty-five sonnets by George Sterling published by the Book Club of California** [ornamental title-page thus]. San Francisco: Taylor and Taylor, for The Book Club of California, 54 [56] pp.
See p. 10, “At the Grand Cañon”. Reprints Sterling (1912) but with the typography of stanzas completely reset; transcribed on p. 838 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).
-

1645

Albert William Stevens

1886–1949

John A. Macready

1887–1979

U.S. Army Air Service, aviators

Stevens, A. W., AND Macready, John A.

- 1923 **Viewing America’s scenic wonders from aloft.** *Air Service News Letter* (U.S. Army Air Service, Information Division, Washington, D.C.), 7(22) (November 22): 1-5.
Lts. Stevens and Macready, U.S. Army Air Service pilots, filmed potential dam sites in the Grand Canyon area. At the conclusion of those activities: “The next day, September 21st, we left Las Vegas and headed indirectly over the Grand Canyon for Holbrook, Arizona. [. . .] We intended to get all possible pictures of the Colorado Canon and vicinity on this leg of the flight, and during this trip we flew down into the Canyon, flew to the north of it over the high plateaus and forests of northern Arizona, and also flew at extreme altitude high above it. Although the day was slightly cloudy and we were following in the wake of cloudbursts on the desert, the pictures, considering this haze, came out remarkably well. Views of this great sight, by no other means obtainable, were photographed.”
-

1646

Floyd Calvin Stevens

1949–2010

River runner

Bassett, Sue

- 2011 **Floyd Stevens, January 13, 1949–March 29, 2010.** *In*: Farewell [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 24(4) (Winter 2011-2012): 4-5.
Obituary.
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1647

Larry Stevens

(Lawrence E. Stevens)

1951-

Ecologist, river runner, river map producer

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Stevens** as author and coauthor in Parts 2, 9, 10, 11 (Section 1), 13, 15, 18, 19, 21, 22, 27, 28, and 30 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Stalter, Jennifer

2007 **Between worlds; artist/scientist Larry Stevens merges the hemispheres of his life.** *Flagstaff Live!*, 13(8) (February 22-28): 13, 16.

Stevens, Larry, AND Steiger, Lew

1999 **Larry Stevens.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 12(1) (Winter 1998-1999): 1, 34-39.
Stevens oral history interview.

1648

Nina Spalding Stevens

1876-1959

Writer, museum director

Nina Stevens was Assistant Director of the Toledo (Ohio) Museum of Art, under the director George W. Stevens (her husband).

Regarding the subject of artists at the Grand Canyon, see more completely [Art of the Grand Canyon](#).

Stevens, Nina Spalding

1911 **A pilgrimage to the artist’s paradise.** *Fine Arts Journal*, 34(2) (February): 105-113.

In November 1910, five famous American artists travel to the Grand Canyon on a private Santa Fe Railway car—Thomas Moran, Elliott Daingerfield, Frederick Ballard Williams, DeWitt Parshall, and Edward Potthast—“men of radically different schools of painting, who would each translate the great scenes before them by the white light of their own temperaments.” Accompanying them, in addition to the author, were the wives of Daingerfield and Parshall, Moran’s daughter, Ruth, and a number of guests. Includes several interesting photographs of the artists at and in the canyon, including a Kolb Brothers photo of the artists’ party on Bright Angel Trail. See extensive quotations from this item, with notes, on pp. 529-531 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#). (Regarding the artists, see in [Art of the Grand Canyon](#).)

NO DATE **Souvenir of a journey to the Grand Canyon of Arizona, the artist’s paradise : a story of a pilgrimage from New York City made by five artists and their friends, November, Nineteen Hundred and Ten. Written by Mrs. Nina Spalding Stevens.** Chicago: Print of the Fine Arts Journal Press, paginated 105-117.
Apparently an offprint of Stevens (1911), with addition(?).

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography**

1649

Thomas Wood Stevens

1880–1942

Mural artist, illustrator

Stevens, Thomas Wood

1902 **A Grand Canyon bivouac.** *The Independent* (New York), 54 (June 5) (2792): 1358-1365.

Some interesting notes regarding an early visit to the Bright Angel Hotel, and a refreshingly unguided trip to a night beside the river. Thoughtful, but a bit of cultural stereotyping dims the account. Nicely illustrated. See extensive quotations from this item, with notes, on pp. 403-405 in [*“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.*](#)

1650

John F. Steward

1841–1915

Second Powell expedition

Darrah, William Culp

1949 **John F. Steward, 1841-1915.** *In:* The exploration of the Colorado River and the High Plateaus of Utah in 1871-72. *Utah Historical Quarterly*, 16-17: 175-179.

Steward, John F.

1949 **Journal of John F. Steward, May 22-November 3, 1871.** (William Culp Darrah, ed.) *In:* The exploration of the Colorado River and the High Plateaus of Utah in 1871-72. *Utah Historical Quarterly*, 16-17: 181-251.

1651

Brian David Stewart

1956–2014

Assistant Airport Manager, Grand Canyon West

Grand Canyon West Airport, Fire and Emergency Management Service

2014 **In memory of Brian Stewart.** *Canyon Connection* (Grand Canyon Resort Corporation), (10) (May): [6].
Obituary.

1652

Derald Stewart

("Dr. Dory")

–2004

River runner, boatbuilder

Brower, David

2004 **For Donna . . .** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 17(2) (Summer): 7. [Ellipsis is part of title.]
Poem by Brower, read at the service for Derald Stewart. Donna is Derald’s wife.

Hutchinson, Andy

2004 **Derald Stewart.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 17(2) (Summer): 6-7.
Obituary.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1653

James Clarence Stewart

1913–1958

Concessionaire employee?

Stewart is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 131) for brief biographical notes. He was an electrician. His wife, **Montell Stewart**, left Grand Canyon after his death.

1654

Willie Stewart

River runner

Colligan, Doug

2007 **In over his head. Willie Stewart had no business kayaking the Colorado River. But he went for it anyway.** *Reader’s Digest*, (April): 112-119.

Stewart kayaked the Colorado through Grand Canyon just after having received a prosthetic left arm.

2020 **In over his head. Willie Stewart had no business kayaking the Colorado River. But he went for it anyway.** *In*: Editors of Reader’s Digest, *The best of Reader’s Digest : humor, heart-warming stories and dramatic tales*. New York and Montreal: Reader’s Digest, pp. ____.

Reprinting of Colligan (2007).

Muzlanova, E. S. [Музланова, Е. С.]

2019 **Английский язык : 10 тренировочных вариантов экзаменационных работ для подготовки к единому государственному экзамену** [Angliyskiy yazyk : 10 trenirovochnykh variantov ekzamenatsionnykh rabot dlya podgotovki k yedinomu gosudarstvennomu ekzameni]. Москва: Издательство АСТ [Moskva: Izdatel'stvo AST]. (ЕГЭ-2020 [YeGE-2020] [ЕГЭ = Единый государственный экзамен (Yedinyy gosudarstvennyy ekzamen)].) **[In Russian.]**

TRANSLATION OF CITATION:

English language : 10 training options for examination papers to prepare for the Unified State Exam. Moscow: AST Publishing House. (Unified State Exam 2020.) **[In Russian.]**

See “Вариант 1. Раздел, Раздел 2. Чтение” [Variant 1. Razdel, Razdel 2. Chteniye] **[Option Section 1, Section 2. Reading]** (pp. 12-15), a reading and comprehension quiz based on an English-language text regarding a kayak trip through Grand Canyon by Willie Stewart, a man with a prosthetic left arm. The text is credited, “Adapted from ‘Kayak Adventurer on the Colorado River’ by Doug Colligan”. No publication by that title has been identified; however, the text comprises excerpts from the *Reader’s Digest* article by Colligan (2007). The text of the test is in English; otherwise the volume is in Russian.

Thio, Patricia

2006 **No fear; members of Team PossAbilities, led by Willie Stewart, defy physical limits and become heroes.** *Scope* (Loma Linda University, Adventist Health Sciences Center), 42(2) (Fall): 15-17.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1655

Clärenore Stinnes

(Clara Eleonore Stinnes-Söderstrom)

1901–1990

German automobile racer, heiress, socialite

Carl-Axel Söderström

1893–1976

Swedish cinematographer

Stinnes was the first to circumnavigate the world with an automobile, driving eastbound in an Adler Standard 6 and sponsored by the German automotive trade. Söderström served as photographer, driving an accompanying truck with supplies. The two were married in 1930.

Anonymous

1929 **Miss Stinnes here on world auto trip. Daughter of German financier tells of long journeys over trackless wastes. Traveled 27,000 miles. Dynamited path over the Urals—Has lost 28 pounds on tour—Hails industrial progress of America.** *The New York Times*, (May 29): 12.

From Los Angeles, “Miss Stinnes drove east by way of the Grand Canyon, which to her was the most impressive sight in the United States.” (ENTIRE NOTE)

1656

Vicky Stinson

(Victoria Stinson)

National Park Service employee

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by [Stinson](#) in Part 13 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Deuschle, Carolyn

2010 **Canyon Views talks with Vicky Stinson.** *Canyon Views* (Grand Canyon Association), 16(4) (Winter): 4.

Stinson is the Grand Canyon National Park Project Manager.

1657

Merle Eugene Stitt

1920–1980

Grand Canyon National Park Superintendent (1972–1980); various other NPS superintendencies

Larna Stitt

(née North)

1923–2000

(wife of Merle Stitt)

The Stitts are buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 141) for brief biographical notes. Refer to [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#) (Anderson, 2015, p. 108) for photo and legend.

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by [Stitt](#) as author and coauthor in Parts 2, 13, and 19 of [The Grand Canon](#).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Anonymous

- 1973 **Memorandum.** *The Lava Flow* (U.S. National Park Service, Western Region, National Park Service Women), [May]: [unpaginated].
Memorandum to Women’s Organization, Western Region, from the retiring chairman, Western Region; signed “Gene”. Includes: “Larna Stitt is a Park Service Woman in her own right, as her own appointment with the NPS dates back quite a few years. I have never lived across the street from Larna, but she has the reputation of being a marvelous cook and hostess, is a talented seamstress, does fancy hand work of all kinds, as well as being an accomplished career woman.”
- 1979 **Grand Canyon’s Stitt gets Arizona’s highest.** *Courier* (U.S. National Park Service), 2(10) (August): 15.
Grand Canyon National Park Superintendent Merle E. Stitt awarded the Thomas E. McCulloch Award by the Arizona Wildlife Federation.
- 1980 **Merle E. Stitt.** *Courier* (U.S. National Park Service), 3(8) (July): 23.
Obituary.
-

1658

John W. Stockert

National Park Service employee; avocational naturalist

Joanne W. Stockert

Avocational naturalist

(wife of John Stockert)

Mary Margaret Stockert

Concessionaire employee

(daughter of John and Joanne Stockert)

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **John and Joanne Stockert** as author and coauthor in Part 19 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Anonymous

- 1985 **News of the folks.** *The Breeze* (U.S. National Park Service, National Park Women), 4(3) (May): 3-5.
Includes (p. 5) note of Joanne and John Stockert then in Ft. Donelson, Tennessee; “Summer finds . . . Mary Margaret employed by Fred Harvey Co. at Grand Canyon where she was born!”
-

1659

Karlheinz Stockhausen

1928–2007

German composer, electronic-music pioneer; “father of electronic music”

Assis, Gustavo Oliveira Alfaix

- 2011 **Em busca do som : a música de Karlheinz Stockhausen nos anos 1950** [transl. ‘In search of sound: the music of Karlheinz Stockhausen in the 1950s’]. São Paulo: Editora Unesp, 425 [426] pp. [In Portuguese.]
Regarding the German composer who is known for groundbreaking work in electronic music, also regarded as the “father of electronic music”. See in the section, “Um viagem ao interior do som” (‘A journey into the interior of sound’) (pp. 43-48); specifically, pp. 47-48 (including original in English), quoting Stockhausen, about unsettling experiences flying in a small aircraft in northern Arizona, including brief remarks about flying over the Grand Canyon.
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1660

Stan Stockton

(Stanley Walter Stockton)

1941–2013

National Park Service employee

Anonymous

2014 **Stan W. Stockton—NPS packer.** *The Ol’ Pioneer*, 25(2) (Spring): 4-5.

Stanley Walter Stockton, livestock packer for the National Park Service at Grand Canyon National Park, who also worked with the feral burro removals.

1661

John Lawson Stoddard

1850–1931

Travel lecturer

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Stoddard** in Part 2 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Stoddard, John L.

1898 **John L. Stoddard’s lectures. Volume Ten.** Boston: Balch Brothers Co., and Chicago: George L. Shuman and Co., 304 + 58 pp. [Numerous later printings through 1912 by Balch Brothers Co. (Boston). Published also by George L. Shuman and Co. (Chicago and Boston, 1914, 1925 (also later printings), with the 1925 printing also noting copyright renewed 1926, by Stoddard. (This title is now in the public domain.)]

See “The Grand Cañon of the Colorado” (pp. 103-204), although the trip to the canyon itself, a wagon ride from Flagstaff to Hance’s, does not begin until p. 168. While the illustrated lecture is regional in perspective, it focuses of course on this visit to Grand Canyon. See extensive quotations from this item, with notes, on pp. 338-344 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).

1905 **John L. Stoddard’s lectures. Volume Five. [Paris. La Belle France. Spain.]** Boston: Balch Brothers Co., 368 pp. [Other eds.]

See in “La Belle France” (pp. 127-250); specifically, p. 203: “The route [through the Pyrenees] is the most difficult I ever traversed on a mule, save the descent into the Grand Cañon in Arizona.” (ENTIRE NOTE)

1662

Seneca Ray Stoddard

1844–1917

Landscape photographer

Stoddard, S. R.

1906 **The Grand Canyon of Arizona.** *Anybody’s Magazine* (Sacramento, California), 1(3) (July): 17-28. [The Contents page for this issue lists the author as E. R. Stoddard, an error.]

The well-known landscape photographer, widely traveled but most renowned for his work in the Adirondacks of New York State, recalls an October 1894 trip to the canyon at Hance’s, and includes a description of a trip down Grandview Trail. Photographs by the author appear throughout. See an extensive quotation from this item, with notes, on pp. 290-292 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1663

James Albion Stolbert

1886–1949

Tourist, daredevil

Anonymous

- 1922 **[Note.]** *In:* In the Lifetime of K. U. Folks [SECTION]. *University of Kansas, Graduate Magazine*, 20(5) (February): 25.

“The Chicago Daily Tribune, for January 26, has a picture [not illustrated in this item] of James Albion Stolbert, ‘11, making a leap across the chasm at ‘Bright Angel Point’ at the Grand Canyon of Arizona. Beneath is the brief story: ‘HE CALLS THIS FUN! James Albion Stolbert, 117 Broadway, Wilmette, Ill., made this wild leap from Bright Angel Point at the Grand Canyon to amuse a few friends. If he had missed—.’ We dare say, if he had, the ‘few friends’ would not have been so highly amused.” (ENTIRE ITEM)

1664

Julius Stone

(Julius Frederick Stone, Sr.)

1855–1947

Businessman, adventurer, river runner; Trustee, Ohio State University

Stone is best known for financing and participating in the so-called Galloway-Stone expedition in 1909, on the Colorado River from Green River, Wyoming, to Needles, California. The expedition was led by Nathaniel “Than” Galloway, who also custom-made the boats, which were of a new design for the Colorado River. The other boatmen were Seymour Sylvester Dubendorff and C. C. Sharp. Raymond Cogswell, Stone’s brother-in-law, was the photographer (the photograph collection is in the Special Collections and Archives, Cline Library, Northern Arizona University). Stone also was affiliated, with Galloway, in the ill-fated Hoskannini mining operation that took place in Glen Canyon, though also with connections geographically to Lee’s Ferry.

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Stone in Part 2 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Anonymous

- 1947 **Julius F. Stone Sr. dies; manufacturer, 92. Head of Seagrave Corp. was president of research group at Ohio State University.** *The New York Times*, (July 27): 44.

Obituary.

- 1951 **Historic Colorado River boat.** *In:* Here and There on the Desert [SECTION]. *Desert Magazine*, 14(4) (February): 31-32.

Julius Stone boat, used to run the Green and Colorado Rivers in 1909, to be shipped from Ohio to Grand Canyon National Park Museum. Item credited to *Los Angeles Times*.

Browning, Peter

- 1990 **Colorado River photographs.** *Bancroftiana* (Friends of the Bancroft Library, University of California, Berkeley), (100) (June): 3-5.

Regarding the Julius F. Stone photo album.

Lavender, David

- 1985 **River runners of the Grand Canyon.** Grand Canyon Natural History Association [paperback ed.], and University of Arizona Press [clothbound ed.], 147 pp. (Title-page includes both imprints.)

Stone, see pp. 40-43.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Marston, Otis Reed “Dock”

- 2014 ***From Powell to power : a recounting of the first one hundred river runners through the Grand Canyon.*** (Tom Martin, ed.) Flagstaff, Arizona: Vishnu Temple Press, 532 pp.
See Chapter 10, “1909: Business with Pleasure” (pp. 218-247).

Staveley, Gaylord

- 2015 ***The rapids and the roar : a boating history of the Colorado River and Grand Canyon.*** Flagstaff, Arizona: Fretwater Press, 333 [334] pp.
See “The Hoskannini Connection: Nathaniel Galloway and Julius Stone, 1898-1900” (pp. 67-69).

1665

William C. Stone
(Bill Stone)
Surveyor, river runner

Anonymous

- 2015 **2015 Distinguished Service Award—Bill Stone; Distinguished Service Award to William C. “Bill” Stone, NGS.** *Benchmarks* (New Mexico Professional Surveyors), 29(3) (May): 26.
Includes note of Stone’s work “GPS surveying through Grand Canyon by raft”; no further details.

1666

Jon Stoner
River runner

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Stoner** in Parts 13 and 14 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Stoner, Jon, AND Steiger, Lew

- 2010 **Jon Stoner.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 23(4) (Winter 2010-2011): 1, 30-45.
Jon Stoner oral history interview.

1667

Ruthie Stoner
(Ruthann Stoner)
River runner

See also p. 316 in [Art of the Grand Canyon](#).

Stoner, Ruthie; Stoner, Jon; AND Steiger, Lew

- 2009 **Ruthie Stoner.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 22(1) (Spring): 1, 30-45.
Ruthie Stoner oral history interview.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1668

Isabelle Florence Story

1888–1970

National Park Service, writer, editor

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Story in Part 2 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Anonymous

1980 **Since 1918: women in the National Park Service.** *Courier* (U.S. National Park Service), 3(2) (January): 8-9.

Includes note, “Isabelle Story’s single engine plane stalled above the Grand Canyon . . . she was able to glide it safely to the other rim.” (ellipsis is part of quotation) (ENTIRE NOTE) Story was a service-wide employee, and she was not the pilot of the aircraft.

John Miller Stotsenberg

see John Pershing

1669

Rex Stout

(Rex Todhunter Stout)

1886–1975

Writer (mysteries), authors’ lobbyist; once a concessionaire employee(?)

Pasti, Daniela

1969 **Nero Wolfe a casa sua. Chi è il “giallista” Rex Stout, creatore del detective Nero Wolfe, le cui avventure sono state ora riprese dalla nostra TV. Abbiamo trascorso una giornata con lo scrittore, nella sua casa di Prato Alto vicino a New York** [*transl.* ‘Nero Wolfe at his home. Who is the “mystery writer” Rex Stout, creator of the detective Nero Wolfe, whose adventures have now been filmed for TV? We spent a day with the writer at his home in Prato Alto near New York’]. *Domina*, (March): 100-101. [In Italian.]

Nero Wolfe is the fictional, overweight, deliberately housebound armchair private detective created by Rex Stout. Stout, in discussing his means of having made a living, notes (p. 101, *in passing*), that he had driven tourists at the Grand Canyon (no elaboration).

1670

Dave Stratton

River runner

Stratton, Dave

2008 **Dave Stratton (boatman for Tour West).** *From*: Snippets from 1983. *In*: 1983; the 25th anniversary [FEATURE]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 21(1): 31-32.

Excerpt from an oral history interview with Lew Steiger.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1671

Joseph Baermann Strauss

1870–1938

Structural engineer; Chief Engineer of the Golden Gate Bridge (constructed 1933–1937); poet

Strauss, Joseph B.

1921 **By-products of idle hours.** [No imprint], 42 [44] pp. (Printed by Severinghaus, Chicago.)

“These By-Products of Idle Hours during an otherwise busy life are not intended as a contribution to literature but are merely gathered together for those of the author’s friends who might consider them a personal souvenir.” (p. [1]). See the poem “Grand Canyon”, dated “Grand Canyon, Arizona March, 1919” (p. 40). The poem is transcribed in its entirety on pp. 856-857 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.](#)

1672

Chris Streit

Grand Canyon National Park Ranger

McGivney, Annette, AND Richardson, Whit

2012 **Jobs with benefits; a day in the life of seven people who live and work in Grand Canyon.** *Grand Canyon Journal*, 2012: 30-31.

Chris Streit, Preventative Search and Rescue Ranger; Bernie Hiemenz, Conductor, Grand Canyon Railway; John Lindsey, shuttle bus driver; Tom Ratz, server, El Tovar restaurant; Dean Reese, Backcountry Ranger; Katreena Haswood, bike rental attendant; Chris Burns, fire lookout, Grandview Tower, Kaibab National Forest.

1673

Jon Streit

Executive Director, General Manager, Grand Canyon National Park Lodges (retired 2017); Director, Grand Canyon Music Festival; community leader, including Grand Canyon School Board

Suzette Streit

*Community leader; Grand Canyon School Board and school volunteer
(wife of Jon Streit)*

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Jon Streit** in Part 2 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Anonymous

2019 **Hall of Fame awards; John [sic] Streit and Suzette Streit.** *In:* The Bulletin [NEWSLETTER SECTION]. *The Old Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 30(3) (Summer): 9.

Deuschle, Carolyn

2011 **Canyon Views talks with John [sic] Streit.** *Canyon Views* (Grand Canyon Association), 18(2) (Summer): 4.
John Streit, General Manager, Xanterra South Rim, L.L.C.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1674

Martin Strel

1954–

Slovenian distance swimmer, adventurer

Despite references to “Grand Canyon”, Strel’s Colorado River swim was in Glen Canyon, from the dam to Lee’s Ferry. He also did swims in Lake Powell.

Anonymous

- 2011 **Swimmer Strel signs with the Discovery Channel.** *Prosveta* (Slovene National Benefit Society, Imperial, Pennsylvania), 104(9) (May 4): 3.
Marathon swimmer Martin Strel to swim Colorado River May 5-8.

Berlien, Jo

- 2020 **Aber in 30 Jahren redet kein Mensch mehr davon** [*transl.* ‘But in 30 years nobody will talk about it anymore’]. *Bürger und Staat* (Landeszentrale für politische Bildung Baden-Württemberg, Stuttgart), (January/February): 26-31. [*In German.*]
See p. 30, comments on accompanying to the U.S. in 1986 a friend (not identified), an adventure swimmer who wants to swim the Colorado River through Grand Canyon. Apparently this is a reference to Martin Strel.

Joyce, Gare, AND Duffy, Bryce

- 2013 **The life aquatic with Martin Strel; the world’s greatest athlete is arrogant, obese, a little nuts—and a hero to a devoted following.** *Sportsnet* (Toronto), (February 11): 52-55, 66-67.
See p. 67 regarding his plan to swim the Colorado River through Grand Canyon.

Mauer, Christian

- 2013 Weiter als er ist noch keiner geschwommen [*transl.* ‘No one has ever swum further than him’]. *SonntagsBlick Magazin* (Zürich), (January 13): 26-29. [*In German.*]
See p. 29, plan to swim the Colorado River in Grand Canyon.

Schwartz, Jeniver L.

- 2011 **Bigger river man; Slovenian superswimmer Martin Strel wants to tackle the Colorado.** *In:* Dispatches [SECTION]. *Outside*, (June): 38.
Table of Contents, p. 6, gives item as “Epic: Amazon swimmer Martin Strel tackles the mighty Colorado for world peace”. Trip to begin May 6 at Glen Canyon Dam.

Strel, Martin, AND Sturm, Alexander

- 2012 **Alles im Fluss** [*transl.* ‘All in the flow’]. *Financial Times Deutschland*, (January 27): 27. [*In German. Serial title thus.*]
Interview with Martin Strel, swimmer. Includes photo of Strel swimming in Marble Canyon, with note of plan to swim the Colorado River through Grand Canyon.

Warwick, Sarah

- 2011 **The world’s last superhero.** *H₂Open* (London), (June): 20-22.
Includes plan to swim the Colorado River through Grand Canyon.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Wimpissinger, Tobias

- 2011 **Big river man.** *Sport Magazin* (Wien), (November): 84-89. [In German, with item title in English, thus.]
Includes note of Grand Canyon swim of 2012.
-

1675

Chuck Stretch

Concessionaire employee

Ritchie, Kathy

- 2014 **Filling station attendant; Chuck Stretch, North Rim, Grand Canyon.** *In: Odd Jobs* [SECTION]. *Arizona Highways*, 90(7) (July): 10-11.
Stretch works in period gas-station attendant’s uniform at the Sinclair service station.
-

1676

Gaspard Ernest Stroehlin

1844–1907

Swiss Protestant clergyman, Grand Conseil deputy (1876–1880), professor of church history, historian

Stroehlin, Ernest

- 1903 **Aux États-Unis : impressions de nature et souvenirs historiques : conférence faite le 26 février 1903 à l’Athénée pour la Séance Annuelle de la Société des Arts** [transl. ‘In the United States: impressions of nature and historical memories: lecture given on February 26, 1903 at the Athénée for the Annual Session of the Société des Arts’]. Genève: Henry Kundig, 47 pp. [In French.]

Text of a lecture about the speaker’s visit to the U.S., including a visit to Grand Canyon apparently before the railroad reached the rim (which was in 1901). See a translated quotation from this item, with notes, on p. 426 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#). The original French text is transcribed, with the accompanying translation, as № 556 in [The Grand Canyon! A Worldwide, Year-By-Year Anthology and Annotated Bibliography](#).

1677

Harriet Williams Russell Strong

1844–1926

Businesswoman, rancher, horticulturist, entrepreneur, civic leader, inventor

In addition to operating successful businesses of her orchards and horticultural plantings, Strong was the founder of the Business League of America, the first woman delegate to the Chamber of Commerce of the United States, founded the First Christian Science Church of Whittier, California, was an officer or on the boards of symphonies and art clubs, and was the first woman on the board of trustees for the University of Southern California law school. She was a staunch, but not embattled, feminist, promoting women’s education and self-reliance, and the role of women in business affairs.

It is unclear whether Strong ever visited Grand Canyon herself, but her audacious proposal that would have unequivocally destroyed the Grand Canyon’s river corridor warrants citations in this biographical bibliography.

Anonymous

- 1920 **The national cyclopædia of American biography. Volume XVII.** New York: James T. White and Co., 452, [4] pp. + portraits.
See “Strong, Harriet Williams Russell” (pp. 34-35, portrait), which includes Harriet Strong’s proposals to dam the Colorado River through Grand Canyon.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Brown, Kimberly

- 2020 **Cal@170; stories to honor 170 years of statehood.** *California State Library Foundation Bulletin*, (129): 14-17.
See p. 16, “The Walnut Queen”, which pertains to Harriet Strong and takes note of her proposal to place dams in Grand Canyon.

Hershey, David R.

- 1992 **Notable women in the history of horticulture.** *Horticultural Technology (HortTechnology)* 2(2) (April/June): 180-182.
See “Harriet Williams Russell Strong (1844-1926)” (p. 182), regarding Harriet Strong, which includes her proposals to dam the Colorado River through Grand Canyon.

Marovich, Lisa A.

- 1998 **“Let her have brains too”: Commercial networks, public relations, and the business of invention.** *Business and Economic History*, 27(1) (Fall): 140-161.
See “World War I” (pp. 148-153), regarding Harriet Strong, which includes her proposals to dam the Colorado River through Grand Canyon.

Paul, Rodman Wilson

- 1971 **Strong, Harriet Williams Russell (July 23, 1844–Sept. 16, 1929).** *In*: James, Edward T. (ed.), James, Janet Wilson (associate ed.), and Boyer, Paul S. (assistant ed.), *Notable American women, 1607-1950 : a biographical dictionary*. Cambridge, Massachusetts: The Belknap Press of Harvard University Press, pp. 405-406.
Includes (p. 406) note of Strong’s 1918 testimony “before a Congressional committee to urge damming the Grand Canyon” (ENTIRE NOTE).

Spamer, Earle E.

- 2015 **The other “Woman of the River”—Harriet Strong, the dame who would dam Grand Canyon.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 28(2) (Spring [sic, Summer]): 24-25.
Outlines Strong’s suggestion before a Congressional committee in 1918 that the government put up a string of dams throughout the length of the Grand Canyon, based on scaled-up versions of her patented system of irrigation dams and storage reservoirs. Includes an illustration of her patent. (The title note of “Woman of the River” pertains to Georgie White, about whom see separately in this bio-bibliography.)

Strong, Harriet W. R.

- 1918 **Statement of Mrs. Harriet W. R. Strong, Alexandria Hotel, Los Angeles, Cal., and Ranchito del Fuerte, Whittier.** *In*: *Water Power : hearings before the Committee on Water Power of the House of Representatives, Sixty-fifth Congress, Second Session, May 14 to 27, 1918 : Part 4*. Washington, D.C.: U.S. Government Printing Office, pp. 773-797.
Strong proposes a series of government-built dams through Grand Canyon.

Zeitz, Barbara Joan

- 2010 **Strong woman’s water.** *CountHerHistory* (AAUW of Illinois [American Association of University Women]), (August):.
Regarding Harriet Strong, which includes her proposals to dam the Colorado River through Grand Canyon.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Tom Strong
see Louise Hose

1678

James Roy Stuckey
1925–2002
Concessionaire employee

Connie Lydia Stuckey
(née Miller)
1940–2001
(wife of James Stuckey)

The Stuckeys are buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, pp. 204–205) for brief biographical notes and photo. He was with the Fred Harvey Transportation Department 1968–1995 (which would include the post-Fred Harvey concession years), retiring as tour bus manager.

1679

Glen Ernest Sturdevant
1895–1929
Grand Canyon National Park, Assistant Chief Ranger and Park Naturalist

Eileen Sturdevant
(née Fourcade)
1900–1985
(wife of Glen Sturdevant; later married MacNicol)

Glen Sturdevant and Eileen Sturdevant MacNicol are buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, pp. 68–69) for brief biographical notes, which indicate that her name as shown on her grave marker is in error as “Eileen Fourcade Sturdevant M. Nicol”. An earlier marker for Glen Sturdevant, placed by the American Legion in 1934, was replaced to create matching stones for Glen and Eileen. Refer to [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#) (Anderson, 2015, pp. 83, 84) for photos and legends.

Glen Sturdevant drowned at Horn Creek Rapid in the Colorado River, with Fred Johnson (*who is listed separately herein*, for whom there is a cenotaph memorial in the cemetery). Also buried in the cemetery are **Tyler Rugg Sturdevant** (1928–2013), son of Glen and Eileen, and Tyler’s wife, **Roberta Jane** (née Schoening, 1929–2019).

- Refer to photo in Robert W. Audretsch, *Grand Canyon’s Phantom Ranch* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2012; Images of America series), p. 46, showing Sturdevant (missepelled Glenn) and toddler Glen Jr. posing on the original 1921 Kaibab Bridge.

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Glen Sturdevant** in Parts 2, 14, 15, 17, 19, and 21 of [The Grand Canon](#). Also note in Part 19 the publications of **Eileen Sturdevant** (as Mrs. Glen Sturdevant).

Anonymous

1927 **State Convention—Arizona Parent-Teacher Association; Grand Canyon, Arizona—May 17-18-19, 1927.**
The Arizona Teacher and Home Journal (State Teachers’ Association, Phoenix), 15(8) (April): 272.

Announcement and agenda. Regarding non-business events: “Other speakers include Mr. Michael Harrison of the National Park Service, who will speak on ‘The Indians of the Painted Desert’; Mr. G. E. Sturdevant, Park Naturalist, who will speak at Hermit’s Rest on ‘How the Grand Canyon Was Formed’; E. C. Kolb will give his motion pictures and decture [*sic*] on ‘A Trip by Boat Through the Grand Canyon’”

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1929 **Two lost in canyon. National park employees’ boat hits rocks in Colorado rapids.** *The New York Times*, (February 22): 28.

Fred Johnson and Glen Sturdevant.

1929 **The Colorado takes toll again.** *The New York Times*, (February 25): 22.

Editorial, regarding Fred Johnson and Glen Sturdevant.

Harrison, Michael

1994 **A little white lie.** *O’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 5(7): 10.

Glen and Bessie Hyde, Frank Johnson, and Glen Sturdevant.

Marston, Otis Reed “Dock”

2014 **From Powell to power : a recounting of the first one hundred river runners through the Grand Canyon.**

(Tom Martin, ed.) Flagstaff, Arizona: Vishnu Temple Press, 532 pp.

See Chapter 16 (regarding Colorado River deaths), section titled “1929: Glen Ernest Sturdevant and William Frederick Johnson” (pp. 333-335).

Sturdevant, Tyler R.; AND Harrison, Michael

1998 **1929 Grand Canyon tragedy revisited—nearly 70 years later.** *Ranger* (Association of National Park Rangers, Journal), 14(3) (Summer): 14-16.

Regarding the 1929 drowning deaths of Glen E. Sturdevant and Fred Johnson in the Colorado River. Tyler Sturdevant is a son of Glen Sturdevant. Accompanied by reprint of M. R. Tillotson’s (1929) memorial. ✓ At the time of writing, Harrison was 100 years old (see also Harrison in this bio-bibliography). Tyler Rugg Sturdevant (1928–2019) is also buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery, with his wife, Roberta Jane Sturdevant (née Schoening, 1928–2019).

Tillotson, Miner R.

1929 **Our sorrow.** *Grand Canyon Nature Notes*, 3(8) (February 28): cover, 1-4.

Glen Ernest Sturdevant and Fred Johnson memorial notice.

1998 **Our sorrow.** *Ranger* (Association of National Park Rangers, Journal), 14(3) (Summer): 16.

Reprint of Tillotson (1929), to accompany a commemorative article by Sturdevant and Harrison (see above).

1680

Pedro Suazos

("Pete")

National Park Service employee

Eleanor Suazos

(wife of Pedro Suazos)

Anonymous

1973 **Grand Canyon National Park.** *The Lava Flow* (U.S. National Park Service, Western Region, National Park Service Women), [April]: [unpaginated].

Includes under “Retirements”: “A dinner honoring the Pedro Suazos was held at the El Tovar Hotel on January 27, 1973. Pete served more than 34 years with the National Park Service. The Suazos daughter, Carmen, and their

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

son, Ernest and family were able to attend the party. Pete and Eleanor were presented with a volume of letters and gift from their many friends and co-workers.” (No further details.)

1681

Sukarno

(né Koesno Sosrodihardjo)

1901–1970

First president of Indonesia (1945–1967)

Refer to [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#) (Anderson, 2015, p. 103) for photo and legend, showing Sukarno on the rim with Grand Canyon National Park Superintendent John S. McLaughlin, Park Naturalist Louis Schellbach, and U.S. Ambassador to Indonesia Hugh Cumming, Jr., May 30, 1956.

1682

Thomas Sulpizio

Consultant in high purity and specialty products, Grand Canyon aficionado

Sulpizio, Thomas

2019 **1986: Thomas Sulpizio.** *From:* More First Grand Canyon Visits. *In:* The Bulletin [NEWSLETTER SECTION]. *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 30(1) (Winter): 11-12.

Remarks on his first visit to Grand Canyon. (Sulpizio also is a son of **Thomas John Sulpizio**, one of the United Air Lines passengers who perished in the 1956 mid-air collision of two airliners over the Grand Canyon. See *herein* “Trans World Airlines Flight 2, United Air Lines Flight 718”.)

1683

Jack Sumner

(John Colton Sumner)

1840–1907

First Powell expedition

Darrah, William Culp

1947 **John C. Sumner, 1840–1907.** *In:* The exploration of the Colorado River in 1869. *Utah Historical Quarterly*, 15(1/4): 109-112.

Ghiglieri, Michael P.

2003 ***First through Grand Canyon : the secret journals and letters of the 1869 crew who explored the Green and Colorado Rivers.*** Flagstaff, Arizona: Puma Press, [xviii], 342 pp. [Also 2nd ed., revised, 2010; 3rd ed., revised and expanded, 2015; 4th ed., revised and expanded, 2023.]

“With writings by George Young Bradley, Andrew Hall, William Robert Wesley Hawkins, Oramel G. Howland, John Wesley Powell, Walter H. Powell, John Colton Sumner.”

Lago, Don

2002 **Jack Sumner looks back.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 15(2) (Summer): 40-41.

Jack Sumner letter to Lewis W. Keplinger, September 14, 1906. See also comment by Ardian Gill, 15(3) (Fall): 7.

2003 **The madness of Jack Sumner.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 16(2) (Summer): 42-43.

See also comment by Brad Dimock, 16(3): 6-7.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

2004 **The westering star of Jack Sumner.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 15(2) (April/June): 6-9.

2016 **Why Jack Sumner stayed.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 29(3) (Fall): 23-29.

Marston, Otis Reed “Dock”

1969 **The lost journal of John Colton Sumner.** *Utah Historical Quarterly*, 37(2) (Spring): 173-189.

Mulvhill, Bob

2010 **Who’s who at Riverside. John C. Sumner.** *Fairmount Heritage Foundation* (Riverside and Fairmount Cemeteries, Denver), 10(4) (July/August): 5.

Stegner, Wallace

1949 **Jack Sumner and John Wesley Powell.** *The Colorado Magazine* (State Historical Society of Colorado, Denver), 26(1): 61-69.

Sullivan, J. W.

1922 **“Far away and long ago.”** *In*: Miscellaneous [SECTION]. *The Typographical Journal* (Indianapolis, Indiana), 60(5) (May): 635-639.

See pp. 635-637, reminiscence from 1868, including notes of Jack Sumner, Will Sumner, Will Dunn [*sic*] and the Howland brothers. See p. 636: “While riding out from the Middle Park with Sumner’s provisioner, before ascending into the Berthoud Pass, we saw, up along a creek in a valley to our right, the tents of a white men’s camp. The frontiersman told me of the adventurous project of a Major Powell to explore the grand canyon of the Rio Colorado, its northern end not far distant from us, a two-years’ job, he said. The Powell party, camped there, wanted more men, my informant further told me, and if I offered my services he had no doubt I would be accepted. I laughed at the idea.” Followed by a brief recounting of the (first) Powell expedition.

Sumner, John C.

1947 **J. C. Sumner’s journal, July 6-August 31, 1869.** (William Culp Darrah, ed.) *In*: The exploration of the Colorado River in 1869. *Utah Historical Quarterly*, 15(1/4): 113-124.

1996 **Letters concerning John Sumner.** [Transcribed by Rosalyn Jirge.] *The Confluence* (Colorado Plateau River Guides), 3(2) (Spring): 7-12.

From the Marston Collection, Huntington Library, San Marino, California.

Weisheit, John

1996 (COMPILER) **John C. Sumner, 1840-1907.** *The Confluence* (Colorado Plateau River Guides), 3(2) (Spring): 7.

Courtesy of Marston Collection, Huntington Library, San Marino, California; in part from a biography by William Culp Darrah.

Supai Mary
see “Supai Mary” Wescogame

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1684

Serena Supplee

1958–

Artist, Marble Canyon resident

See also pp. 317-318 in [Art of the Grand Canyon](#).

Supplee, Serena, AND Steiger, Lew

2012 **Serena Supplee.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 25(1) (Spring): 1, 28-41.

Interview. Article and issue are illustrated with Supplee’s artwork: [No title given] (p. 1 [cover]); “Blooming Strength” (p. 4); “Moonflower” (p. 11); “Run Lava Run” (p. 30); “A Yabba Dabba Do Time!” (p. 35); “Violet Vitality” (p. 36); “You Gotta See This” (p. 38); “River Rapture” (p. 39); “Riverside Attractions” (p. 41).

1685

Bill Suran

(William C. Suran)

–2009

Grand Canyon National Park Ranger, photographer, writer, Grand Canyon aficionado

Sibyl Suran

(wife of Bill Suran)

Grand Canyon aficionado

See also p. 412 in [View Finders: Volume 1](#).

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Bill Suran** as author and coauthor in Parts 2, 4, 13, and 30 of [The Grand Canon](#); and **Sibyl Suran** in Part 2 and 13.

Anderson, Michael F. [Anderson, Mike]

2003 **Tribute to Bill Suran.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 7(10): 4.

On the occasion of Bill’s retirement as editor of *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society).

Richmond, Al

2009 **Bill Suran, founding member, passes on.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 13(5) (September): 1.

Richmond, Al, AND Richmond, Rich

2004 **Letter to the members.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 8(10): 2.

Regarding Grand Canyon Pioneers Society and Bill and Sibyl Suran.

Suran, Bill

1998 **Reflections and recollections.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 2(4) (April): 4.

Reminiscence of an encounter with a tourist as seasonal ranger at Grand Canyon, mid-1950s.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1686

Jessie Herman Sutton

1890–1952

Minnie Bell Sutton

(née Allen)

1892–1964

Concessionaire employees

Jessie and Minnie Sutton are buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 123) for brief biographical notes and photo. They both worked in the Fred Harvey auto court; he was later the maintenance supervisor there, she was a maid. After Jessie’s death, Minnie left Grand Canyon but returned for awhile to work as the maids’ supervisor at El Tovar. Also buried with the Suttons is **Karen Bieger** (1960–1996), great-granddaughter of the Suttons; she worked for a few days at Grand Canyon but her respiratory health precluded this activity.

1687

Prince Svasti

(Prince Svasti Sobhana, the Prince Svastivatana Visishtha)

1865–1935

Princess Svasti

(Princess Abha Barni Svastivatana, née Princess Abha Barni Gagananga)

1874–1938

Thai royalty

Anonymous

1931 **Royal party tours national parks.** *The Union Pacific Magazine* (Union Pacific System, Omaha, Nebraska), 10(8) (August): 23.

Prince and Princess Svasti, and sons Arjuna and Nondi, of Siam (Thailand today). Itinerary includes Grand Canyon. Includes photo of the prince and princess and Arjuna. (The prince and princess had ten children; he had a total issue of 48 and the identities of Arjuna and Nondi are not established here.)

Sharon Swain

see under Annette McGivney

Heather Swan

see Roger Hugelshofer

1688

Bette Swanson

(Elizabeth M. Swanson, née Rich)

1920–2003

Concessionaire employee

Bette Swanson is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 92) for brief biographical notes. Refer to [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#) (Anderson, 2015, p. 110) for photo and legend. Nuttall remarks concisely, “Bette Rich lived at the Canyon from 1947 to 1952, working first in the laundry then as a Harvey Girl at El Tovar.”

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography



1689

Amy Tacey

(née Snyder)

1965–2010

Concessionaire employee

Dennis Tacey

(second husband of Amy Tacey)

Mason James Sperry Tacey

2002–2023

Grand Canyon resident

(son of Dennis and Amy Tacey)

Amy and Mason Tacey are buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 217) for brief biographical notes regarding Amy. She was a server and bartender at Maswik Sports Bar, the Arizona Room, and El Tovar, 1995–2007. She was for a while also a hikers’ shuttle driver. Mason Tacey grew up at Grand Canyon and later joined the Marines, posted to Yuma, Arizona; he died after a motorcycle accident in Yuma.

1690

William Howard Taft

1857–1930

Attorney, U.S. Secretary of War (1904–1908), U.S. President (1909–1913), U.S. Supreme Court Chief Justice (1921–1930)

- Refer to photo of Taft beside carriage at Grand Canyon, October 15, 1909, in Kenneth D. Shields, Jr., *The Grand Canyon: Native People and Early Visitors* (Arcadia Publishing, Chicago, 2000; Images of America series), p. 103.

Anonymous

- 1909 **Taft opens dairy show.** *The Elgin Dairy Report* (Elgin, Illinois), 19(19) (September 27): [2].
President William Howard Taft will open the National Dairy Show on October 14 “by pressing a button in the El Toro Hotel, Grand Canyon, Col. [*sic*, El Tovar, Grand Canyon, Ariz.], which will set the machinery in motion.”
- 1909 **Taft gazes into the Grand Canyon. Arose early that he might see the color effects of sunrise over the great abyss. Arizona is enthusiastic. President favors statehood but warned territory against such a constitution as Oklahoma’s.** *Deseret News*, (October 14): 7 [issue pagination].
See a full quotation of this item on p. 493 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).
- 1909 **Taft spends day at Grand Canyon. Takes trips about the rim, but hasn’t time to go down the trail.** *The New York Times*, (October 15): 8.
- 1909 **Dairy show open.** *Daily Commercial Letter* (Milwaukee, Wisconsin, Chamber of Commerce), 53 (October 15, Second Edition, 1:30 P.M.): [2].
“Touching a telegraph key at Grand Canyon, Ariz., 2,200 miles away, President William H. Taft opened the great dairy show at the Auditorium last night.” (ENTIRE ITEM)

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 1909 **Echoes of Taft Day.** *The Native American* (Phoenix), 10(34) (October 16): 339.
“Mr. Taylor went to Grand Canyon as one of the special guard for the President.” (ENTIRE NOTE)
- 1909 **[President Taft.]** *In:* Events of the Week [SECTION]. *The Rural New-Yorker* (Rural Publishing Co., New York), 68 (October 30): 951.
“The fourth annual dairy show was opened October 14 in Milwaukee. President Taft, from the Grand Canon of Arizona, pressed the button which started the machinery.” (ENTIRE NOTE)
- 1994 **Presidents Roosevelt, Taft, Eisenhower and Bush all visited the Grand Canyon.** *In:* Grand Canyon National Park; celebrating 75th anniversary. *Williams-Grand Canyon News* [special supplement, Grand Canyon 75th Anniversary Edition], p. 26.

Anderson, Judith Icke

- 1981 **William Howard Taft: An intimate history.** New York: W. W. Norton.
See p. 177.

Bitler, Teresa

- 2014 **Presidential Arizona; tour Arizona following in the footsteps of US commanders-in-chief.** *In:* *Arizona 2014 official state visitor’s guide.* Phoenix: Madden Media LLC, pp. 21-25.
Notes Grand Canyon visits by Theodore Roosevelt, **William Howard Taft**, Herbert Hoover, Calvin Coolidge, Dwight Eisenhower, Gerald Ford, George H. W. Bush, Bill Clinton, and Barack Obama.

Carlson, Raymond

- 1947 **“Golly, what a gully!”** *Arizona Highways*, 23(8) (August): 1.
Statement attributed to William Howard Taft.
- 1995 **“Golly, what a gully!”** *In:* Classics Section. *Arizona Highways*, 71(4) (April): Classics 5.
Reprinting of Carlson (1947).
- 2018 **Golly, what a gully!** *In:* Stieve, Robert (ed.), *Grand Canyon National Park : 10 decades of stories and photographs from Arizona Highways : 1919-2019.* Phoenix: Arizona Highways, pp. 37-39.
Reprinting of Carlson (1947).

Taft, William H.

- 1915 **President Taft’s address.** *In:* House of Representatives. Monday, January 18, 1915. *Congressional Record—House*, (January 18): 1797-1798.
Address to the House, at the request of the Secretary of the Interior, as part of debate and discussion on “National Parks and Reservations” (p. 1794 ff), which was leading toward the establishment of the National Park Service. Taft’s remarks note (*emphasis here*): “Those of you who have first been in the Yellowstone Park and admired its beauties and thought of the ability of the Army engineers to construct such roads as are there, and then have gone on to the Yosemite and have seen its beauties and have found the roads not quite so good, and then have gone to Grand Canyon and have found a place where you could bury the Yellowstone Canyon and the Yoemite and never know that they were there, and found no roads at all except a railroad, that was built at a great expense and probably at great loss, to the side of the canyon, and only a trail, called the ‘Bright Angel Trail,’ down into the canyon—down which they would not let me go, because they were afraid the mules could not carry me—you will understand that something needs to be done in respect to those parks if we are all to enjoy them.”

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 1923 **Address by Honorable William H. Taft.** *Minnesota Law Review* (Minnesota State Bar Association), 8 (Supplement, Proceedings of the Minnesota State Bar Association, 1923), pp. 61-64.

See p. 63: “I remember meeting a national convention of undertakers on my travels as president out in the Grand Canon of Colorado [*sic*], and I was interested to hear the speeches made there in which that profession was exalted as one of the grandest under the sun. Now, I think, at least, we lawyers ought to have the same pride in our profession. (Laughter.)” (ENTIRE NOTE)

1691

Prince Takamatsu
(Nobuhito, Prince Takamatsu)
1905–1987

Princess Takamatsu
(Kikuko, Princess Takamatsu; *née* Tokugawa Kikuko)
1911–2004

Japanese royalty

Anonymous

- 1931 **[Royalty visit.]** *In:* Items [SECTION]. *The American Foreign Service Journal* (American Foreign Service Association, Washington, D.C.), 8(6) (June): 228.

Prince Takamatsu, third son of Emperor Yoshihito and younger brother of the later emperor, Hirohito. The prince and princess had married the year before their American visit. This item reported: “Mr. Stanley K. Hornbeck, Chief of the Division of Far Eastern Affairs, is accompanying Prince and Princess [*sic*] Takamatsu on a portion of their journey through the western part of the United States. Mr. Maxwell M. Hamilton, Assistant Chief of the Division, will continue with the party to the West Coast. During the course of the trip the party will visit the Ford plant in Michigan, the Grand Cañon of the Colorado and Yosemite National Park.” (ENTIRE ITEM)

1692

Kenneth G. Talakte, Sr.
1918–1996

Dorothy Mae Talakte
(*née* Honanie)
1919–2003
(*wife of* Kenneth Talakte, Sr.)

Kenneth G. Talakte, Jr.
1939–2014

Hopi; concessionaire employees

The Talaktes are buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 201) for brief biographical notes. At the time of the 1940 U.S. Census, Kenneth Sr. was a guide at the “Indian Watch Tower” (Desert View); later, after World War II, Nuttall notes that “Ken ran Babbitt’s grocery store for many years.” He was a member of the American Legion John Ivens Post No. 42, and Dorothy Talakte was involved in the Auxiliary. A photo in Nuttall (p. 202) shows Dorothy with other women of the Auxiliary. Kenneth Jr. was a meat cutter at Babbitt’s before joining the Army, after which he was in the Arizona Highway Patrol in Williams.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1693

Duke de Talleyrand

(Marie Pierre Louis H elie de Talleyrand-P erigord, *5th Duke of Talleyrand and Dino, Duke of Sagan*)
1859-1937

Dutchess de Talleyrand

(Anna Gould, *American socialite*)
1875-1961

French nobility

Anonymous

1922 **Anna Gould here after ten years. Arrives with her husband, the Duke de Talleyrand, on trip around the world. Held up by Chinese troops. The Grand Canyon, Duchess says, most wonderful of all sights she has seen.** *The New York Times*, (October 9): 12.

In an interview in New York, the Dutchess recounted: “We came by the Southern route so that I could see the Grand Canyon, which I had never seen before. It is beautiful, more beautiful than the Alps, the most wonderful place I have ever seen. The color and immensity of it impressed me so that I still think of it. I don’t think there is another place like it in the world.” (ENTIRE NOTE) Also of possible interest is the interviewer’s comment: “The dutchess is sure that her pet [“Tanky”, a Pekingese spaniel small enough to be “put in a hat”] is the most traveled dog in the world. He . . . was so well behaved that he was cordially recieved at the best hotels, which usually bar even the tiniest dogs.”

1694

Constance Alice Talmadge

1898-1973
Actress

Anonymous

1923 **Constance Talmadge’s latest comedy produced on the Santa Fe; interesting incidents attended the filming of “Dulcy,” soon to be released by producer Schenck.** *Santa Fe Magazine*, 17(9) (August): 30-32.

Quoting Talmadge: “I want to make a picture soon down in the Grand Ca on. On my trips east and west aboard the Santa Fe I never miss the side trip to the ca on. I have traveled about this old globe somewhat, but there is no spectacle in either hemisphere which can compare with the Grand Ca on. I just love to sit on its brim and dream, and dream, and dream.”

1695

Adolf Tandler

1875-1953
Orchestra conductor

Anonymous

1920 **Adolf Tandler in the Grand Canyon.** *Musical Courier*, 81(5) (2103) (July 29): 33.
Photograph only, with legend as quoted. Precise locale uncertain; no canyon view.

1002

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1696

Harlan Taney
River runner

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Taney** in Part 2 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Heinsius, Ryan

- 2012 **Water born; Flag kayaker Harlan Taney attempts a speed record in the Grand Canyon and pushes more than just the boundaries of sport.** *Flagstaff Live!*, 18(50) (December 13-19): 12, 20.
-

1697

Marieke Taney
River runner

See also p. 319 in [Art of the Grand Canyon](#); p. 413 in [View Finders: Volume 1](#).

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Taney in Parts 2 and 13 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Taney, Marieke

- 2006 **Marieke Taney.** *In:* Board bios. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 19(4) (Winter 2006-2007): 6.
Biographical comment.
- 2008 **Marieke Taney, age 34.** *In:* Guide Profiles [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 21(3) (Fall): 5-6.
Interview.
-

1698

Ray Tankersley
(David Raymond Tankersley)
1899–1980
Concessionaire employee

Lillian Tomesina Tankersley
(née Catti)
1896–1956
Concessionaire employee (nurse)
see also Physicians and Nurses

Lillian Catti (before her marriage [ca. 1934] to Tankersley) lived in El Tovar as a resident nurse for Fred Harvey. She was first on scene when Rees Griffiths (*see also herein*) was fatally injured near Phantom Ranch. In 1932 she served as Post Commander for the American Legion John Ivens Post 42. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 60) for brief biographical notes.

McCroskey, Mona Lange

- 2004 **A mule’s eye view of the Grand Canyon : the photograph collection of trail guide Ray Tankersley.**
Prescott, Arizona: HollyBear Press, 122 pp.
- 2008 **A mule’s-eye view of Grand Canyon: The photograph collection of trail guide Ray Tankersley.** *In:*
Berger, Todd R. (ed.), *Reflections of Grand Canyon historians; ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts.*
Grand Canyon Association, Monograph 14, pp. 113-118. (2nd Grand Canyon History Symposium, January 25-28,
2007, Grand Canyon National Park.)
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1699

Seth Benjamin Tanner

1828–1918

Prospector, Mormon pioneer in Arizona

- Refer to an often-reproduced photo of Tanner, ca. 1885, in Kenneth D. Shields, Jr., *The Grand Canyon: Native People and Early Visitors* (Arcadia Publishing, Chicago, 2000; Images of America series), p. 81.

Hill, Bradley

2010 **The San Diego Coal Company: An early Mormon enterprise on Point Loma.** *Journal of San Diego History*, 56(1/2) (Winter/Spring): 67-82.

See under “The Founders of the San Diego Coal Company”; specifically, pp. 70-71, Seth Tanner, with notice of Grand Canyon.

Tanner, Maurice

1942 **Seth Benjamin Tanner.** *In:* Tanner, Maurice (compiler), *Descendants of John Tanner : born August 15, 1778, at Hopkintown, R. I. : died April 15, 1850, at South Cottonwood, Salt Lake County, Utah.* [No place]: The Tanner Family Association, pp. 47-48.

No direct mention of Grand Canyon in this publication.

1700

Ralph Stockman Tarr

1864–1912

Assistant United States Fish Commissioner, geographer, professor of geology (Cornell)

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Tarr in Parts 2 and 21 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Tarr, Ralph S.

1899 **The Grand Cañon of the Colorado.** *The Independent* (New York), 51 (March 23): 824-827.

A very general article about the canyon and how one may get to it, but it includes a few personal observations about a visit to Hance’s that are quoted in full on p. 357 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).

1701

Edward Robeson Taylor

1938–1923

Lawyer, poet, Mayor of San Francisco (1907-1910)

Millard, Bailey

1908 **The poet mayor of San Francisco.** *The Bookman*, 27 (July): 467-473.

“About three years ago, [William] Keith, [John] Muir and Taylor visited the Grand Cañon of the Colorado together, Muir to write an article for the *Century*, Keith to sketch, Taylor to receive inspiration for sonnets (of which he wrote several on the spot) and all to enjoy a great outing.” See some further remarks in context on p. 491 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).

1004

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Taylor, Edward Robeson

- 1904 **Under a pine at the Grand Cañon.** *Out West*, 21(4) (October): 325.
Poem; quoted on p. 757 in ["My God, there it is!" The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.](#)
- 1904 **To the Grand Cañon.** *Out West*, 21(6) (December): 542.
Poem; quoted on p. 757 in ["My God, there it is!" The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.](#)
- 1906 **Into the Light and other verse.** San Francisco: Stanley-Taylor Co., 156 pp.
Includes the two poems cited above, adding here "To the Grand Canyon of the Colorado" (p. 123; quoted on p. 765 in ["My God, there it is!" The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.](#)).
- 1909 **Bass.** *In*: Bass, William Wallace, *Rhymes and jingles*. Los Angeles: Arroyo Guild Press, pp. 3-6.
A politician’s paean, a poem pandering to his host, dated June, 1904; but it is not all original material written for Bass as he inserts some of his other verse, too, that came along between 1904 and 1909. Quoted in full on pp. 782-785 in ["My God, there it is!" The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.](#)

1702

Edwin Dale Taylor

Royal Air Force Volunteer Reserve, aviator

Caine, Philip D.

- 1991 **Eagles of the RAF : the World War II Eagle Squadrons.** Washington, D.C.: National Defense University Press, 417 pp.
See p. 83, note *in passing* from an interview with Taylor, about his time in the flight training school at Bakersfield, California, "where he received no instrument time and spent much of his 20 hours in the AT-6 'sneaking off to fly through the Grand Canyon.'" (ENTIRE NOTE) Taylor, an American who joined the Royal Air Force Volunteer Reserve, is noted, quoted at length, and illustrated throughout this volume.
(Take note also in [View Finders, Volume 2](#) [p. lix, Plate 181] a postcard depicting four World War II-era aircraft in flight, with the caption, "Wings over Grand Canyon". The card was mailed by a Royal Air Force serviceman in training in Arizona, identified as "1589054 Ac2 Sherwood D. R.A.F." It was postmarked 12 May 1944, in Mesa, Arizona, and was sent to his parents in Southport, Lancashire, England. The aircraft are apparently two-seat North American Aviation SNJ basic trainers, which also were called "Harvards" by the RAF. Sherwood remarked specifically, "Notice aeroplanes on the front Wizzo!" It is not known if Sherwood ever had seen Grand Canyon, but the following information was found after the publication of *View Finders Vol. 2*. He is further identified (*here*) as Derek Dymant Sherwood, rank AC2/C [Aircraftman 2nd Class], service no. 1589054, who had been in RAF training [Course 20, 14 February–26 August 1944] and received his wings with the notation, "Grad SGT, glider pilot". [Seen on p. 228 an undetermined facsimile listing of RAF pilot-training classes posted on url <http://pquinnasuprep.weebly.com>, with an identifier "dawson_11.12.pdf" appended, accessed 3 February 2024.])

1005

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1703

Karen Lorraine Taylor

(née Olsen)

1948–1994

Grand Canyon resident, avocational botanist

Therean E. Taylor

National Park Service employee, bioscience technician

Karen Taylor is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 200) for brief biographical notes and photo. She lived at Grand Canyon 1989–1994 while Therean Taylor was a bioscience technician for the Park Service. Together they published a checklist of Grand Canyon’s plants (cited below for completeness). (From 2005 to present Therean has been a maintenance mechanic at the Mojave National Preserve; his Facebook page online notes, “Do all types of maintenance and repair of buildings, grounds, plumbing, electrical, etc.”)

Taylor, Therean E., AND Taylor, Karen L.

1992 (compilers) ***Checklist of selected plants of the Grand Canyon area.*** Grand Canyon Natural History Association, 16 pp.

1704

Willie Taylor

(Wilson Beigle Taylor)

1896–1956

Shopkeeper, adventurer, river runner

Taylor died while on a river trip in Marble Canyon and was buried at Mile 45.0 Left, downstream from the Eminence Break camp.

Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, pp. 29-30) for brief biographical notes and a photo that includes Taylor at the start of the first motorboat trip through Grand Canyon in 1949. Refer to [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#) (Anderson, 2015, p. 121) for photo and legend.

Anonymous

- 1948 **Up the Colorado.** *In:* Here and There on the Desert [SECTION]. *Desert Magazine*, 11(10) (August): 36-37.
“Boulder City—Four men—a Mr. Hudson and his son Edward of Paso Robles and Otis Marston and Willie Taylor of Berkeley—were to attempt to run the Colorado river from Lake Mead upstream to Lee’s Ferry in June in a 19-foot cruiser, Esmeralda II, powered with a 75 h.p. marine engine. In 1944 Hudson attempted the voyage, but low water blocked the effort. This June a stage of 70,000 to 80,000 second-feet, higher than when any previous boat trip has been made on the river, is expected. Twenty days were allotted for the 345 mile trip and gasoline was cached by pack train and Indian packers at the head of Lake Mead, Diamond creek, Havasu creek and Grand canyon.” (ENTIRE ITEM)
- 1949 **Hazardous Colorado voyage.** *In:* Here and There on the Desert [SECTION]. *Desert Magazine*, 12(10) (August): 37.
“Grand Canyon—A party of five Californians has made the first motorboat downstream trip on the Colorado river from Lee’s Ferry to Lake Mead. The group successfully ran dangerous Lava falls rapids, considered one of the toughest obstacles in the 240-mile trip through the Grand Canyon. Making the trip in an 18-foot modified Higgins-style boat were: Edward Hudson Sr. and Edward Jr. [*sic*], Paso Robles; Otis Marston and Bestor Robinson, Oakland; Wilson Taylor, Berkeley.—*Yuma Daily Sun.*” (ENTIRE ITEM)

1006

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Beer, Bill

- 1994 **Willie Taylor revisited.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 7(4): 8.
Recollections of the 1956 death of Willie Taylor, including a group photo at his burial that also shows the original marker carved in the canyon wall, “Willie 1956” [a small plaque was added later]. Identified in photo: Garth Marston, Hugh Cutler, Josh Eisaman, Joe Deslodge, Ballard Atherton, “Dock” Marston, and (partly off camera) Rod Sanderson (Bill Beer, photographer).

Marston, Garth

- 1994 **Garth Marston on Willie Taylor.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 7(4): 9.
“Garth Marston told a group of us his account of Willie Taylor’s passing as we stood at the grave on September 11, 1994.” (Transcript.)

Quartaroli, Richard David

- 2006 **Willie “Necktie” Taylor—Leather and rope, Berkeley to Grand Canyon.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 19(2) (Summer): 20-21.

1705

Evan Tea
River runner

Tea, Evan

- 2007 **Evan Tea, age 32.** *In:* Guide Profiles [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 20(1) (Spring 2006-2007) [sic]: 8-9.
Interview.

1706

Jason Tea
River runner

Tea, Jason

- 2019 **Jason Tea, age 37.** *In:* Guide Profiles [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 32(1) (Spring): 4.
Interview.

1707

Louise Teal
River runner

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Teal** in Part 2 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Leavengood, Betty

- 1999 **Grand Canyon women : lives shaped by landscape.** Boulder, Colorado: Pruett Publishing Co., 248 pp.
- 2004 **Grand Canyon women : lives shaped by landscape.** Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association, 2nd ed., 297 pp.
- 2014 **Grand Canyon women : lives shaped by landscape.** Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association, 3rd ed., 242 pp.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 2014 **Profiles of Grand Canyon women.** *Canyon Views* (Grand Canyon Association), 21(3 [sic, 4]) (Fall): 4-5.
“These two profiles are excerpted from the 2nd edition of Grand Canyon Association’s *Grand Canyon Women: Lives Shaped by Landscape*”. Not credited to Leavengood. The two women are Louise Teal, boatwoman, and Phyllis Yoyetewa Kachinhongva, ranger.
-

1708

John W. Teets

1933–2011

Businessman, community leader; Chairman, Greyhound Corporation

Anonymous

- 1984 **Grand Canyon in the Winter.** *Go Greyhound*, 19(3): cover, table of contents, 1-4.
See also “Corporate Ad” (pp. 10-11), with photo of Greyhound Corporation Chairman of the Board and CEO (apparently Teets) with a greyhound dog at Grand Canyon. See also “A perfect combination” (p. 4); a promotional piece illustrating a Greyhound bus in front of El Tovar.
-

1709

Shirley Temple

(Shirley Jane Temple)

1928–2014

Child actress

Shirley Temple married twice (John Agar, 1945, divorced 1950; Charles Alden Black, 1950). As Shirley Temple Black she became a diplomat, serving as the U.S. Ambassador to Ghana (1974–1976), Chief of Protocol of the United States (U.S. State Department, 1976–1977), and U.S. Ambassador to Czechoslovakia (1989–1992).

Schellbach-Wyrick, Traci

- 2014 **Shirley Temple visits Grand Canyon—1938.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 18(1) (January/February): 1.
Photograph of the writer’s grandfather, Louis Schellbach, III, park naturalist, with Shirley Temple at Grand Canyon.
-

1710

Pierre-Marie Termier

1859–1930

French geologist; Directeur de l'Office National de Géologie, France [French Geological Survey]; Atlantis adherent

Termier, Pierre

- 1924 **Une visite au Grand Cañon du Colorado** [*transl.* ‘A visit to the Grand Canyon of the Colorado’]. *La Revue Universelle*, 19: 553-569. [*In French.*]
A geology lesson based on a journey into the canyon; a reflective one, in a style that might please Clarence Dutton, but, fearing development, with an urgent call to experience the canyon sooner than later! See an extended translated quotation from this item, with notes, on pp. 707-710 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#). The original French text is transcribed, with the accompanying translation, as № 1435 in [The Grand Canyon! A Worldwide, Year-By-Year Anthology and Annotated Bibliography](#).
-

1008

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1711

Sid Terry

(Sidney Thomas Terry)

1887–1967

Santa Fe Railway employee

• Refer to photo in Linda L. Stampoulos, *Visiting the Grand Canyon : Views of Early Tourism* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2004; Images of America series), p. 63, “AT&SF Railroad engineer Sid Terry stands by his engine. Pictured in the background is Colter Hall” His grave marker in the Mountain View Cemetery, Williams, Arizona, shows his given name as “Sid”.

1712

Ted Wayne Terry

1925–2013

National Park Service employee

Martha Elizabeth Terry

(née Compton)

1928–2001

Concessionaire employee, National Park Service employee

(wife of Ted Terry)

The Terrys are buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 208) for brief biographical notes and photo. They moved to Grand Canyon in 1954. He worked in Park Service maintenance; she variously as a telephone operator, clerk at Babbitt’s, Valley National Bank bookkeeper, and staffed the park entrance station.

1713

Will Terry

National Park Service employee

Alice May Terry

(née Stinett)

1900–1926

(wife of Will Terry)

Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, pp. 60-61) for brief biographical notes. Will Terry worked on the South Kaibab Trail. Alice Terry is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery.

1714

Thailand

House of Representatives, Transportation Commission

Official delegation

Thailand, House of Representatives, Transportation Commission [ประเทศไทย, คณะกรรมาธิการการคมนาคม สภาผู้แทนราษฎร]

2011 รายงานการเดินทางไปศึกษาดูงานและเจรจาธุรกิจ ด้านการคมนาคมและขนส่ง ของ คณะกรรมาธิการการคมนาคม สภาผู้แทนราษฎร : ระหว่างวันจันทร์ที่ ๑๐ ถึงวันพฤหัสบดีที่ ๒๐ มกราคม ๒๕๕๔ : ณ ประเทศสหรัฐอเมริกา [transl. *Report of travel to study and negotiate transport and transportation business by the Transportation Commission, House of Representatives : between Monday to Thursday, 10-20 January 2011 : in the United States*]. [Thailand]:

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

กลุ่มงานคณะกรรมการการคมนาคม สำนักกรรมการ ๑ [Transport Commissioners Group, Office of the First Commissioner], 40 pp. [In Thai.]

See “มลรัฐเนวาดา (เมืองลาสเวกัส)” [Nevada (Las Vegas)], pp. 16-17, which includes visit to Grand Canyon); and see in “ภาคผนวก” [Appendix], specifically p. 38, three photos of the Transportation Commission’s visit to Grand Canyon West, January 14, 2011.

1715

Mark Thatcher

Entrepreneur, river runner; inventor of Teva sandals

Anonymous

1996 **In the money; Grand Canyon boatman Mark Thatcher couldn’t keep his flip-flops on, so he invented the Teva.** *People Weekly*, (September 9): 103.

1999 **Mark Thatcher, Teva, Class of ’79.** *The Pine* (Northern Arizona University), (Winter): cover, 9.
One of several “success stories” featured in this issue. Founder of Teva sandals, first manufactured for the river-running community.

Bass, Penelope

2009 **The innovators; Flagstaff business adapting and creating.** *Northern Arizona’s Mountain Living Magazine*, (November): 16-20.

See “The Original Innovator; Teva and Deckers” (p. 20). Teva pertains to Mark Thatcher.

Collier, Joe

1999 **When the shoe fits: the Teva story.** *Northern Arizona’s Mountain Living Magazine*, 17(6): 12.

Frazier, Dan

2001 **The man who walked in water; inventor of Teva sandals recalls humble beginnings.** *Flagstaff Tea Party*, 2(2): 1, 17-18.

Accompanied by a related story, also by Frazier, “Made in China” (pp. 15-16).

Woolf, Marcus

2004 **Kick off your shoes; the technical sandal turns 20—and conquers the footwear market.** *Outdoor*, (Summer): 52, 54-56.

See p. 52, reference to Mark Thatcher launching Teva brand of sandals. Includes Grand Canyon.

1716

Fred Thevenin

River runner, outfitter

Abyssus, C. V. [pseudonym of Richard Quartaroli]

2013 **The begats: Grand Canyon river outfitter genealogy.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 26(4) (Winter 2013-2014): 8-17. [See also errata, 27(1) (Spring 2014): 3.]

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1717

Paul Thevenin
River runner

Thevenin, Paul; Steiger, Lew; AND Quartaroli, Richard D.

- 1996 **Paul Thevenin.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 9(1): 1, 10-24.
Thevenin oral history interview.
- 2014 **Paul Thevenin.** *In*: Quayle, Amil D. [BIOGRAPHICAL FEATURE]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 27(1) (Spring): 35-37.
“Regarding the aftermath of Amil Quayle’s Upset adventure, from an oral history interview conducted with Richard Quartaroli and Lew Steiger in July, 1995.” For the original published interview, see Thevenin (1996).
-

1718

Astrid Thomas
River runner

Thomas, Astrid

- 2022 **Astrid Thomas, age 37.** *In*: Guide Profile [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 35(4) (Winter 2022-2023):
8.
Interview.
-

1719

Lowell Thomas
(Lowell Jackson Thomas)
1892-1981
Writer, editor, broadcaster, traveler

Ochsenschlager, Mary Shevlin

- 2022 **Mary Shevlin Ochsenschlager 2019 oral history.** (Jack Reid, ed.) *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 33(4) (Fall): 14-17.

Ochsenschlager’s father, Charles Shevlin, was Assistant Superintendent at Grand Canyon National Park when the family moved there in 1952. She reminisces of experiences on both rims, including the time when **Lowell Thomas** came, filming the “Seven Wonders of the World” (a 1956 documentary film in Cinerama).

Thomas, Lowell

- 1976 ***Good evening everybody : from Cripple Creek to Samarkand.*** New York: William Morrow and Co., Inc.,
349 pp.

Autobiography. Includes his 1915 visit to Grand Canyon when he crossed south to north, transiting the Rust cable car over the Colorado (pp. 104-106).

- 2003 **A trip across the Grand Canyon.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 14(3) (July/September):
11-12.

Excerpt from Thomas’s autobiography.

- NO DATE (ED.) **View-Master presents Exploring the Grand Canyon.** Portland, Oregon: GAF View-Master (GAF Corporation), [16] pp.

Booklet A370, accompanying the GAF View-Master Stereo Reel package of three reels, nos. A3701-A3703, National Park Series.
-

1011

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1720

Matt Thomas

1956–2000

River runner

Thomas, Annie

- 2000 **Matt Thomas.** *In:* In memorial [sic] [FEATURE]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 13(3) (Fall): 9.
Memorial message by Matt’s wife.
-

1721

Royal Vearl Thomas

1888–1928

Daredevil aviator; former U.S. Army Air Service pilot

Anthony A. Ugrin

1900–1973

Cinematographer

A well-known Kolb Brothers photo was taken by Emery Kolb showing his brother, Ellsworth, and daredevil stunt pilot Royal V. Thomas beside the Lincoln Standard biplane that Thomas had landed on an improvised 500-foot air strip on the Tonto Plateau near Plateau Point beneath Grand Canyon village on August 8, 1922. This was the first airplane landing inside the Grand Canyon; sometimes overlooked in favor of a second, more highly publicized, landing (without Kolb) soon thereafter. Thomas had left from Williams, Arizona, with Ellsworth flying with him to film the exploit (for which Kolb had paid Thomas). Wind shifts necessitated that Thomas wait until the next day to take off, in which the aircraft was slightly damaged and repaired prior to departing the canyon.

- See the photo: Special Collections and Archives, Cline Library, Northern Arizona University, NAU.PH.568.3595, <https://archive.library.nau.edu/digital/collection/cpa/id/15635/>. The photo has been reprinted in various publications, including in Kevin S. Schindler, *The Grand Canyon: Past and Present* [Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2024], p. 82, accompanied by a “today” view of the scene.
- Another, infrequently used photo is shown in Patrick Whitehurst, *Grand Canyon’s Tusayan Village* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2010; Images of America series), p. 104, which appears to be from the Fox News flight (*see below*).

Thomas repeated the feat ten days later, carrying *Fox News* cinematographer **Anthony Ugrin**. Fred Harvey company photographs of this venture were published with the article by Folger in *Popular Mechanics Magazine* and by C. J. Birchfield in *The Santa Fe Magazine*, the railway’s own organ. The true first landing, with Kolb, was soon overshadowed and largely forgotten. (Fox News was a newsreel network established by William Fox that ran 1919–1930 in competition with other newsreel companies whose productions were shown in movie theaters. Aviator Thomas was killed in a flying accident in Teterboro, New Jersey.)

Anthony **Ugrin**’s name has been consistently misspelled as Ugren and Ungren in the published articles. His name, Anthony A. Ugrin, is here confirmed through multiple U.S. Census records and California voter registrations, which also confirm his occupation variously as photographer or cameraman. He later worked with 20th Century Fox and was employed as a still photographer, and also appeared as an actor in films. A photograph of Ugrin at work with child actress Shirley Temple may be seen online at <https://www.abebooks.com/paper-collectibles/Shirley-Temple-photographer-Anthony-Ugrin-Modern/31138956410/bd> (accessed 11 May 2024). (*NOTE:* Shirley Temple is also a subject in this bio-bibliography, though not in the aviation context.)

Anonymous

- 1922 **Alights in Grand Canyon. Lieut. Thomas makes first airplane landing, 3,000 feet below the rim.** *The New York Times*, (August 10): 13.

“The first airplane landing in the Grand Canyon of Arizona was made today [August 9] by Lieutenant R. B. Thomas [sic], Officers’ Reserve Corps, of Kansas, at Turtle Head, Ponto [sic] Plateau, near El Tovar, the National Park Service announced. The landing place was 3,000 feet below the rim of the canyon.” (ENTIRE NOTE)

1012

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Birchfield, C. J.

- 1922 First airplane landing at bottom of Grand Canon; ascent from lower depths of gorge also accomplished. *Santa Fe Magazine*, 16(11) (October), cover, frontispiece, 17-20.

Folger, R. C.

- 1922 **Airplane lands in Grand Cañon; treacherous air currents spectacularly negotiated by former Army airman and motion-picture operator—Indians gather to witness feat.** *Popular Mechanics Magazine*, 38(6) (December): cover, 838-840.

Royal D. [sic] Thomas and Anthony Ungren [sic]. Legend on cover illustration: “First Landing in Grand Cañon”.

Gaylord, A.

- 1922 **Into the Grand Canyon, and out again, by airplane.** *The Literary Digest*, 75(1) (October 7): 63-64, 66.
Reprinted from *Kansas City Star*, here with editor’s introductory paragraph and interjection (to abridge the original?).

- 1981 **1922: Into the Grand Canyon, and out again, by airplane.** *In*: Schullery, Paul (ed.), *The Grand Canyon: early impressions*. Boulder, Colorado: Colorado Associated University Press, pp. 167-171.

From Gaylord (1922).

Suran, Bill

- 1992 **The first flight into Grand Canyon.** *Grand Canyon Pioneers Society, Newsletter*, 3(5): 5.

Principally regarding the Thomas flight with Ellsworth Kolb.

Warren, Ron

- 1994 **Air tours started with one man and his plane.** *In*: Grand Canyon National Park; celebrating 75th anniversary. *Williams-Grand Canyon News* [special supplement, Grand Canyon 75th Anniversary Edition], pp. 18-19.

- 1994 **Who was 1st aviator to do what at Canyon?** *In*: Grand Canyon National Park; celebrating 75th anniversary. *Williams-Grand Canyon News* [special supplement, Grand Canyon 75th Anniversary Edition], p. 20.

1722

Almon Harris Thompson

1839–1906

Topographer, geologist; second Powell expedition; Powell Survey
(brother-in-law to John Wesley Powell)

Ellen Louella Thompson

(née Powell; Nellie)

1840–1911

Botanist

(wife of Almon Thompson, sister of John Wesley Powell)

Regarding Almon H. Thompson, see also pp. 575, 595-597 in [View Finders: Volume 1](#).

Almon Thompson was on the second Powell expedition and worked with John Wesley Powell on the topographical survey of the region north of the Grand Canyon, Arizona and Utah. His wife, Ellen Powell Thompson, accompanied him during the land survey as

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

a botanist, working out of Kanab, Utah. Among her gatherings were a number of new species from the Arizona Strip country, which were named and published by Sereno Watson, “New plants of northern Arizona and the region adjacent”, *American Naturalist*, 7(5) (May 1873): 299-303. See these particular Arizona species listed on pp. 109-110 in Earle E. Spamer, *Bibliography and annotated checklist of living organisms first named from the Grand Canyon and vicinity (northern Arizona)* (Raven’s Perch Media, 2022, <https://ravensperch.org/wp-content/uploads/2022/12/Species-checklist.pdf>).

Thompson, Almon Harris

- 1879 **Irrigable lands of that portion of Utah drained by the Colorado River and its tributaries.** *In:* Powell, J. W., *Report on the lands of the arid region of the United States with a more detailed account of the lands of Utah*. Washington, D.C.: U.S. Government Printing Office, 2nd ed., pp. 128-164.

As noted by title, the volume pertains to Utah, but Thompson’s contribution includes regional notes relating to Paria River, Kanab Creek, and Virgin River, which come under the purview of his work with the Powell Survey.

- 1939 **Diary of Almon Harris Thompson, geographer; Explorations of the Colorado River of the West and its tributaries, 1871-1875.** (H. E. Gregory, ed.) *Utah Historical Quarterly*, 7(1/3) (January/April/July): 3-138.

- 2009 **Diary of Almon Harris Thompson : explorations of the Colorado River of the West and its tributaries, 1871-1875.** (Herbert E. Gregory, ed.) Salt Lake City: University of Utah Press, and Utah State Historical Society, 143 pp.

Facsimile reprint of *Utah Historical Quarterly*, Vol. 7, nos. 1-3 (1939), with a new index, pp. 141-142.

1723

Charles Lemuel Thompson

1839–1924

Presbyterian clergyman, orator, missionary pioneer, poet

Thompson, Charles L.

- 1903 **The perspective of missions : an address before the General Assembly in Los Angeles, California : May twenty-sixth Nineteen hundred and three.** [No imprint], 24 pp.

An address to the General Assembly of the Board of Home Missions, in which he refers to a visit to the Grand Canyon while en route to California. See a quotation from this item on pp. 427-428 in ["My God, there it is!" The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).

Ellen Powell Thompson

see Almon Harris Thompson

1724

Kate Thompson

(Kathryn S. Thompson)

River runner

See also p. 415 in [View Finders: Volume 1](#).

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Thompson** as author and coauthor in Parts 2, 14, 16, 21, 22, and 24 of [The Grand Canon](#).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Thompson, Kate

- 2006 **Kate Thompson.** *In:* Board bios. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 19(4) (Winter 2006-2007): 8.
Biographical comment.
-

1725

Chris Thornley
River runner

Thornley, Chris

- 2013 **Chris Thornley, rafter.** *From:* Chapter 15, Stories of and by soloists. *In:* Cline, Bruce, *Never boat alone without having read this guide . . .* (Judy Karasik, ed.) Littleton, Colorado: ReCline Books, 1st ed., pp. 59-60. [Title cited from title-page. Cover title: *Never Boat Alone* A Guide to Solo Boating the Colorado River through Grand Canyon.* *Without Having Read This Guide . . . Ellipses are part of title.] [An on-demand publication.]
- 2024 **Chris Thornley, rafter.** *From:* Chapter 16, Personal Experiences of and by Soloists. *In:* Cline, Bruce H., *A guide to solo boating the Colorado River through Grand Canyon.* [No imprint], 2nd ed., revised, pp. 96-98. [An on-demand publication.]
-

Charles Alexander Thornton
see Thomas Henry Cureton

1726

Richard Thorum
(Reho Richard Thorum)
Grand Canyon National Park Ranger; U.S. Forest Service Ranger

Thorum, Richard

- 1980 **Grand Canyon Lodge.** *In:* Priehs, T. J., and House, Rose (eds.), *Bright Angel Point.* Grand Canyon Natural History Association, 1 sheet.
- 2018 **Being back is like never leaving at all.** *Ranger* (Association of National Park Rangers, Journal), 34(3) (Summer): 8-9.
- Thorum returns to duty as permanent ranger at age 66, now with the U.S. Army Corps of Engineers at Dworshak Dam and Reservoir, Ahsahka, Idaho. Notes, “I see many of the same things that I experienced at my start. Many young fresh-out-of-academia faces like mine in 1974 on the North Rim of the Grand Canyon in Arizona, where I was a seasonal interpretive ranger for nine seasons. Then a jump to the Forest Service for two more seasons.” (ENTIRE NOTE) Includes photo, “The author . . . with the North Rim crew at Grand Canyon National Park in 1975.”
-

1727

Margaret Nelson Thune
Grand Canyon resident
see also Laura and Elmer Nelson

Thune, Margaret Nelson

- 1991 **I remember Christmas Eves at Grand Canyon.** *Grand Canyon Pioneers Society, Newsletter*, 2(4): 3.

1015

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 1997 **Grand Canyon celebration—way back when.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 8(7) (Summer): 6.
-

1728

James W. Thurber

1856–

Grand Canyon pioneer, entrepreneur, hotelier, stage operator

Quite a lot of historical information is had about Thurber and his work at Grand Canyon, but this is embodied piecemeal in larger works about the canyon and in the biographical treatments of other people at the canyon. Perhaps most notably he was responsible for building the original Bright Angel Hotel in 1896.

- Refer to photo in Kenneth D. Shields, Jr., *The Grand Canyon: Native People and Early Visitors* (Arcadia Publishing, Chicago, 2000; Images of America series), p. 144. “This stagecoach stops for a minute on the rim of the Grand Canyon. J. W. Thurber and passengers take in the view.”
- The same photo appears in Linda L. Stampoulos, *Visiting the Grand Canyon : Views of Early Tourism* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2004; Images of America series), p. 28; another view of Thurber’s stage in 1902 is on p. 37.

Metzger, Ethel Abbot

- 1993 **J. W. Thurber.** *Grand Canyon Pioneers Society, Newsletter*, 4(4): 4.
-

1729

Warren Horace Thurman

1912–1950

National Park Service employee

Thurman is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, pp. 132-133) for brief biographical notes and photo. He worked for the Park Service 1944-1947.

1730

Robert P. Thurston

(Bob Thurston; “R.P.” Thurston)

1893–1979

Rancher, businessman, community leader, Mayor of Williams, Arizona; pioneer of Tusayan, Arizona

Leland Thurston

(Bill Thurston)

(son of R. P. Thurston)

- Refer to Chapter 7, “The Thurston Family Legacy”, in Patrick Whitehurst, *Grand Canyon’s Tusayan Village* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2010; Images of America series), pp. 81-96.
- Refer to photos of **Bill Thurston** in Whitehurst, *Grand Canyon’s Tusayan Village* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2010; Images of America series), pp. 82-84, as well as a photo (p. 84) of “membes of the Thurston family as they traveled by horse to visit the Havasupai reservation”.

Richmond, Al

- 2010 **Hall of Fame Award for Community Service—Don Keil and Robert Thurston.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 14(5) (September): 2.
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1731

Scott Thybony
1948–
Writer, river runner

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Thybony** as author and coauthor in Parts 2, 4, 9, 17, 19, and 30 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Anonymous

2022 **Scott Thybony receives Pioneer Award.** *In:* The Bulletin [NEWSLETTER SECTION]. *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 33(3) (Summer): 16-17.

Includes text of nomination letter from Tom Myers.

1732

Ellen Tibbetts
River runner, artist

See also pp. 322-323 in [Art of the Grand Canyon](#).

Tibbetts, Ellen, AND Williams, Mary

2019 **Ellen Tibbetts.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 32(3) (Fall): 1, 2, 26-45, 48.

Tibbetts oral history interview. Item illustrated with various pieces of Tibbett’s artwork.

1733

Connie Tibbits
River runner

Tibbits, Connie, AND Steiger, Lew

2000 **Connie Tibbits.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 13(3) (Fall): 1, 22-37.

Tibbits oral history interview.

1734

Karen Hasse Ticknor
1954–1998
River runner

Arndorfer, Mary Ellen

1998 **Karen Hasse Ticknor, 1954-1998.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 11(3) (Summer): 13.

Obituary.

1017

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1735

Dean Tidball

1902–1983

U.S. Geological Survey hydrographer

Edna N. Tidball

(née Bolen)

1909–1994

Teacher, trading post employee

(wife of Dean Tidball)

Wyrick, Traci

2007 **Life at River Mile Zero.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 18(1) (January/March): 3-4, 14.

Dean Tidball was the USGS hydrographer at Lee’s Ferry, 1954–1961, where Edna also lived with him; he had earlier been the hydrographer at the gauge station near Bright Angel Creek. The author is the granddaughter of the Tidballs. “With special thanks to my Aunt and Uncle, Buzz and Gay Cameron, without whose knowledge of the details of my Grandparent’s [sic] daily life at Lee’s Ferry, this article would not have been possible.”

Wyrick, Traci, AND Schellbach, Craig

2022 **Life and work along the Colorado; hydrographer Dean Tidball’s river basin story.** *In: Proceedings of the Colorado River Basin History Symposium, 2021, hosted by The Grand Canyon Historical Society.* Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Historical Society, pp. 60-64.

“Tiki”

see Charlotte West Galt

1736

S. Ray Tilbury

Santa Fe Railway employee

Kansas State Agricultural College

1914 **Record of the Alumni of the Kansas State Agricultural College.** Manhattan, Kansas: Department of Printing, Kansas State Agricultural College, 308 pp.

See p. 186; S. Ray Tilbury is noted as “. . . Power Plant Engineer with A., T. & S. F. Railway, Grand Canyon, Ariz., 1908-’09; With Test Department, A., T. & S. F. Railway, 1909—.” (ENTIRE NOTE)

1018

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1737

M. R. Tillotson

(Miner Raymond Tillotson)

1886–1955

*U.S. Forest Service; construction engineer, Standard Oil Co.; Grand Canyon National Park resident engineer;
Grand Canyon National Park Superintendent (1927–1938) (also administered Grand Canyon National Monument, 1932–1938);
National Park Service regional directorships*

Winifred Tillotson

(née Shawcross)

1886–1959

(wife of M. R. Tillotson)

The Tillotsons are buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, pp. 139-140) for brief biographical notes and photo. Refer to [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#) (Anderson, 2015, pp. 66, 73, 74) for photos and legends.

Miner Tillotson’s name is almost exclusively shown (including on his grave marker) as “M. R. Tillotson”, and for a considerable time his given name was misspelled “Minor”. Even the marker for his wife, Winifred, indicates “Wife of M. R. Tillotson”. (See also under “Freemasons” herein.)

- Refer to photo in Kenneth D. Shields, Jr., *The Grand Canyon: Native People and Early Visitors* (Arcadia Publishing, Chicago, 2000; Images of America series), p. 154, “Superintendent M. R. Tillotson shakes hands and greets two Hopi men in full headdresses, arriving an open convertible automobile, on their way to participate in park festivities in May of 1932.” Viewed downward as if from a ladder, surely staged.

- Refer to a photo in Kevin S. Schindler, *The Grand Canyon: Past and Present* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2024), p. 41, showing Tillotson hosting a family reunion in the Superintendent’s residence (with a “today” view of the scene in space that is part of the offices of Xanterra Parks and Resorts). Also see a photo, p. 50, showing Tillotson with Elzada Clover and Norman Nevills on July 12, 1938, outside what today is the Ranger Operations Building (Clover and Nevills had hiked up from the river to the South Rim during their expedition) (with a “today” view of the scene).

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Tillotson** in Parts 2, 15, and 18 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Anonymous

1938 **Phoenix, Arizona** [NEWS]. *In*: Here and There on the Desert [SECTION]. *Desert Magazine*, 1(3) (January): 23.
“Discussing the recent scientific trip to the Shiva temple in Grand Canyon, M. R. Tillotson, superintendent of the national park there stated recently that there are a number of other ‘sky islands’ along the Colorado river which have not been scientifically explored. He mentioned the ‘Fish Tail’ plateau which is about 25 miles downstream from Shiva as one of these.” (ENTIRE NOTE)

Nuttall, Kern

2024 **Tillotson at Dominguez Pass.** *In*: Spamer, Earle E. (compiler, ed.), *Those Who Made a Difference : proceedings of the 6th Grand Canyon History Symposium, Grand Canyon, Arizona, November 1-4, 2023*. Grand Canyon Historical Society, (in press).

Richmond, Al

2013 **Hall of Fame Awards; GC Lions Club and Miner R. Tillotson.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 17(4) (July/August): 1-2.

Tillotson, M. R.

1925 **Statement of Mr. M. R. Tillotson, of Grand Canyon, Ariz.** *In*: *National Forests and the Public Domain : hearings before a subcommittee of the Committee on Public Lands and Surveys, United States Senate, Sixty-ninth*

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Congress, First Session, pursuant to S. Res. 347 : June 18, 1925 : Part 5. Washington, D.C.: U.S. Government Printing Office, pp. 1511-1516.

Tillotson is assistant engineer with Grand Canyon National Park; “. . . assistant engineer is merely a civil service rating. There is no engineer over me.” (S. Res 347, to investigate all matters relating to national forests and the public domain and their administration. Part 5, subcommittee meeting “at the schoolhouse in Grand Canyon National Park, Ariz[.], Senator Ralph H. Cameron, presiding.”)

1738

Rex Tilousi

1947–2021

Havasupai Tribal Chairman

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Tilousi** as author and coauthor in Parts 17 and 26 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Anonymous

2009 **Ausland-Arbeit 2009** [*transl.* ‘Foreign Work 2009’]. *From:* Jahresrechnung 2009 [SECTION]. *In:* *Jahresbericht 2009 : Incomindios Schweiz*. Zürich: Incomindios Schweiz, pp. 12-13. [*In German.*]

Notes the visit to Bern, Switzerland, by Rex Tilousi and Carletta Tilousi. Incomindios Schweiz is a human rights organization based in Zurich. (Refer also to an item on pp. 8-9, “Indigene Völker haben kleinsten ökologischen Fussabdruck” [*Indigenous peoples have the smallest ecological footprint*] by Abriella Wegmüller, which notes the Havasupai people.)

Riggs, Sarana

2021 **Rex Tilousi, June 19, 2021.** *In:* Farewell [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 34(3) (Fall): 3. Obituary.

1739

Porter Timeche

1903–1985

Hopi; concessionaire employee

Porter Timeche was at first a demonstration weaver in Hopi House, later a salesman there and at Bright Angel Lodge, and still later a buyer for Fred Harvey’s Grand Canyon concessions. He also was a dancer and singer in the Hopi House presentations and was a Fred Harvey tour driver. In 1970, he returned to his home on Second Mesa where he worked with Fred Kabotie at the Hopi Cultural Center. (Information from *Fred Kabotie, Hopi Indian artist : an autobiography told with Bill Belknap* [Northland Press, Flagstaff, 1977].)

Hopi chanters

1925 **[Recordings. Individually titled discs, by song.]** Richmond, Indiana: Gannett, five 10-inch phonodiscs (2 sides).

“Made under the supervision of Dr. J. Walter Fewkes, Chief of the Bureau of Ethnology, Smithsonian Institution” Recordings made at Grand Canyon (Hopi House; some sources indicate El Tovar). [*Songs in Hopi.*]

1964 **[Recordings.] Hopi katchina songs and six other songs by Hopi chanters.** New York: Folkways Records, 1 phonodisc (2 sides), with booklet, 4 pp. (ed., notes by Charles Hofmann). (FE 4394.) (Copyright Folkways Records and Service Corp.)

“Historical documentary collection recorded under the supervision of Dr. Jesse Walter Fewkes, formerly chief, Bureau of Ethnology, Smithsonian Institution, Washington, D. C. Eleven songs by four singers recorded in

1020

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Arizona in 1924.” “The original recordings first released on Gennett label, discs nos. 5757-5761, issued in 1925.” Recordings made at Grand Canyon (Hopi House; some sources indicate El Tovar). [Artists identified as Honyi, Kutka, and Honauuh (11 songs) and **Porter Timeche** (6 songs). [[Songs in Hopi.](#)]

Mathias, Fred S.

- 1944 **The amazing Bob Davis : his last vagabond journey.** New York and Toronto: Longmans, Green and Co., 326 pp.
See “Wangling a Story from Porter Timeche, Indian Chief” (pp. 264-267).

Verkamp, Mike

- 2011 **Hopi Indian dances circa 1947-1956; a boyhood recollection.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 22(4) (Fall): 3-5.
Features Porter Timeche as lead dancer during Hopi House presentations. Also mentions his wife, Lucy, son Billy, and Georgiana Honanie, a niece.

1740

Ronald Timeche

1944–1977

Hopi (son of Porter Timeche)

- Refer to Linda L. Stampoulos, *Visiting the Grand Canyon : Views of Early Tourism* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2004; Images of America series), p. 128, for a photo said to be two-year-old Ronald Timeche performing with the Hopi House dancers. Stampoulos misdates the photo as 1933; the Grand Canyon National Park Museum Collection dates it as ca. 1950, though since Ronald is shown at about two years of age, the photo dates to the immediate post-war period.

1741

Harold Timmons

Grand Canyon National Park Ranger

Anonymous

- 1969 **Navajo National Monument.** *The Smoke Signal* (U.S. National Park Service, Southwest Region, Women’s Organization), (February): [unpaginated].
“Chief ranger, Harold Timmons, wife Nancy, and three children Peggy, Terri, and Ted have been at the monument since last summer transferring here from the north rim of the Grand Canyon.”

1742

Albert Tissandier

1839–1906

French architect, aeronaut, illustrator, editor

Tissandier collaborated with his brother and fellow balloonist, Gaston, producing the serial *La Nature*, published in Paris.

See also notes and illustrations on pp. 72-75 in [Art of the Grand Canyon](#).

Rust, David D.

- 1928 **A pioneer tourist.** *Improvement Era*, 31(9) (July): 752-756.
Excerpt from Tissandier (1886.)

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Tissandier, Albert

- 1886 **Six mois aux États-Unis : voyage d’un touriste dans l’Amérique du Nord, suivi d’une excursion à Panama** [transl. ‘Six months in the United States: a tourist trip to North America, followed by an excursion to Panama’]. Paris: G. Masson, 298 pp. [In French.]
Tissandier’s American journey spent time on the Kaibab Plateau and on the Grand Canyon rim. See a translated quotation from this item, with notes, on pp. 201-203 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#). The original French text is transcribed, with the accompanying translation, as N° 307 in [The Grand Canyon! A Worldwide, Year-By-Year Anthology and Annotated Bibliography](#). (The translation is independent of the translation published in Tissandier, 2002 [below].)
- 1886 **Lettres d’Amérique; Utah et Arizona.—un mois a Kanab et sur le Plateau de Kaïbab.—les Indiens.—les “cañons” du Colorado.—les Mormons** [transl. ‘Letters from America; Utah and Arizona.—A month at Kanab and on the Kaibab Plateau.—The Indians.—The “canyons” of Colorado.—The Mormons’]. *La Nature* (Paris), 14 (February 27) (665): 198-203. [In French.]
Part of a series.
- 1886 **Voyage d’exploration dans l’Utah et l’Arizona, Kanab et le Plateau de Kaibab, par M. Albert Tissandier, 1885.** [transl. Journey of exploration in Utah and Arizona, Kanab and the Kaibab Plateau, by M. Albert Tissandier, 1885.] *Le Tour du Monde*, 1886(1): 353-368. [In French.]
- 1886 **Merkwaardigheden in Amerika. Naar brieven van A. Tissandier. (Vervolg van blz. 82).** [transl. ‘Curiosities in America. After letters from A. Tissandier. (Continued from page 82).’]. *De Natuur* (Utrecht), 6 (May 15): 142-147. [In Dutch.]
Part of a series. This installment is: “Utah en Arizona.—Een Maand te Kanab en op de Bergvlakte van Kaïbab.—De Indianen.—De „Canons” van de Colorado.—De Mormonen.” Translation of Tissandier in *La Nature*.
- 1986 **Six mois aux États-Unis : the drawings of Albert Tissandier.** [Salt Lake City]: University of Utah, Utah Museum of Fine Arts, 6 pp.
Exhibition catalogue on the centennial of his travel memoir.
- 2002 **Albert Tissandier: Six months in the United States, 1885.** (R. Ryan Jensen and Mary F. Francey, translators.) [Salt Lake City]: Utah Museum of Fine Arts, 64 pp.
Translated selection from Tissandier’s (1886) *Six mois aux États-Unis*, focusing on his Utah–Arizona visit and illustrations.

1743

Daniel Tobin

Businessman, concessionaire employee, National Park Service employee, community leader

Terry Tobin

*Teacher, Grand Canyon School; businesswoman; concessionaire employee; community leader
(wife of Daniel Tobin)*

Richmond, Al

- 2020 **Hall of Fame awards; Ron Brown, Daniel Tobin and Terry Tobin.** *In*: The Bulletin [NEWSLETTER SECTION]. *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 31(3) (Summer): 18-19.
The Tobins both resided at Grand Canyon for 40 years. Daniel “was employed by or owned a variety of businesses that include the national Park Service, Fred Harvey at Phantom Ranch, interim manager of the airport, start-up partner for the Tusayan-GC Shuttle Company, and owner/operator of National Parks Medical Billing.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Terry was a teacher for 30 years as well as “the start-up manager of the Squire Day Care Center, and also employed by Fred Harvey at the rim and Phantom Ranch.”

1744

William Tolman

Life insurance underwriter

Tolman, William

1908 **[Remarks.]** *In: Proceedings of the Nineteenth Annual Convention of the National Association of Life Underwriters, Berean Hall, Auditorium, Los Angeles, Cal., August 18, 19, and 20, 1908.* Boston: The Standard Printing Co., p. 137. [The speaker’s name given only as “Mr. Tolman”; his full name is given in the index.]

Tolman was at the canyon, but sold a different vision, one perhaps apocryphal: “I arose in the early morning and left my little hotel, the ‘Hotel Telford,’ [sic] to see the sun rise in the most horrible, strangest, wildest place in the whole world, the Grand Canyon of Arizona. I went to sleep on the bench and had a dream, and I saw in the distance the clouds trying to obscure the beautiful sunlight, and I looked down in that awful chasm below, and I saw the strong colorings, the red and yellow, and overhead the beautiful velvet blue, and I saw four words plainly printed on the horizon in [the] distance two hundred and ten miles off, ‘Press towards the mark.’ [Philippians 3:14]. We know what our duty is on twisting.” (The term “twisting” pertains to the unfavorable act of an agent’s misrepresentation of facts in order to replace a client’s existing policy with that of another underwriter.)

1745

Aaron and Pernell Tomasi

Rock climbers

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by the **Tomasi brothers** as coauthors in Part 9 of [*The Grand Canon*](#).

Lindahl, Larry

2008 **Reaching new heights.** *Arizona Highways*, 84(7) (July): 32-37.
Climbing in Grand Canyon with brothers Aaron and Pernell Tomasi.

Noble, Allison, AND Burcham, John

2021 **Rarefied air.** *Arizona Highways*, 97(1) (January): 18-23.
Brothers Pernell and Aaron Tomasi have climbed Grand Canyon summits since 1994; Pernell thus far 137.

1746

John Tombs

1882–1925

National Tuberculosis Association, Southwestern states regional secretary; editor

Tombs also was Executive Secretary of the New Mexico Public Health Association, on the editorial staff of the *Journal of Tuberculosis*, and the Managing Editor for *The Herald of the Well Country* (“The Trade Journal of the Health Seeker, Designated by the New Mexico Public Health Association as its Official Organ, Published Monthly by John Tombs at 208 West Gold Ave.,

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Albuquerque, N.M.”). Tombs was himself afflicted with the disease and died of its effects at the Pottenger Sanatorium, Monrovia, California.

Tombs, John

1918 **Grand Cañon of Arizona—plus!** *Santa Fe Magazine*, 12(2) (January): 37-39.

This is a laudatory piece about the Fred Harvey amenities at Grand Canyon, “Written on the way home from the Southwestern Conference on tuberculosis, held at the Grand Cañon of Arizona”, with a peculiar fixation on Hermit’s Rest, though he does provide the “plus” promised in the title. (See also a correction in the February issue, pp. 69-70, which emends the legend for the prominent photo of the Hermit’s Rest fireplace that appeared in Tombs’ article. The photo legend had indicated that Mr. and Mrs. A. L. Haig were hosts at Hermit’s Rest but were in fact in charge of “Hermit’s Camp” [Hermit Camp]. The Hermit’s Rest hosts were noted as Mr. and Mrs. Samuel S. [sic] Cooper.)

See a quotation from this item, with notes, on pp. 630-631 in [“My God, there it is!” *The World Encounters the Grand Canyon*](#).

1747

John Toner
River runner

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Toner in Parts 2 and 14 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Toner, John, AND Reeder, Ben

2022 **John Toner.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 35(1) (Spring): cover, inside front cover, 27-43.

Toner oral history interview.

1748

Joseph Lewis Tonsmeire
1948–2007
River runner

Herrman, Matt

2007 **Joseph Lewis Tonsmeire, January 22, 1948–March 7, 2007.** *In:* Farewell [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 20(2) (Summer): 6.

Obituary includes a poem by Joe’s daughter, Amy.

1749

Harry Leigh Tooker
1873–1950

Santa Fe Railway employee (Grand Canyon), inventor; prospector

In September 1918 Tooker registered for the WWI draft, giving his residence as Grand Canyon, occupation prospector.

Anonymous

1914 **Electrically operated air brake.** *In:* Recently Patented Inventions [SECTION]. *Scientific American*, 110(8) (February 21): 166.

“H. L. Tooker, Grand Canyon, Ariz. This invention provides an electrical control, analogous to the triple valve commonly used for handling the pneumatic elements of the brake mechanism. The enginemen by manipulating a hand lever, can operated the electro-pneumatic control independently of the usual air-controlled mechanism.” (ENTIRE ITEM) This item refers to Patent No. 1,084,506, “Electrically-Operated Air-Brake”; see *U.S. Patent Office*,

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Official Gazette, 196(2) (January 13, 1914): 440. Patent to Harry L. Tooker, Winslow, Arizona (who thus apparently was a worker with the Santa Fe Railway). Patent filed June 29, 1911, Serial No. 635,937.

1750

Faustin Torivio, Jr.
1956–1999

Gerald R. Torivio
1957–2002

Robert M. Torivio
1960–2000

Joy Torivio
1935–2001

(mother? of other Torivio individuals listed here)

Hopi; concessionaire employees

All of these Torivios are buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, pp. 90-91) for brief biographical notes and photos. Nuttall takes note of the following general facts: Faustin lived his life at Grand Canyon and probably worked for Babbitt Bros. general store. Robert worked at Grand Canon as a cook and dishwasher. Joy worked 32 years for Babbitt Bros. then for Delaware North after that takeover, retiring in 2000. Nuttall believes that she was the mother of the other Torivios noted here.

1751

Arturo Toscanini
1867–1957

Italian conductor, musician

Carla Toscanini
(née Carlotta De Martini)
1877–1951

(wife of Arturo Toscanini)

Sargeant, Winthrop

1944 **Toscanini; an orchestral autocrat, he uses keen knowledge and deep intuition to create great music.**
Life, 16(3) (January 17): 76-77, 79, 81, 83-84, 87.

See p. 84, photo of Mr. and Mrs. Arturo Toscanini at Grand Canyon, 1941. No text mention.

1752

Joshua Tourjee
1982–2016

River runner

Kenney, Steve

2016 **Joshua Tourjee, April 21, 1982-September 11, 2016.** *In:* Farewells [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 29(4) (Winter 2016-2017): 5.

Obituary; accompanied by remarks (all on p. 5) by Barney Craig, Roy Lippman, Derik Spice, and Karen Tourjee.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Pedro de Tovar

Pedro de Tovar (ca. 1518–between 1583-1589) is sometimes mistakenly indicated to have been to the Grand Canyon in 1540. See correct historical relationships under Garcia López de [Cárdenas](#) herein. Tovar was a captain and encomendero with the Coronado expedition who was with the party that had gone to the Hopi mesas, but he did not participate in the trip from there to the Grand Canyon under Cárdenas.

1753

C. H. Tyler Townsend

(Charles Henry Tyler Townsend)

1863–1944

Entomologist

Disambiguation: C. H. Tyler Townsend not to be confused with the naturalist C. H. (Charles Haskins) Townsend (1859–1944).

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Townsend** in Parts 2 and 19 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Townsend, C. H. Tyler

1893 **A wagon-trip to the Grand Cañon of the Colorado River.** *Appalachia*, 7(1) (February): 48-63.

In July 1892, Townsend was a member of a biological expedition to Grand Canyon that descended into the canyon on the Old Hance Trail, about which he published his personal experience in this item. Townsend was the first entomologist to conduct such work at the Grand Canyon, as part of a group of naturalists who converged there as two groups from New Mexico and Arizona. The group stayed at Hance’s and spent several days in the canyon; a delightful tale with details unlike other stories about the trip into the canyon. This item is quoted on pp. 258-262 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).

1754

Chris Townsend

Distance hiker

Townsend, Chris

2002 **Crossing Arizona; a solo hike through the Sky Islands and deserts of the Arizona Trail.** Woodstock, Vermont: The Countryman Press, 256 pp.

See Chapter 7, “In and Out of the Wilderness; Flagstaff to the Grand Canyon, 107 miles” (pp. 154-187); Chapter 8, “The Canyon; Bright Angel Trail to the North Rim, 32 miles” (pp. 188-213); Chapter 9, “Winding Down; the North Rim to Utah, 116 miles” (pp. 214-230).

Paul Tozer

see Roger Hugelshofer

1755

Heber Mosiah Tracy

1890–1978

Santa Fe Railway employee

Heber Tracy was a building carpenter at the time of the 1930 U.S. Census for Grand Canyon, and in 1940 he was a building construction carpenter and stone mason there. Although other sources did not indicate who his employer was, it seems that he

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

was with the Santa Fe Railway, as a notice in *The Santa Fe Magazine* for November 1927 (p. 79) reports briefly in news from Grand Canyon, “Deer season opened in Northern Arizona on October 1. Heber Tracy brought in a small buck”

Heber had been at Grand Canyon at the time when his brother, **Mark Austin Tracy** (1905–1927), a ranch hand near Kirkland, Arizona, died in Prescott after a riding accident. [Mark is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#). Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 53) for brief biographical notes and photo, but no information is given as to what connection Mark may have had with Grand Canyon. Refer also to [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#) (Anderson, 2015, p. 88) for photo and legend.

Noted here is the observation that Mark Tracy’s grave marker is apparently his father’s handiwork, fashioned from concrete with rough-hewn country rock pieces affixed atop and on the sides.

Also noted here is the fact that Heber’s wife, **Roberta** (*née* Clawson, 1893–1957) was the daughter of Leo Herbert Clawson, a Santa Fe Railway employee at Grand Canyon, and Elizabeth Watson Clawson (*for whom see under Clawson in this bio-bibliography*). At the time of the 1940 census for Grand Canyon, their son, 16-year-old **Robert H. Tracy** was working doing “Janitor work Tourist Camp”.

1756

Warren G. Tracy
Concessionaire employee

The Busted Knuckle Garage website includes the note by Tracy, “I am the owner/developer of the Busted Knuckle Garage automotive lifestyle brand. [. . .] I came up with this idea while living at the bottom of the Grand Canyon, a place that obviously has no cars.” (<https://bustedknucklegarage.com/pages/about-us>, accessed 25 January 2024).

Ebenkamp, Becky

- 2008 **Dude, here’s my car: Founder went from ranch to wrench.** *In:* Brands on the Verge [SECTION]. *Brandweek*, (September 29): 14.
- Busted Knuckle Garage brand, created by former Phantom Ranch manager Warren G. Tracy. Phantom Ranch featured briefly in article.

Jones, T. Foster

- 2009 **Garage brand; Warren Tracy’s Busted Knuckle is a total gas.** *In:* Member Profile [SECTION]. *The Costco Connection* (Costco Wholesale, Seattle, Washington), (March): 19.
- Busted Knuckle Garage brand, created by former Phantom Ranch manager Warren G. Tracy. Phantom Ranch featured in article.

1757

Trail of Time

Karl E. Karlstrom, Laura J. Crossey, et al.
Interpretive geology trail, South Rim
(Karlstrom and Crossey are geologists and professors; she is also Karlstrom’s wife)

This biographical bibliography’s general entry for the Trail of Time, is as much “biographical” in nature as are other [grouped citations](#) (pp. 80-81) for some of the expeditions that are separately cited in this bibliography. Its development and construction required the concerted effort of a large team and public input. While geologists Karlstrom and Laura Crossey appear prominently throughout the citations, an effort is made here to use the Trail of Time itself—like an expedition—as an acknowledgment of the substantial contributions of many other people, including those who participated in planning feedback.

In 1994, geologist Karl Karlstrom from the University of New Mexico, and others, proposed the construction of a “Trail of Time” along the already existing paved Rim Trail. After many concept studies and arrangements with the park, and supported by a multi-million-dollar funding from the National Science Foundation, a 4.6-km (3-mi) trail was laid out along the Rim Trail in Grand Canyon village. At pertinent locations along that chronologically marked trail, geological exhibits display the rocks—which can be

“Too Numerous To Name” Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

touched—of the many strata of the Grand Canyon, and their interpretation. The trail can be entered at several points and be informative in either direction and is accessible to wheelchairs and people with strollers and is convenient to shuttle bus stops and parking areas.

The trail is inlaid with small bronze markers, 3 feet (1 m) apart, each “giant step” representing one million years in the history of the earth from “Today” by the Yavapai museum westward to the origin of the earth at Maricopa Point, 4,560 Ma (million aeons ago), with one more, lone marker miles farther to the west at Pima Point that denotes the comparable “distance” to the origin of the universe, 13,750 Ma). The Trail of Time rock samples include fossils where appropriate. They are interpreted by striking informational signs at the appropriate “ages” along the trail. Most of the rocks and slabs, far larger than geologists’ usual “hand specimens,” were collected along the Colorado River and taken out of the canyon by raft. In a few cases where strata are not exposed along the river, the rocks were flown out strung together like a necklace beneath a heavy-lift helicopter.

As might be expected, the project was very complex, involving dozens of people and calling for substantial funding for concept preparation, planning and on-site testing, logistics of making rock collections, preparation of specimens, designing and manufacturing signage and ground markers, and installation, not to mention administrative assistance and permitting through the park. The recently published guide to the trail by Karl Karlstrom and Laura Crossey (2019) has an engaging, exhaustive text and is richly illustrated. Though written for the interested casual audience, the guide will be seen by professionals as informative to them as well. With it, even those who cannot visit the canyon can experience and learn from the Trail of Time.

✓ One will note that the citations here are not so much “guides” to the trail—there is one, by Karlstrom & Crossey (2018, 2019)—as they represent the effort of dozens of people, from concept to execution and interpretation. The human reaction to and impact from the trail’s development is also demonstrated by these citations. The Trail of Time, from concept through interaction, is in every respect uniquely biographical.

(Because the bold-face listings of lengthy multiple-author credits below visually interfere with the bold-face item titles, only the first author’s name is in bold.)

Anonymous

2010 **The Trail of Time.** *Canyon Views* (Grand Canyon Association), 16(4) (Winter): 6-7.

2012 **Grand Canyon’s Trail of Time receiving national recognition.** *Flagstaff Business News* (Flagstaff, Arizona), (January): 23.

Cheek, Kim A.; LaDue, Nicole D.; AND Shipley, Thomas F.

2017 **Learning about spatial and temporal scale: Current research, psychological processes, and classroom implications.** *Journal of Geoscience Education*, 65(4): 455-472.

See pp 467-468, brief remarks concerning the Trail of Time at Grand Canyon.

Crossey, Laura J., AND Karlstrom, Karl

2003 **Trail of Time at Grand Canyon—A conversation with two geologists** [ABSTRACT]. *Four Corners Geological Society, Newsletter*, (April): 3-4.

Crossey, Laura J.; Karlstrom, Karl E.; Crow, Ryan; Weimer, Paul; Williams, Michael L.; Roesink, John; AND Austin, Jay

2003 **The virtual and physical Trail of Time: Complementary approaches for teaching geology at the national parks** [ABSTRACT]. *Geological Society of America, Abstracts with Programs*, 35(6): 364.

Crossey, Laura J.; Karlstrom, Karl E.; Semken, Steven; AND Williams, Michael

2006 **The Trail of Time: Developing educational outreach at Grand Canyon National Park** [ABSTRACT]. *In: New Mexico Geological Society, Annual Spring Meeting, April 21, 2006.*

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Crossey, Laura J.; Karlstrom, Karl E.; Semken, Steven; Williams, Michael; AND Crow, Ryan S.

- 2007 **First stage installation of the Trail of Time at Grand Canyon** [ABSTRACT]. *Geological Society of America, Abstracts with Programs*, 39(6): 460.

Frus, Rebecca J.

- 2011 **A study on how the public uses the landscape to understand principles of geologic time while experiencing the Trail of Time interpretive exhibit in Grand Canyon National Park.** Master’s thesis, Arizona State University, 88 pp.

Frus, Rebecca J.; Semken, Steven; Dodick, Jeff; AND Crow, Ryan

- 2011 **Visitors’ use of the landscape to understand geologic time while experiencing the Trail of Time at Grand Canyon National Park** [ABSTRACT]. *Geological Society of America, Abstracts with Programs*, 43(5): 184.

Frus, Rebecca J.; Semken, Steven; Dodick, Jeff; McNeil, Jennifer; Frus, Adam; AND Bowles, Zack

- 2009 **A preliminary study of public understanding of geologic time principles conducted at the Trail of Time interpretive [sic] exhibit in Grand Canyon National Park** [ABSTRACT]. *Geological Society of America, Abstracts with Programs*, 41(7): 486.

Gyllenhaal, Eric D., AND Perry, Deborah L.

- 2004 **Phase One of formative evaluation for the Trail of Time at Grand Canyon National Park.** Chicago: Selinda Research Associates, Inc., for University of New Mexico and Grand Canyon National Park, 73 pp.

Gyllenhaal, Eric D.; Perry, Deborah L.; AND White, Diane

- 2012 **Summative evaluation of the Trail of Time at Grand Canyon National Park.** [No place]: Selinda Research Associates, Inc., for University of New Mexico, Albuquerque, 91 pp.

Post-installation review of visitor experiences and physical condition of the trail, signage and other interpretive features. Author attribution noted on p. ii. Other members of the evaluation team noted on p. ii: Karl Karlstrom, Laurie Crossey, Ryan Crow, Steve Semken, Rebecca Frus, Mike Williams, Judy Hellmich-Bryan, Sierra Carroll, Ian Ferris, Nicholas Lane, Jack Lazenby, Amanda Myer, Kristina Rugg, Elizabeth Stout, William Yavorsky, Joseph Zofrea, Marcella Wells.

Hickman, Helen V.

- 2014 **2014 AIPG National Conference highlights; Prescott, Arizona.** *Florida Association of Professional Geologists, Newsletter* (American Institute of Professional Geologists, Florida Chapter), (Autumn): 3.
Includes visit of Florida Chapter to Grand Canyon. Note also a photo of Wayne Ranney and Karl Karlstrom at the Trail of Time.

Huizing, Marie E.

- 2010 **A walk in the park.** *In:* Chips from the Quarry [SECTION]. *Rocks and Minerals*, (March/April).
Trail of Time at Grand Canyon National Park.

Jim Sell Design, Inc.

- 2009 **The Trail of Time : Grand Canyon National Park : Request for Proposal package, March 11, 2009.** Fort Collins, Colorado: Jim Sell Design, Inc., 22 pp. [large format].

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Karlstrom, Karl E., AND Crosse, Laura J.

2014 **Grand Canyon: Resolution of the 140-year-long debate about its age, insights into the last 12 million years of an incised aquifer system, and geoscience outreach along the Trail of Time** [ABSTRACT]. *In: 2014 AIPG and AHS National Conference : program : Water and Rocks the Foundations of Life : September 13-16, 2014, Prescott, AZ.* [No place]: American Institute of Professional Geologists, and Arizona Hydrological Society, pp. 77-79.

2018 **The Grand Canyon Trail of Time companion : trail maps and walking guide.** [No imprint], 136 pp. (“Design: Mary Williams Design, Flagstaff, AZ”, “Printing: Ram Offset Lithographers, White City, OR”). [Cover title cited. Title-page: *The Grand Canyon Trail of Time companion : geology essentials for your Grand Canyon adventure : by the creators of the Trail of Time exhibition and Grand Canyon geology researchers Dr. Karl Karlstrom and Dr. Laura Crosse, University of New Mexico : discover the geology behind the beauty of Grand Canyon with stories from Grand Canyon’s rocks (told by the rocks themselves) and the making of the Trail of Time geoscience exhibit (1995-2010) and paleogeographic maps by Ron Blakey and photographs by Michael Quinn and Laura Crosse.*

Few copies produced of this unstated 1st ed. (teste Karlstrom, 2019).

2019 **The Grand Canyon Trail of Time companion : geology essentials for your canyon adventure.** [No imprint], 142 pp. [2nd ed.] (“Design: Mary Williams Design, Flagstaff, AZ”, “Printing: Four Colour Printing/Printed in Korea”). [Cover title cited. Title-page: *The Grand Canyon Trail of Time companion : geology essentials for your Grand Canyon adventure : by the co-creators of the Trail of Time exhibition and Grand Canyon geology researchers Dr. Karl Karlstrom and Dr. Laura Crosse, University of New Mexico : discover the geology behind the beauty of Grand Canyon with stories from Grand Canyon’s rocks (told by the rocks themselves) and the making of the Trail of Time geoscience exhibit (1995-2010) and paleogeographic maps by Ron Blakey and photographs by Michael Quinn and Laura Crosse.*]

2019 **Overview: What is the Trail of Time? It’s a geology timeline** [ABSTRACT]. *In: Karlstrom, Karl E., Crosse, Laura J., Semken, Steven, Stoerber, Todd, and Calhoun, Jeanne (convenors), Grand Canyon Geology and Geoscience Education Public Symposium, April 18-20, 2019 : in honor of Grand Canyon National Park’s 2019 centennial celebration, Earth Day 2019, and the 150th anniversary of John Wesley Powell’s 1869 pioneering Colorado River expedition.* [No imprint], pp. 36-37.

Karlstrom, Karl E.; Crosse, Laura J.; AND Crow, Ryan

2013 **The Trail of Time: Innovative informal geoscience education at Grand Canyon.** *In: Zeigler, Kate, Timmons, J. Michael, Timmons, Stacy, and Semken, Steve, Geology of Route 66 region: Flagstaff to Grants.* Socorro, New Mexico: New Mexico Geological Society, pp. 7-8. (New Mexico Geological Society, 64th Annual Field Conference Guidebook.)

Karlstrom, Karl E.; Crosse, Laura J.; AND Fischer, Tobias P.

2007 **Advanced summer field geology studies at the University of New Mexico** [ABSTRACT]. *Geological Society of America, Abstracts with Programs*, 39(6): 546.

Karlstrom, Karl E.; Crosse, Laura J.; Mathis, Allyson; AND Bowman, Carl

2021 **Telling time at Grand Canyon National Park : 2020 update.** Fort Collins, Colorado: U.S. National Park Service, Natural Resource Stewardship and Science, 36 pp. (Natural Resource Report NPS/GRCA/NRR—2021/2246.)

Features the Trail of Time.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Karlstrom, Karl E.; Crossey, Laura J.; Semken, Steven; Crow, Ryan; AND Williams, Michael L.

- 2019 **The Grand Canyon Trail of Time provides linkages between research advances and international geoscience education** [ABSTRACT]. *Geological Society of America, Abstracts with Programs*, 51(5): Paper No. 75-12 (<https://gsa.confex.com/gsa/2019AM/meetingapp.cgi/Paper/336129>).

Karlstrom, Karl E.; Semken, Steven; Crossey, Laura; Perry, Deborah; Gyllenhaal, Eric D.; Dodick, Jeff; Williams, Michael; Hellmich-Bryan, Judy; Crow, Ryan; Bueno Watts, Nievita; AND Ault, Charles

- 2008 **Informal geoscience education on a grand scale: The Trail of Time exhibition at Grand Canyon.** *Journal of Geoscience Education*, 56(4) (September): 354-361.

Sacco, Kalie; Falk, John H.; AND Bell, James

- 2014 **Informal science education: Lifelong, life-wide, life-deep.** *PLoS Biology*, 12(11): e1001986, 3 pp.
Includes Trail of Time at Grand Canyon.

Semken, Steven; Bueno Watts, Nievita; Ault, Charles; Dodick, Jeff; Alvarado, Chery; Pineda, Monica; Dunbar, Kevin; Karlstrom, Karl; Crossey, Laura; AND Williams, Michael

- 2007 **Timeline interpretation and time scale cognition experiments for the Trail of Time at Grand Canyon National Park** [ABSTRACT]. *Geological Society of America, Abstracts with Programs*, 39(6): 562.

- 2007 **Timeline interpretation and time scale cognition experiments for the Trail of Time at Grand Canyon National Park** [abstract]. *In: Geoscience Information Society 2007 Annual Meeting, Denver Colorado October 27th-31th [sic]. Geoscience Information Society Newsletter*, (227) (August): 11.

Semken, Steven; Dodick, Jeff; Ben-David, Orna; Pineda, Monica; Bueno Watts, Nievita; AND Karlstrom, Karl

- 2009 **Timeline and time scale cognition experiments for a geological interpretive exhibit at Grand Canyon.** *National Association for Research in Science Teaching, 2009 Annual Meeting, Proceedings*, 8 pp.

Semken, Steven; Dodick, Jeff; Frus, Rebecca; Wells, Marcella; Perry, Deborah; Bryan, Judy; Williams, Michael; Crow, Ryan; Crossey, Laura; AND Karlstrom, Karl

- 2009 **Studies of informal geologic time learning at the “Trail of Time” in Grand Canyon National Park.** *Informal Learning* (Informal Learning Experiences, Washington, D.C.), (99) (November/December): 1-5.

U.S. National Park Service, Grand Canyon National Park

- [c. 2008] **Trail of Time walking guide.** U.S. National Park Service, Grand Canyon National Park. [Produced as a brochure and as a rack card.]

- [2010] **Trail of Time walking guide. Find these markers and find these views along the 2 km (1.2 mile) timeline trail. Each one represents a key time in this region’s geologic history.** U.S. National Park Service, Grand Canyon National Park, 2 pp.

Usher, Nancy

- 2003 **The Hewlett Clusters at the University of New Mexico: an interdisciplinary curricular model in which music and other disciplines have been integrated with the humanities, social sciences and sciences.**

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

UNESCO Regional Meeting on Arts Education in the European Countries, Canada and the United States of America, Finland, 2003.

In Appendix 1 (“Twelve Hewlett interdisciplinary clusters offered at the University of New Mexico 2001-2003”), includes “Trail of Time” (Laura Crossey, Karl Karlstrom, earth and planetary science; Chip Wills, anthropology; Virginia Scharff, history).

Venrick, Reed

- 2018 **The Trail of Time.** *High Desert Journal* (Portland, Oregon), (28) (Fall):.
A poem about a walk on the geological Trail of Time at Grand Canyon.

Wells, Marcella D. (WITH Vernon Lovejoy and Darrell Welch)

- 2009 **Creating more meaning visitor experiences: Planning for interpretation and education.** Denver: U.S. Bureau of Reclamation, Policy and Program Services, 51 pp. + appendices.
See p. 35, footnote 7, regarding Trail of Time at Grand Canyon National Park.

Whitmeyer, Steven J.; Atchison, Christopher; AND Collins, Trevor D.

- 2020 **Using mobile technologies to enhance accessibility and inclusion in field-based learning.** *GSA Today* (Geological Society of America), 30 (September): cover, 4-10 + Supplemental Material online (Table SD1, Figures SD1-SD3) (<https://doi.org/10.1130/GSAT.S.12501404>).
See “The Grand Canyon” (p. 5), exercise focusing on the Trail of Time.

Williams, Mike [Williams, Michael L.]

- 2011 **The Trail of Time at Grand Canyon; a new outreach exhibition with a UMASS touch.** *UMASS Amherst Geosciences* (University of Massachusetts Amherst, Department of Geosciences), (Summer): 8-9.

Wormald, Dan

- 2017 **Deep time : a public engagement literature review.** [London]: Natural History Museum, 11 pp.
Trail of Time exhibit at Grand Canyon, see pp. 4, 7, 9.

1758

Trans-Canyon aerial tramway

George Keen Davol

1869–1926

Mechanical engineer, entrepreneur

George K. Davol, a San Francisco engineer, orchestrated a plan to build an aerial tram that would have passed from promontories and buttes across Grand Canyon. While he had the interest of the Santa Fe Railway from 1916, and tentative approval from the National Park Service, the plan was formally disapproved by the government in 1920. A field survey was made across the canyon in 1919, of which four different photograph albums are known, which presumably were for the benefit of investors. Three of the albums are in the Grand Canyon National Park Museum Collection; the fourth is in the Special Collections and Archives, Cline Library, Northern Arizona University.

Ohlman, Jim

- 1994 **Dana Butte.** *O’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 5(7): 6-7.
- 1994 **[Photograph of bin mentioned on Dana Butte.]** *O’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 5(9): 6.

1032

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 2005 **The 1919 transcanyon aerial tramway survey.** *In:* Anderson, Michael F. (compiler, ed.), A gathering of Grand Canyon historians; ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts; proceedings of the inaugural Grand Canyon History Symposium, January 2002. *Grand Canyon Association, Monograph 13*, pp. 7-14.

[NOTE: The so-called “Spamer album” cited with others in this article is no longer in Spamer’s possession; it was donated to the Grand Canyon National Park Museum Collection in 2015. —E.E.S.]

- 2015 **The 1919 trans-canyon aerial tramway survey.** *The Ol’ Pioneer*, 26(2) (Spring): 1, 3-16 [19].

“Portions of this article were previously published by Grand Canyon Association in the ‘2005 Grand Canyon History Symposium Monograph, Volume 1.’” [i.e., Ohlman, 2005]. “Endnotes are included with the online version of this issue in the ‘Ol [sic] Pioneer archives found online at GrandCanyonHistory.org.” [same layout, paginated 17-19].) Includes some previously unpublished photographs. [NOTE: The so-called “Spamer album” cited with others in this article is no longer in Spamer’s possession; it was donated to the Grand Canyon National Park Museum Collection in 2015. —E.E.S.]

1759

**Transcontinental Excursion of 1912
of the American Geographical Society of New York**

This was a field meeting by rail of geographers principally from the U.S. and Europe who traveled aboard a private train from New York across the northern U.S., down the West Coast to San Francisco, and east across southern states, returning to New York via Washington, D.C. They visited sites of geographical and geological interest, including the Grand Canyon on October 2-3, where they arrived “early morning” on the 2nd, took in the picture show of “Mr. Kolb” in the evening, and one party went on a trail trip to the Colorado River on the 3rd while others went on rim excursions, and departed the canyon at 8 p.m.

Of those who wrote about the Grand Canyon in their papers published in the Memorial Volume (cited below), see individually in this bio-bibliography: Cesare Calciati, William Morris Davis, Emmanuel de Margerie, and Fritz Nussbaum.

Brigham, Albert Perry

- 1915 **History of the excursion.** *In:* *Memorial volume of the Transcontinental Excursion of 1912 of the American Geographical Society of New York.* New York: American Geographical Society, pp. 9-45. [Erratum (from p. 407): p. 38, line 16 from bottom, for G. B. Louderback read G. D. Louderback.]

“The party arrived at the Grand Canyon in the early morning of October 2nd. Here, thanks to the good care of the railroads, was the solitary suggestion of a mishap. After the party were comfortable arrived under the roof of El Tovar, they learned that the engine and baggage car had left the track within a few rods of the station. Two days were spent at the Canyon, occupied in descents to the river, in excursions to points of outlook along the brink, and in hours of vision and wondewr, pondering the physical history, reveling in changes of light and color, and in trying to describe the indescribable—all in all, a place of which it is better to say only—go and see!” (p. 25, ENTIRE NOTE).

Davis, William Morris

- 1912 (COMPILER) **Guidebook for the Transcontinental Excursion of 1912 : The American Geographical Society of New York.** Boston, New York, Chicago, and London: Ginn and Co., 144 pp.

See “Winslow, Ariz., to the Grand Canyon of the Colorado”, pp. 128-129, and “At the Grand Canyon of the Colorado”, pp. 129-134.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

American Geographical Society

- 1915 **Memorial volume of the Transcontinental Excursion of 1912 of the American Geographical Society of New York.** New York: American Geographical Society, 407 pp. (American Geographical Society, Special Publication 1.)

Drygalski, Erich von

- 1915 **Talübertiefung im Grand Cañon des Colorado** [*transl.* 'Valley deepening in the Grand Canyon of the Colorado']. *In: Memorial volume of the Transcontinental Excursion of 1912 of the American Geographical Society of New York.* New York: American Geographical Society, pp. 343-348. [In German.]

This is a technical paper, though the only one specifically about Grand Canyon in this Memorial Volume.

1760

Trans World Airlines Flight 2
United Air Lines Flight 718

On June 30, 1956, two commercial airliners collided high above Grand Canyon, crashing into the chasm near the confluence of the Little Colorado River. Numerous items pertain to the event, its aftermath, and to the 128 people who perished in the accident.

A small gravesite in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery contains in four coffins the remains of some who were recovered from the United Air Lines site. A memorial stone has engraved in it the names of all those who perished aboard that aircraft. It is sometimes mistakenly referred to as a memorial to all of the 1956 accident victims from both aircraft.

A mass grave with memorial plaque in the Flagstaff Citizens Cemetery contains the coffins of most of the individuals who died aboard the TWA aircraft (a few of the identified deceased were sent by request to families elsewhere).

Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, pp. 152-158) for an illustrated chapter devoted to the 31 individuals named on the Grand Canyon memorial. Refer to [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#) (Anderson, 2015, pp. 59-62) for photos and legends.

See the consolidated reference work:

Spamer, Earle E. (COMPILER)

- 2023 **1956 — A Resource Guide to the Grand Canyon Midair Collision of Trans World Airlines Flight 2 and United Air Lines Flight 718, June 30, 1956.** Raven’s Perch Media, PDF format online, 112 pp. [This document has been published in the Public Domain; no copyright is claimed.]

Background information with online and bibliographical resources that pertain to the accident and aftermath of what to that day was the world’s worst aviation tragedy, when two commercial airliners collided above the Grand Canyon and crashed into its depths. It inspired the first efforts to create air traffic control as we understand it today. The online resources include links to oral history narratives. Appendices include facsimile reproductions of accident reports and the National Historic Landmark nomination. The Landmark was formally dedicated in 2014 at Desert View, Grand Canyon National Park, overlooking the accident scene. The marker is scheduled to be moved from Desert View to Navajo Point (2024).

Download the PDF:

<https://ravensperch.org/wp-content/uploads/2023/06/1956.pdf>

or <https://www.academia.edu/10385520/>

A new, slightly revised edition is in preparation (as of July 2024). Refer to the Raven’s Perch Media website, <https://ravensperch.org>.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

See also the following items that are in press at the time that the present biographical bibliography was in preparation:

McComb, Mike

- 2024 **Grand Canyon 1956 mid-air collision—what aviation archaeology revealed.** *In:* Spamer, Earle E. (compiler, ed.), *Those Who Made a Difference : proceedings of the 6th Grand Canyon History Symposium, Grand Canyon, Arizona, November 1-4, 2023.* Grand Canyon Historical Society, (in press).

Sulpizio, Tom

- 2024 **The 15 technologists of United flight 718: Some of the nation’s leading technologists perished on chuar butte on June 30, 1956.** *In:* Spamer, Earle E. (compiler, ed.), *Those Who Made a Difference : proceedings of the 6th Grand Canyon History Symposium, Grand Canyon, Arizona, November 1-4, 2023.* Grand Canyon Historical Society, (in press).

The fifteen technologists are: John (Jack) A. Barry, M. (Milton) Barry (Cohen) Carlton, Frank H. Clark, Leon David Cook, Jr., Noel Henry Gottesman, Jack Brothers Groshan, Eugene B. Hoffman, Ray Oliver Lasby, Theodore Henry Lyman, Carl Gotfred Matland, Dwight Brtadley Nims, Russell Alger Shields, Jr., Thomas John Sulpizio, Stanley Jerome Weiss, and John E. Yeager.

The following two pages list those who perished in the accident

Trans World Airlines Flight 2

Harry Harvey Allen	Sharon Marie Kite
Tracine Elizabeth Armbruster	Marie Jane Wilson Klemp
Thomas Edward Ashton, Jr.	Lois Marie Funderburg Laxton
Robert Vernon Beatty	Michael Anthony Laxton
Martha Ann Beck	Mary Ellen Lytle
Stephen Robert Bishop	Claire Marie Schroeder Maag
Connie June Braughton	Howard John Maag
Esther Ellen McDaniel Braughton	John Otto Maag
Linda Kay Braughton	Donald Keith MacBain
Forest Dean Breyfogle	William Hartzell Markey, Jr.
Lois F. Klein Brock	Rosalie Maude McClenny
Lillian Estelle Eden Carple	Alice Emma Meyer
Lawrence Zay Chatten	Andrew Jackson Nasalroad
Sally Ann Cressman	Robert Bernard Nelson
Chester Arnold Crewse	Marietta Louise Thompson Noel
Helen Colleen Crewse	Richard Curtis Noel
Beth Ellis Davis	John Walker Payne, Jr.
Selma Louise Holme Davis	Monica Jean Payne
Robert Earl DeLonge	Richard Darling Payne
Almeda Inez Babb Evans	Richard Michael Payne
Donald Lloyd Flentie	Robert Farley Perisho
Jack Silvetus Gandy	Dennis Joseph Phelan
Virginia Elizabeth Keister Goppert	Neal Alan Power
Janice Tracy Haas	Edward Merrill Reaves
Mildred Rogene Crick Hatcher	James Henry Ritner
William Wallace Hatcher	David Karn Robinson
Janice Mae Heiser	Geoffry Brian Robinson
Harry Robinson Holman	Jeanette L. Karn Robinson
James Joseph Jang	Robert Ernest Sanders
Wayne Gardner Jeffrey	Esther Fair Sharp
Sidney Roland Joslin	Robert Frank Sontag
Catherine Marie Friedrich Kennaley	Gloria Kathleen Gipson Townsend
Joseph James Kite	Bessie Nathanielene Whitman
Linda JoAnn Kite	Carolyn Ruth Wiley
Peachie Marie Epley Kite	Elizabeth May French Young

United Air Lines Flight 718

Christopher Edward Balsat, Jr.	Ted Michael Kubinieć
John Aloysius Barry, Jr.	Ray Oliver Lasby
Phyllis C. Goldstein Berman	Sally Lou Laughlin
Rosemary M. Ferry Bishop	Joseph Martin Levis, Jr.
Stephen John Bishop	Theodore Henry Lyman
Gertrude Agnes Coyne Book	Carl Gotfred Matland
Frank Chambers Caple	John Joseph Muldoon
Milton Barry Carlton	Gerald Murchison
Carol Jean Church	Dwight Bradley Nims
Frank Henry Clark	Floyd Arthur Nixon
Leon David Cook, Jr.	Elsie A. Wettlin Osterbrock
Elizabeth Rogers Crider	Hugo Pekruhn
Jeffrey Louis Crider	John George Reba, Jr.
Elizabeth Frances Emery Doering	Alexander Eugene Rosenblatt
Thomas William Doyle, Jr.	Russell Alger Shields, Jr.
Girardo Xavier Fiore	Robert Forbes Shirley
Estella Blum Fuchs	Margaret Ann Shoudt
Walter Moritz Fuchs	Carl Jeramiah Snyder
Noel Henry Gottesman	Fred Robert Staecker
Jack Brothers Groshans	Thomas John Sulpizio
James K. Hadfield	James William Tobias, Jr.
Lillian Ruth Hahn	Albert Vogt
Robert William Harms	Stanley Jerome Weiss
Eugene Barton Hoffman	Peter Austin Whyte II
Russell Charles Huber	Albert Edward Widdifield
Francis Robert Jolie II	Roberta Elaine Wilde
Donald Fredrick Kehl	Donald Lee Winings
Nancy Lou Kemnitz	Wesslau Gilbert Wright
Darenka Dee Kovack	John Edward Yaeger

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1761

Denise Traver
Hiker, writer

Leavengood, Betty

- 1999 **Grand Canyon women : lives shaped by landscape.** Boulder, Colorado: Pruett Publishing Co., 248 pp.
- 2004 **Grand Canyon women : lives shaped by landscape.** Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association, 2nd ed., 297 pp.
- 2014 **Grand Canyon women : lives shaped by landscape.** Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association, 3rd ed., 242 pp.

Traver, Denise

- 1998 **[Grand Canyon.]** *In:* Ryan, Kathleen Jo (photographer, producer), *Writing down the river : into the heart of the Grand Canyon.* Flagstaff, Arizona: Northland Publishing, p. 94.

1762

Jim Trees
(James Frederick Trees)
1939–2008
Grand Canyon Trust Founder, Chairman of the Board (1985–1992)

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Trees** in Parts 2 and 13 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Anonymous

- 2008 **Trees, James F.** *The New York Times*, (June 10).
Obituary (paid announcement).

Hedden, Bill

- 2008 **In honor of Jim Trees.** *Colorado Plateau Advocate*, (Summer/Fall): 30.

Jordan, Coby

- 2008 **In honor of Jim Trees.** *Colorado Plateau Advocate*, (Summer/Fall): 30.
A poem, “To Be of Use”, by Marge Piercy, which was shared by Ed Norton (Grand Canyon Trust founding president) “with Jim in mind”. Brief concluding remarks by Jordan.

1763

David Alan Trenchard
1957–2013
Concessionaire employee

Trenchard is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 218) for brief biographical notes. He was an information technology manager for Delaware North.

1038

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1764

Frederick Treves

(Sir Frederick Treves, 1st Baronet)

1853–1923

British physician and anatomist

Treves was internationally renowned for his work on the surgical treatment of appendicitis; the care of the “Elephant Man”, Joseph Merrick; and for saving the life of King Edward VII two days before the king’s coronation in 1902.

Treves, Frederick

- 1905 ***The other side of the lantern : an account of a commonplace tour round the world.*** London, Paris, New York and Melbourne: Cassell and Co., 424 pp. [Also later printings.]
- A world tour by a well-placed British surgeon, ending at the Grand Canyon; see “The Scene at the End of the World” (pp. 415-419). Alas, his narrative is about as forlorn as his impressions of the landscapes surrounding the canyon. His greatest inspirations, perhaps, are those conveyed by the travel guides. He is wearied by the lands ‘round about, then stutters his way through the canyon view. It is an object lesson of the dangers incumbent in having seen the world—and then, this. Yet despite it all, it tells him only about “the end of the world”. See an extended quotation on pp. 454-457 in [*“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.*](#)
- 1906 ***The other side of the lantern : an account of a commonplace tour round the world.*** New York: Funk and Wagnalls Co., Popular ed., 419 pp.
- See “The Scene at the End of the World” (pp. 415-419).
- 1912 ***The land that is desolate : an account of a tour in Palestine.*** New York: E. P. Dutton and Co., 287 pp.
- See p. 4: “I can, for my own part, only recall three occasions when the actual view far exceeded the anticipation of it. These were the first glimpse of Venice as seen from a ship’s deck at the dawn of a summer’s day, the first sight of the Grand Cañon of the Colorado from the brink at Bright Angle [*sic*], and the first sudden view of the Taj Mahal at Agra.” (ENTIRE NOTE)
-

1765

John Tree Trujillo

River runner

Trujillo, John Tree

- 2013 **John Tree Trujillo, kayaker.** *From:* Chapter 15, Stories of and by soloists. *In:* Cline, Bruce, *Never boat alone without having read this guide* . . . (Judy Karasik, ed.) Littleton, Colorado: ReCline Books, 1st ed., p. 60. [Title cited from title-page. Cover title: *Never Boat Alone* A Guide to Solo Boating the Colorado River through Grand Canyon. *Without Having Read This Guide* . . . Ellipses are part of title.] [An on-demand publication.]
- 2024 **John Tree Trujillo, kayaker.** *From:* Chapter 16, Personal Experiences of and by Soloists. *In:* Cline, Bruce H., *A guide to solo boating the Colorado River through Grand Canyon.* [No imprint], 2nd ed., revised, pp. 98-99. [An on-demand publication.]
-

Tuoth

see Iv-Tuoth

"Too Numerous To Name"
Grand Canyon's Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1766

Edith Sessions Tupper

1855-1927

Writer

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Tupper in Part 2 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Tupper, Edith Sessions

- 1896 **In the Grand Cañon of the Colorado.** *Frank Leslie's Popular Monthly*, 41(6) (June): 677-684.
Tupper visited the Grand Canyon at Hance's. See extensive quotations from this item, with notes, on pp. 310-312 in ["My God, there it is!" The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).
-

1767

Glenn Tupper

Paramotor flyer

Anonymous

- 2012 **Born in the USA; Glenn Tupper flies the Grand Canyon on the road trip of his life.** *Paramotor* [England], (29) (February/March): 26-.
Motorized paraglider flight.
-

1768

Herbert Hall Turner

1861-1930

British astronomer; Chief Assistant, Royal Greenwich Observatory

Turner, Herbert Hall

- 1904 **From an Oxford Note-Book** [COLUMN]. *The Observatory* (London), 27(350) (November): 417-422.
The column is unsigned, but Turner is known to have been the writer of the column "From an Oxford Note-Book". This is an addendum to a previously concluded series of articles about the writer's travel by rail across the United States that pertained chiefly to astronomical subjects. This addition comprises miscellaneous notes not in the series, including remarks about the troubles of rail travel in northern Arizona and a visit to Grand Canyon in August 1904. See a quotation from this item on pp. 439-440 in ["My God, there it is!" The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).
-

James Turner

see under Annette McGivney

1769

Rich Turner

River runner

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Turner in Parts 2 and 4 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Turner, Rich

- 2020 **Introducing Board member Rich Turner.** *The Ol' Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 31(3) (Summer): 15, 20.
Interview.

1040

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Turner, Rich, AND Quartaroli, Richard

- 2021 **Rich Turner.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 34(4) (Winter 2021-2022): cover, inside front cover, 28-40.
Turner oral history interview.

1770

Sam Turner
Grand Canyon resident

Turner, S. E.

- 2000 **Growling, gleaming World War II planes circling the canyon delighted local boys.** (Illustration by Jack Fellows.) *In: Along the Way* [SECTION]. *Arizona Highways*, 76(12) (December): 55.
Childhood reminiscence from life at Grand Canyon.
- 2001 **Rite of passage.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 12(4) (October/December): 3-5.
- 2013 **P38s over Grand Canyon.** *In: Quail Run Writers, Hatched : an eclectic collection from the Quail Run Writers.* [No place]: Quail Run Writers, pp. 67-68.
Childhood reminiscences of P-38 training activities at Grand Canyon during World War II. Also notes P-51s.
- 2013 **Piñons [sic], pygmies, and canyon memories.** *In: Quail Run Writers, Hatched : an eclectic collection from the Quail Run Writers.* [No place]: Quail Run Writers, pp. 336-338.
Piñon seeds and birds; boyhood reminiscences at Grand Canyon.

1771

Samuel Edmund Turner
1892-1957
Santa Fe Railway employee

Eloise Fain Turner
1906-1991
Teacher, concessionaire employee, writer

The Turners are buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Samuel and Eloise were at Grand Canyon for 17 years. He was the last of the railway’s Grand Canyon supervisory agents to live in the apartment above the Grand Canyon depot. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, pp. 129-130) for brief biographical notes and photo. Also buried here is **Robert Eric Turner** (1974-1997), grandson of the Turners.

Anonymous

- 1991 **Eloise Fain Turner (1906-1991).** *Grand Canyon Pioneers Society, Newsletter*, 2(3) (July): 4.
In addition to her Fred Harvey duties as a secretary, “she kept track of the life history of the mules”. Educated at the Arizona State Teachers College, she was also a substitute teacher in the grade school.

Stafford, Cindy

- 2024 **“I’ll honeymoon at Grand Canyon.”** *In: Spamer, Earle E. (compiler, ed.), Those Who Made a Difference : proceedings of the 6th Grand Canyon History Symposium, Grand Canyon, Arizona, November 1-4, 2023.* Grand Canyon Historical Society, (in press).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Turner, Eloise Fain

- 1950 **Grand Canyon.** *Santa Fe Magazine*, 44(7) (July): 61-62.
- 1997 **Grand Canyon weekend or reunion of a town.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 8(8) (Fall): 14-17.
-

1772

Tuskegee Airmen

U.S. Army Air Force aviators

Capps, Wayne

- 2006 **Generations come together; Tuskegee Airmen, modern aviators share C-17 flight.** *Palmetto Airlifter* (315th Airlift Wing, Air Force Reserve, Charleston Air Force Base, South Carolina), 16(9) (September): 1, 2, 6-7.
- Tuskegee Airmen veterans’ orientation flight over Grand Canyon as part of the Tuskegee Airmen Convention in Phoenix, Arizona.
-

1773

Marie Tuxhorn

Grand Canyon National Park Ranger

Sharrow, Barbara, AND Balsom, Janet

- 1987 **Women at Grand Canyon.** *Courier* (U.S. National Park Service), 32(4) (April): front cover, 3, 39-40, rear cover.
- Historical overview. Women noted: Pat Baker-Buccello, Janet R. Balsom, Meg Benke, Gale Burak, Cindy Burns, Jennifer Burns, Ann Carter, Kathleen Davis, Cathy Green, Martha Hahn-O’Neil, Sonja Hoie, Julie Jackson, Kimmy Johnson, Anne Trinkle Jones, Mary Langdon, Becca Lawton, Jennifer Lawton, Sid Martin, Mary Lou Mauer, Randi McPheron, Ruthann Murray, Barb Sharrow, **Marie Tuxhorn**, Sue Vulich. (Cover illustration shows Grand Canyon ranger-naturalist Pauline (Polly) Patraw, but the legend [p. 3, which pertains also to the back cover] reads only, “the NPS woman then and now”. The back cover shows an unidentified woman Grand Canyon ranger mounted on a mule on trail.) Tuxhorn worked in the early Backcountry Office.
-

TVXQ! (동방신기)

see “Dong Bang Shin Ki”

1774

Floyd R. Twenter

1928–2016

U.S. Geological Survey geologist

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Twenter** in Part 21 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Anonymous

- 2016 **Floyd R. Twenter, 88.** *USGS Retirees Newsletter* (U.S. Geological Survey), (August): 19.
- Obituary. Includes note: “He worked for the U.S. Geological Survey traipsing around the Grand Canyon and Verde Valley taking water samples and mapping rock formations. He was always in his element talking about rocks and being an ambassador for the Grand Canyon!” (ENTIRE NOTE)
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Hannah Tyldesley
see under Annette McGivney

Adolph Tyroler
see Physicians and Nurses

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography



1775

Morris King Udall

(Mo Udall)

1922–1998

U.S. Representative (1961–1991), environmentalist

(brother of Stewart Udall)

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Udall in Parts 2, 3, 12 (Section 1), and 13 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Anonymous

2018 **Grand praise.** *Flagstaff Business News* (Flagstaff, Arizona), 5(11) (May): 33.

Recognition for conservation efforts of John McCain and Morris Udall.

2024 **Honoring Arizona icons: New wayside panel.** *Canyon Views* (Grand Canyon Conservancy), 31(1) (Summer): 24.

Wayside informational panel with bronze pictorial of John McCain and Morris Udall installed at Visitor Center Plaza to commemorate the bipartisan partnership of Senator McCain and Representative Udall working for the preservation of natural, cultural, and historic treasures.

Bailey, James Michael

1999 **The politics of dunes, redwoods, and dams : Arizona’s “Brothers Udall” and America’s national parklands, 1961-1969.** Doctoral dissertation, Arizona State University, 275 pp.

2000 **The Udall brothers go to Washington: The formative years of Arizona’s sibling politicians.** *Journal of Arizona History*, 41(4) (Winter): 425-446.

1776

Stewart Lee Udall

1920–2010

U.S. Representative (1955–1961), U.S. Secretary of the Interior (1961–1969), environmentalist

(brother of Morris Udall)

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Udall in Parts 2, 12 (Section 1), 13, and 15 of [The Grand Canon](#); also follow the Grand Canyon dams controversy in Part 3.

Anonymous

1967 **Udall plans float on Colorado.** *The New York Times*, (June 17): 28.

Abyssus, C. V. [*pseudonym* of Richard D. Quartaroli]

2010 **Stuart Udall** [*sic*]. *In*: Farewells [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 23(2) (Summer): 5-7.

Obituary. See also “Corrections”, 23(3): 2.

1044

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Bailey, James Michael

- 1999 ***The politics of dunes, redwoods, and dams : Arizona’s “Brothers Udall” and America’s national parklands, 1961-1969.*** Doctoral dissertation, Arizona State University, 275 pp.
- 2000 **The Udall brothers go to Washington: The formative years of Arizona’s sibling politicians.** *Journal of Arizona History*, 41(4) (Winter): 425-446.

Einberger, Scott Raymond

- 2018 ***With distance in his eyes : the environmental life and legacy of Stewart Udall.*** Reno and Las Vegas: University of Nevada Press, 292 pp.

Phillips, Kelsey E., and Rice, William

- 2023 **A scoping literature review of fairness and equity engagement in US river recreation allocation research.** *International Journal of Wilderness*, 29(2) (December): 106-120.
- See figure 1 (p. 109), “Stewart Udall’s family during a rafting trip down the Colorado River, 1967. It is documented that this trip helped motivate the passage of the Wild and Scenic Rivers Act of 1968.”

Ring, Ray

- 2010 **Death of an era; the mixed legacy of Stewart Udall.** *High Country News*, 42(6) (April 12): 3, 5.

Schneider, Keith, AND Dean, Cornelia

- 2010 **Stewart L. Udall, conservationist in Kennedy and Johnson cabinets, dies at 90.** *The New York Times*, (March 22): A22.

Smith, Thomas G.

- 2017 ***Stewart L. Udall : steward of the land.*** Albuquerque: University of New Mexico Press, 415 pp.

Udall, Stewart L.

- 1963 ***The quiet crisis.*** (Introduction by John F. Kennedy.) New York: Holt, Rinehart and Winston, 209 pp. [Later printings and imprints.]
- 1968 **Shooting the wild Colorado.** *Venture*, 5(1) (February): 62-71.
- 1968 **“Shooting the Wild Colorado”.** *In: Brooklyn Academy of Music.* [Brooklyn, New York]: Brooklyn Academy of Music, [March]: 18-20.
- Principally an excerpt from Udall’s article in the February *Venture*, with an editor’s introductory remarks. Advertises a March 20 film showing and lecture by Udall, “An Evening at the Explorers Club”. Undated, but publication advertises March 1968 events and quotes from the February article just mentioned.
- 1970 **Shooting the wild Colorado.** *In: Braun, Ernest, Grand Canyon of the living Colorado.* San Francisco: Sierra Club, and New York: Ballantine Books, pp. 83-87.
- Reprinted from Udall (1968).

Anthony Ugrin
see Royal V. Thomas

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1777

J. Edson Ulery

1873–1959

Anabaptist clergyman

Helman, Cora W.

NO DATE ***A heap of living : stories concerning the J. Edson Ulerys and The Church of the Brethren at Onekama, Michigan.*** [Onekama, Michigan]: [no imprint], 136 pp.

See p. 53: “There was one time, however, when his magnetism failed. It was at the Hopi House on the rim of the Grand Canyon on the way to California. Some of us were looking at Indian rugs in the display room. Mr. Ulery walked to the open door of an adjoining room where there were women working at the looms. On the floor near one of them sat a small child. The Indian baby fascinated Mr. Ulery; but the child, accustomed as it was to the beardless faces of Indian men, was so frightened when it saw a bewhiskered face peering at it, that its mother had to leave her work to quiet it. Mr. Ulery retreated in embarrassment.” (Date of visit not indicated.)

Uncle Jim Owens

see James Owens

1778

Sally Underwood

Grand Canyon Field Institute

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Underwood** in Parts 2 and 19 of [*The Grand Canon*](#).

Lindahl, Larry

2010 **Just another day at the office.** *Arizona Highways*, 86(5) (May): 44-47.

United Air Lines Flight 718

June 30, 1956

see “Trans World Airlines Flight 2 and United Air Lines Flight 718”

U.S. Air Force Reserves

see Tuskegee Airmen

1779

U.S. Air Force Thunderbirds

Aerial demonstration squadron

Pyle, Justin D.

2001 **Coming right for you.** *Gulf Defender* (Tyndall Air Force Base, Florida), 60(6) (February 9): 1.

Photo only. “The U.S. Air Force Thunderbirds . . . fly in a delta-formation over the Grand Canyon.”

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1780

U.S. Army

see also U.S. Navy

- Refer to photo in Robert W. Audretsch, *Grand Canyon’s Phantom Ranch* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2012; Images of America series), p. 90, a Kolb Brothers photo of soldiers of the 51st Armored Infantry mounted on mules on Bright Angel Trail.

Story, Isabelle F.

- 1943 **Army invades the national parks.** *The New York Times*, (May 2) (Section 2): 13-14.
Includes Grand Canyon; regarding the use of national park facilities for military rest and recreation.
-

1781

U.S. Army Air Forces parachutists

World War II aviators

see also Allan Alexander MacRae

A B-24 Liberator 107 was on a training flight from Tonopah, Nevada, to Tucson, Arizona, during the dark a.m. hours of 21 June 1944 when all four engines went out. The pilot ordered the other men to bail out. Three jumped before the pilot was able to regain control of the aircraft, which went on to land at Kingman, Arizona; and the three, not even knowing where they were, dropped through the darkness into the Grand Canon: flight engineer Cpl. **Roy Embanks**, bombardier Lt. **Charles “Goldie” Goldblum**, and flight officer **Maurice “Mo” Cruickshank**. They spent days in the canyon before being led out.

Anonymous

- 1944 **3 fliers stranded in the Grand Canyon. Men who parachuted from bomber await rescue.** *The New York Times*, (June 27): 21.
- 1944 **3 fliers in canyon start long climb out. Ranger and teacher reach men and guide them toward top.** *The New York Times*, (June 30):23.
- 1944 **Canyon climbers save 3 Army fliers. Two experts use route traced from plane to end 9-day perch on mile-deep ledge.** *The New York Times*, (July 1): 16.

Arizona State Library, Archives and Public Records

- 2000 **Arizona State Board on Geographic and Historic Names (ASBGHN).** *In: Arizona State Library, Archives, and Public Records, Annual Report, 1997-2000*, pp. 387-390.
- See under “Report of Accomplishments 1997-2000”, under “1997-1998”: “EMOGO Point—Commemorative new name for a point on the North Tonto Platform in the Grand Canyon National Park (Rejected)” (p. 390). (ENTIRE NOTE) [“EMOGO” is an acronym contrived from the names of the three World War II Army parachutists who landed inside the Grand Canyon in 1944, Embank, Cruickshank (whose nickname was “Mo”), and Goldblum.]

Azar, John S.

- 1994 **A November visit to the paracamp.** *Grand Canyon Pioneers Society, Newsletter*, 5(4): 5.
Refers to Butchart (1992); regarding the 1944 Army parachutists drop into Grand Canyon.
- 2001 **Paracamp.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 12(3) (July/September): 4-6.
Regarding the 1944 Army parachutists drop into Grand Canyon.

1047

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 2007 **Saving the Army fliers. The story of the 1944 parachutists** [ABSTRACT]. *In:* 2007 History Symposium. *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 18(1) (January/March): 13.

Brown, Art

- 2003 **Army flyers rescued at Grand Canyon; the greatest rescue in history of Army aviation effected.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 14(3) (July/September): 5-6.
See also correction by Jeanette Cox, 14(4): 3.

Burris, Roy

- 1992 **Notes on 1944 plane crash in Grand Canyon** [sic]. *Grand Canyon Pioneers Society, Newsletter*, 3(3) (July): 5.
Elaborated upon by Harvey Butchart in the September issue.

Butchart, Harvey

- 1992 **Notes on the parachutists in 1944.** *Grand Canyon Pioneers Society, Newsletter*, 3(4) (September): 1-2.
[Issue misnumbered as 3(3).]

Dunzweiler, Robert J.

- 1986 **Tribute to Allan A. MacRae. A biographical sketch and appreciation of Dr MacRae presented on April 9, 1977, on the occasion of the celebration of the 50th anniversary of his ordination.** *In:* Harris, R. Laird, Quek, Swee-Hwa, and Vannory, J. Robert (eds.), *Interpretation and history : essays in honour of Allan A. MacRae*. Singapore: Christian Life Publishers, pp. 25-29.
See p. 27, notes pertaining to MacRae’s honeymoon to Grand Canyon during which he volunteered to participate in the rescue of U.S. Army airmen who had to parachute from their stricken aircraft into Grand Canyon.

Hunt, Adrian P.; Santucci, Vincent L.; AND Lassman, David

- 2012 WWII military aircraft incidents in National Park Service units: A preliminary inventory. *In:* Weber, Samantha (ed.), *Rethinking protected areas in a changing world: Proceedings, George Wright Society Conference on Parks, Protected Areas, and Cultural Sites, March 14-18, 2011, New Orleans, Louisiana*, pp. 148-154.
Includes “Grand Canyon National Park”, p. 149, noting the B-24 parachutists in Grand Canyon, 1944.

Owen, Cecil

- 2009 **Buddy, can you spare an extra pair of shoes?** *In:* Bizarre, Fascinating, and Wacky World War I and II Secrets [SECTION]. *The People News of Bradley County* (Cleveland, Tennessee), 12(2) (March): 19.
About the B-24 Army parachutists in Grand Canyon. From existing sources.

Tessman, Norm

- 1997 **The rescue of the Liberator 107 crew.** (Illustration by Jack Fellows.) *Arizona Highways*, 73(7) (July): 12-15.
1997 (WITH Charlotte Wolkin) **“Falling into a hole of some sort”: Charles Goldblum’s 1944 Grand Canyon adventure.** *Pittsburgh History*, (Fall): 92-104.

Webb, Roy

- 2013 **Falling into the Canyon: The 1944 airmen’s surprise visit to the Grand Canyon.** *In:* Quartaroli, Richard D. (compiler, ed.), *A rendezvous of Grand Canyon historians : ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts :*

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

proceedings of the Third Grand Canyon History Symposium, January 2012. Flagstaff, Arizona: Grand Canyon Historical Society, pp. 213-215.

1782

U.S. Men’s Whitewater Rafting Team

Borges, Marty

2017 **The other speed run.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 30(1) (Spring): 16-19.

Attempt to break the record for fastest Colorado River run through Grand Canyon by the U.S. Men’s Whitewater rafting team, on a “custom built, 48-foot cataraft. (An accident in Lava Falls interfered with the attempt; the run was completed in 39 hours, 24 minutes.)

1783

U.S. National Park Service Superintendents

Reynolds, G. E. [Reynolds, Elmer]

1925 **The park superintendents’ [sic] tour.** *Yosemite Nature Notes*, 4(20) (November 30): 105-107, 111-112.

Regarding the 3,000-mile tour of southwestern parks and monuments, including both rims of Grand Canyon, by superintendents of the National Park Service. “From the standpoint of vastness of spectacle, of course, there is nothing thus far known that can rank with the Grand Canyon of the Colorado. The canyon is overwhelming—breath taking. It inspires awe and reverence and stirs religious emotion. That mighty canyon, with its tremendous array of temples and its mystery of light and color, has been described as the earth’s sublimest spectacle. He who could conceive a more heavenly picture must be possessed of more than an artist’s imagination.”

1784

U.S. Navy

see also U.S. Army

Story, Isabelle F.

1944 **Visitors in uniform.** *National Parks Magazine*, (76) (January/March): 11-14.

See p. 13, remarks on the U.S. Navy’s use of Grand Canyon National Park facilities for a sailors’ convalescent center.

1785

**University of California
Glee Club and Mandoline Club**

Singers, musicians

Watts, R. L.

1911 **Grand Canyon.** *In: Among Ourselves* [SECTION]. *Santa Fe Employes’ Magazine*, 5(7) (June): 100.

“The Glee and Mandoline Clubs of the University of California, in charge of Hudson Hibbard, spent May 19 at the cañon. they gave a concert n the music room of the El Tovar, which was highly enjoyed by those in attendance.”
(ENTIRE NOTE)

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1786

George Halbert Unruh

("Hal"; Halbert Unruh)

1894–1957

Concessionaire employee

Unruh is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 130) for brief biographical notes. During his final two years of life he worked as chief clerk at El Tovar. The date on his death certificate gives his birth year as 1896; his World War I and II draft registrations and Social Security death claim give the 1894 date.

1787

Harlow Uqualla

Lemuel Paya

Havasupai

• Refer to photo in Patrick Whitehurst, *Grand Canyon’s Tusayan Village* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2010; Images of America series), p. 27, showing Uqualla and Lemuel Paya at Hualapai Hilltop, 1950.

1788

Leila Woodman Usher

1859–1955

Sculptor

Cameron, Mabel Ward (COMPILED UNDER SUPERVISION OF)

1924 ***The biographical cyclopaedia of American women. Volume I.*** New York: The Halvord Publishing Co., Inc., [v], 400, viii pp. [Arranged randomly, with alphabetical index.]

See "Usher, Leila, sculptor" (pp. 323-325). Includes remarks (p. 323) on her having sculpted the likeness of John Wesley Powell for plaques that adorn the Powell memorial at Grand Canyon and Powell’s grave marker in Arlington National Cemetery.

1789

George Burwell Utley

1876–1946

Librarian, writer

At the time of this Grand Canyon visit, Utley had just finished several years of service as the first librarian of the Jacksonville (Florida) Public Library and was beginning his tenure as Secretary of the American Library Association. Later in his career he became the librarian of the Newberry Library (Chicago) and the President of the association.

Utley, George B.

1911 **The pre-conference trip.** *From:* The travel side of the conference. *In:* Papers and proceedings of the thirty-third annual meeting of the American Library Association held at Pasadena, California, May 18-24, 1911. *American Library Association, Bulletin*, 5(4) (July): 197-198. [Item signed "G.B.U."]

Includes a Grand Canyon visit, the account of which is quoted on p. 546 in ["My God, there it is!" The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography



1790

Theodore Newton Vail

1845–1920

President, American Telephone and Telegraph Company

Anonymous

- 1915 **Speech is carried across Atlantic Ocean; wireless telephone developed by engineers of American Telephone and Telegraph Company demonstrated successfully between Arlington and the Eiffel Tower.** *Bell Telephone News* (Chicago), 5(4) (November): 10-12.

See p. 11: “At the time of the experiments, President Vail, of the American Telephone and Telegraph Company, was at a hotel in the Grand Canyon, Arizona.” Includes his remarks on the successful experiment. (This issue also includes a photograph of Theodore N. Vail on the front page, associated with an unrelated article.)

Paine, Albert Bigelow

- 1921 **In one man’s life. II.—The return to power.** *Harper’s Magazine*, 143 (October): 632-641.
Regarding Theodore N. Vail (President of American Telephone & Telegraph [AT&T]) and the history of the telephone. See p. 641: “President Vail, at Grand Cañon, Arizona, on his way home from California, where he had been attending the Panama-Pacific Exposition, was apprised of this great triumph [a single telephonic and wireless transmission between New York and Paris and between New York and Honolulu].” (ENTIRE NOTE) (The event was in 1915.)

- 1921 **In one man’s life : being chapters from the personal and business career of Theodore N. Vail.** New York and London: Harper and Brothers, 359 pp.
See p. 281: “President Vail, at Grand Cañon, Arizona, on his way home from California, where he had been attending the Panama-Pacific Exposition, was apprised of this great triumph [a single telephonic and wireless transmission between New York and Paris and between New York and Honolulu].” (ENTIRE NOTE)

1791

Henry van Dyke

(Henry Jackson Van Dyke, Jr.)

1852–1933

*Writer, diplomat, poet, Presbyterian clergyman; U.S. Ambassador to Luxembourg (1913-1917)
(cousin of John Charles Van Dyke)*

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **van Dyke** in Part 8 and Appendix to Part 27 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Anonymous

- 1905 **Henry van Dyke, optimist and old-fashioned philosopher.** *New York Times Magazine*, (June 11): 3.
Includes note of his first visit to Grand Canyon.

1051

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Devins, John Bancroft

- 1903 **The onward sweep of Presbyterianism—III. Opening days of the General Assembly at Los Angeles.** *New York Observer*, 81(23) (June 4): 729-731.

See p. 729: “Dr. [Henry] van Dyke was at his best. He had been communing with nature in the Grand Canon of the Colorado, and was in perfect trim for the delivery of a sermon, which he admitted might have been preached at any time in any church. He closed his sermon, which was printed in *The Observer* of May 14, with a vivid description of his day in the Canon and drew from it spiritual lessons which deepened the impresson of the great throng that heard him.” (ENTIRE NOTE) ✓ The sermon, “Knowing and Doing: Joy and Power”, by Henry van Dyke actually appears in the May 21 issue, pp. 661-664, but his closure regarding a day at Grand Canyon is not a part of the text as published.

Merriam, John Campbell

- 1935 **The origin of Henry Van Dyke’s poem on the Grand Canyon.** *In*: History and exploration of the Grand Canyon region. *Grand Canyon Natural History Association, Natural History Bulletin 2*, pp. 7-9.
- 1938 **The origin of Henry Van Dyke’s poem on the Grand Canyon.** *In*: Published papers and addresses of John Campbell Merriam, Volume 4. *Carnegie Institution of Washington, Publication 500*, pp. 2292-2293.
Reprint of Merriam (1935).

van Dyke, Henry

- 1913 **Daybreak in the Grand Canyon of Arizona.** *Scribner’s Magazine*, 54(3) (September): 275-278.
The poem is transcribed in its entirety on pp. 807-810 in [“My God, there it is!” *The World Encounters the Grand Canyon*](#).

1792

John Charles Van Dyke

1856–1932

Art historian and critic, nature writer

(cousin of Henry van Dyke)

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Van Dyke** in Parts 2 and 11 (Section 2) of [The Grand Canon](#).

Van Dyke, John C.

- 1920 **The Grand Canyon of the Colorado : recurrent studies in impressions and appearances.** New York: Charles Scribner’s Sons, 218 pp.

Obviously, this entire work pertains to the canyon. The beginning sets the mood in this classic: “The unexpected happens at the Canyon. Surprise, wonder, amazement are looked for, but one hardly counts upon fear. In common with the average visitor, upon arrival you hurry up the steps from the station, pass along the front of the hotel, and go out at once to the Rim for a first view. You are impatient of delay in seeing this marvel of the world. Almost before you know it you are at the edge. The great abyss, without hint or warning, opens before your feet. For the moment the earth seems cleft in twain and you are left standing at the brink. As you pause there momentarily the rock platforms down below seem to heave, the buttes sway; even the opposite Rim of the Canyon undulates slightly. The depth yawns to engulf you. Instinctively you shrink back. If it were not for the presence of companions you might cry out. [¶] Ah! the terror of it! [¶] And, worse than that, the mad attraction of it, the dread temptation that lies within it! The chasm repels and yet draws.”

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

And there is particularly Van Dyke’s memorable chapter, “From Dawn To Dusk”, which he sets up with “Days and weeks can be given to Desert View without exhausting the scene or the interest” and concludes, “It is not the eighth wonder of the world but the first.”

- 1978 **From dawn to dusk.** *In:* Babbitt, Bruce (compiler), *Grand Canyon: An anthology.* Flagstaff, Arizona: Northland Press, pp. 77-81.
From Van Dyke (1920).
- 1993 **Autobiography of John C. Van Dyke: A personal narrative of American life, 1861-1931.** (Peter Wild, ed.) Reno, Nevada: University of Nevada Press, 274 pp.

Wild, Peter

- 2001 **John C. Van Dyke : an essay and a bibliography.** [Tucson]: University of Arizona Library, Special Collections Monographs, 104 pp.

1793

Willard Van Dyke

1906–1986

Filmmaker, photographer

Calmes, Leslie Squyres

- 1992 **The letters between Edward Weston and Willard Van Dyke.** Tucson: University of Arizona, Center for Creative Photography, 67 pp.
See “Letter 56” (Van Dyke to Weston, July 21, 1945 (pp. 42-43; *notes*, p. 61), which includes (p. 43) brief, disappointed remarks on the Grand Canyon and note of a camp dinner along the Little Colorado River in Cameron.

1794

C. E. Van Gundy

(Clarence Edgar Van Gundy)

1908–1985

Geologist (petroleum industry), paleontologist

As a doctoral student at the University of California at Berkeley, Van Gundy explored the Nankoweap area of Grand Canyon with his advisor, Norman Ethan Allen Hinds (1893–1961, regarding whom see citations in Part 21 of [The Grand Canon](#)).

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Van Gundy** in Part 21 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Frank, Bill

- 1985 **[Acquisition of C. E. Van Gundy papers.]** *In:* Intramuralia [SECTION]. *Huntington Library Quarterly*, 48(4) (Autumn): 396-398.
Includes a photograph of the Van Gundy field party in Grand Canyon, 1934 (p. 397).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1795

Charles Emmett Van Loan

1876–1919

Newspaper sports writer; Associate Editor, Saturday Evening Post; humorist, short-story writer

Lorimer, George Horace

1919 **Let’s go! Let’s go!** *In:* Van Loan, Charles E., *Buck Parvin and the movies : stories of the moving picture game*. New York: George H. Doran Co., pp. vii-xiii. (The Books of Charles E. Van Loan. Memorial Edition.)

Lorimer’s piece is the introduction to the volume, in which the writer reminisces about Van Loan, recounting the man’s playful and reflective fondness for the Grand Canyon. See quotations from this item on pp. 634-635 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).

1796

Ida A. Van Loan

(née Towner)

1865–1927

Tourist

Van Loan, Ida A.

1910 **A tour through the West with the Jersey City Elks, No. 211.** New York: [no imprint] (Isaac H. Blanchard Co., New York, printer; Edward McWhood, New York, binder), 146 pp. [Cover title: *Los Angeles 1909 Elks’ Tour*.]

Regarding the tour of the Jersey City (New Jersey) chapter of the Benevolent and Protective Order of Elks fraternal organization. See the chapter, “Grand Canyon of Arizona” (pp. 16-26), but—what canyon?—the amenities there are “it” with not much about the canyon itself. And then the last half of the chapter has nothing to do with the canyon. See quotations from this item, with notes, on p. 516 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).

1797

Elizabeth Vandentoorn

Concessionaire employee

Anonymous

2014 **Pack wrangler Elizabeth Vandentoorn: “She’s a Hand”.** *Canyon Views* (Grand Canyon Association), 21(3 [sic, 4]) (Fall): 11.

1798

Bil Vandergraff

Grand Canyon National Park Ranger

Anonymous

2015 **Long-time backcountry ranger Bil Vandergraff retires.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 26(3) (Summer): 8.

Includes photo of Vandergraff with an old Kaibab Suspension Bridge sign given to him.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1799

Sándor Varga

1900–1975

Hungarian traditional-dance interpreter

Anonymous

- 2017 **„Jeggyet-kettőt, jeggyet-kettőt!”; Varga Sándor, a legendás tánc- és illemtanár emlékére!** [*transl. liberally, “One-and-two, one-and-two!”* In memory of Sándor Varga, the legendary dance and etiquette teacher!]. *Kemecsei Helytörténeti Krónika* (Kemecse Város Önkormányzata, Hungary), 13(2nd Quarter): 5-8. [In Hungarian.]

Includes (p. 7) note of, and photo from, a visit to Grand Canyon in 1973 when Varga was visiting American relatives.

1800

George Vasey

1822–1893

U.S. Department of Agriculture, botanist

Although George Vasey never was at the Grand Canyon, he was well commemorated by John Wesley Powell, who named the lush, spring-fed greenery at Colorado River Mile 31.9 Right “Vasey’s Paradise”. To omit this notice from this biographical bibliography would be unseemly as Vasey’s name is inextricably connected to Grand Canyon. A few citations of publications by Vasey do appear in Part 11 (Section 1) of [The Grand Canon](#), but these are restricted to botanical studies from the Colorado River delta and the lower Colorado River area only.

Canby, William M., AND Rose, J. N.

- 1893 **George Vasey: a biographical sketch.** *Botanical Gazette*, 18: 170-183.
Obituary. February 28, 1822–March 3, 1893.
-

1801

Samuel M. Vauclain

1856–1940

President, Baldwin Locomotive Works

Greenough, Grafton

- 1922 **Log of the “Manhattan” : with Mr. Samuel M. Vauclain and party to the Pacific coast and the Northwest, July 5-August 6, 1922.** Philadelphia: [no imprint], 91 pp.

The “Manhattan” is a private rail car. The party visited Grand Canyon but despite details written of other places the canyon is noted only in passing (p. 19); but see also the frontispiece photo, “Mr. Vauclain at the Grand Canyon”.

1802

David Vela

National Park Service

Vela, David

- 2021 **Hola Ranger : my journey through the national parks.** [No imprint], 221 pp. [An on-demand publication.]
Grand Canyon (Albright Training Center), see pp. 44, 54, 192.
-

1055

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1803

Verkamp’s

Concessionaire

John G. Verkamp, founder (for whom see separately)

See also p. 422 in [View Finders: Volume 1](#).

Anonymous

1987 **Sowing wild oats.** *In:* E&AA Member Notes [SECTION]. *Courier* (U.S. National Park Service), 32(8) (August): 45-46.

“Children are children, even if they are the son and daughter of Horace and Grace Albright. E&AA [NPS Employees and Alumni Association] learned of a time when Marian Albright Schenck and her brother, Bob, both very young, visited Grand Canyon with their parents. While in Verkamp’s Independent Store, the two children started turning the postcard stand faster and faster, until the cards flew off and literally covered the store. Our source did not go further!” (ENTIRE ITEM)

1994 **Verkamp’s dates back to late 1800s.** *In:* Grand Canyon National Park; celebrating 75th anniversary. *Williams-Grand Canyon News* [special supplement, Grand Canyon 75th Anniversary Edition], p. 12.

The Bradstreet Company

1921 **Bradstreet’s book of commercial ratings of bankers, merchants, manufacturers, etc., in a portion of the United States : selected, under specific agreement, from the general volume, which is copyrighted. Volume 214—July, 1921.** New York: The Bradstreet Company.

See under “Arizona”: “Grand Canyon (N.C.); Coconino” (p. 4). Entire listing is as follows: “*On Br. Atch., Topeka & Santa Fe R.R.—Pop. 50—Tel.—*—Ex. and † Williams, 60m. [¶] Kolb Bros, Photog, Y E [¶] Verkamp J. G., G. S. & Indian Trader, P B*”. (= On Branch of Atchison, Topeka & Santa Fe Railroad—Population 50—Telephone—Money Order Post Office—Express and nearest banker at Williams, 60 miles. Kolb Brothers, Photographers, estimated wealth \$500-\$1,000, credit grading E. **Verkamp[,] J. G.**, General Sales[?] and Indian Trader, estimated wealth \$75,000-\$100,000, credit grading B.) [There are other eds.; this one cited here as a period example.]

Brown, Jackie

2006 **Centennial celebration a tribute to family’s strength.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 17(3) (July/September): 6, 8.

Verkamp family; centennial of Verkamp’s family store. Reprinted from *Grand Canyon News*.

McConnell, Tayloe, AND Torrance, Jill

2006 **An era of curiosity; Verkamp’s Curios stays independent, and in the family.** *Northern Arizona’s Mountain Living Magazine*, (November): cover, 3, 10-17, 51. [Cover title: “100 Years of Verkamp’s Curios”.]

Murphy, Ron

1998 **[Letter from former employee at Grand Canyon.]** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 2(9): 2-3.
Includes several notes regarding the Verkamp family.

Oltrogge, Maureen

2009 **Grand Canyon National Park celebrates its 90th anniversary; Verkamp’s Visitor Center officially opens.** *Canyon Views* (Grand Canyon Association), 15(1) (Spring): 5-7.

1056

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Prero, Mike

- 2006 **Verkamp’s—100 years.** [*Flashback!*] (Auburn, California?), (November/December): [2] pp.
Seen as an untitled serial, but individual articles in the corresponding *Flashback!* series are posted to website <http://matchpro.org>, a matchbook cover collectors’ website.

Schwartz, David

- 2008 **Closing up shop. For more than a century, the Verkamp family has run an eponymous gift shop in the South Rim of the Canyon. This month, the doors close forever.** *In:* The Journal [SECTION]. *Arizona Highways*, 84(9) (September): 6.

Suran, Bill

- 1995 **Verkamp’s—The oldest store on the rim of Grand Canyon.** *O’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society Newsletter), 6(4) (April): 7-8.

Verkamp, Susie [Verkamp, Susan]

- 2020 **The politics of souvenirs; a century of concessions law.** *In:* Quartaroli, Richard D. (compiler, ed.), *Celebrating 100 years of Grand Canyon National Park, February 2019 : a gathering of Grand Canyon historians : ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts.* Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association [and Grand Canyon Historical Society], pp. 94-98.

Williams, Hap

- 2006 **All in the family.** *Canyon Views* (Grand Canyon Association), 12(3) (Fall): 4-5.

1804

Chris Verkamp
–2017
Concessionaire
(wife of Steve Verkamp)

Anonymous

- 2017 **Chris Verkamp.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 21(3) (Summer): 4.
Brief obituary notice.

1805

John George Verkamp
1877–1944
Grand Canyon pioneer, concessionaire, Verkamp’s founder

see more generally Verkamp’s

John Verkamp founded the Verkamp’s Independent Store, which had its beginning in a tent in 1902. Verkamp is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 104) for brief biographical notes and photo. Refer to [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#) (Anderson, 2015, pp. 89, 90) for photos and legends.

- Refer to the often-reproduced photo in Kenneth D. Shields, Jr., *The Grand Canyon: Native People and Early Visitors* (Arcadia Publishing, Chicago, 2000; Images of America series), p. 146, showing Verkamp at his original tent curio shop.
- The same photo also appears in Linda L. Stampoulos, *Visiting the Grand Canyon : Views of Early Tourism* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2004; Images of America series), p. 53.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Anonymous

1992 **John George Verkamp; a memorial.** *Grand Canyon Pioneers Society, Newsletter*, 3(1): 4.

1806

John George Verkamp, Jr.

(Jack Verkamp)
1916–2001

Mary Elizabeth Verkamp

(née O’Leary)
1917–1957
(first wife of Jack Verkamp)

Betty Elizabeth Verkamp

1924–2001
(second wife of Jack Verkamp)

Concessionaires

Jack, Mary, and Betty Verkamp are buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery; his marker indicates “Jr.” rather than the “II” noted in the Anonymous item cited below. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 105) for brief biographical notes and photo. Regarding Jack Verkamp, refer also to [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#) (Anderson, 2015, p. 17) for photo and legend while he was post commander of American Legion John Ivens Post No. 42.

Anonymous

2001 **John George “Jack” Verkamp II.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 5(4): 3.
Obituary; from the *Arizona Republic*, March 22, 2001.

Richmond, Al

1998 **The Grand Canyon Hall of Fame Award.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 9(3)
(September/December): 12, 15.

See also “Our apology” [omitted names of recipients], *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 2(10) (October): 1. Buford and Myra Belgard, Mary Hoover, **Jack and Betty Verkamp**, Donna Baird, and Albert Dunaway, Commander, American Legion, John Ivens Post No. 42 and Auxiliary. (Biographical information for individuals not listed.) And see responses from Buford and Myra Belgard and Mary K. Hoover, and comment from Albert Dunaway, 2(10): 1.

Verkamp, Jack

1992 **Interview with Jack Verkamp during outing to Anita mines.** *Grand Canyon Pioneers Society, Newsletter*, 3(1): 6.
Interviewed by Ron Werhan.

Verkamp, Steve

1994 **Jack Verkamp, a character in a novel?** *Grand Canyon Pioneers Society, Newsletter*, 5(3): 2.
Regarding the author’s father, John G. Verkamp, Jr., having been possibly mentioned in Henry Miller’s 1945 memoir (not a novel), *The Air-Conditioned Nightmare*.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1807

Margaret Mary Verkamp

(Peggy Verkamp)

1913–1989

Concessionaire; Grand Canyon historian

Peggy Verkamp is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 106) for brief biographical notes.

Sweitzer, Paul

- 1993 **Peggy Verkamp: Grand Canyon historian.** *In:* Verkamp, Margaret M., *History of Grand Canyon National Park*. Flagstaff, Arizona: Grand Canyon Pioneers Society, pp. [v-vi].

Verkamp, Margaret M.

- 1940 ***History of Grand Canyon National Park.*** Master’s thesis, University of Arizona, iii, 88 pp., 2 blueprint maps in pocket.
- 1993 ***History of Grand Canyon National Park.*** Flagstaff, Arizona: Grand Canyon Pioneers Society, 57 pp. (Collectors Series, Volume 1.)
First publication of Verkamp’s Master’s thesis.

Verkamp, Susan [Verkamp, Susie]

- 2013 **Peggy Verkamp: A canyon life well-lived.** *In:* Quartaroli, Richard D. (compiler, ed.), *A rendezvous of Grand Canyon historians : ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts : proceedings of the Third Grand Canyon History Symposium, January 2012*. Flagstaff, Arizona: Grand Canyon Historical Society, pp. 161-166.

1808

Michael Verkamp

(Cornelius Michael Verkamp; Mike Verkamp)

–2014

Concessionaire, community leader, sculptor in stone

Evelyn Verkamp

(née Stanley)

(wife of Mike Verkamp)

Michael Kenyon Verkamp

("Kenny")

1971–1995

(adopted son of Mike and Evelyn Verkamp)

Mike and Kenny Verkamp are buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 106) for brief biographical notes (and Kenny again, p. 135).

Anonymous

- 1996 **Mike Verkamp retires.** *O’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 7(3): 5.
“For the first time in 90 years Verkamp’s store at the south rim of Grand Canyon does not have a member of the Verkamp family as general manager.” Business operations were turned over to Dan Ashley.
- 2014 **Mike Verkamp.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 18(2) (March/April): 1.
Obituary.

1059

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Verkamp, C. Michael [Verkamp, Mike]

- 1978 (COMPILER) **Grand Canyon pocket guide : a digest of the information most asked for by visitors to the Grand Canyon.** [Grand Canyon, Arizona]: Canyon Productions, 35 pp.
- 1995 **Statement of Michael Verkamp.** *In: Priority needs of the Grand Canyon National Park : hearing before the Committee on Energy and Natural Resources, United States Senate, One Hundred Fourth Congress, First Session, to review the priority needs of the park and identify ways to address these needs in the context of the Grand Canyon General Management Plan as well as alternative plans or solutions, August 28, 1995.* Washington, D.C.: U.S. Government Printing Office, pp. 72-73. (S. Hrg. 104-235.)
- 2000 **Moonlight on the Topocoba Trail.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 11(4) (October/December): 3-5.
- 2002 **Dances with spiders.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 6(1) (January): 3-4.
Youthful reminiscences about storms at Verkamp’s, including an invasion by spiders.
- 2010 **School days: The race is on!** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 21(1) (Winter): 1, 3.
- 2011 **Hopi Indian dances circa 1947-1956; a boyhood recollection.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 22(4) (Fall): 3-5.
Hopi House performances.

1809

Oscar Joseph Verkamp

1881–1946

Concessionaire employee

Roselyn Verkamp

(née Wirthlin; “Rose”)

1885–1969

(wife of Oscar Verkamp)

Oscar and Roselyn Verkamp are buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 105) for brief biographical notes. Nuttall points out that since he lived in Flagstaff working at the Babbitt Curio Store, “rather than living at the South Rim, his connection to the canyon appears to be mostly through family ties.” (Several Verkamp men married Babbitt women.)

1810

Steve Verkamp

(Steven L. Verkamp)

Concessionaire, lawyer, U.S. Magistrate Judge

Verkamp, Stephen

- 2001 **Rubber guns.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 12(4) (October/December): 8-9.
A reminiscence from Grand Canyon childhood.
- 2012 **Statement of Stephen Verkamp, President, Verkamp’s Inc.** *In: H.R. 1980, H.R. 2070, H.R. 2621, and H.R. 3155 : legislative hearing before the Subcommittee on National Parks, Forests and Public Lands of the Committee*

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

on Natural Resources, U.S. House of Representatives, One Hundred Twelfth Congress, First Session, Thursday, November 3, 2021 : Serial No. 112-81. Washington, D.C.: U.S. Government Printing Office, pp. 100-109.

H.R. 3155, To preserve the multiple use land management policy in the State of Arizona, and for other purposes, “Northern Arizona Mining Continuity Act of 2011”.

Verkamp notes (p. 100), “I am here to speak in support of H.R. 855, the Grand Canyon Watersheds Protection Act sponsored by Congressman Grijalva, and in opposition to H.R. 3155.”

2004 ***The story of the U.S. Magistrate Court in northern Arizona.*** [No imprint], 31 pp. (Printed by Aspen Printing, Flagstaff, Arizona.)

1811

Susan Verkamp
(Susie Verkamp)
Concessionaire

Verkamp, Susan

2018 **The Shrine of the Ages: Community and complexity.** *In:* Quartaroli, Richard D. (compiler, ed.), *Celebrating 100 years of the National Park Service, November 2016 : a gathering of Grand Canyon historians : ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts.* Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association, pp. 97-104.
Reflections on the politics and community support in the origination of the Shrine of Ages.

1812

Walter Vick
Political campaign manager

Anonymous

1920 **Vick sees Tammany party. Says the convention won’t “pussy-foot” on wet plank.** *The New York Times*, (June 22): 2
Regarding a party strategy meeting for the Democratic Convention. Story filed from Grand Canyon, regarding Walter Vick, campaign manager for New Jersey Governor Edwards, and note of a “burro” trip into the canyon and a rim drive.

1813

Albert T. Vierra
Eric Nelson
U.S. Army Air Service, aviators

Anonymous

1920 **[Note of crew members on Grand Canyon flight.]** *In:* Kelly Field Notes [SECTION]. *U.S. Air Service*, 3(6) (July): 30.
“Sgt. 1. Cl. Albert T. Vierra has been ordered to Mitchel Field, Long Island, N. Y., for duty in connection with the Seattle-Alaska Flight. Lieut. Eric Nelson, who has already reported there for duty with this flight, and Sergeant Vierra were members of the flight which flew from Ellington Field last year en route to the Pacific coast, through the Grand Canyon and returning two months later.” (ENTIRE ITEM)

1061

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1814

Jorgen Visbak
1920–2019
River runner

Mooz, Bill

- 2019 **Jorgen Visbak—April 6, 1920–February 28, 2019.** *In:* Farewells [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 32(2) (Summer): 4.
Obituary.

Visbak, Jorgen

- 2011 **[Comments.]** *In:* Memories and photos from the 2011 GTS river trip. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 24(2) (Summer): 17.
Guides Training Seminar. Visbak was a speaker and one of the original 200 on the Dock Marston list of Colorado River runners who traversed the entire Grand Canyon.
-

1815

Alma Voedisch
1878–1949
Musicians’ agent

Anonymous

- 1918 **Alma Voedisch and guide at foot of Bright Angel Trail, Grand Canyon.** *Musical Courier* (New York), 77(18)(2014) (October 31): 13.
Photo only, showing Alma Voedisch mounted on a mule.
-

1816

Evon Z. Vogt, Jr.
1918–2004
Anthropologist

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Vogt** in Part 17 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Wilford, John Noble

- 2001 **Before Rome’s baths, there was the Maya sweat house.** *The New York Times*, (March 20): F5.
An article regarding archaeological work by Norman Hammond, but which includes passing note of anthropologist Evon Z. Vogt, Jr. once having had a sweat bath with the Havasupai.
-

1062

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1817

Henry R. Voth

(Heinrich Richert Voth)

1855–1931

Russian-American Mennonite missionary and minister; Pueblo ethnologist (principally Hopi)

For decades, the architecture of the Santa Fe Railway’s Hopi House at Grand Canyon has been attributed to Mary Jane Colter (see *also herein*), principally from her accounts. Shaw (*cited here*) reports on research that establishes Hopi House was the work of H. R. Voth, and that Colter was only briefly responsible for interior decoration of this structure.

Eggan, Fred

1982 **H. R. Voth: Ethnologist.** *Mennonite Life*, 37(2) (June): cover, contents page, 14-25.

See p. 17 regarding Hopi House and collections made by Voth.

Shaw, Fred

2019 **The genuine genesis of Hopi House.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 30(2) (Spring): cover, 2, 10-16.

Regarding also the work of Henry R. Voth. *The Ol’ Pioneer* Editor’s note: “This article is derived from Fred Shaw’s book ‘False Architect: The Mary Colter Hoax.’ Fred also gave an author talk at the 2019 History Symposium; the video can be viewed at this link: <https://vimeo.com/322919890> password is ‘2019’.” ✓ The book there mentioned is an ebook only. Publications that are so produced are not cited in this bibliography. The Kindle version is accessible at <https://www.amazon.com/False-Architect-Mary-Colter-Hoax-ebook/dp/B07CJRX2F5> (accessed 30 April 2019).

2020 **Who designed Hopi House?** *In*: Quartaroli, Richard D. (compiler, ed.), *Celebrating 100 years of Grand Canyon National Park, February 2019 : a gathering of Grand Canyon historians : ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts*. Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association [and Grand Canyon Historical Society], pp. 110-115.

Voth, Henry R.

1967 **The Henry R. Voth Hopi Indian Collection at Grand Canyon, Arizona. A catalogue prepared for the Fred Harvey Company in 1912 by Henry R. Voth.** Phoenix: [no imprint], 40 pp. [Mimeographed?]

Introduction by Byron Harvey [III], Phoenix, 1967. Pertains to the collection sold to the Fred Harvey company. [See also Wright, 1979.] [Other publications by Voth are extralimital to the present bio-bibliography.]

Wright, Barton

1979 **Hopi material culture : artifacts gathered by H. R. Voth in the Fred Harvey Collection.** Flagstaff, Arizona: Northland Press, 127 pp.

Introduction by Byron Harvey, III; and an essay on H. R. Voth by Fred Eggan. [Refer to Voth, 1967.]

1818

Adam Clark Vroman

1856–1916

Portrait photographer of Native Americans

Vroman, Adam Clark

2005 **Adam Clark Vroman travel diaries, 1895 and 1897.** *In*: *Adam Clark Vroman platinum prints, 1895-1904*. (Essays by Jennifer A. Watts and Andrew Smith; travel diaries by Adam Clark Vroman, transcribed by Austin

1063

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Lamont.) Los Angeles: Michael Dawson Gallery; and Santa Fe, New Mexico: Andrew Smith Gallery, Inc., pp. 19-32.

The 1897 trip includes Grand Canyon; see pp. 28-29, 32. No photographs from Grand Canyon are reproduced in this item.

1819

Sue Vulich

Grand Canyon National Park Ranger

Sharrow, Barbara, AND Balsom, Janet

1987 **Women at Grand Canyon.** *Courier* (U.S. National Park Service), 32(4) (April): front cover, 3, 39-40, rear cover.

Historical overview. Women noted: Pat Baker-Buccello, Janet R. Balsom, Meg Benke, Gale Burak, Cindy Burns, Jennifer Burns, Ann Carter, Kathleen Davis, Cathy Green, Martha Hahn-O’Neil, Sonja Hoie, Julie Jackson, Kimmy Johnson, Anne Trinkle Jones, Mary Langdon, Becca Lawton, Jennifer Lawton, Sid Martin, Mary Lou Mauer, Randi McPheron, Ruthann Murray, Barb Sharrow, Marie Tuxhorn, **Sue Vulich**. (Cover illustration shows Grand Canyon ranger-naturalist Pauline (Polly) Patraw, but the legend [p. 3, which pertains also to the back cover] reads only, “the NPS woman then and now”. The back cover shows an unidentified woman Grand Canyon ranger mounted on a mule on trail.) Vulich worked in the early Backcountry Office.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

W

1820

R. B. W.
Arizonan

W., R. B.

1885 **Grand Cañon of the Colorado.** *Army and Navy Journal* (Gazette of the Regular and Volunteer Forces) (New York), 23(11) (October 10): 212. [A typographically identical printing also appears in *Internal Revenue Record and Customs Journal* (New York), 31(41) (October 12): 322. (The respective publishers’ addresses are identical.)]

Although the writer is not further identified, the account is noted here for being an unusual early report by an Arizonan, rather than a more distant visitor, regarding a trip to the canyon at Peach Springs. See an extended quotation from this item on pp. 200-201 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).

Manley Wadsworth
see Donald Warden

1821

Hugh Henry Waesche
1904–1969

Grand Canyon National Park Ranger Naturalist; later U.S. Geological Survey geologist

- Refer to photo in Kenneth D. Shields, Jr., *The Grand Canyon: Native People and Early Visitors* (Arcadia Publishing, Chicago, 2000; Images of America series), p. 121. Waesche stands in front of El Tovar with official visitors Mrs. [Ethel] Gargoza and son and “National Park Service Investigator [Noble J.] Wilt” (probably August 1932).

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Waesche** in Parts 2, 19, and 21 of [The Grand Canon](#).

1822

Todd Wagner
River runner

Wagner, Todd

2013 **Todd Wagner, rafter.** *From:* Chapter 15, Stories of and by soloists. *In:* Cline, Bruce, *Never boat alone without having read this guide . . .* (Judy Karasik, ed.) Littleton, Colorado: ReCline Books, 1st ed., pp. 64-66. [Title cited from title-page. Cover title: *Never Boat Alone* A Guide to Solo Boating the Colorado River through Grand Canyon. *Without Having Read This Guide . . .* Ellipses are part of title.] [An on-demand publication.]

2024 **Todd Wagner, rafter** *From:* Chapter 16, Personal Experiences of and by Soloists. *In:* Cline, Bruce H., *A guide to solo boating the Colorado River through Grand Canyon*. [No imprint], 2nd ed., revised, pp. 105-107. [An on-demand publication.]

1065

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Hank Wagoner
see Leroy Eugene Mosher

1823

W. W. Waine

American Bankers Association employee

Waine, W. W.

- 1910 **Social features of the convention.** *From:* Farnsworth, Fred E. (compiler), Proceedings of the Fourth Annual Meeting; Clearing House Section, American Bankers’ Association; being the Twelfth Annual Meeting, Conference of Clearing Houses, at Los Angeles, California, Thursday, October 6, 1910. *In:* Farnsworth, Fred E. (compiler), *Proceedings of the Thirty-Sixth Annual Convention of the American Bankers’ Association and annual proceedings of the Trust Company Section, Savings Bank Section and Clearing House Section : held at Los Angeles, California, October 3 to 7, 1910 : also constitution, by-laws, appendices, list of officers and members of the association.* New York: [American Bankers’ Association], pp. 742-746.

Waine frugally chronicled the stop at Grand Canyon en route to the convention: “A day was spent at the Grand Canyon in Arizona, arriving there the previous night. The travelers witnessed a sunrise and a sunset. Drives were taken to various points of view on the brink of the canyon and many of the sight-seers rode down the canyon on bronchos via ‘Bright Angel Trail.’ The sublime grandeur of the canyon must be seen to be appreciated, and it is then indelibly photographed on the mind.”

1824

Walapai Johnny

(John Dennis Nelson)

1915–1997

Concessionaire employee, wrangler, hunting guide (Kaibab)

Walapai Johnny’s grave maker in the Fredonia Cemetery (Fredonia, Arizona) includes a gnomon fashioned like a cowboy waving his hat, seated on a rearing horse; affixed to the top of the marker is a “sunrise” crescent along which rises the name in individual letters, “WALAPAI” (<https://www.findagrave.com/memorial/19808545/john-dennis-nelson>, accessed 20 January 2024).

Azar, John S.

- 2013 **The blue-eyed Indian.** *In:* Quartaroli, Richard D. (compiler, ed.), *A rendezvous of Grand Canyon historians : ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts : proceedings of the Third Grand Canyon History Symposium, January 2012.* Flagstaff, Arizona: Grand Canyon Historical Society, pp. 95-100.

1825

Charles Doolittle Walcott

1850–1927

Geologist, paleontologist, administrator

(Director, U.S. Geological Survey; Secretary [i.e. Director], Smithsonian Institution)

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Walcott** in Parts 2 and 21 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Anonymous

- 1887 **[Lecture.]** *Appalachia*, 5(1): 83.

Brief note on a lecture to the Appalachian Mountain Club by Charles D. Walcott, on “A Trip to the Grand Cañon of the Colorado”.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Foster, Dennis

- 2013 **The Walcott journal: Deciphering the Grand Canyon expedition of 1882-1883.** *In:* Quartaroli, Richard D. (compiler, ed.), *A rendezvous of Grand Canyon historians : ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts : proceedings of the Third Grand Canyon History Symposium, January 2012.* Flagstaff, Arizona: Grand Canyon Historical Society, pp. 179-184.
- Charles D. Walcott in the Nankoweap area.

Lucchitta, Ivo

- 2007 **Handshakes.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 20(1) (Spring 2006-2007) [sic]: 44-45.
- An academic “genealogy” of Grand Canyon geologists: John Wesley Powell–Charles Doolittle Walcott–Levi F. Noble–Ivo Lucchitta.

Schuchert, Charles

- 1927 **Charles Doolittle Walcott; paleontologist—1850-1927.** *Science*, New Series, 55 (May 13): 455-458.
- 1928 **Charles Doolittle Walcott, (1850-1927).** *American Academy of Arts and Sciences, Proceedings*, 62(9) (May): 276-285.
- 1928 **Charles Doolittle Walcott.** *Report of the National Academy of Sciences, Fiscal Year 1926-1927.* Washington, D.C.: U.S. Government Printing Office, pp. 120-125.
- Reprinted from *Science*.

Walcott, Charles D.

- 1884 **Report of Mr. Charles D. Walcott.** *In:* Powell, J. W., *Fourth Annual Report of the United States Geological Survey to the Secretary of the Interior 1882-'83.* Washington, D.C.: U.S. Government Printing Office, pp. 44-48.
- Walcott’s personal comments on his experiences living and working in the remote Nankoweap area of eastern Grand Canyon during the winter of 1882-1883; more personable than a simple geological report. See an extended quotation from this item on pp. 172-174 in [*“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.*](#)

Yochelson, Ellis L.

- 1967 **Charles Doolittle Walcott, March 31, 1850-February 9, 1927.** *U.S. National Academy of Sciences, Biographical Memoirs*, 30: 470-540.
- Biography.
- 1979 **Charles D. Walcott.** *Geotimes*, (March): 25-26.
- 1979 **Charles D. Walcott—America’s pioneer in Precambrian paleontology and stratigraphy.** *In:* Kupsch, W. O., and Sarjeant, W. A. S. (eds.), *History of concepts in Precambrian geology.* *Geological Association of Canada, Special Paper 19*, pp. 261-292.
- 1988 **The Bulletin of the Geological Society of America and Charles Doolittle Walcott.** *Geological Society of America, Bulletin*, 100(1): 3-11.
- 1990 **The Bulletin of the Geological Society of America and Charles Doolittle Walcott.** *In:* Hatcher, R. D., Jr., and Thomas, William A. (eds.), *Geological Society of America centennial articles, reprinted from Volume 100, Geological Society of America Bulletin.* *Geological Society of America, Special Paper 253*, pp. 449-457.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 1996 **From farmer-laborer to famous leader: Charles D. Walcott (1850-1927).** *GSA Today* (Geological Society of America), 6(1): 8-9.
- 1998 **Charles Doolittle Walcott, paleontologist.** Kent (Ohio) and London: Kent State University Press, 510 pp.
- 2001 **Smithsonian Institution Secretary, Charles Doolittle Walcott.** Kent (Ohio) and London: Kent State University Press, 589 pp.
-

1826

Mary Vaux Walcott

1860-1940

Botanical artist

(wife of Charles D. Walcott)

Walcott, Mary Vaux

- 1925 **North American wildflowers.** Washington, D.C.: Smithsonian Institution, 5 volumes. [Comprises five boxed sets of loose leaves of lithographs reproducing Walcott’s watercolor paintings. A descriptive text is printed on the preceding leaf for each. Each volume has a string-tied title-page and front matter, and Vol. 5 adds a string-tied index.

Includes illustrations of specimens from Grand Canyon, particularly Havasu Canyon. (Mary Vaux Walcott also collected various other natural history specimens, which were sent to researchers and their repositories.)

1827

Gene Waldroup

Concessionaire employee

Giddings, Roger

- 1981 **Mr. Harvey would be proud.** *Courier* (U.S. National Park Service), 4(7) [*sic*, 8] (August): 7-9.

Article regarding the present operations of the Fred Harvey concession at Grand Canyon. Includes photo, “Gene Waldroup, a near 30-year veteran of the Fred Harvey Co., supervises the 100-mule and 20-person livery operation at Grand Canyon NP.”

1828

Blaine Walker

Cinematographer

Anonymous

- 1921 **Hyman’s novelties at the Mark Strand.** *Moving Picture World* (New York), (July 23): 400.
Edward L. Hyman has arranged a program at the Mark Strand theater (in Brooklyn) for the week of July 17. “The second selection is a miniature scenic, ‘A Trip Over the Grand Canyon of the Colorado,’ which Hyman clipped from a Fox News reel. There are more than 500 feet in the subject, which makes a convenient short length, and which shows up sufficiently well to be given the importance of a separate title.” (ENTIRE NOTE) (Not otherwise credited in this item, this was the Fox News newsreel filmed by **Blaine Walker** at Grand Canyon.)
- 1921 **Blaine Walker awarded gold medal for daring.** *Moving Picture World* (New York), (September 10): 161.
“For his enterprise and daring in obtaining the first motion pictures of the Grand Canyon of the Colorado taken from an aeroplane, Blaine Walker was awarded a gold medal by Fox Film Corporation. The presentation was made at the West Coast studios, Tom Mix officiating. [¶]The flight over the Canyon was a perilous performance, as numerous air pockets were encountered. The conduct of the plane on plunging into these is revealed, it is said, in the news reel which resulted from the exploit.” (ENTIRE ITEM) [Fox News newsreel.]

1068

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Ford, John Anson [refer also to James Tooker Ford herein]

- 1921 **Harley-Davidson Sport Model first to bottom of the Grand Canyon.** *The Harley-Davidson Enthusiast* (Milwaukee, Wisconsin), (34) (March): cover, 6-8, 15, 21.

Biker John Edwin Hogg rides a Harley from Los Angeles to Peach Springs and down to the Colorado River. Well illustrated (**Blaine Walker**, a Fox Film Company motion picture cameraman met him at Peach Springs), and pack animals accompanied them. The cover illustration scenically shows Hogg and the motorcycle at the Colorado River—the mouth of Diamond Creek. See quotations from this item on p. 663 in [*“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.*](#)

Fox Film Corporation

- 1922 **Sky high.** (Starring Tom Mix, J. Farrell MacDonald, Eva Novak, and Side Jordan; Lynn Reynolds, writer, director.) Fox Film Corporation. 58:00.

Silent film. Includes Grand Canyon area locations plus the first motion pictures of the Grand Canyon from the air, filmed by **Blaine Walker**. Pre-release title of this film was “Go, Get It”.

Walker, Helen Louise

- 1929 **The neck-riskers. Day in and day out, news-reel cameramen have a daredevil of a time.** *Motion Picture Classic* (Chicago), 28(12) (February): 18-19, 84.

Includes: “**Blaine Walker**, of Fox, made the first pictures from the air of the Grand Canyon in Arizona. [¶]The pilot he took with him from San Francisco was a good pilot—at sea level. But he found it almost impossible to handle a plane at the high altitude of the Canyon. So Walker was obliged to dismiss him. Meanwhile an army pilot had arrived, unannounced, on the Canyon rim. Walker tried to secure his services to make the picture but he was unable to get a permit from army officials to ride with him. [¶]Finally, however, he did manage to get himself and his camera into the plane with the mechanic at the controls. It was a windy day and flying conditions were bad—but Walker got the first pictures ever made from the air—below the rim of the Canyon, between precipitous and in many places, very narrow walls of the gorge. [¶]That was an outstanding scoop for Fox.” (ENTIRE ITEM) (Grand Canyon scenes not illustrated in this item.)

1829

Greg Walker

Concessionaire employee, community leader

Judy Walker

Grand Canyon lifetime resident, teacher, community leader

Richmond, Al

- 2022 **Hall of Fame award; Greg Walker and Judy Walker.** *In:* The Bulletin [NEWSLETTER SECTION]. *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 33(3) (Summer): 18.

Greg Walker had been with Babbitt Brothers Trading Co. for 17 years, rising from stocker to store manager; and afterward remained with Delaware North for 18 years as Assistant General manager and Director of Retail.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1830

Nik Wallenda
(Nikolas Wallenda)
1979–
High-wire walker

Wallenda’s high-wire walk over the Little Colorado River gorge in the Navajo Nation in 2013 was promoted as, and continues to be mentioned as, a walk over the Grand Canyon.

Anonymous

- 2013 **World famous Nik Wallenda will perform at the Once in a Lifetime Gala.** *Wyoming Living*, (April): 2.
Includes note of forthcoming plan for a high-wire walk “across the Grand Canyon” (*i.e.*, Little Colorado River Gorge).
- 2013 **Nik Wallenda makes history; BSI brings heart-stopping views to millions around the world.** *Broadcast Sports, Inc.: The POV*, 2(6) (June 27) [entire issue].
Point of View cameras. Nik Wallenda high-wire walk across the Little Colorado River gorge.
- 2013 **Lynu virš Didžiojo kanjono** [*transl.* ‘Rope over the Grand Canyon’]. *In*: Įvairenybės [‘Varieties’] [SECTION]. *Bičiulystė* (Lietuvos neigaliųjų draugija, Vilnius), 2013(25)(1144) (June 27-July 3): 7. [In Lithuanian.]
Regarding Nik Wallenda’s high-wire walk across the “Grand Canyon” (*i.e.*, Little Colorado River Gorge).
- 2013 **Nik Wallenda tight rope walked across a gorge near the Grand Canyon with no safety net for 23 minutes and survived.** *Light of the World* (Windsor Mill, Maryland, and Jamaica, New York), 10 (July) (127): 4.
- 2013 **N.Y. linemen help make daredevil’s jaw-dropping Grand Canyon stunt a success.** *The Electrical Worker* (International Brotherhood of Electrical Workers, Washington, D.C.), 7(8) (August): 4.
High-wire walk by Nik Wallenda across Little Colorado River gorge.

Edwards, Cameron

- 2013 **The high-wire act of Christian living.** *Bibleway Ministries* (Barrington, Illinois), 7(1) (August): [unpaginated].
Begins with note about Nik Wallenda’s recent high-wire walk over the Little Colorado River Gorge. Full article is posted online through a hyperlink, but the remainder is not pertinent to this bibliography.

Hobbs, Jessica, AND Venditti, Lynda

- 2013 **On the edge with Nik Wallenda.** *North Port Magazine* (North Port, Florida), (July): 51-53.
High-wire performer Nik Wallenda training for walk over Grand Canyon (*i.e.*, Little Colorado River Gorge).

Jones, Cyndi

- 2016 **Nik Wallenda: Inspiring riggers worldwide.** *Wire Rope News and Sling Technology* (Colonia, New Jersey), 38(1) (October): 16, 18, 20, 22.
Includes Wallenda’s high-wire walk over the “Grand Canyon” (*i.e.*, Little Colorado River gorge).

1070

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Kherlopian, Haig

- 2017 **Love destroys pride and fear.** *Armenian Evangelical Church of New York, Monthly Bulletin / Հայ Աւետարանական Եկեղեցւոյ Նիւ Եորքի, Անսաթերաիւլ*, 106(1) (September): 3-5. [Item is in English; serial, including title, is in English and Armenian.]
- Inspirational message begins with a note, *in passing*, of Nik Wallenda’s high-wire walk “across the Grand Canyon” (*i.e.*, Little Colorado River Gorge).

Schaffer, Grayson

- 2014 **For his next trick, the spectacular Wallenda will defy death by dancing on a quarter-inch cable above the streets of Chicago. How does high-wire walker Nik Wallenda attract such massive TV audiences? Simple: He’s one of this generation’s greatest entertainers.** *In: Dispatches* [SECTION]. *Outside*, (November): 26-28.
- Includes notes and photo of Wallenda high-wire walk over Little Colorado River gorge in 2013.

Ursic, Ante

- 2018 **Towards a critical tight wire practice** [ABSTRACT]. *In: Colloque dans le cadre de l’exposition ACROBATES : Du fil à la slackline une traversée des corps : organisé par la chaire ICiMa, la plateforme CARP, le laboratoire TEC (Université Paris Descartes), la Faculté des sciences du sport de Nancy et les musées de la ville de Châlons-en-Champagne : en partenariat avec l’échangeur—CDCN Hauts-de-France et le PALC—Pôle national cirque en préfiguration Grand Est : 11, 12, 13 et 14 octobre 2018, Centre national des arts du cirque.* Châlons-en-Champagne: Centre National des Arts du Cirque, p. [13] [pagination count includes wraps]. [Item is in English; volume otherwise in French.]
- “I will bring into focus Nic [*sic*] Wallenda’s recent high-wire crossings over the Grand Canyon Gorge [*i.e.* Little Colorado River gorge] and the Niagara Falls . . . [which] hyperbolize the white, male, heteronormative subject, which is the center of privilege in the colonial context.”

1831

Thomas Walsh

1875–1928

Poet, literary critic, translator, scholar of Latin American and Spanish literature

Walsh, Thomas

- 1914 **The forges of the sun. In the Grand Cañon of Colorado** [*sic*]. *The Bookman*, 38 (January): 514.
- The poem is transcribed in its entirety on p. 813 in ["My God, there it is!" The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).

J. A. Warburton

see Physicians and Nurses

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1832

Pirl Adelbert Ward

1879–1934

Concessionaire employee

Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 38) for a biographical note. Refer to [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#) (Anderson, 2015, p. 127) for photos and legends.

Burke, Brandy

2012 **Spooky or speculation: The haunted history of El Tovar.** *Pinyon Press* (Xanterra South Rim, L.L.C., Grand Canyon), 2012(22) (October 31): 1, 4.

Primarily about the cenotaph for (Mr.) Pirl A. Ward discretely placed near Hopi House and within direct view of El Tovar, which has at times been suggested is the grave of a Harvey Girl. (Ward is buried in the Artesia Cemetery, Cerritos, California.)

1833

Donald Victor Warden

("Don")

1900–1972

Manley Wadsworth

Concessionaire employees, painters (construction)

Warden is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 187) for brief biographical notes and photo. He was a Fred Harvey Painter. Nuttall’s photo on p. 187 shows Don Warden and fellow painter Manley Wadsworth in the paint shop.

1834

Charles Dudley Warner

1829–1900

Essayist, novelist

Warner, Charles Dudley

1891 **The heart of the desert.** *Harper’s New Monthly Magazine*, 82 (February): 392-412.

See a quotation from this item, with notes, on pp. 251-254 in ["My God, there it is!" The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).

1892 **Our Italy.** New York: Harper and Brothers, 226 pp. (Copyright 1891.)

See "The heart of the desert" (pp. 177-188); "On the brink of the Grand Cañon.—The unique marvel of nature" (pp. 189-200); and illustration, opposite p. 170.

1902 **On the brink of the Canyon.** *In: The Grand Canyon of Arizona : being a book of words from many pens, about the Grand Canyon of the Colorado River in Arizona.* [Chicago]: Santa Fe, Passenger Department, pp. 89-90. [Also reprinted in 1906, 1909 eds.]

1904 **The complete writings of Charles Dudley Warner.** (Thomas R. Lounsbury, ed.) *Volume IX. Washington Irving. The Work of Washington Irving. Our Italy.* Hartford, Connecticut: American Publishing Co. (Backlog Edition.)

See "Our Italy" (pp. 257-432); specifically, "In the Heart of the Desert" (pp. 391-400), and "On the Brink of the Grand Cañon—The Unique Marvel of Nature" (pp. 401-410).

1072

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 1905 **The fifth reader.** New York, Cincinnati, and Chicago: Benziger Brothers, printers to the Holy Apostolic See, 472 pp. (The New Century Catholic Series.)
See “The Grand Cañon of Colorado” (*sic*) (pp. 390-396); “Abridged from Charles Dudley Warner”, *Little Itlay*.
- 1972 **On the brink of the Canon.** *In*: “The Grand Canyon of Arizona”; a panorama by Jules Baumann. *Journal of Arizona History*, 13(1) (Spring): 29.
- 1981 **1891: The heart of the desert.** *In*: Schullery, Paul (ed.), *The Grand Canyon: early impressions*. Boulder, Colorado: Colorado Associated University Press, pp. 33-46.
From Warner (1891).
- 1990 **The heart of the desert.** *In*: *The West : a collection from Harper’s Magazine*. London: Octopus Group Ltd., pp. 431-446.
Reprinted (without by-line) in facsimile from Warner (1891).
- 1991 **The heart of the desert.** *In*: *The West : a collection from Harper’s Magazine*. New York: Gallery Books, pp. 431-446.
Reprinted (without by-line) in facsimile from Warner (1891).
-

1835

Lucien Calvin Warner

1841-1925

Founder and Chairman, Warner Chemical Co.; co-founder, Warner Brothers Corset Co.

Warner, Lucien Calvin

- 1915 **Personal memoirs of Lucien Calvin Warner, A.M., M.D., LL.D. during seventy-three eventful years, 1841-1914.** New York and London: Association Press, 190 pp.
Warner visited the canyon at either Grand View or Hance’s in 1899. His brief personal, but general, remarks are on p. 136 (quoted on p. 358 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#)).
-

1836

Henry White Warren

1831-1912

Methodist Episcopal bishop

Warren, Henry White

- 1896 **The Grand Canyon of the Colorado River.** *The Friend* (Philadelphia), 70 (“Seventh-day, Twelfth month 5, 1896” [Saturday, December 5]) (20): 154-155.
Item signed “Bishop Warren”, credited to *Christian Advocate*. See extensive quotations from this item, with notes, on pp. 313-314 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).
- 1898 **Among the forces.** New York: Eaton and Mains; and Cincinnati, Ohio: Jennings and Pye, 197 pp. (Copyright Eaton and Mains, 1898.)
See “The Grand Canon of the Colorado River” (pp. 96-105).
-

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography**

1837

Charles Warrington

1878–1926

Photographer, cinematographer

Fairbanks, Douglas, AND Warrington, Charles

1918 **Why I was disappointed in the Grand Canyon.** (By Douglas Fairbanks, himself. Photographs by Charles Warrington.) *Ladies’ Home Journal*, (February): 18-19.

The article includes numerous stunt photos at Grand Canyon. (*See also Douglas Fairbanks in this bio-bibliography.*)

“Impressions? Unconveyable. A very famous man [Irvin S. Cobb, 1913] has explained that. ‘When the Creator made the Grand Canyon,’ he said, ‘He failed to make a word to cover it.’ I am comforted by the thought that mine is not the least deficient vocabulary. As for my companion, Jones, it was quite different. When I asked him what he thought of it he replied: ‘The Canyon? Oh, the Canyon’s all right, only my camera ain’t big enough.’ [. . .] Arriving at the rim of the abyss, Jones realized what he was up against with his four-by-five camera. The pictures he took for the folks back home had about the same relation to the Canyon that a photograph of the gravel bank in Gas City [Jones’ home in Indiana] would have. So these are not Jones’ pictures, but Mr. Warrington’s, taken for Jones’ sake, for without such evidence he could not prove that he was out there at all.”

1838

Bradford Washburn

(Henry Bradford Washburn, Jr.)

1910–2007

Barbara Washburn

(née Polk)

1914–2014

Mountaineers, cartographers

Two maps of the Grand Canyon are specifically noted here:

National Geographic Society, Cartographic Division (IN COLLABORATION WITH Boston Museum of Science)

1978 **The heart of the Grand Canyon, Grand Canyon National Park, Arizona.** Washington, D.C.: National Geographic Society, 1 sheet, scale 1:24,000, contour interval 100 ft.

“This map was compiled from 1972 aerial photography and field surveys by Bradford Washburn, assisted by Barbara P. Washburn, Harry R. Feldman and Wendell Mason. Relief by Tibor G. Toth, research and compilation by Thomas L. Gray, contours by Norbert and Walter Vasques, all National Geographic Staff. Cliff hachures by the Topographical Survey of Switzerland. Photogrammetry by Lockwood Mapping, laser assistance by K & E Laser Systems and Electronics. The National Geographic is also grateful to the Grand Canyon National Park, and Professor J. Harvey Butchart, Northern Arizona University, for their generous cooperation and assistance during the preparation of this map.”

There are four variants of this map, 1978–1999, as detailed in *Cartobibliography of the Grand Canyon and Lower Colorado River Regions in the United States and Mexico* ([The Grand Canon, Vol. 2](#)).

Washburn, Bradford (WITH Barbara P. Washburn, Harry R. Feldman, Wendell Mason, *et al.*)

1981 **The Bright Angel Trail, Grand Canyon, Arizona : a new large-scale map of the world’s most famous footpath.** Boston: Museum of Science, scale 1:4,800, 25-foot contour interval.

1074

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Other references relating to the Washburns, which at least in part include their Grand Canyon work:

Anonymous

- 2002 **Yet another pinnacle; Expeditions Council honors intrepid Washburns.** *In:* Behind the Scenes at the National Geographic Society [SECTION]. *National Geographic*, (May):.

Gurman, Lew

- 1982 **Master mountain mapper: Bradford Washburn.** *The Explorer* (Cleveland Museum of Natural History), 24(1): 18-21.

Jennes, Gail

- 1978 **Barbara and Bradford Washburn put the Grand Canyon on the map and filled a cartographic hole.** *People*, 10(6) (August 7): 40-42.

Pearce, Jeremy

- 1993 **Bradford Washburn, explorer, 96, dies.** *The New York Times*, (January 16):.

Sfraga, Michael

- 2004 **Bradford Washburn : a life of exploration.** Corvallis, Oregon: Oregon State University Press, 260 pp.
Grand Canyon, see cover, pp. 195-196.

Strochlic, Nina

- 2020 **Trailblazers. Women: A Century of Change: A Yearlong Series.** (Archival research by Sara Manco.)
National Geographic, (March): 114-135.
See “Barbara Washburn, 1914-2014. First woman to summit Denali; with husband Bradford Washburn, mapped the Grand Canyon” (pp. 126-127).

Washburn, Bradford

- 1983 **Resurvey of the heart of the Grand Canyon, 1971-1978.** *In:* Oehser, Paul H. (ed.), *et al.*, On research and exploration projects supported by the National Geographic Society, for which an initial grant or continuing support was provided in the year 1971, 1973, or 1974. *National Geographic Society, Research Reports*, 15: 1-34 (and frontispiece).

Wilford, John Noble

- 1972 **Copters and lasers map Grand Canyon.** *The New York Times*, (July 19): 39, 75.
Regarding the Washburns’ mapping project at Grand Canyon. Illustrated.
- 1981 **The mapmakers.** New York: Alfred A. Knopf, 415 [418] pp. [Dust jacket adds subtitle, “The story of the great pioneers in cartography—from antiquity to the space age”.] [Also reprintings and translations into other languages; see comprehensive listing under Wilford in Part 2 of [The Grand Canon](#).]
Featuring Bradford Washburn. See p. xi; “Prologue at Dana Butte” (pp. 3-5); “Yaki Point” (pp. 89-92); “Bright Angel Point” (pp. 227-229); “The Flight Out” (pp. 323-324); “Epilogue at Bright Angel” (pp. 387-390); see also pp. 206-215, 252.
- 1981 **The mapmakers.** London: Junction Books, 414 pp.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 1982 ***The mapmakers.*** New York: Vintage Books, 415 [417] pp. [Cover adds subtitle, “The story of the great pioneers in cartography from antiquity to the space age”.]
See “Prologue at Dana Butte” (pp. 3-5); “Yaki Point” (pp. 89-92); “Bright Angel Point” (pp. 227-229); “The flight out” (pp. 323-324); “Epilogue at Bright Angel” (pp. 387-390); see also pp. 206-215, 252.
- 2000 ***The mapmakers.*** New York: Alfred A. Knopf, revised ed., 508 [511] pp. [Dust jacket adds subtitle, “The story of the great pioneers in cartography—from antiquity to the space age.”]
See pp. xi, “Prologue at Dana Butte” (pp. 3-5); “Yaki Point” (pp. 107-110); “Bright Angel Point” (pp. 265-267); “The Flight Out” (pp. 369-371); “Epilogue at Bright Angel” (pp. 469-473); see also pp. 241-252, 296; and see dust jacket illustration.
-

1839

J. Curtis Wasson

Principal, Flagstaff schools; spontaneous poet

Wasson, J. Curtis

- 1899 **[Poem, June 19, 1896.]** *In:* Woods, George K. (COLLECTOR, COMPILER) *Personal impressions of the Grand Cañon of the Colorado River near Flagstaff, Arizona, as seen through nearly two thousand eyes, and written in the private visitors’ book of the world-famous guide Capt. John Hance, guide, story-teller, and path-finder.* San Francisco: Whitaker and Ray Co., for G. K. Woods, Flagstaff, Arizona Territory, pp. 96-97.
The poem is transcribed in its entirety on p. 743 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#). Wasson also wrote a couple of essays for this volume.
-

1840

Chief Watahomigie

Havasupai

- Refer to photo, ca. 1944, in Kenneth D. Shields, Jr., *The Grand Canyon: Native People and Early Visitors* (Arcadia Publishing, Chicago, 2000; Images of America series), p. 36.
- Refer to Patrick Whitehurst, *Grand Canyon’s Tusayan Village* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2010; Images of America series), p. 10, for a photo of Watahomigie tending a field at Supai.

Anonymous

- 1947 **Havasupai Second Chief dies.** *In:* Here and There on the Desert [SECTION]. *Desert Magazine*, 10(6) (April): 32.
Chief Watahomigie died February 12 near Pasture Wash.

Elmer, Carlos H.

- 1940 **Chief Watahomigie; Havasupai Indian Tribe.** *Desert Magazine*, 3(12) (October): 2, 3.
Photo and legend only. “This photo of the 114-year old Indian chief was awarded first prize in the monthly contest conducted by the Desert Magazine. Taken with an Ikoflex II Camera, 2¼x2¼, Eastman Panatomic X film, f11, 1/50 sec., no filter.” (ENTIRE ITEM) See also inside front cover.
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1841

Claude Watahomigie

J. Jones

Havasupai

• Refer to photo, ca. 1938, in Kenneth D. Shields, Jr., *The Grand Canyon: Native People and Early Visitors* (Arcadia Publishing, Chicago, 2000; Images of America series), p. 44. Watahomigie, identified as “Claude Watahomige”, and Jones were Havasupai guides on the “Little Horse Expedition” (this was a Park Service-sponsored biological study in Havasu Canyon to determine the validity of what were popularly misadvertised as the “miniature horses” of Grand Canyon). See also photo, January 22, 1938 (p. 80) showing the expedition on the trail; and photo (p. 81) of Park Naturalist Edwin D. McKee measuring one of the horses. (Regarding the “miniature horses”, see “The ‘Miniature Horse Hoax’”, pp. 89-91 in Earle E. Spamer, *Miles and Miles of Mules: an annotated bibliographical record of Grand Canyon’s assistants and equine associates* [Raven’s Perch Media, 2024, 114 pp. (<https://ravensperch.org/wp-content/uploads/2024/03/Mules.pdf>)].)

1842

Elmer Watahomigie

1895–1967

Havasupai; National Park Service employee

Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 89) for brief biographical notes and photos (pp. 89, 126), one of which is a retirement ceremony with Grand Canyon National Park Superintendent John McLaughlin, February 6, 1964. Refer to [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#) (Anderson, 2015, pp. 101, 102) for photos and legends; one of these is his receiving his 30-year pin from Park Service official Otis Hicks, the other is the retirement photo.

Watahomigie is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. His marker is inscribed, “Lost In A Severe Winter Storm Dec. 13, 1967 Died of Exposure Remains Found Oct. 27, 1974 Laid To Rest Oct. 31, 1974 A Great Havasupai Cowboy”.

His World War II registration card (April 26, 1942) notes that he was born at Supai but was then living in “Indian Village” (later named Supai Camp), Grand Canyon, and that the person of contact was Flynn Watahomigie, Peach Springs, Arizona. He was a laborer with the National Park Service.

1843

Lucille J. Watahomigie

1945–

Hualapai; educator, linguist; Principal, Peach Springs School

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Watahomigie** as author and coauthor in Parts 6 (Section 1), 16, and 17 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Barringer, Felicity

1991 **Faded but vibrant, Indian languages struggle to keep their voices alive.** *The New York Times*, (January 8) (Section A): 14.

Preserving the languages of Native Americans through native speakers. Features Lucille Watahomigie; with photo.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1844

Mary and Ralph Watahomigie

Havasupai

Thomas, Ronald Glen

1998 **Remembrances and reflections.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 2(9): 4.

1845

MistyBlue Josephine Watahomigie

1976–2007

Havasupai

(daughter of Rebecca Ann Watahomigie)

MistyBlue Watahomigie is buried in the Drift Fence Cemetery, Havasupai Indian Reservation. Refer to [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#) (Anderson, 2015, p. 123) for photos and legends, one of a general view of the cemetery, the other of Rose Wescogame (died 1935).

Watahomigie, Misty Blue

1991 **Why do I think national parks are important?** *Rimmin’* (Grand Canyon Pioneers), 6(2) (Spring/Summer): [3].

Facsimile reproduction from unidentified newspaper (*Williams-Grand Canyon News?*), with photo of Watahomigie at a National Park Service lectern outdoors. Watahomigie, a student at Grand Canyon Schools, had won an essay contest on this subject.

1846

Rebecca Ann Watahomigie

1952–2013

Havasupai, concessionaire employee

(daughter of Elmer Watahomigie)

Anonymous

2013 **R.I.P. Rebecca Ann Watahomigie.** *Pinyon Press* (Xanterra South Rim, L.L.C., Grand Canyon), 2013(3) (February 6): 10.

Watahomigie had worked for Fred Harvey/Xanterra at Grand Canyon for more than 38 years.

2013 **Ode to Rebecca Watahomigie.** *Pinyon Press* (Xanterra South Rim, L.L.C., Grand Canyon), 2013(4) (February 20): 5.

Item comprises remembrances written by “Starr”, “Lavonda”, “Maryalice”, “Karen”, and “Becka”.

1847

Reed Watahomigie

Havasupai

• Refer to photo in Patrick Whitehurst, *Grand Canyon’s Tusayan Village* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2010; Images of America series), p. 29, a group photo with Havasupai Tribal Council members in 1947 at Grand Canyon village, including Watahomigie.

1078

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1848

Shana Victoria Watahomigie

1973–2014

Havasupai

*Concessionaire employee, Grand Canyon National Park Ranger (River Unit), commercial river runner
(the first intern in the Native American Boatman Program)
(granddaughter of Elmer Watahomigie)*

Shana Watahomigie is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. She was raised at Grand Canyon. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 89) for a biographical note.

Anonymous

2014 **[Notices of deaths of Shana Watahomigie and Martin Litton.]** *In:* Farewells [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 27(4) (Winter 2014-2015): 7.

Brief mentions with illustrations. Tributes will appear in the next issue.

Makarick, Lori

2015 **Shana Watahomigie—April 3, 1973–November 16, 2014.** *In:* Farewells [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 28(1) (Winter 2014-2015 [*sic*, Spring 2015]): 4-5.

With remarks about Shana’s daughter, Cree.

Watahomigie, Cree

2015 **[Verse for Shana Watahomigie.]** *In:* Farewells [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 28(1) (Winter 2014-2015 [*sic*, Spring 2015]): 5.

By Shana’s daughter.

1849

Victor Pearl Watahomigie

1942–2013

*Concessionaire employee, Grand Canyon National Park Ranger (Havasupai Gardens) and employee
(son of Elmer Watahomigie)*

Watahomigie is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 89) for brief biographical note. Refer to [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#) (Anderson, 2015, p. 102) for photo and legend.

1850

Ophelia Watahomigie-Corliss

Havasupai; tribal advocate, educator, writer

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Watahomigie-Corliss** in Part 17 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Watahomigie-Corliss, Ophelia

2018 **Ophelia Watahomigie-Corliss, Havasupai.** *In:* Riggs, Sarana, We’re still here; native voices on the Grand Canyon National Park centennial. *Colorado Plateau Advocate*, (Fall/Winter): 6-7.

1079

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1851

Dwight Everett Watkins

1878–1954

Effective-speech educator, writer

Watkins, Dwight E.

- 1915 **The relation of the speaker to his literature.** *In:* Babbitt, J. Woodman (ed.), *Official report of the proceedings of the Twenty-fourth Annual Convention of the National Speech Arts Association : held at San Francisco, California, June 28, 29, 30, and July 1, 2, 1915.* [No imprint], pp. 25-28. [Also reprinted in *Quarterly Journal of Public Speaking*, 2(1) (January, 1916): 46-51.]

Watkins summarizes, effectively, “To interpret the sight of the grand canyon one must feel his own deep breathing and hear the subdued tones of those who contemplate its depth.”

1852

Angela Watson

River-running tourist; deaf person

David Watson, Sr.

Navajo Bridge construction worker; deaf person

(father of Angela Watson)

Watson, Angela

- 1972 **Dauntless Angela rides through the Grand Canyon; ten-day pontoon voyage.** “(As told to Toivo Lindholm, who collaborated with her on this article)”. *The Deaf American* (National Association of the Deaf, Indianapolis, Indiana), 25(4) (December): 3-6.

Regarding an Eastertime 1970 trip on the Colorado River with Georgie White. The author, deaf, also notes that her deaf father, **David Watson, Sr.**, had worked on the (first) Navajo Bridge.

1853

“Long Tom” Watson

Prospector

Richardson, Gladwell

- 1953 **Gold behind a waterfall.** (Illustrated by Ted Littlefield.) *Desert Magazine*, 16(3) (March): 22-25.

Story of “Long Tom” Watson along the South Rim of Grand Canyon.

1854

Kate Watters

(Katharine Watters; Katie Watters)

Ecologist

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Watters** as author and coauthor in Parts 2, 13, 14, and 19 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Rukkila, Jean

- 2012 **A fiercely creative life; where stone steps lead to song.** *In:* Full Frontal [SECTION]. *Flagstaff Live!*, 18(3) (January 19-25): 6.

Focus piece on Kate Watters.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

R. L. Watts
see William Haskell Simpson

1855

John Wayne
(né Marion Robert Morrison)
1907-1979
Actor

Kern Nuttall ([In a Better Place](#) 2016, p. 212), in the biographical entry for Charles Lamb Horning, remarked that Charles’s son Pat recalled that “John Wayne turned up one night at the Horning home for one of the notorious poker sessions, along with the local legend, Jake Barranca. Even at a young age, Pat vividly remembered that Wayne had huge hands but that Jake’s were even bigger.” (No further notes.)

1856

Roy Webb
1952–
Colorado River historian, librarian, archivist, writer, river runner

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Webb** in Parts 2, 4, 15, and 30 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Smith, Latimer

2024 **Announcing the 2024 River Runner’s Hall of Fame induction ceremony.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 37(2) (Summer): 14.
Advance notice. Includes Roy Webb.

1857

Christy P. Weber
1955–1999
Concessionaire employee

Gary Weber
U.S. Forest Service employee
(husband of Christy Weber)

Christy Weber is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 203) for brief biographical notes. She was a secretary for the Fred Harvey general manager. Gary first appears in the local phone directory in 1980.

Grant Wedoff
see Philip Dirksen

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1858

Stanley Leland Weed

("Tumble Weed"; Hollywood name Bob "Tumbleweed" Baker)

1910–1975

Concessionaire employee, singing cowboy star

Muri Evelyn Weed

(née McCauley)

1916–1993

Concessionaire employee

(wife of Stanley Weed)

Anonymous

1935 **[Item regarding "Tumble Weed".]** *In:* Flashes [SECTION]. *Stand By* (Prairie Farmer Publishing Co., Chicago), 1(41) (November 23): 3.

"The night before Tumble Weed left Flagstaff, Arizona, to come 'down east' to Chicago and WLS, he married Evelyn McCauley, a girl guide at Grand Canyon. Tumble Weed was a guide on the trails at the Canyon and entertained the crowds in the evening with cowboy songs and fancy roping. Mrs. Tumble Weed has joined her husband in Chicago." (ENTIRE NOTE)

Gibson, Marjorie

1936 **[Item regarding Tumble Weed.]** *In:* Fanfare [SECTION]. *Stand By* (Prairie Farmer Publishing Co., Chicago), 2(9) (April 11): 11.

"We have just had news that will be of interest to Tumble Weed's many friends. He has secured his old job as a Grand Canyon guide again. Quoting from his letter: 'It sure seems like Heaven to again be in the wide open spaces, and to be back in the old saddle again.' Readers will recall that Mrs. Weed was ill before leaving Chicago, but we are now happy to say that she is again feeling fine." (ENTIRE NOTE)

Stafford, "Check"

1935 **The Latch String** [COLUMN]. *Stand By* (Prairie Farmer Publishing Co., Chicago), 1(34) (October 5): 8.

See photo and legend, "Tumble Weed and Tonto. Howdy pardners. Meet Tumble Weed, singing cowpuncher from the Soda Springs Ranch near Rimrock, Ariz. He's being heard regularly on the National Barn Dance and daily programs. That little ditch behind Tumble Weed and his horse Tonto is known as the Grand Canyon."

1936 **The Latch String** [COLUMN]. *Stand By* (Prairie Farmer Publishing Co., Chicago), 1(47) (January 4): 10-11.

See p. 11, "Don't Slip!". Photo with legend, "Tumble Weed demonstrates his confidence in his rope-swinging ability as he executes a trick on the rim of the Grand Canyon where he once was a guide."

Tribe, Ivan M.

2001 **Brother Bob Baker: A nearly forgotten Hollywood singing cowboy.** *Knight Templar* (Grand Encampment of Knights Templar of the United States of America), 47(10) (October): 25-28.

Notes Baker's work as a guide at Grand Canyon, where he also met his wife, Evelyn. Also takes note of "Tumble Weed" and actress Dorothy Fay.

2002 **A famous movie star and a Grand Canyon trail guide.** *The Ol' Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 13(3) (July/September): 3.

"This story was sent in by Charlie Hale and was adapted from an article by Dr. Ivan M. Tribe that originally appeared in the *Knights Templar* [sic] in October 2001". Bob Baker and actress Dorothy Fay.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1859

Jim Weeks

Cowboy, saddlemaker, concessionaire employee

Keyworth, Jim

- 2003 **Jim Weeks . . . an old time cowboy that handcrafts saddles.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 14(3) (July/September): 10-11. [Ellipsis is part of title.]

Weeks worked under Shorty Yarbber (*for whom see separately herein*) repairing mule saddles at Grand Canyon. At the time of this article he was making handcrafted saddles in the Rim country where he had lived since 1976. He also had worked for the Gila County Sheriff’s Department for 13 years.

1860

Georg Wegener

(Karl Friedrich Wilhelm Georg Wegener)

1863–1939

German geographer, explorer

Wegener, Georg

- 1920 **Der Zaubermantel : erinnerungen eines Weltreisenden** [*transl.* ‘The magic cloak: memoirs of a world traveler’]. Leipzig: F. A. Brockhaus, 2nd ed., 364 pp. [1st ed. 1919; not seen. Also later eds.] [*In German.*]

See “Der große Cañon des Colorado”, dated 1900 (pp. 105-118). He visits the canyon from Flagstaff, arriving at Bright Angel, with an adventuresome day on Bright Angel Trail. See an extensive translated quotation from this item, with notes, on pp. 360-362 in “*My God, there it is!*” *The World Encounters the Grand Canyon*. The original German text is transcribed, with the accompanying translation, as № 1272 in *The Grand Canyon! A Worldwide, Year-By-Year Anthology and Annotated Bibliography*.

1861

David L. Wegner

(Dave Wegner)

Ecologist, environmental administrator

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Wegner** as author and coauthor in Parts 2, 4, 12 (Section 1), 13, 14, 17, 18, 19, 22, and 30 of *The Grand Canon*.

Wegner, Dave

- 2008 **Dave Wegner (biologist—formerly the head of Glen Canyon Environmental Studies I and II).** *From:* Snippets from 1983. *In:* 1983; the 25th anniversary [FEATURE]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 21(1): 28-30.
Excerpt from an oral history interview with Lew Steiger.

Wegner, Dave; Steiger, Lew; AND Dimock, Brad

- 2021 **Dave Wegner.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 34(1) (Spring): cover, inside front cover, 26-44.
Wegner oral history interview. “This interview encompassed two sessions at Dave’s office in Flagstaff in 1998, with Brad Dimock and Lew Steiger; and also a follow-up session at Dave’s house in Tucson in 2020.”
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1862

Erik Weihenmayer

1968–

Blind kayaker, river runner

Burkhardt, Lisa Maria

- [2017?] **Thema: lesen und Schreiben, ohne die Buchstaben zu sehen—Wie funktioniert das? Die Blindenschrift : Seminarfacharbeit : Klassenstufe 11/12, Staatliches Gymnasium „Arnoldi“, Abiturjahrgang 2018** [transl. 'Topic: reading and writing without seeing the letters—how does that work? Braille : seminar work : grade 11/12, "Arnoldi"state high school, graduation year 2018']. [No place]: GRIN Verlag GmbH, 86 pp. (e-fellows.net stipendiaten-wissen, Band 2795.) [In German.] [Cover title: *Lesen und Schreiben, ohne die Buchstaben zu sehen. Wie funktioniert die Blindschrift? : Studienarbeit ('Read and write without seeing the letters. How does Braille work? : Student work')*]

See section 5.3, "Erik Weihenmayer" (p. 39). Weihenmayer is the blind adventurer who climbed Mount Everest and kayaked the Colorado River through Grand Canyon.

Contos, Rocky

- 2012 **Blind adventurer Erik Weihenmayer kayaks biggest river in Mexico.** *American Whitewater*, (September/October): 20-25.
Río Usumacinta. Preparation for running Colorado River through Grand Canyon. Grand Canyon noted pp. 20, 21, 25.

dZi Foundation

- 2018 **Welcome Erik Weihenmayer!** *dZi Monthly Report* (dZi Foundation, Ridgway, Colorado), (December): [7].
Weihenmayer joins dZi's Advisory Board. Notes the blinded Weihenmayer has kayaked the Colorado River through Grand Canyon.

INKAFEST Mountain Film

- 2019 **INKAFEST : 15° Festival Internacional de Cine de montaña : Mountain Film Festival : Arequipa [Peru] : del 14 al 19 de octubre.** [No place]: Inkafest Mountain Film, 50 pp. [including wraps]. [In parallel Spanish and English texts.]
Under "Concurso/Competition", see "The Weight of Water", pertaining to the film directed by Michael Brown (Serac Adventure films, 2018), about blind adventurer Erik Weihenmayer's kayak trip on the Colorado River through Grand Canyon.

Levy, Buddy, AND Martin, James Q.

- 2015 **Blind faith. Nothing intimidates blind adventurer Erik Weihenmayer more than the chaotic whitewater of the Grand Canyon, so why can't he walk away?** *Canoe and Kayak*, (March): 34-43.

Olsen, Erik

- 2012 **Paddling blind.** *The New York Times*, (November 13): B11.
Erik Weihenmayer, blind kayaker, and his plan to kayak the Colorado River through Grand Canyon.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Panos, Rob; Taney, Harlan; AND Proctor, Katie

- 2014 **[Brief essays.]** *In:* Kayaking Blind [FEATURE]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 27(4) (Winter 2014-2015): 20-23. “Kayaking Blind” feature includes comments about supporting the Colorado River trip through Grand Canyon by blind kayakers Erik Weihenmayer and Lonnie Bedwell. Photos by James Q. Martin. See also letter from Bryan Brown, 28(4) (Winter 2015-2016): 4.

Pupic, Tamara

- 2019 **Overcoming adversity (for real); Erik Weihenmayer; the world’s first blind person to reach the summit of Mount Everest, on what it means to live “a no barriers life”.** *Entrepreneur Middle East* (Dubai, United Arab Emirates) [English ed.], (November): 42-43.

Includes Weihenmayer’s kayak trip on the Colorado River through Grand Canyon.

- 2019 التغلب على الصعاب (حقاً). إريك واينماي. أول شخص ضرير في العالم يصل إلى قمة جبل إفرست تحدث عن «بال عوائق» معنى العيش **[Overcoming difficulties (really). Erik Weihenmayer. The first blind person in the world to reach the summit of Mount Everest spoke about the meaning of living “without obstacles”].** الإلكترونية *Entrepreneur* [Entrepreneur Middle East] (Dubai, United Arab Emirates) [Arabic ed.], (November): 42, 44. *[In Arabic, with serial title in mixed Roman and Arabic orthography, thus.]*

Includes Weihenmayer’s kayak trip on the Colorado River through Grand Canyon.

Ross, Tracy

- 2013 **This is what whitewater kayaking looks like to Erik Weihenmayer** [BLACK PAGE]. The world’s most accomplished blind adventurer has jumped out of airplanes, mountain-biked Leadville, and summited Everest. But nothing has proven to be as challenging as his current goal: to solo-kayak the Grand Canyon. *Outside*, (August): cover, 2, 72-77. (Cover and p. 2 photographs by Carlos Serrao.) [Table of Contents title: “What does kayaking look like to Erik Weihenmayer?” Cover tease: “A blind man kayaks the Grand Canyon”.]

Weihenmayer, Erik

- 2015 **Blind courage; inside the mind of the world’s most amazing adventure athlete, Erik Weihenmayer.** *In:* Domier, Kelsey Elgie (compiler), ADVENTUREtech Presented by Aspect Solar [SECTION]. *Innovation and Tech Today* (Denver), (Summer): 69-71.

Interview; includes remarks on Weihenmayer’s kayak trip through Grand Canyon.

- 2021 **Prologue.** *In:* McBride, Pete, *Seeing silence : the beauty of the world’s most quiet places.* New York: Rizzoli.

Weihenmayer, Erik, AND Levy, Buddy

- 2017 **No Barriers : a blind man’s journey to kayak the Grand Canyon.** (Foreword by Bob Woodruff.) New York: Thomas Dunne Books (St. Martin’s Press), 459 pp.

Title refers to No Barriers USA, “a nonprofit organization in Fort Collins, CO, [which] organizes life-changing experiences for youth, veterans, and people with disabilities” (from the organization’s website).

- 2017 **Blindes Vertrauen : mit dem Kajak durch den Grand Canyon—wie ich die größte Herausforderung meines Lebens meisterte** [*transl.* ‘Blind Faith: Kayaking the Grand Canyon—how I overcame the greatest challenge of my life’]. (Vorwort, Bob Woodruff; Martin Bayer, Franka Reinhart and Ursula Held, translators.) Ostfildern, Germany: DuMont Reiseverlag, 361 pp. + [5]-pp. advertisement. *[In German.]*

Translation of *No Barriers* (2017). Book includes attached ribbon bookmark. Dust jacket main title, *Blindes Vertrauen*, is embossed in Roman font and in Braille.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 2019 **No Barriers : a blind man’s journey to kayak the Grand Canyon.** (Foreword by Bob Woodruff.) New York: St. Martin’s Griffin, 200 [201] pp. [Cover adds: **The young adult adaptation.**]

Wheeler, Kat, AND Martin, James Q.

- 2014 **Immeasurable visions; blasting through barriers, blind on the Colorado River.** *Flagstaff Live!*, 20(41) (October 9-15): 1, 3, 16-19.

Blind kayakers Erik Weihenmayer and Lonnie Bedwell paddled the Colorado River through Grand Canyon.

1863

Z. Weinper

[.ז. וויינפער]

(Zishe Weinper)

(pseudonym of Zise Weinperlech [Zise Vaynperlekh])

1893–1957

Volhynian–American Yiddish writer, poet, cultural activist

Anonymous

- 1957 **Zishe Weinper, poet, wrote biographies.** *The New York Times*, (January 28): 23.

Obituary. Includes notice of poetry collection, *Grand Canyon*.

Weinper, Z. [.ז. וויינפער]

- 1947 **ביים גראַנד קאַניאָן** *Beim Grand Canyon* [transl. ‘At the Grand Canyon’]. New York: איקרף פארבאנד Yiddisher Kultur Farband (YKUF), 143 pp. [In Yiddish.]

The *transliterations* of the author’s name and the book’s title and imprint are from Roman text on title-page verso. Other title variants transliterated from Yiddish are noted in library catalogues: *Baym Grand Kenyon*; *Baym Grend Kenyon*; *Beim Grend Kenyon*; *Beym Grand Canyon*. One Hebrew-language record also transliterates author as Vaynper and publisher as Iḳuf.

Weinper’s preface (p. 7, *translated here*) notes that “one should not look in these poems for descriptions of the Grand Canyon . . . [but] they are variations on emotions and reflections from my trip to that magical wonder.”

1864

Donald Edward Welborn

1947–1972

National Park Service employee

Donald Welborn is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 186) for brief biographical notes. His family arrived at Grand Canyon about 1959. After military service he was a Park Service maintenance worker and was killed in an accident while at work near Grandview Point.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1865

Leonard Dale Welborn

1933–1968

(son of concessionaire employees)

Harry Welborn

Concessionaire employee

(father of Leonard Welborn)

Leonard Welborn is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 186) for brief biographical notes that are superseded by the article by Kern cited below.

Nuttall, Kern

2022 **Leonard Welborn: A cemetery mystery.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 33(3) (Summer): 8-9.

Welborn, buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery, had been a mysterious name with no biographical information. Kern’s research indicates that Leonard was the son of Harry Welborn, a Fred Harvey employee who moved from Albuquerque to Grand Canyon in 1961 and had then been with the company for 22 years. Leonard had an intellectual disability and may have suffered from Marfan syndrome and other disorders. From the age of 21 he had resided in the New Mexico State Mental Hospital in Las Vegas (a town with significant Fred Harvey connections) and probably had been discreetly at home prior to that.

1866

C. F. Welch

–1921

Unknown

Refer to [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#) (Anderson, 2015, p. 117) for photo and legend, “In 1921, Emery Kolb took this photograph of a marker somewhere in the Grand Canyon that reads, ‘C.F. Welch—Fell In Action,’ indicating [presumably] that the deceased man fell to his death. The passing years have obliterated all traces of this grave, and at this time, no one knows for sure where in the canyon this photograph was taken or who C. F. Welch was.” The photo shows a wooden cross with the inscription carved in the horizontal board which also includes the date, apparently “April [illegible] 1921”. It is held up by a small pile of rocks, on which also are some cacti protecting the vertical board. Atop the cross is a small bouquet of gathered plants.

1867

Gene Wendt

Grand Canyon resident, canyon aficionado

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Wendt** in Part 2 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Wendt, Gene

1993 **A Christmas at Grand Canyon.** *Grand Canyon Pioneers Society, Newsletter*, 4(1): 1.

1993 **Musing on the old days at Grand Canyon.** *Grand Canyon Pioneers Society, Newsletter*, 4(4): 5.

1087

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1868

George Wendt

1941–2016

River runner, outfitter

Abyssus, C. V. [*pseudonym of Richard Quartaroli*]

- 2013 **The begats: Grand Canyon river outfitter genealogy.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 26(4) (Winter 2013-2014): 8-17. [See also errata, 27(1) (Spring 2014): 3.]

Glenn, Tim

- 2018 **New inductions to the River Runners Hall of Fame.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 31(4) (Winter 2018-2019): 18-19.

George Wendt, Gaylord Staveley, and Kenny Ross.

Wendt, Clavey, AND Wendt, Tyler

- 2016 **George Wendt; July 19, 1941–July 9, 2016.** *In:* Farewell [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 29(3) (Fall): 4-5.

Obituary.

Wendt, George, AND Steiger, Lew

- 2015 **George Wendt.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 28(4) (Winter 2015-2016): 1, 2, 26-43, 48.

Wendt oral history interview.

Cecilia Wenisch

see under Annette McGivney

1869

Bill Wenner

–2005

Physician, river runner

Wenner, Henry

- 2006 **Dr. Bill Wenner.** *In:* Farewells [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 19(2) (Summer): 4.

Obituary.

1870

Agnes Mathilde Wergeland

1857–1914

Norwegian–American poet, scholar

Michelet, Maren

- 1916 **Glimt fra Agnes Mathilde Wergelands liv. Mindeutgave.** [No imprint] (Folkesladet Publishing Company Trykkeri, Minneapolis, Minnesota), 280 pp. [*In Norwegian.*] [Both the English- and Norwegian-language editions were written by Michelet. See below for the English ed.]

See in “Til det Fjerne Vesten” (pp. 101-120), an extended recollection by June E. Downey quoted (pp. 117-120), who takes note of Wergeland in a rare moment of free expression (pp. 118-119): “Jeg husker hvordan hun endog efterlignet indianerne som hun hadde set danse ved Grand Canyon i Colorado. Med sin følelse for det historiske hadde hun moret sig over dette glimt av en forbigangen tidsalder og et primi tivt folkeslag. Men selve Grand

1088

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Canyon—den store flænge i jordens skjød—forekom hende forfærdelig, overvældende med sin groteskhet, med sin vilde pragt. Alt dette stod for hende som aarhundreders gravplads—altfor rædselsfuldt til at bli beundret.” (ENTIRE NOTE) (see below for translation). See also photo (between pp. 256/257), “Dr. Wergeland skriver digtet ‘Rosen’ ved Grand Canyon, sommeren 1913.”

- 1916 ***Glimpses from Agnes Mathilde Wergeland[’s life. Memorial edition.*** [No imprint]: “Privately Published” (Folkebladet Publishing Company Press, Minneapolis, Minnesota), 236 pp.

See in “The Lure of the West” (pp. 87-112), extended recollection by June E. Downey quoted (pp. 104-107), who takes note of Wergeland in a rare moment of free expression (p. 105): “I recall how she even imitated for us the curious steps of the Indians whom she had seen dance at the Grand Canyon of the Colorado. With her instinct for the historic, she had deeply enjoyed this glimpse of primitive times and of a primitive people. But the Grand Canyon itself—that immense gash in the earth—had appalled her, overwhelmed her with its grotesqueness, with its savage magnificence. It was to her as a graveyard of the centuries—too awesome to be loved.” (ENTIRE NOTE) See also photo (p. 202), “Dr. Wergeland at Grand Canyon writing ‘The Desert Rose’. Summer 1913.”

Wergeland, Agnes Mathilde

- 1914 ***Efterladte digte*** [*transl.* ‘Surviving poems’]. (Foreword by Maren Michelet.) Minneapolis, Minnesota: The Free Church Book Concern, 175 pp. (“Copyright 1914 by Grace Raymond Hebard[,] Laramie, Wyo.”) [*In Norwegian.*]

See photo, “Rosen”, facing p. 137 (showing Wergeland writing at Grand Canyon), and the poem, “Rosen; paa randen av Grand Cañon” (*transl.* ‘The Rose; on the edge of the Grand Cañon’), pp. 137-142. The entire poem is transcribed in its original Norwegian on pp. 814-817 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#). The poem (*with brief stanzas translated here*) moves through the slow birth of the canyon, evolving, dissecting “in the wild dance of the waters”, creating the panoply of colossal things that are seen in it; but it desiccated to become the scene for cactus and lizard, where “the sun did its work / the great artist with his palette”, where “the Medusa of thirst stares down there / with snakes in tangled hair”; the scene is all that remains of “a race of warriors / monsters, giants, gods once”. Then— “Then it was that my eye fell on a rose, / a real, living rose tree [. . .] They were real roses—! / who breathed life despite the distress of the desert.” It “smelled so sweet among rocks and stones.”

1871

August Wilhelm Wern
1837–
Poet

Wern, A. W.

- 1913 ***From the last to the first : a collection of beautiful poems, descriptive of gems in America and Europe.*** Los Angeles: Glass Book Binding Co., 148 pp.

See “Grand Canyon” (pp. 43-44); with photo facing p. 43 showing three mule riders and guide, viewed at trail level, dated “May 1 ‘08” (probably a Kolb photo). The poem is transcribed in its entirety on pp. 811-812 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).

1872

Rose Wescogame
–1935
Havasupai

Refer to [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#) (Anderson, 2015, p. 123) for photo and legend of Rose Wescogame’s grave in the Drift Fence Cemetery.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1873

“Supai Mary” Wescogame

1857?/1866?-1954

Havasupai

- Refer to an occasionally reproduced photo in Patrick Whitehurst, *Grand Canyon’s Tusayan Village* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2010; Images of America series), p. 15, showing Supai Mary at Grand Canyon village.

Anonymous

- 1954 **Passing of “Supai Mary”.** *In:* Here and There on the Desert [SECTION]. *Desert Magazine*, 17(7) (July): 29.
- “Grand Canyon—‘Supai Mary’ Wescogame, oldest member and uncrowned queen of the small Havasupai Indian tribe that resides in the bottom of the Grand Canyon, is dead. She was buried at Drift Fence, Supai graveyard located at the top of beautiful Havasu Canyon in late April. Records in the Indians Affairs [*sic*] office show that she was born in 1866, but her children insist she was 97 ‘summers’ old at her death. She was the daughter of Captain Burro, old-time chief of the tribe under whose direction the Havasupais withstood attacks of the warring Apache tribes.—*Coconino Sun*.” (ENTIRE ITEM) (*See also* Captain Burro *in this bio-bibliography*.)

Anderson, Mike

- 2001 **Supia Mary** [*sic*]. *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 12(2) (April/June): 8.

1874

Edward Payson Weston

1839–1929

Pedestrian

Anonymous

- 1910 **Weston a day ahead of schedule.** *The New York Times*, (February 18): 8.
- “Edward Payson Weston, the pedestrian, left [for] Grand Canyon early to-day on his walk toward New York. Weston is in fine condition and is one day ahead of his schedule.” (ENTIRE ITEM)
- 1910 **Weston to reach here May 10.** *The New York Times*, (February 19): 13.
- Includes note of Weston at Grand Canyon.
- 1910 **Weston rolls over steep embankment.** *The New York Times*, (February 20): 20.
- Slight accident near Flagstaff. Includes note of Weston’s walk from Williams to Grand Canyon.
- 1910 **Looking for Weston at the Grand Canyon.** *Deseret News*, (February 26): 1 [issue pagination].
- “Edward Payson Weston, the aged pedestrian who is making an ocean-to-ocean walking trip against time from Los Angeles to New York city, is expected to arrive here [Grand Canyon, Arizona] today or tonight. The pedestrian arrived at Williams, Ariz., last night, and continued on his journey today.” (ENTIRE NOTE)
- 1910 **Weston’s great walk.** *Santa Fe Employes’ Magazine*, 4 (March): cover, 39.
- 72-year-old Edward Payson Weston enroute on walk from Los Angeles to New York. “On February 10 he arrived at Needles, and, always resting on Sunday, he has pushed steadily eastward, deviating from his course at Williams, Ariz., to take a little jaunt of 120 miles to the Grand Cañon and return. He spent two days drinking in the glories of the cañon and then pressed forward toward Albuquerque, which city he reached on February 29.” (ENTIRE NOTE)

1090

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

“Whale”

see Curtis Hansen

1875

Emma Wharton

River runner

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Wharton** as author and coauthor in Parts 8, 14, and 19 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Anonymous

- 2013 **The guiding life. What does it take to be a Grand Canyon boatman? Probably not what you think. Our crew of veteran rafting guides shares their wisdom on one of the best, toughest jobs in the natural world.** *Grand Canyon Journal*, 2013: 26-30.

Andre Potochnik, p. 27; Christa Sadler, p. 28; Dennis Smoldt, p. 29; Erica Fareio, p. 29; **Emma Wharton, p. 30**; Robby Pitagora, p. 30; and topical sidebars.

Wharton, Emma

- 2006 **Emma Wharton.** *In*: Board bios. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 19(4) (Winter 2006-2007): 8.
Biographical comment.

1876

George Montague Wheeler

1842-1905

U.S. Army Topographical Engineers; Wheeler Survey; Colorado River uprun

See also pp. 580-581, 585-593 in [View Finders: Volume 1](#).

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Wheeler** in Part 21 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Anonymous

- 1871 **[Notice of George M. Wheeler expedition “to ascend the Colorado Cañon from below with a steamer.”]**
In: Notes [SECTION]. *American Naturalist*, 4(12) (February): 768.

Wheeler did not use a steamer.

- 1877 **Lieutenant Wheeler’s geographische Expeditionen nach dem Südwesten der Vereinigten Staaten**
[transl. ‘Lieutenant Wheeler’s Geographical Expeditions to the Southwest United States’]. *Globus* (Illustrierte Zeitschrift für Länder- und Völkerkunde) (Braunschweig), 31(18): 281-284. *[In German.]*

Dawdy, Doris Ostrander

- 1993 **George Montague Wheeler : the man and the myth.** Athens, Ohio: Swallow Press/Ohio University Press, 122 pp.

Goetzmann, William H.

- 1963 **The Wheeler Survey and the decline of Army exploration in the West.** *In*: Ferris, Robert G. (ed.), *The American West : an appraisal : papers from the Denver Conference on the History of Western America*. Santa Fe, New Mexico: Museum of New Mexico Press, pp. 37-47, 230-232.

1091

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Guth, Peter L.

- 1975 **George Montague Wheeler, last Army explorer of the American West.** Thesis, United States Military Academy, West Point, New York, 74 pp.

Pike, Donald G.

- 1972 **Four surveyors challenge the Rocky Mountain West.** *American West*, 9(3): 4-13.
John Wesley Powell, George M. Wheeler, Ferdinand V. Hayden, and Clarence B. King.

Ranney, Wayne; Dimock, Brad; [AND Wheeler, George M.]

- 2015 **The Wheeler Survey in Grand Canyon.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 28(2) (Spring [sic, Summer]): 1, 2, 30-46, 48.
Regarding Wheeler’s upriver survey on Colorado River to Diamond Creek. Includes reprint of Wheeler’s (1889) section, “Ascent of the Colorado River and Exploration of the Grand Cañon to the Mouth of Diamond Creek in 1871.”

Simmons, George

- 1999 **The diary of Grove Karl Gilbert; the George M. Wheeler river expedition of 1871.** *The Confluence* (Colorado Plateau River Guides), 6(3) (Winter): cover, 5-19, back cover.

Staveley, Gaylord

- 2015 **The rapids and the roar : a boating history of the Colorado River and Grand Canyon.** Flagstaff, Arizona: Fretwater Press, 333 [334] pp.
See “Outdoing Ives, Preempting Powell: Lieutenant George Wheeler, 1871” (pp. 57-59).

Wheeler, George M.

- 1872 **Preliminary report concerning explorations and surveys principally in Nevada and Arizona. 1871.** Washington, D.C.: U.S. Government Printing Office, 96 pp.
Cited by some as by A. A. Humphreys.
- 1872 **Preliminary report of explorations in Nevada and Arizona.** *In:* Belknap, William W., Letter from the Secretary of War, communicating, In compliance with a resolution of the Senate of March 7, 1872, a preliminary report of Lieutenant George M. Wheeler, Corps of Engineers, of the progress of the engineer exploration of the public domain in Nevada and Arizona. *U.S. 42nd Congress, 2nd Session, Senate Executive Document 65*, 96 pp.
Wheeler’s “Introduction” (pp. 2-57). Map: “Preliminary topographical map embracing in skeleton a portion only of the notes from surveys made in accordance with Party II Special Orders N^o 109 War Dep^t March 18th 1871 and letter of instructions of Brig. General A. A. Humphreys, Chief of Eng^{rs} dated march 23^d 1871. Conducted under the immediate direction of 1st Lieutenant Geo. M. Wheeler, Corps of Eng^{rs} assisted by 1st Lieutenant D. W. Lockwood, Corps of Eng^{rs} and 2nd Lieutenant D. A. Lyle, 2nd U.S. Artillery during the summer and fall of 1871. Louis Nell, Chief Topographer and Draughtsman.”
- 1889 **Report upon United States Geographical Surveys West of the One Hundredth Meridian, in charge of Capt. Geo. M. Wheeler . . . Volume 1.—Geographical report.** Washington, D.C.: U.S. Government Printing Office, 780 pp.
Greatly delayed in publication. Errata sheet tipped in on title-page: “On page 27, line 21, for artemesia read artemisia; On page 64, line 30, for by read of; On page 513, line 5, before the word Expeditions, for English read Exploring”.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Regarding the Colorado River “uprun” into western Grand Canyon, see extensive quotations from this item, with notes, on pp. 141-146 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).

1877

C. L. White

1862–1935

Dentist; Secretary and Editor, and Past President, Oklahoma State Dental Society

Anonymous

1922 **[Note.]** *In:* Personal—Highly Personal [SECTION]. *Hettinger’s Dental News* (Kansas City, Missouri), 5(8) (August): 48.

“Dr. C. L. White of Oklahoma City is attending the National Dental Meeting at Los Angeles. The Doctor spent a day at the Grand Canyon in route and made the rather hazardous trip to the bottom of the Canyon. He states that he would not take anything for his experience, but would not care to go over the same ground again.”

1878

David White

(Charles David White)

1862–1935

U.S. Geological Survey geologist, paleobotanist

White is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 95) for brief biographical notes and photo. Refer to [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#) (Anderson, 2015, pp. 77, 78) for photos and legends. His metal grave marker has embossed on it figures of three of the new fossil plant species he described from the Hermit Shale at Grand Canyon, reproduced from his 1929 monograph, “Flora of the Hermit Shale, Grand Canyon, Arizona” (*Carnegie Institution of Washington, Publication 405*). Also buried here is his wife, **Mary Elizabeth White** (*née* Houghton, 1956–1936).

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **White** in Part 21 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Schuchert, Charles

1937 **Biographical memoir of David White, 1862-1935.** *U.S. National Academy of Sciences, Biographical Memoirs*, 17: 187-221. (“Presented to the Academy at the Autumn Meeting, 1935”.)
See pp. 192, 204, 208.

Shimer, Hervey W.

1936 **David White (1862-1935).** *American Academy of Arts and Sciences, Proceedings*, 70(10) (March): 600-602.

1879

Ed White

(Edward Higgins White, II)

1930–1967

U.S. Air Force; astronaut (Gemini 4)

White was the first American to perform a space walk. He died in the Apollo 1 fire at the Kennedy Space Center.

• Refer to a photo in Kevin S. Schindler, *The Grand Canyon: Past and Present* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2024), p. 92, of Ed White and Jim Lovell below the Black Bridge (with a “today” view of the scene; see also photo, p. 93, of White at an ancient granary near Garden Creek below Havasupai Gardens, Bright Angel Trail, March 13, 1964 (with a “today” view of the scene)).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1880

Georgie White

(née Bessie DeRoss; Georgie White Clark)

1911–1992

River runner, outfitter

- Refer to photo in Robert W. Audretsch, *Grand Canyon’s Phantom Ranch* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2012; Images of America series), p. 94, showing Georgie’s triple rig stopped near Phantom Ranch, Easter 1970.

Anonymous

- 1945 **River adventure is experiment to aid Grand Canyon voyagers.** *In:* Here and There on the Desert [SECTION]. *Desert Magazine*, 8(11) (September): 29.
Harry Aleson and George White’s 42-mile float trip in lower Grand Canyon in July.
- 1946 **River voyagers rescued.** *In:* Here and There [SECTION]. *Desert Magazine*, 9(11) (September): 36.
Georgie White (as “Mrs. Georgia White”) and Harry Aleson.
- 1955 **River pilot Georgia [sic] White brings record party through Grand Canyon.** *Desert Magazine*, 18(10) (October): 29.
Georgie White carries 30 passengers on three 22-to-27 foot pontoons and four 10-man neoprene rubber boats; complains the trip went “too smoothly.” Twenty-day trip included 8-year-old “Bonnie Bundy of Mt. Trumbull” [sic, Mount Trumbull] who was “believed to be the youngest person ever to make the trip.” Item credited to *Nevada State Journal*.
- 1965 **The perils of Delphine. [Part 1.]** *The Brine Line* (American Potash and Chemical Corporation), 13(6) (December): 10-12. [Concluded in February 1966.]
Commercial Colorado River trip with Georgie White. Includes extensive quotations from the diary of Delphine Mohrline.
- 1966 **The perils of Delphine. [Part 2.]** *The Brine Line* (American Potash and Chemical Corporation), 14(1) (February): 12-13, 16. [Concluded from December 1965 issue.]
Commercial Colorado River trip with Georgie White. Includes extensive quotations from the diary of Delphine Mohrline.
- 1967 **Woman of the river.** *The Limb* (Orange, California), (February): cover, 2, 4, 13-15, 17.
Georgie White. Apparently reprinted from *Santa Ana Register*.
- 1986 **Editor’s notebook; about a woman of the river.** *Wildwater*, 7(2) (April/May): 5.
About Georgie White.
- 1987 **River runners: A selection of profiles.** *Wildwater*, (Spring): 33-37.
See p. 35, “Georgie Clark, ‘Woman of the River,’ Las Vegas, Nevada.
- 1992 **Georgie; 1910-1992.** *The News* (Grand Canyon River Guides), 5(3) (Summer): 1.
- 1996 **[Photograph of Georgie White and Rudi.]** *Hibernacle News*, 1996: 3.
Georgie White and Rudi Petschek. Photo only.
- 2000 **Georgie Rapid.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 13(3) (Fall): 7.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 2000 **“. . . naming 24 mile Rapid, Georgie Rapid, is a great idea.”** *In:* Flipped out—letters to GCPBA [SECTION]. *The Waiting List* (Grand Canyon Private Boaters Association), 4(3) (Fall): 35. [Signed “Big Wave”. Ellipsis is part of subsection title.]
- 2001 **Georgie Rapid.** *In:* Hot Line [SECTION]. *Paddler*, (January/February): 20.
- 2001 **“Georgie Rapid” official at federal level.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 14(4) (Winter 2001-2002): 47.
- 2001 **gcpba Newswire—Georgie Rapid approved, October 12, 2001.** *In:* Newswire Quarterly Review [SECTION]. *The Waiting List* (Grand Canyon Private Boaters Association), 5(3) (Fall): 39. [Originally distributed electronically via gcpba Newswire.]
- 2003 **Grand Canyon river runner Georgie White at Lees Ferry with the Echo Cliffs and the Spencer Trail in the background. Photo provided by Pete Cowgill.** *The Bulletin* (Southern Arizona Hiking Club, Tucson), 45(10) (July 19-August 22): cover, 2.

Photo only.
- [c. 2010] **Early Grand Canyon river runners : John Wesley Powell, Norman Nevills, Glen and Bessie Hyde, Georgie White, Martin Litton, Katie Lee, Buzz Holmstrom, Bert Loper.** Memphis, Tennessee: Books LLC, 29 pp. [Cover title: *Early Grand Canyon river runners: John Wesley Powell.*] [A print-on-demand publication, from an “online edition”. “The online version of this book is part of Wikipedia, a multilingual, web-based encyclopedia.” (p. v).] [Copy acquired new in 2010.]
- Abyssus, C. V.** [*pseudonym* of Richard Quartaroli]
- 2013 **The begats: Grand Canyon river outfitter genealogy.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 26(4) (Winter 2013-2014): 8-17. [See also errata, 27(1) (Spring 2014): 3.]
- Advocatus-devili, C. V.** [*pseudonym* of Richard D. Quartaroli]
- 2001 **Georgie Rapid—yes, no, maybe so.** *The Waiting List* (Grand Canyon Private Boaters Association), 4(4) (Winter 2000-2001): 36-37.
- Aleson, Harry L.**
- 1946 **Colorado River raft drift.** *Southern Sierran*, (August): 3.

Aleson and Georgie White, Parashant Wash to Emery Falls.
- 1981 **Adventure on the Colorado; after a hot, dry climb down into the canyon, two river runners faced the dangerous rapids of the Colorado.** *Beehive History* (Utah State Historical Society), (7): 14-18.

The “1946 Raft Drift” by Aleson and Georgie White, Parashant Wash to Emery Falls.
- Bechtel, Jim, AND Belknap, Bill**
- 2010 **It was in the afternoon—.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 23(3) (Fall): 48.

Photo by Bill Belknap; Jim Bechtel and Georgie White face-to-face at Elves Chasm, during the jet boat expedition. With excerpt from letter, Jim Bechtel to Marty Anderson, explaining the photo.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Bloato, Bobby [*pseudonym*]

- 1986 **Strokes and pokes.** *The Stinking Desert Gazette* (Moab, Utah), 1(2) (September): 9.
Regarding “eccentric boatmen”. Notes “Georgie, the most famous boatman in the Grand Canyon, and the crustiest, most eccentric person on the river.”

Cates, Bob, AND Ripley, John

- 2004 **Georgie—as a climber.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 15(4) (October/December): 1, 6.
(Submitted by Dove Menkes; photo by Niles Werner.)

Clark, Georgie White [see also White, Georgie]

- NO DATE (EXECUTIVE PRODUCER) **Rafting down the Colorado River through the Grand Canyon.** (Bill Jensen, producer, director; Georgie Clark, narrator.) Canyon State Video Productions. VHS.
- [1977] (WITH Duane Newcomb) **Georgie Clark : thirty years of river running.** San Francisco: Chronicle Books, 165 pp.
- 1987 **Tales from a river woman.** (As told to Deborah Whitford.) *Women’s Sports and Fitness*, 9(4) (April): 38-41, 71.
- 2000 **Conquering Glen Canyon.** *In:* Fleck, Richard F. (ed.), *A Colorado River reader.* Salt Lake City: University of Utah Press, pp. 97-111.
From Clark [1977]. Includes Grand Canyon.

Copeland, Jeff B.

- 1982 **Taming the river runners.** *Newsweek*, (September 13): 93.
Georgie Clark.

Corry, John

- 1962 **Woman guides dudes through rapids. Georgie White likes Grand Canyon of [the] Colorado best. Chicago native also enticed by Alaska and Mexico.** *The New York Times*, (January 14): M11.

Couce, Joe

- 2000 **“ . . . naming 24 mile Rapid, Georgie Rapid, is a great idea.”** *In:* Flipped out—letters to GCPBA [SECTION]. *The Waiting List* (Grand Canyon Private Boaters Association), 4(3) (Fall): 35. [Ellipsis is part of title.]

Crosman, Anne Snowden

- 2003 **Young at heart : aging gracefully with attitude.** Veedersburg, Indiana: Hara Publishing Group, Inc., 422 [425] pp. [Cover includes subtitle, “61 extraordinary Americans tell how to defy age with zest, work and healthy lifestyles”.]
See “Georgie Clark” (pp. 82-91, 408-409).

DeRoss, Rose Marie

- 1958 **Adventures of Georgie White, TV’s “Woman of the Rivers”.** Palm Desert, California: Desert Magazine Press, 84 pp. [Stated 1st ed.; wraps saddle-stapled. Cover title: *Woman of the Rivers : white water adventures in the canyons the West.*]

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1967 **Adventures of Georgie White : TV’s “Woman of the Rivers”.** Costa Mesa, California: Gardner Printing and Mailing Co., 2nd ed., revised, 123 pp. [Cover title: *Woman of the Rivers : white water adventures in the canyons the West*. Spine title: *Woman of the Rivers*.] [Wraps revised from 1st ed.; perfect bound.]

1970 **Adventures of Georgie White : TV’s “Woman of the Rivers”.** Costa Mesa, California: Gardner Printing and Mailing Co., 3rd ed., 123 pp. [Cover title: *Woman of the Rivers : white water adventures in the canyons the West*. Spine title: *Woman of the Rivers*.] [Wraps identical to the 2nd ed.]

Dimock, Brad

2000 **Harry Aleson/Georgi [sic] White.** *In*: Swimmers of the century [FEATURE]. *Paddler*, 20(5) (September/October): 19.

Hellyer, Dave [Hellyer, Clement David]

1993 **Fair sailing, Georgie—and happy landings! Georgie Clark 1910-1992.** *In*: *Five Quail Books, Catalogue Seven*. Spring Grove, Minnesota: Five Quail Books, p. 60.

Henderson, Randall

1954 **Just Between You and Me** [COLUMN]. *Desert Magazine*, 17(9) (September): 42.

Includes note on drought-induced low flows curtailing river trips. Notes, “The only chartered expedition to go through Grand Canyon was one piloted by Georgia White [Georgie White] and her husband, ‘Whitey.’ They took three rubber life rafts with 10 passengers from Lee’s Ferry to Boulder City in 21 days—making portages where there was not enough water to take loaded boats through the rocks exposed in the rapids.” Also notes the potential for crop losses in Imperial Valley and lower Colorado River region were averted due to water storage in Lake Mead.

Huser, Verne

1977 **Rafting’s grand lady.** *Down River*, 4(3) (April): 16-17.

Jirge, Roz [Jirge, Rosalyn]

1993 **“Georgie’s Rapid” project.** *The News* (Grand Canyon River Guides), 6(3) (Late Summer): 18.

1999 **Georgie Rapid?** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 12(2) (Spring): 16.

2000 **“Georgie Rapid” officially recognized in Arizona.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 4(8): 4.

2000 **Georgie Rapid—to be, or not to be?** *In*: Flipped out—letters to GCPBA [SECTION]. *The Waiting List* (Grand Canyon Private Boaters Association), 4(3) (Fall): 34.

2001 **Letter to the Editor.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 5(12): 3.
Regarding Georgie Rapid.

2002 **[Letter regarding Georgie Rapid.]** *In*: Dear Eddy [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 15(1) (Spring): 5.

Lavender, David

1985 **River runners of the Grand Canyon.** Grand Canyon Natural History Association [paperback ed.], and University of Arizona Press [clothbound ed.], 147 pp. (Title-page includes both imprints.)

See Chapter 10, “Against the Grain” (pp. 106-114); see also pp. 122-124.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Leavengood, Betty

- 1999 **Grand Canyon women : lives shaped by landscape.** Boulder, Colorado: Pruett Publishing Co., 248 pp.
- 2004 **Grand Canyon women : lives shaped by landscape.** Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association, 2nd ed., 297 pp.
- 2014 **Grand Canyon women : lives shaped by landscape.** Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association, 3rd ed., 242 pp.

Madsen, Lisa D.

- 1986 **Georgie! Woman of the river.** *Wildwater*, 7(2) (April/May): cover, 3, 20-35.
“Part I: A Woman and a River” (pp. 20-30); “Part 2: A Trip with Georgie” (pp. 30-35).

Menkes, Dove [Menkes, Elchanan Dov]

- 2004 **A little history revisited.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 17(4) (Winter 2004-2005): 21.
Georgie White.

Muench, Joyce Rockwood

- 1965 **Georgie White; queen of the rivers.** *Arizona Highways*, 41(4) (April): 2-3.
- 2018 **Georgie White.** *In*: Stieve, Robert (ed.), *Grand Canyon National Park : 10 decades of stories and photographs from Arizona Highways : 1919-2019.* Phoenix: Arizona Highways, pp. 117-120.
Reprinting of Muench (1965).

Nichols, Jeffrey D.

- 1995 **Daredevil Georgie White ran Utah’s great rivers.** *History Blazer*, (August):.

Palmer, Dewey H., AND Kittle, George L.

- 1968 **Rafting down the Colorado; the best and most exciting way to see the Grand Canyon is from the river at the bottom.** *Ford Times* (Ford Motor Co.), 61(7) (July): cover, contents page, 11-15.
A trip with Georgie White.

Peterson, Neil J.

- 2000 **The Georgie Rapid; making history on the Colorado.** *Flagstaff Live!*, 6(32) (August 10-16): 1, 8-9.

Ripley, Roy B.

- 1966 **Travelling nature’s masterpiece.** *The Kraftsman* (Kraft Foods, Chicago), (May/June): cover, contents page, 4-13.
Colorado River trip through Grand Canyon with Georgie White. Also features Georgie’s use of Kraft brand foods at meals.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Robinson, John W.

- 2015 **Chester Versteeg and the early history of the Desert Peaks Section, part 2; presented at the Desert Peaks Section’s annual banquet on May 15, 2011.** *The Desert Sage* (Sierra Club, Desert Peaks Section), (357) (May/June): 16-19.

See p. 18, regarding some prominent early members of the section, including Georgie White (noted *in passing* on pp. 16, 18, with reference to her later work in Grand Canyon).

Rudner, Ruth

- 2023 **Seven wonders of the Grand Canyon. Buzz Holmstrom, one of the early explorers of the Grand Canyon, once said: “Women have their place in the world, but they do not belong in the Canyon of the Colorado.” Despite his ignorant opinion, many incredible women moved there anyway, and through passion, determination and know-how, they left indelible impressions on a place not easily impressed.** *Arizona Highways*, 99(1) (January): 18-25.

Features Ada Bass, Blanche Kolb, Polly Mead Patraw, Elzada Clover and Lois Jotter, Georgie White, and Katie Lee.

Sayre, Joel

- 1958 **Georgie’s roaring river; “the average can’t imagine!”.** *Sports Illustrated*, 8(24) (June 16): 61-72.

- 1958 **Georgie’s roaring river; “characters and cataracts”.** *Sports Illustrated*, 8(25) (June 23): 66-72.

Staveley, Gaylord

- 2015 ***The rapids and the roar : a boating history of the Colorado River and Grand Canyon.*** Flagstaff, Arizona: Fretwater Press, 333 [334] pp.

See in Chapter 8, “Feudin’, 1957-1958” (pp. 170-185).

Steiger, Lew

- 1991 **We could have danced all night.** *Grand Canyon River Guides* [newsletter], 4(1) (February): 2, 8-9.

Georgie White’s 80th birthday party at Marble Canyon.

Strutin, Michele

- 1979 **The white-water queen.** *New West*, 4(18) (August 27): 34-37, 40-46.

Thybony, Scott

- 2008 **Crystal Rapid, 1983—Georgie goes for the big one.** *In*: 1983; the 25th anniversary [FEATURE]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 21(1) (Spring): 17-18.

Tisinger, Daryl

- 2021 **[Remarks on George White.]** *In*: Letters [SECTION]. *Arizona Highways*, 97(7) (July): 4.

Ward, Jane E.

- 2007 **Georgie.** *Grand Canyon River Runner*, (5) (Fall): 7.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Watson, Angela

- 1972 **Dauntless Angela rides through the Grand Canyon; ten-day pontoon voyage.** “(As told to Toivo Lindholm, who collaborated with her on this article)”. *The Deaf American* (National Association of the Deaf, Indianapolis, Indiana), 25(4) (December): 3-6.
- An Eastertime 1970 trip on the Colorado River with Georgie White.

Westergard, Jim

- 2011 **Oddballs: The remarkable true stories of forty unique, strange, peculiar, extraordinary and generally odd people.** [Vancouver, British Columbia]: Heavenly Monkey, 96 pp.
- Includes Georgie White. Colophon: “This book has been set in Dante and Dante Titling. The text has been printed at Heavenly Monkey by Rollin Milroy on dampened Guarro paper with a Washington press. The wood engravings were printed by the artist in his Red Deer studio on Zerkall paper. The binding is by Claudia Cohen. Oddballs is published in an edition of 30 copies, uniform in content and binding, plus 5 *hors de commerce* copies (marked H.C. 1-5). This copy is number [number written by hand] [signed] Jim Westergard”.

Westwood, Richard E. [Westwood, Dick]

- 1994 **Georgie White; legend of the Colorado River.** *The Confluence* (Colorado Plateau River Guides), 1(3) (Summer): 4-6.
- 1995 **Georgie White Clark: Legend of the Colorado River.** *O’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 6(4) (April): 1-5.
- 1997 **Woman of the river : Georgie White Clark, white-water pioneer.** (Foreword by Roy Webb.) Logan, Utah: Utah State University Press, 304 pp.

White, Georgie [see also Clark, Georgie]

- 1957 **Queen Mary on the Colorado.** *American White Water*, 3(1) (Spring): 21.
- With editor’s introductory note. Photograph by William Belknap, Jr.
- 1994 **[Letter written to Bill Beer in 1955.]** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 7(4): 13.

White, Georgie, AND Steiger, Lew

- 1999 **Georgie.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 12(2) (Spring): 1, 28-36.
- White oral history interview.

Whitford, Deborah A.

- 1984 **Georgie and the river rats.** *Nevada Magazine*, 44(3): 37-38, 55-56.

Wood, Matt

- 2000 “. . . a bit inconsistent to rename the Rapid . . .” *In*: Flipped out—letters to GCPBA [SECTION]. *The Waiting List* (Grand Canyon Private Boaters Association), 4(3) (Fall): 35. [Ellipses are part of title.]
- Georgie Rapid.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Yates, Teresa

- 1992 **So long, Georgie.** *The News* (Grand Canyon River Guides), 5(3) (Summer): 2.
Obituary. Accompanied by a separately printed color photograph of Georgie White by Yates, regarding which see “Georgie Pictures”, *The News*, 5(4) (Fall): 28.

1881

James White
1837–1927
Accidental river runner

Most of these citations are edited from “[‘It was this way...’ The Grand Canyon’s Indubitable James White and John Hance: An Introduction and Annotated Bibliography](#)”. See that publication for additional information and commentary regarding James White. Whether or not he had passed through the entire Grand Canyon on the Colorado River, in 1867, remains a matter of much discussion.

See also quotations from various items, with notes, on pp. 105-118 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).

Anonymous

- 1867 **California matters.** *The New York Times*, (October 24): 2.
See “A Perilous Voyage.” Brief notice of the James White affair.
- 1868 **The Colorado River.** *The Circular* (Oneida, New York), 5(11) (June 1): 87-88.
Credited to *American Examiner and Review*. Includes the James White affair.
- 1868 **[Notice of “A Terrible Voyage” in Lippincott’s.]** *In*: The Magazines for December [SECTION]. *The Nation* (New York), 7(178) (November 26): 441.
Refers to Clerke (1868).
- 1868 **[Record of meeting of February 17, 1868.]** *Academy of Science of St. Louis, Transactions*, 2: 584.
“Dr. Engelmann read a paper, communicated from Arizona, by Dr. C. D. Parry, being ‘An Account of the Passage through the Great Cañon of the Colorado River, by Mr. James White, with Geological Remarks,’ which was referred to the Committee on Publication.” (ENTIRE ITEM)
- 1869 **Voyage through the Grand Canon of Colorado** [sic]. *In*: Reviews [SECTION]. *American Naturalist*, 2(12) (February): 655-656.
James White affair; an abstract of a portion of the item by C. C. Parry (1868).
- 1869 **A romantic voyage.** *The Round Table* (New York), 9(217) (March 20): 180-181.
Refers to “narrow canyons” of western rivers. “These fissures have not been scooped out by the watercourses, but are apparently the result of some titanic convulsion of nature which has rent the mountains asunder, and made a highway for the rivers to pass through. Of all these remarkable natural curiosities none exceeds in grandeur or extent the great Canyon of the Colorado, a region as little known to science as the interior of Africa, or the neighborhood of the North Pole. * * * On our best maps much of its [the Colorado River’s] route is still a blank space; but a scientific party, mostly young men from Illinois, headed by professor Powell, is now on an exploring expedition, partly to enlarge their knowledge and recruit their health, but mainly to solve the mystery of the Upper Colorado and its wonderful canyon, by attempting to pass through it in boats or rafts—a passage which has as yet only been successfully accomplished by one man, whose adventures in the gorge form one of the most

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

fascinating stories of peril and hair-breadth escapes we ever remember reading.” Concludes with remarks on the James White affair.

- 1869 **Passage of the great canon of the Colorado.** *Brooklyn Monthly*, 1(2) (April): 157-163.
- 1869 **The Grand Canyon of the Colorado. Remarkable voyage by an exploring expedition in 1867—An interesting narrative. From the *Chicago Times*, July 5.** *The New York Times*, (July 7):.
- 1869 **“New Tracks in North America.” By William A. Bell.** *The Pall Mall Budget* (London), 3 (October 8): 26-27.
A substantial portion of the short summary of Bell’s new publication is devoted to the account of the James White affair on the Colorado River.
- 1869 **Eine Fahrt durch die Grosse Felsenschlucht des westlichen Colorado** [sic] [transl. ‘A trip through the great canyon of the Colorado of the West’]. *Mittheilungen aus Justus Perthes’ Geographischer Anstalt über Wichtige Neue Erforschungen auf dem Gesamtgebiete der Geographie von Dr. A. Petermann* [Petermanns Geographische Mittheilungen], 15: 19-21. [In German.]
An abstract of the item by C. C. Parry (1868).
- 1869 **Ueber eine Flossfahrt durch den grossen Cañon des Colorado** [transl. ‘About a raft trip through the great canyon of the Colorado’]. *Gaea—Natur und Leben* (Köln), 5: 317. [In German.]
- 1869 **Floßfahrt auf dem Großen Colorado des Westens** [transl. ‘Raft trip down the Great Colorado of the West’]. *From:* *Revue der Erd- und Völkerkunde*. *In:* *Chronik der Gegenwart* [SECTION]. *Unsere Zeit* (Deutsche Revue der Gegenwart), New Series, 5(1): 633-639. [In German.] [Item title from contents page, p. 955.]
Includes a significant portion relating to the James White affair. Information is credited to “Major Calhoun” [Alfred R. Calhoun] of the Corps of Engineers. The Powell expedition is not mentioned. Also notes that the Colorado River rises in Idaho.
- 1869 **Half a mile below ground. Thrilling adventure of a party in the great canon of the Colorado.** *The Christian Pioneer* (London), 23: 101-103.
- 1870 **A drift for life.** *All the Year Round*, New Series, (58) (January 8): 132-135.
- 1870 **A drift for life.** *Littell’s Living Age*, Series 4, 16 (February 12) (1341): 424-427.
“From All the Year Round.” [i.e., Anonymous, 1870].
- 1870 **Eine Floßfahrt auf dem großen Colorado.** [transl. ‘A raft trip on the great Colorado’]. *In:* Feuilleton [SECTION]. *Troppauer Zeitung* (Troppau, Austrian Silesia), 1870(52) (March 4): [2]-[3], (53) (March 4): [3], (54) (March 7): [3]-[4], (55) (March 8): [3]. [In German.]
✓ Troppau is the German name for Opava, which in 1870 was a part of Austrian Silesia; today it is Opava, Czech Republic.
- 1870 **“New Tracks in North America.” By W. A. Bell.** *In:* Contemporary Literature [SECTION]. *The North British Review* (London), 52 (New Series, 13)(103) (April): 213, 289-290.
A substantial portion of the short summary of Bell’s new publication is devoted to the account of the James White affair on the Colorado River.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 1870 **“New Tracks in North America.” By W. A. Bell.** *In:* Contemporary Literature [SECTION]. *The North British Review (American Edition)* (New York), 52(103) (April): 111, 150-152.
A substantial portion of the short summary of Bell’s new publication is devoted to the account of the James White affair on the Colorado River.
- 1870 **A drift for life.** *Friends’ Intelligencer* (Philadelphia), 27(11) (May 14): 170-172, (12) (May 21): 189-190.
“From ‘All the Year Round.’” [*i.e.*, Anonymous, 1870].
- 1870 **Adrift for life** [*sic*]. *The Gentleman’s Journal* (London), 1(34) (June 1): 539-540. [*NOTE:* Issue numbers 1(31)-1(34) all are dated June 1.]
- 1870 **“Illustrated Travels: a Record of Discovery, Geography, and Adventure. Edited by H. W. Bates, Assistant Secretary of the Royal Geographical Society. (pp. 378.) London: Cassell, Petter, and Galpin. 1870.”** *In:* Reviews, Notices, &c. [SECTION]. *The Educational Times* (London), 23(New Series, 110) (June 1): 58.
A substantial portion of the short summary of Bell’s new publication is devoted to the account of the James White affair on the Colorado River.
- 1870 **Bell’s travels in North America.** *In:* Notes [SECTION]. *The Nation* (New York), 11(283) (December 1): 371-372.
Review of “ ‘New Tracks in North America. By Wm. A. Bell.’ London: Chapman & Hall. New York: G. P. Putnam & Sons. 1870.” (*i.e.*, Bell, 1870 and Bell, 1871, respectively). [Review includes (p. 372) note of “the so-called Grand Cañon of the Colorado, far exceeding in height and savage grandeur the well-known gorges of the Tamina and Trient in Switzerland. This wonderful gorge was explored involuntarily, in 1867, by James Baker [*sic*, James White], a ‘prospector,’ swept down on an improvised raft in his attempt to escape from Indians. His account is one of the most wonderful stories in the book; but is confirmed in all essentials by the report of Major J. W. Powell, who explored it with a party in 1869.”
- 1871 **Ein Passionsfahrt durch die Unterwelt.** [*transl.* ‘A passionate ride through the underworld’]. *Klagenfurter Tagespost* (Klagenfurt, Austria), 1871(36) (May 1): [1]-[2]. [*In German.*]
- 1871 **Eine entsetzliche Fahrt.** [*transl.* ‘A horrible ride’]. *Roman-Magazin des Auslandes* (Berlin), 5(2nd Quarter): 236-239. [*In German.*]
- [1890] **A drift for life.** [London and Brighton]: Society for Promoting Christian Knowledge, 15 pp. (Penny Series of Popular Tales.)
- 1892 **A drift for life.** *Ballou’s Monthly Magazine*, 77(2) (August) (452): 143-145.
- 1907 **The story of James White; first explorer of the Grand Cañon.** *In:* Outdoor Men and Women [SECTION]. *Outing Magazine*, 50(1) (April): 46-49.
Includes transcription and first facsimile reproduction of James White’s letter, pp. 48-49.
- 1913 **[Notice of James White affair.]** *In:* Some Publications [SECTION]. *Iowa Journal of History and Politics*, 11(2): 282.
“In the *Rocky Mountain Herald*, published at Denver, Colorado, on January 11th there is an interesting article on *The Grand Cañon of the Colorado*, by Will C. Ferril, in which is told the story of the adventures of James White while exploring the cañon in 1867.” (ENTIRE ITEM)

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 1916 **First explorer of Grand Canon living.** *In:* Cabinet of Miscellaneous Information [SECTION]. *The Mining American* (Denver), 72(1772) (January 29): 4.
“James White, the Colorado pioneer, who in 1867 made a voyage on a raft through the Grand Canon of the Colorado, about two years before its exploration by Maj. J. W. Powell, is still living and now resides at Trinidad, Colorado.” (ENTIRE ITEM)
- 1917 **First explorer of Grand Canyon. Achievement of James White set forth in Senate document. Made the voyage in 1867. Nearly starved, was rescued from the raft upon which he lived for fourteen days.** *The New York Times*, (October 14) (Section R): 78.
Notice of Dawson (1917).
- 1918 **Through Grand Canyon on a raft.** *In:* Field Sports, Motors, and Travel [SECTION; Elon H. Jessup, ed.]. *Outing*, 72(2) (May): 128, 130.
Includes excerpts from U.S. Senate Document 42 (Dawson, 1917).
- 1919 [Notice of publication.] **“Dawson, T. F. The Grand Canyon: An article giving the credit of first traversing the Grand Canyon of the Colorado to James White, a Colorado gold prospector, who it is claimed made the voyage two years previous to the expedition under the direction of Maj. J. W. Powell, in 1869. 67 pp.; ill. Senate Doc. 42, 65th Congr., 1st Sess., Washington, D. C., 1917.”** *Geographical Review*, 7: 351.
- 1920 **Grand Canyon National Park.** *The Golden West* (Los Angeles), 1(24) (May 15): 7.
Dedication of national park. Item includes transcription of James White letter regarding his putative 1867 trip down Colorado River through Grand Canyon.
- 1958 **Through Grand Canyon rapids on a log raft?** *In:* Books of the Southwest [SECTION]. *Desert Magazine*, 21(10) (October): 43.
Review of R. E. Lingenfelter’s *First Through the Grand Canyon*, with a focus here on the James White affair.
- 2017 **Greg Adams, the great-grandson of James White, celebrating the 150th anniversary of James White being plucked from the river near Callville, Utah, having presumably floated through the Canyon two years before John Wesley Powell. Greg is on his replica of White’s boat, which he built at the GTS.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 30(2) (Summer): 48. Photo only. Actually a four-log raft. GTS = Guides Training Seminar.

Adams, Eilean

- 2001 ***Hell or high water : James White’s disputed passage through Grand Canyon, 1867.*** Logan, Utah: Utah State University Press, 220 pp.

Bancroft, Hubert Howe

- 1891 ***Chronicles of the builders of the commonwealth : historical character study. Volume 5.*** San Francisco: The History Company, 694 pp.
Includes notice of the James White affair, pp. 157-158.

Bartlett, I. S.

- 1918 (ED.) ***History of Wyoming. Volume I.*** Chicago: S. J. Clarke Publishing Co., 667 pp.
See “James White,” p. 620.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Bass, William Wallace

- NO DATE ***Adventures in the canyons of the Colorado.*** [No place]: CreateSpace, 32 pp. [Typographically reset, with illustrations.] [An on-demand publication.]
- 1920 ***Adventures in the canyons of the Colorado by two of its earliest explorers, James White and W. W. Hawkins, with introduction and notes by William Wallace Bass, the Grand Canyon guide.*** (Foreword by George Wharton James.) Grand Canyon, Arizona: The authors, 38 pp. [Cover title: *Adventures in the Canyons of the Colorado.* William Wallace Bass.]
Bass, pp. 8-14, 30-31, 34-38; Hawkins, pp. 15-29 (including facsimiles of original journal pages); White, pp. 32-34 (including facsimile of original letter); James, pp. 5-7.
- 2011 ***Adventures in the canyons of the Colorado by two of its earliest explorers, James White and W. W. Hawkins, with introduction and notes by William Wallace Bass, the Grand Canyon guide.*** (Foreword by George Wharton James.) Lexington, Kentucky: Dunda Books, 43 pp. [Cover title: *Dunda Books Classic. Adventures in the Canyons of the Colorado.* William Wallace Bass.] [An on-demand publication.]
Text reset, with illustrations; original title-page reset, p. 2. Bass, pp. 7-14, 16, 34-35, 39-43; Hawkins, pp. 15, 17-33 (including facsimiles of original journal pages); White, pp. 36-39 (including facsimile of original letter); James, pp. 3-6.]

Bates, H. W.

- 1870 (ED.) ***Illustrated travels : a record of discovery, geography, and adventure.*** London: Cassell, Petter, and Galpin, 378 pp.
Includes notice of the James White affair.

Beggs, William J.

- 2020 ***James White; Arizona Miner, September 14, 1867; Navigation of the Big Cañon, a Terrible Voyage.*** *From:* Almanac [SECTION]. *In:* Dundas, Zach (ed.), *Grand Canyon : "the ages at work."* Austin, Texas: Wildsam Field Guides, p. 44.
Excerpt (though not so indicated) from newspaper article concerning James White’s account of passing through the Grand Canyon on the Colorado River. The newspaper article (p. 2 of that issue) begins with an editor’s paragraph introducing the Beggs communication.

Bell, William A.

- 1869 ***New tracks in North America. A journal of travel and adventure whilst engaged in a survey for a southern railroad to the Pacific Ocean during 1867-8.*** London: Chapman and Hall, 2 volumes, lxi, 236 pp., 322 pp., map. [True 1st ed.]
See Volume II, “Passage of the Great Cañon of the Colorado by James White, the Prospector,” pp. 199-217.
- 1869 ***New tracks in North America. A journal of travel and adventure whilst engaged in a survey for a southern railroad to the Pacific Ocean during 1867-8.*** London: Chapman and Hall, and New York: Scribner, Welford and Co., 2 volumes, lxi, 236 pp., 322 pp., map.
See Volume II, “Passage of the Great Cañon of the Colorado by James White, the Prospector,” pp. 199-217.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1870 ***New tracks in North America. A journal of travel and adventure whilst engaged in a survey for a southern railroad to the Pacific Ocean during 1867-8.*** London: Chapman and Hall, and New York: Scribner, Welford and Co., lxi, 565 pp., map.

See “Passage of the Great Cañon of the Colorado by James White, the Prospector,” pp. 435-453. ✓ This ed. also includes “Appendix D. Major J. W. Powell’s report on his explorations of the Rio Colorado in 1869” (pp. 559-563), a reprinting, with minor editing, of Powell’s correspondence to the *New-York Tribune*. Appendix D is added to the 1870 ed.; not present in 1869 ed. Also note that by the inclusion of Powell’s use of “Grand Cañon,” this ed. of Bell is the only contemporary publication to use all three early names for Grand Canyon, also using “Great Cañon” and “Big Cañon.”

1871 ***New tracks in North America. A journal of travel and adventure whilst engaged in a survey for a southern railroad to the Pacific Ocean during 1867-8.*** New York: G. P. Putnam and Sons, lxi, 564 pp., map.

1965 ***New tracks in North America. A journal of travel and adventure whilst engaged in the survey for a southern railroad to the Pacific Ocean during 1867-8.*** (Foreword by Robert O. Anderson.) Albuquerque: Horn and Wallace, lxi + 565 pp., map.

Facsimile reprint of 1870 ed.

Bulger, Harold A.

1961 **First man through the Grand Canyon.** *Missouri Historical Society, Bulletin*, 17(4) (Part 1) (July): 321-331.
James White affair.

Calhoun, Alfred R.

NO DATE **Passage of the great cañon of the Colorado.** *In: Wonderful adventures : a series of narratives of personal experiences among the native tribes of America.* London, Paris, and New York: Cassell, Petter, Galpin and Co., pp. 3-24. [Bottom of p. 313: “Cassell, Petter, Galpin & Co., Belle Sauvage Works, London, E.C.”]

NO DATE **Passage of the great cañon of the Colorado.** *In: Wonderful adventures : a series of narratives of personal experiences among the native tribes of America.* London, Paris, and Melbourne: Cassell and Co., Limited, pp. 3-24. [Bottom of p. 313: “Cassell & Company, Limited, Belle Sauvage Works, London, E.C. 20,191.”]

NO DATE **Passage of the great cañon of the Colorado.** *In: Wonderful adventures : a series of narratives of personal experiences among the native tribes of America.* London, Paris, New York, and Melbourne: Cassell and Co., Ltd., pp. 3-24. [Bottom of p. 313: “Cassel & Company, Limited, Belle Sauvage Works, London, E.C. 30,388.”]

NO DATE **Passage of the great cañon of the Colorado.** *In: Wonderful adventures : a series of narratives of personal experiences among the native tribes of America.* Philadelphia: William B. Evans and Co., pp. 3-24.

NO DATE **Passage of the great cañon of the Colorado.** *In: Wonderful adventures : a series of narratives of personal experiences among the native tribes of America.* Philadelphia: William B. Evans and Co., 2nd ed., pp. 3-24.

1874 **Passage of the great cañon of the Colorado.** *In: Wonderful adventures : a series of narratives of personal experiences among the native tribes of America.* Philadelphia: J. B. Lippincott and Co., 2nd ed., pp. 3-24. [Bottom of p. 313: “Cassell, Petter & Galpin, Belle Sauvage Works, London, E.C. 373.”]

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 1888 ***Lost in the cañon. The story of Sam Willett’s adventures on the great Colorado of the West.*** New York: A. L. Burt and Co., 267 pp. [Series titles vary?]: (Boy’s Home Library, Volume 1, No. 12) (The Alger Series for Boys).

Young-reader fiction. Reminiscent of the James White affair, about which Calhoun wrote in *Wonderful Adventures* (see above).

Campbell, J. F. [Campbell, John Francis]

- 1876 ***My circular notes. Extracts from journals, letters sent home, geological and other notes, written while travelling westwards round the world, from July 6, 1874, to July 6, 1875. Vol. II.*** London: Macmillan and Co., 331 pp. + advertisements.

See pp. 255-257. ✓ Refers, p. 256, to the James White story (but not by name) and without note of Powell’s 1869 and 1871-1872 expeditions: “After flowing more than 600 miles through a very dry country, the waters escape from the mountains into Californian plains through a winding cañon, which is said to be 6,000 feet deep, and little wider than the water way. I have not seen this Grand Cañon, but I have spoken with many who have explored it as far as they could get. They say that it would be as possible to shoot Niagara and live, as to descend the Colorado.” [with associated footnote:] “A book has been published in which a circumstantial account of the descent of the Colorado by a miner on a raft. Certain recorded events appeared inconsistent with each other, and I suppose that the story is mythical.”

Clerke, John [pseudonym of William J. Beggs]

- 1868 ***A terrible voyage.*** *Lippincott’s Magazine*, 2 (December): 588-594. [Author is indicated in volume contents, p. 4.]

Davis, William Morris

- 1919 ***The alleged journey of James White through the Grand Canyon in 1867.*** *Geographical Review*, 8: 355-356.

Dawson, Thomas Fulton

- 1917 ***The Grand Canyon; an article giving the credit of first traversing the Grand Canyon of the Colorado to James White, a Colorado gold prospector, who it is claimed made the voyage two years previous to the expedition under the direction of Maj. J. W. Powell in 1869.*** Washington: U.S. Government Printing Office, *U.S. 65th Congress, 1st Session, Senate Document 42*, 67 pp. [including wraps].

“Presented by Mr. Shafroth. May 25, 1917.—Referred to the Committee on Printing.” (Senator John F. Shafroth, of Colorado.)

- 1919 ***More light on James White’s trip through the Grand Canyon.*** *The Trail* (Society of Sons of Colorado), 11(9) (February): 5-14.

- 2001 ***The Grand Canyon : an article giving the credit of first traversing the Grand Canyon of the Colorado to James White, a Colorado gold prospector, who it is claimed made the voyage two years previous to the expedition under the direction of Maj. J. W. Powell in 1869.*** Phoenix: Five Quail Books, 67 [76] pp. [including wraps]. [First printing.]

Facsimile reprint of Dawson (1917), “with the addition of a bibliography of books, periodicals, newspapers, and unpublished works.” Page [76] (rear wrap) notes: “Reprint by [colophon] Five Quail Books[,] Phoenix, Arizona[,] with the addition of a bibliography of books, periodicals, newspapers, and unpublished works. September 2001[.] 150 copies in wraps[,] 50 copies in boards[.] A special thank you to our friends for their assistance.”

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

NOTE: All but one of the stock in boards, plus five additional in slipcases, was lost to theft before distribution (see the publisher’s “Addendum” laid in with the 2nd printing (Dawson, 2002). With the exception of a single copy in boards held by the publisher, surviving copies of this first printing will only be with self-wraps, side-stapled.

- 2002 ***The Grand Canyon : an article giving the credit of first traversing the Grand Canyon of the Colorado to James White, a Colorado gold prospector, who it is claimed made the voyage two years previous to the expedition under the direction of Maj. J. W. Powell in 1869.*** Prescott, Arizona: Five Quail Books, 2nd printing, 67 [81] pp.

2nd printing varies from the 1st. Facsimile reprint of Dawson (1917), “with the addition of a bibliography of books, periodicals, newspapers, and unpublished works.” Dated November 2002. “25 copies in boards, 5 copies in slipcase” [dark green buckram boards and slipcases green]. Includes facsimile reprinting, on one folded leaf tipped in at rear, of the article by C. C. Parry (1868): “Account of the passage through the Great Cañon of the Colorado of the West, from above the mouth of Green River to the head of steamboat navigation at Callville, in the months of August and September, 1867, by James White, now living at Callville. Reported January 6, 1868, to J. D. Perry, Esq., Pres’t of the Union Pacific Railway, Eastern Division, by C. C. Parry, Ass’t Geologist, U. P. R. Surv.,” published in *Academy of Science of St. Louis, Transactions*, 2 (April): 499-503 (Parry, 1868).

*NOTE: This 2nd printing issued with publisher’s “Addendum” (1 leaf, verso blank, laid loose), which states: “This is the second printing of Dawson’s 1917 Senate Document No. 42 in hardback by Five Quail Books. The first printing, fifty copies in black buckram plus five in slipcases, were stolen; only one copy survived. The others have not been found as of this date and are presumed to have been destroyed. The first printing lacked the tipped-in item from *The Transactions of the Academy of Science of St. Louis* and had not been numbered or signed. This new printing has additions to the bibliography plus this addendum.” Also, the Addendum leaf includes additional bibliographical citations. The 2nd printing in boards is bound in dark green buckram, with matching slipcase for those so distributed. All copies are signed “Dan Cassidy” (proprietor of Five Quail Books).*

- 2010 *The Grand Canyon: An article giving the credit of first traversing the Grand Canyon of the Colorado to James White, a Colorado gold prospector, who it is claimed made the voyage two years previous to the expedition under the direction of Maj. J. W. Powell.* [No place]: Nabu Press, 74 pp.

Reprinting; an on-demand publication.

Dellenbaugh, Frederick S.

- 1909 **Historical diagram of the Grand and other cañons.** *American Geographical Society, Bulletin*, 41(12): 761-762.

Item signed “F. S. D.” Dellenbaugh here includes note of the James White affair, of course unfavorably. The diagram referred to is Robert Brewster Stanton (1908), *Diagram showing the history of the exploration[,] navigation and survey : Grand and other cañons of the Colorado River of the West from 1540 to 1908.* New York: Robert Brewster Stanton, 1 sheet. Thereon are the notations: “Special Note. The complete record of the navigation of the Lower Colorado River, below the Grand Cañon, is not intended to be given here. The records of Alarçon, Johnson and Ives are only given as they were the most prominent.” and “This diagram does not attempt to give the names of every trapper or hunter that has been to the Colorado, but only the REAL EXPEDITIONS that have Explored, Surveyed & Navigated the River in Boats THROUGH THE GREAT CAÑONS.”)

- 1987 **Dellenbaugh’s letter to W. W. Bass.** *Wildwater*, (Fall): 30-31, 33.

With editor’s introduction. Letter from Frederick S. Dellenbaugh to William Wallace Bass, August 19, 1920, regarding the second Powell expedition and the James White affair.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Didier, L. [Didier, Louis-François]

- 1898 **L’Amérique : anthologie géographique** [transl. ‘America: a geographical anthology’]. Paris: Librairie Ch. Delagrave, 572 pp. [In French.]
See p. 120, “Explorations scientifiques,” noting *in passing* the explorations of Sitgraves [*sic*, Sitgreaves], “un mineur James White,” Yves [*sic*, Ives], and Powell.

Dimock, Brad

- 2002 **White lies, Major distortions, and several new stabs at the truth—8 recent publications on James White and Major John Wesley Powell.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 15(1) (Spring): 20-26.
Essay.
- 2007 **James White did float through Grand Canyon in 1867 [ABSTRACT].** *In*: 2007 History Symposium. *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 18(1) (January/March): 9-10.
- 2008 **The James White debate.** *In*: Berger, Todd R. (ed.), Reflections of Grand Canyon historians; ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts. *Grand Canyon Association, Monograph 14*, pp. 123-124. (2nd Grand Canyon History Symposium, January 25-28, 2007, Grand Canyon National Park.)
- 2008 **The case for James White’s raft trip through Grand Canyon: The story of White’s story.** *In*: Berger, Todd R. (ed.), Reflections of Grand Canyon historians; ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts. *Grand Canyon Association, Monograph 14*, pp. 131-136. (2nd Grand Canyon History Symposium, January 25-28, 2007, Grand Canyon National Park.)
For counterpoint see Myers (2008).

Euler, Robert C.

- 2001 **A letter to the editor.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 12(3) (July/ September): 11.
Regarding the article on James White by Bill Suran (2001). See also Eilean Adams (2001), which includes the chapter, “Bob Euler and Square One.”

Farquhar, Francis P.

- 1950 **Did James White precede Major Powell through the Grand Canyon?** *In*: Kipp, J. B., *The Colorado River*. Los Angeles: private press of Muir Dawson, pp. i-vi.

Findlay, Alexander George

- 1870 **A directory for the navigation of the North Pacific Ocean : with descriptions of its coasts, islands, etc., from Panama to Behring Strait and Japan, its winds, currents, and passages. Second edition.** London: for Richard Holmes Laurie, 1,007 [1,008] pp. [Cover title: *North Pacific Directory*.]
See “The Rio Colorado,” pp. 131-133. Includes note of “that most wonderful natural phenomenon—the Grand Cañon,” which is “quite useless to man”; also with a footnote mentioning the James White affair.

Hale, Nathan

- 2019 **Major Impossible.** New York: Amulet (Harry N. Abrams, Inc.), 127 [128] pp. (Nathan Hale’s Hazardous Tales.) [Cover includes sticker: “NHHT A Grand Canyon Tale.”]
Hardbound. Young-reader title; graphic novel format. Regarding the Powell Expedition of 1869, with historical flashbacks in Powell’s life. Adds (pp. 124-125) “Navigation of the Big Canon: A Terrible Voyage. The perilous journey of James White—in his own words and spelling” (likewise in comic book format); and (pp. 126-127) black-and-white reproductions of watercolor art made by the author during Colorado River trips in Grand Canyon.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Hyatt, Alpheus

- 1868 **The chasms of the Colorado.** *St. Louis Medical Reporter*, 3(16) (November 1): 526-533.
From *American Naturalist*, “with some additions” that include notice of the James White affair as reported in the *Transactions of the Academy of Science of St. Louis* (Parry, 1868). The original *American Naturalist* item is 2 (September): 359-365.

Jones, Calico

- 1967 **First through the Grand Canyon.** *Real West*, 10 (May): 27-29, 72-74.
James White.

Kipp, J. B.

- 1950 **The Colorado River.** Los Angeles: private press of Muir Dawson, [iii], vi, 7, [i] pp. (“180 copies printed at the private Press of Muir Dawson. 45 in wrappers for presentation and 135 in boards for sale. June, 1950[.]”)
Regarding the James White affair, a communication by Kipp from Hardyville, September 10, 1867, contributed by “Mr. Wolff, of Wolff & Folks” of San Bernardino, California. Text originally printed in *The San Bernardino Guardian*, September 21, 1867. Introduction for the Muir Dawson printing by Francis P. Farquhar (who notes the James White affair). Various paginations for the volume have been noted. Full collation from a hardbound copy, by Spamer, here: [flyleaf]; [blank leaf]; [iii], [iv] blank; Farquhar introduction, i-vi; Kipp text title, [verso blank]; Kipp text 1-7, [8 blank]; Bibliography title, [verso blank]; Bibliography [iii] pp., [iv] blank; [production information, [i], verso blank], [blank leaf], [flyleaf].

Lago, Don

- 2001 **The James White conspiracy.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 14(2) (Summer): 40-41.
- 2008 **Wanted: James White.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 21(4) (Winter 2008-2009): 18-19.
- 2023 **Who was George Strole?** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 34(4) (Fall): 12-14.
James White’s companion, whom White said was lost in the river.

Lappin, Roy

- 1953 **James White’s river trip.** *In*: Letters [SECTION]. *Desert Magazine*, 16(8) (August): 25.
Regarding the writer’s personal contact with Robert Brewster Stanton, pertaining to the James White saga. Includes editor’s comment. See also letter from Otis Marston in October issue.

Lavender, David

- 1982 **James White: First through the Grand Canyon? Mystifying tale of hardship and death.** *The American West*, 19 (November/December): 22-28, 30.
- 1985 **River runners of the Grand Canyon.** Grand Canyon Natural History Association [paperback ed.], and University of Arizona Press [clothbound ed.], 147 pp. (Title-page includes both imprints.)
James White, see pp. 8-9.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Lingenfelter, Richard E.

- 1958 **First through the Grand Canyon.** (Foreword by Otis Marston.) Los Angeles: Glen Dawson, 119 pp. (Early California Travels Series, 45.) (“300 copies composed and printed by Paul Bailey at his Westernlore Press[;] Bound at the Silverlake Bindery.”)
Includes the James White affair.

Marston, Otis Reed “Dock”

- 1953 **James White’s voyage.** *In:* Letters [SECTION]. *Desert Magazine*, 16(10) (October): 26.
Letter in response to the letter from Roy Lappin in the August issue.
- 1965 **The points of embarkation of James White in 1857 [sic].** *The Branding Iron* (The Westerners, Los Angeles Corral), (75) (December): 1, 3-6.
Date correctly given in article as 1867.
- 1973 **The reluctant candidate—James White, first through the Grand Canyon?** *In:* Ellis, George M. (ed.), *Brand Book Three : a collection of smoke signals.* San Diego, California: San Diego Corral of the Westerners (Arts and Craft Press, San Diego), pp. 166-176.
- 1982 **Commentary on Part One, James White’s raft journey of 1867.** *In:* Stanton, Robert Brewster, *Colorado River controversies.* Boulder City, Nevada: Westwater Books, pp. 233-250.
The main part of the volume is a facsimile reprint of Stanton (1932).
- 2014 **From Powell to power : a recounting of the first one hundred river runners through the Grand Canyon.** (Tom Martin, ed.) Flagstaff, Arizona: Vishnu Temple Press, 532 pp.
See Chapter 1, “1867: James White’s Grand Canyon Cruise?” (pp. 18-41). Includes numerous citations from local newspaper accounts.

Martin, George W.

- 1906 **Thomas Allen Cullinan, of Junction City.** *Kansas State Historical Society, Transactions*, 9: 532-540.
Memorial. Includes note of 1860 trip with companions who “explored the [upper] Colorado River eight years before Major Powell” and confronted by Utes (pp. 534-535). The author adds in note (p. 535), “But for the Ute Indians, Thomas Allen Cullinan would have been the first explorer [sic] of the Grand Canyon of the Colorado.” James White is also mentioned in the note.

Martinori, Edoardo

- 1888 **Sulle Montagne Rocciose; viaggio in ferrovia (Settembre 1887)** [*transl.* ‘On the Rocky Mountains; railroad trip (September 1887)’]. *Club Alpino Italiano, Sezione di Roma, Annuario*, 2 [for 1887]: 7-32, Plates 1-6. [*In Italian.*]
See “Gran Canon del Colorado,” p. 23. Includes note of “White e Powell” (James White and John Wesley Powell) as first records.

McConnell, Virginia

- 1971 **Captain Baker and the San Juan humbug.** *The Colorado Magazine* (State Historical Society of Colorado, Denver), 48(1): 59-75.
Relating to incidents that precipitated the James White affair.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Moncrieff, A. R. Hope

- [c. 1907] **The world of to-day : a survey of the lands and peoples of the globe as seen in travel and commerce. Volume VI.** London: Gresham Publishing Co., 380 pp. + advertisements.
- See p. 39, brief mention of Grand Canyon, including John Wesley Powell and the putative journey of “an ignorant trapper” (James White, though not noticed by name).

Myers, Tom [Myers, Thomas M.]

- 2007 **Why James White’s 1867 raft trip doesn’t float (James White through Grand Canyon) [ABSTRACT].** *In:* 2007 History Symposium. *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 18(1) (January/March): 9.
- 2008 **Why James White’s 1867 raft trip doesn’t float—at least through Grand Canyon.** *In:* Berger, Todd R. (ed.), Reflections of Grand Canyon historians; ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts. *Grand Canyon Association, Monograph 14*, pp. 125-129. (2nd Grand Canyon History Symposium, January 25-28, 2007, Grand Canyon National Park.)
- For counterpoint see Dimock (2008).

Parry, C. C. [Parry, Charles Christopher]

- 1868 **Account of the passage through the Great Cañon of the Colorado of the West, from above the mouth of Green River to the head of steamboat navigation at Callville, in the months of August and September, 1867, by James White, now living at Callville. Reported January 6, 1868, to J. D. Perry, Esq., Pres’t of the Union Pacific Railway, Eastern Division, by C. C. Parry, Ass’t Geologist, U. P. R. Surv.** *Academy of Science of St. Louis, Transactions*, 2: 499-503. [Published April, 1868 (see date at beginning of signature 32, p. 491 of volume). Delivered to meeting of Academy of Science of St. Louis by George Engelmann, February 17, 1868 (see notation p. 584 of volume).]
- 1869 **Grand Canon of the Colorado. Account of the passage of the Great Canon of the Colorado, from above the mouth of Green River to the head of steamboat navigation at Callville, in the months of August and September, 1867, by James White, now living at Callville.** *In:* Palmer, William J., *Report of surveys across the continent, in 1867-’68, on the thirty-fifth and thirty-second parallels, for a route extending the Kansas Pacific Railway to the Pacific Ocean at San Francisco and San Diego. By Gen. Wm. J. Palmer. December 1st, 1868.* Philadelphia: [privately printed] (W. B. Selheimer, Printer), pp. 232-236.
- 1869 **[Correspondence, January 6, 1868.]** *In:* Schofield, J. M., *Report of the [U.S. Army] Chief of Engineers to the Secretary of War, for the year 1868.* Washington, D.C.: U.S. Government Printing Office, Appendix X1, pp. 1191-1195. (Volume *U.S. 40th Congress, 3rd Session, House Executive Document 1, Part 2, Volume 5, Serial 1368.*) James White affair.

Richardson, Albert D.

- 1869 **Beyond the Mississippi: From the great river to the great ocean. Life and adventure on the prairies, mountains, and Pacific coast. With more than two hundred illustrations, from photographs and original sketches, of the prairies, deserts, mountains, rivers, mines, cities, Indians, trappers, pioneers, and great natural curiosities of the new states and territories. New edition. Written down to Summer of 1869.** Hartford, Connecticut: American Publishing Co., Newark (New Jersey) and Toledo (Ohio): R. W. Bliss and Co., Chicago: F. G. Gilman and Co., Cincinnati: Nettleton and Co., and San Francisco: H. H. Bancroft and Co., 620 pp.
- “Big Canyon,” see pp. 473-474, 575-578, 610-611; on fold-out map as “Great Canyon.” Map title: “Map 1869. of the region between the Mississippi and the Pacific. to accompany Richardson’s ‘Beyond the Mississippi.’ ” See pp. 575-578, with illustration (“A Most Wonderful Voyage,” p. 576), which recounts the James White affair.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 1885 ***Beyond the Mississippi: From the great river to the great ocean. Life and adventure on the prairies, mountains, and Pacific coast. With more than two hundred illustrations, from photographs and original sketches, of the prairies, deserts, mountains, rivers, mines, cities, Indians, trappers, pioneers, and great natural curiosities of the new states and territories. New edition. Written down to Summer of 1869.*** Hartford, Connecticut: American Publishing Co., 620 pp.

Reprinting. “Big Canyon,” see pp. 473-474, 575-578, 610-611; on fold-out map as “Great Canyon.” Map title: “Map 1869. of the region between the Mississippi and the Pacific. to accompany Richardson’s ‘Beyond the Mississippi.’” See pp. 575-578, with illustration (“A Most Wonderful Voyage,” p. 576), which recounts the James White affair.

Simmons, Virginia McConnell

- 2007 ***Drifting West : the calamities of James White and Charles Baker.*** Boulder, Colorado: University Press of Colorado, 210 pp.

Smith, Brad

- 2001 ***First to journey through the Grand Canyon: the life story of James White.*** Cochise, Arizona: Brad Smith, 28 pp. [“First edition. First printing. Limited to 100 signed and numbered copies.”]

Stanton, Robert Brewster

- 1919 ***The alleged journey, and the real journey of James White, on the Colorado River, in 1861*** [*sic*]. *The Trail* (Society of Sons of Colorado), 12(4) (September): 5-26.

The text does refer to the correct year, 1867.

- 1932 ***Colorado River controversies. By Robert Brewster Stanton (1846-1922). Edited by James M. Chalfont. Foreword by Julius F. Stone, author of “Canyon Country.”*** New York: Dodd, Mead and Co., 232 pp.

- 1982 ***Colorado River controversies.*** (James M. Chalfant, ed.; foreword by Julius F. Stone.) Boulder City, Nevada: Westwater Books, 261 pp.

Volume is facsimile reprint of Stanton (1932), with added commentaries by Otis R. Marston and Martin J. Anderson.

Stoddard, S. R. [Stoddard, Seneca Ray]

- 1906 ***The Grand Canyon of Arizona.*** *Anybody’s Magazine* (Sacramento, California), 1(3) (July): 17-28. [The Contents page for this issue lists the author as E. R. Stoddard, an error.]

Includes (p. 28) a transcription of the letter from James White to his brother, regarding James’s putative trip down the Colorado River through Grand Canyon in 1867.

Strasnitzky, Ed.

- 1871 ***Geographische Arbeiten in Nordamerika*** [*transl.* ‘Geographical work in North America’]. *In*: Notizen [SECTION]. *Kaiserlich-Königlichen Geographischen Gesellschaft in Wien, Mittheilungen*, 14(3): 155-157. [*In German.*]

Yearly summary from the American Society for Geography and Statistics. See p. 157: “Beschreibung des Colorado Canon von Jves [*sic*] und Newberry, dessen Entdecker Herr White and wissenschaftlicher Erforscher Coloril Pawell [*sic*] gewesen” (ENTIRE NOTE) (*transl., corrected, ‘Description of the Colorado Canon by Ives and Newberry, whose discoverers were Mr. White and scientific explorer Colonel[?] Powell’*). Take notice here that James White is credited with the discovery of Grand Canyon.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Suran, Bill

- 2001 **Who first ran the Colorado River?** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 12(2) (April/June): 5-7.

Ule, Otto

- 1874 ***Die Erde und die Erscheinunge ihrer Oberfläche in ihrer Beziehung zur Geschichte derselben und zum Leben ihrer Bewohner. Eine physische Erdbeschreibung nach E. Reclus von Dr. Otto Ule. I. Theil.—Das feste Land*** [transl. ‘The earth and the phenomena of its surface in relation to its history and to the life of its inhabitants. A Physical Description of the Earth by E. Reclus, of Dr. Otto Ule. Part I.—The solid land’]. Leipzig: Verlag von Paul Froberg, 512 pp. [In German.]
Colorado River, see p. 83. Regarding “Cañons” (pp. 111-112), remarks include the Ives expedition and the James White affair; Powell is not mentioned.

U.S. Senate

- 1868 **Powell’s Colorado expedition.** *In*: Rives, F., Rives, J., and Bailey, George A., *Congressional Globe: Containing debates and proceedings of the Second Session Fortieth Congress . . .* City of Washington: Office of the Congressional Globe, (Senate, May 25, 1868), pp. 2563-2566.
Regarding a “House joint resolution authorizing the Secretary of War to furnish supplies to an exploring expedition.” See p. 2563, reference to the White affair, though without name: “Mr. [Lyman] Trumbull. . . . The Colorado river, as laid down upon our maps, for some six or seven hundred miles has never been seen by a civilized man. [¶]Mr. [John] Sherman. It was run recently, during the last fall, I believe, by three men to escape the Indians, and one of them got through alive. [¶]Mr. Trumbull. The whole distance? [¶]Mr. Sherman. Yes; to the Great Cañon. [¶]Mr. Trumbull. I was not aware of it. Is that authenticated? [¶]Mr. Sherman. Yes; the man lives. He went in at one end and came through at the other.” (ENTIRE NOTE) (The House debate does not mention the White affair.)

White, James

- 1870 **Passage of the Great Canyon of the Colorado.** *In*: Bell, W. A., *New tracks in North America : a journal of travel and adventure whilst engaged in the survey for a southern railroad to the Pacific Ocean during 1867-68.* New York: Scribner, Welford and Co., pp. 435-453.
- 1920 **Navigation of the Big Canon; a terrible voyage.** *In*: Bass, William Wallace, *Adventures in the canyons of the Colorado, by two of its earliest explorers, James White and W. W. Hawkins, with introduction and notes by William Wallace Bass, the Grand Canyon guide.* Grand Canyon, Arizona: The authors, pp. 32-34.
- 1992 **Passage through the great cañon of the Colorado (1867) (as told to Dr. Charles C. Parry and Alfred R. Calhoun).** *In*: Carmony, Neil B., and Brown, David E. (eds.), *Tough times in rough places : personal narratives of adventure, death and survival on the western frontier.* Silver City, New Mexico: High-Lonesome Books, pp. 148-161.
- 2001 **Passage through the great cañon of the Colorado (1867) (as told to Dr. Charles C. Parry and Alfred R. Calhoun).** *In*: Carmony, Neil B., and Brown, David E. (eds.), *Tough times in rough places : personal narratives of adventure, death and survival on the western frontier.* Salt Lake City: University of Utah Press, pp. 148-161.
- 2011 **Navigation of the Big Canon; a terrible voyage.** *In*: Bass, William Wallace, *Adventures in the canyons of the Colorado, by two of its earliest explorers, James White and W. W. Hawkins, with introduction and notes by William Wallace Bass, the Grand Canyon guide.* Lexington, Kentucky: Dunda Books, pp. 36-39. [An on-demand publication.]

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Willson, Roscoe G.

- 1964 **Evidence strong James White first through Grand Canyon.** *Arizona Days and Ways*, (August 16): 22-23.
- 1975 **Was White first?** *Arizona* (November 30): 48-49.
-

1882

John Roberts White

1879–1961

*Greek Foreign Legion; Colonel, U.S. Army, Philippine Constabulary (retired 1914);
Deputy Provost Marshal, American Expeditionary Forces in France (and Signal Corps pilot, World War I);
Grand Canyon National Park, Chief Ranger;
later Superintendent, several national parks; Director, NPS Regions 3 and 4; writer*

Anonymous

- 1961 **Col. John White of Park Service. Retired U.S. aide, officer in World War I, dies at 82.** *The New York Times*, (December 11): 31.

“He was chief ranger in Grand Canyon National Park, and served subsequently as superintendent of Sequoia, General Grant and Kings Canyon National Parks and the Death Valley National Monument. He had also been chief of operations of the national park Service’s Region 3 in Santa Fe, N.M., and director of Region 4, in San Francisco. He retired in 1947.”

Kida, Geoffrey P.

- 2001 **Colonel John Roberts White and sustainable management from the Philippines to Sequoia National Park.** Master’s thesis, California State University at Northridge, 96 pp.
- Grand Canyon, see pp. 43-47. Began his National Park Service career there cleaning stables (quoted).
-

1883

William Allen White

1868–1944

American newspaper editor, politician, writer, and leader of the Progressive movement

White, William Allen

- 1905 **On Bright Angel Trail.** (Illustrated by Fernand Lungren.) *McClure’s Magazine*, 25(5) (September): 502-515.
- Full-page color illustrations reproduce artwork by Lungren, pp. 505-512. White is like anyone else overwhelmed by the canyon, and elevates into spiritual thought, but there are some things with which the canyon cannot please him—not even its name. Amazingly, despite the title, Bright Angel Trail takes a back seat to his expositions on the canyon itself. And after all is said and done, one is left with the impression that White is one of the very few who should not be allowed back in. See extensive quotations from this item, with notes, on pp. 457-460 in [*“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.*](#)
- 1905 **Grand Canon of the Colorado.** *Public Opinion*, 39(10) (September 2): 300.
- “William Allen White in the September ‘McClure’s’ ”.
- 1906 **On Bright Angel Trail.** *In: The Grand Canyon of Arizona : being a book of words from many pens, about the Grand Canyon of the Colorado River in Arizona.* [Chicago]: Santa Fe, Passenger Department, pp. 63-65. [Also reprinted in 1909 ed.]
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

“White Mountain”
see “White Mountain” [Smith](#)

1884

A. F. Whiting
(Albert Frank Whiting)
1912–1978
Anthropologist

Whiting had spent a year with the Havasupai in the 1940s. His substantial collection of papers, embracing 1930–1979, are in the Special Collections and Archives, Cline Library, Northern Arizona University (NAU.MS.25).

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by [Whiting](#) as author and coauthor in Parts 17 and 19 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Emslie, Steven D.

2020 **In memoriam: Steven Alec Weber.** *Ethnobiology Letters*, 11(1): 45-47.

Includes note (p. 46), “Before he left [as a doctoral candidate at the University of Pennsylvania], he had begun work editing his first book, *Havasupai Habitat*, an ethnography from **A. F. Whiting**’s unpublished notes, that he co-edited with P. Seaman”.

Weber, Steven A., AND Seaman, P. David

1985 (EDS.) *Havasupai habitat : A. F. Whiting’s ethnography of a traditional Indian culture.* Tucson: University of Arizona Press, 288 pp.

1885

Frederick J. Whiting
Editor

Whiting was Editor of the *Stone and Webster Public Service Journal*, a public-works engineering serial.

[Whiting, Frederick J.](#)

1912 **To and from the Seattle convention.** *Stone and Webster Public Service Journal* (Boston), 11 (August): 97-122, and illustration facing p. 97.

Regarding the stop at Grand Canyon, see pp. 104-107 and illustration facing p. 107. The text includes a Kolb Brothers photo of the trail party. See a quotation from this item, with notes, on pp. 562-563 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).

1886

Lilian Whiting
1847–1942
American journalist, writer, editor, poet

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by [Whiting](#) in Parts 2 and 3 of [The Grand Canon](#).

[Whiting, Lilian](#)

1902 **[Remark in “Comments” section.]** *In: The Grand Canyon of Arizona : being a book of words from many pens, about the Grand Canyon of the Colorado River in Arizona.* [Chicago]: Santa Fe, Passenger Department, p. 112. [Also reprinted in 1906, 1909 eds.]

1116

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 1903 **The life radiant.** Boston: Little, Brown, and Co., 375 pp.
See “A Summer Pilgrimage in Arizona” (pp. 226-237). See a quotation from this item, with notes, on p. 428 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.](#)
- 1906 **The land of enchantment : from Pike’s Peak to the Pacific.** Boston: Little, Brown and Co., 347 pp.
See Chapter 11, “Grand Cañon; the Carnival of the Gods” (pp. 311-338). A long and engaging chapter, richly grown from Whiting’s (1903) earlier work, is frequently interrupted by borrowings from poets and other authors, yet also reflects her privileged upbringing and education before embarking on a career as a successful journalist and author. See extensive quotations from this item, with notes, on pp. 477-479 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.](#)
- 1918 **The golden road.** Boston: Little, Brown, and Company, 316 pp.
Grand Canyon, pp. 176, 249-251, 262.

1887

Charles Thomas Whitmell

1849–1919

English astronomer

Whitmell, Charles T.

- 1892 **A visit to the Grand Cañon of the Colorado River, U.S.A. (With lime-light illustrations, photographs, and views).** *Cardiff Naturalists’ Society, Report and Transactions*, 24(1): 1-20, plate. (“Read on 22nd October, 1891, before the Cardiff Naturalists’ Society.”)
Text of a lecture based on a visit to the canyon at Peach Springs in late July, 1883. The article contains one illustration, between pp. 12/13, depicting a view at Toroweap reprinted from Dutton (1882). Includes a great deal of historical background, including material from Ives, Newberry, and Powell; and he spends a considerable amount of time describing his trip en route to, and leaving from, Peach Springs. See an extensive quotation regarding his visit at Grand Canyon on pp. 185-188 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.](#)

1888

Bryce Whitmore

(Lowell Bryce Whitmore)

1926–2023

River runner; inductee, International Whitewater Hall of Fame (2023)

Linford, Dick

- 2018 **Bryce Whitmore.** *In:* Linford, Dick, and Volpert, Bob (writers, compilers), *Halfway to halfway and back : more river stories.* Bend, Oregon: Halfway Publishing, pp. 134-146.
Includes Grand Canyon.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1889

Orson Ferguson Whitney

1855–1931

*Member of the Quorum of the Twelve Apostles, Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints (1906–1931);
printer with the Deseret News; editor of the Millennial Star (London) during European mission;
Salt Lake City Treasurer; Utah State Senator; poet*

Whitney, Orson F.

1918 ***Love and the light : an idyl of the westland.*** [No imprint], 128 pp. (“Copyright 1918 Joseph F. Smith, Trustee-in-Trust, Salt Lake City, Utah”.)

Whitney elaborates (pp. [iii], [v]) that this idyl is “A love story, into which the religious experience of both hero and heroine is interwoven”; the heroine is a Western girl, the hero a Harvard man from New England, who meet during his trip to the West. See, first, Whitney’s interpretive remark, p. 124, *note* 30: “ ‘A Great Gulf Opened’ (p. 38). At this point begins a description of the Grand Canyon of the Colorado, in Arizona; a natural object woven, like the Petrified Forest, into the symbolism of the poem.” That part of this book-length poem (pp. 38–41) is transcribed in its entirety on pp. 840–842 in *“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon*. The end of the canyon interlude is not obvious, but was identified by the introduction of verses where the hero sits and thinks as his train heads westward.

1890

Tim Whitney

(Timothy Tobin Whitney)

1950–2012

River runner

Tim Whitney’s grave marker in St. Mary’s Cemetery, Northfield, Massachusetts, is pictorially appropriate, engraved with a graphic of a canyon river scene (<https://www.findagrave.com/memorial/102058001/timothy-tobin-whitney>, accessed 5 January 2024). He is identified on the marker as “Grand Canyon Boatman”. It is also a placeholder for Pamela E. Manning (1947–), “Soulmate & Best Friend”, “Married January 7, 1989”; “Tim & Pam loved exploring the rivers & oceans of the world with friends & family. ‘Happy Trails to you, ‘til we meet again.’” They founded the Rivers & Oceans adventure travel company in Flagstaff, the colophon for which is used for the graphic on the marker.

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Whitney** in Parts 2, 4, and 14 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Anonymous

1992 **Michael Jacobs Award a tie.** *The News* (Grand Canyon River Guides), 5(2) (Spring): 1.
Tim Whitney and Martin Litton.

2012 **Tim Whitney.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 25(1) (Spring): 5.
Includes comments by Pam Whitney.

Hall, Dan

2013 **Meeting Tim Whitney.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 26(1) (Spring): 18.

Sanderson, Jerry; Sanderson, June; Sparks, Tony; **Whitney, Tim; Quist, Bob; Dimock, Brad; Sleight, Ken; Moody, Tom; Dierker, Dan; Silva, Dennis; Jensen, Marv; AND Rails, Clifford**

2016 **Panel discussion vintage 1992.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 29(4) (Winter 2016–2017): 1, 2, 30–43.
“. . . recorded at the GCRG Guide’s Training Seminar in Page, Arizona, at the Wilderness River Adventures warehouse, in the spring of 1992. The moderator is Tim Whitney. The discussion is between Jerry Sanderson,

1118

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

June Sanderson and Tony Sparks.” Appended, pp. 40-42, is “. . . a panel discussion at the GCRG Fall Meeting in 1993, held at Ken Sleight’s Pack Creek Ranch in Moab, Utah. To fully appreciate this story you have to hear Tony Sparks tell it first, which you can do [in the 1992 panel discussion].” Additional credits in the author field are listed in the order in which they appear first in the transcript. (GCRG = Grand Canyon River Guides.)

Steiger, Lew

2012 **Tim Whitney, January 30, 2012.** *In:* Farewell [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 25(2) (Summer): 4-6. Obituary.

Whitney, Tim, AND Steiger, Lew

2008 **Tim Whitney.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 21(3) (Fall): 1, 24-38.
Whitney oral history interview.

1891

Charles Frederick Whittlesey

1867–1941

Architect

Anonymous

1941 **Chas. F. Whittlesey, noted architect, 73. Expert in reinforced concrete built many edifices on coast.** *The New York Times*, (January 2): 23.
Obituary. Whittlesey noted as architect of El Tovar Hotel (though construction misdated as 1901–2).

Swales, Francis S.

1913 **The railway hotel; its function, planning, and service equipment.** *The Architectural Review*, 19 (New Series, 2) (4) (April): 54-57.
See p. 56, photograph, “The El Tovar, Grand Canyon, Col. [sic]; Chas. F. Whittlesey, Architect”. No text mention.

1892

David Whittlesey

Contractor, river runner

Darlow Smithson Productions

2011 **River of fear.** *In:* I Shouldn’t Be Alive [SERIES]. *Animal Planet* channel. (Season 4, Episode 9. First aired 5 January 2011.)
The series is described as “Re-enactments [with interviews] of real-life tales of human survival against the savage elements, dangerous climates and physical hazards.” This episode about contractor David Whittlesey on a three-week solo rafting trip through Grand Canyon, on which near the end he capsized, losing his supplies, and in attempting to climb a cliff face falls and injures himself, with no one aware of his circumstances.

Howe, Steve

2002 **Five who survived.** *Backpacker*, 30(7) (September) (2007): 54-60, 62, 112-114.
See pp. 54-55, 57-58; about David Whittlesey, stranded six days below Mile 232 rapid during winter solo Colorado River trip in Grand Canyon.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1893

Mr. and Mrs. R. H. Whyte

Western Fruit Jobbers’ Association of America; tourists

Whyte, R. H. (Mrs.)

- 1915 **Reminiscences [sic] of a trip to California with the Western Fruit Jobbers.** *Western Fruit Jobber*, 2(1) (May): 26-41, 49-57.

Regarding the trip to the Western Fruit Jobbers’ Association of America convention, which included a stop at the Grand Canyon. See pp. 28-29; and illustrations on pp. 27, 31. See quotations from this item, with notes, on pp. 602-603 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).

1894

Gunnar Widforss

(Gunnar Mauritz Widforss)

1879–1934

Swedish-American artist

Widforss is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 80) for brief biographical notes. Refer to [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#) (Anderson, 2015, pp. 91, 92) for photos and legends.

See also pp. 329-333 in [Art of the Grand Canyon](#); and see online the Gunnar Widforss Catalogue Raisonné Project, <https://www.gunnarwidforss.org/> conducted by Alan Petersen (for whom see also comprehensive citations in Part 2 of [The Grand Canon](#)).

Anonymous

- 1999 **Famous people at the Grand Canyon.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 10(3) (July/September): 2.

Very brief article summarizing—mostly just by name—presidents Theodore Roosevelt, Franklin Roosevelt, Dwight Eisenhower, Bill Clinton; evangelists Amiee Semple McPherson and Billy Graham; writers Zane Grey, George Bernard Shaw (with a photo of Shaw and Ranger Ed Cummings, from the Jeanne Schick collection), and Ellsworth Kolb; artists Thomas Moran and **Gunnar Widforss**; heads of state, the Shah of Iran, and the King and Queen of Greece “along with a number of princes”; criminals Danny Ray Horning and a “man by the name of Kimes”; and “many more too numerous to name in this short space”.

Burris, Roy E. [Jr.]

- 1993 **[Letter regarding Gunnar Widforss.]** *Grand Canyon Pioneers Society, Newsletter*, 4(8): 4.

Petersen, Alan

- 2024 **Gunnar Widforss: Master of the Inner Canyon.** *In*: Spamer, Earle E. (compiler, ed.), *Those Who Made a Difference : proceedings of the 6th Grand Canyon History Symposium, Grand Canyon, Arizona, November 1-4, 2023*. Grand Canyon Historical Society, (in press).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1895

Waldo Wilcox

(Millard Waldo Wilcox)

1907–1993

National Park Service employee

Katherine Wilcox

(née McClintock; “Sarah”)

1908–2009

(wife of Waldo Wilcox)

Waldo and Katherine Wilcox are buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 200) for brief biographical notes. Refer to [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#) (Anderson, 2015, p. 109) for photo and legend. There are also plaques on each of their grave markers that display a large scenic graphic in relief and provide fairly lengthy biographical sketches. A stone pillar between the two grave markers commemorates their Kansas heritage. Waldo Wilcox was a Park Service civil engineer.

Anonymous

- 1970 **Grand Canyon National Park.** *The Smoke Signal* (U.S. National Park Service, Southwest Region, Women’s Organization), (October): [unpaginated].

Three pages of news notes. “For this, our first appearance in the *Smoke Signal*, we have decided to give you the highlights of our summer news as gleaned from the *Canyon Calliope*, our community newsletter.” Includes: “Formal dedication ceremonies for the newly-completed Trans-Canyon Water Line were held at Yaki Point on July 24. [. . .] It was a big day for Project Supervisor Waldo Wilcox, who began surveying for the line in 1963, and spent almost 5 years in the Canyon seeing the job to completion. Thanks to this job, Waldo probably has more hours of helicopter flight time than any other Park Service employee.”

- 1993 **Millard Waldo Wilcox.** *In:* NPS People [SECTION]. *Courier* (U.S. National Park Service), 38(5) (Summer): 26.

Obituary for Wilcox, who once had worked at Grand Canyon. “It was there he completed his most formidable engineering challenge in seeking out water resources within the Grand Canyon and being involved in the survey, design, and supervision of the construction of the Trans Canyon Water line, a 14-mile project diverting water down Bright Angel Canyon, across the Colorado River, and up to the South Rim.” (ENTIRE NOTE)

- 2009 **E&AA Life member (Sarah) Katherine McClintock Wilcox, 101, April 11, in Tucson, Ariz.** *In:* Requiescat in Pace [SECTION]. *Arrowhead* (Employees and Alumni Association of the National Park Service), 16(3) (Summer): 9.

Mentions her husband, Waldo Wilcox, Park Service civil engineer “in charge of the sourcing, design and construction of the Grand Canyon NP Trans-canyon Waterline (1963-1971)”; and the couple’s burial in Pioneer Cemetery, Grand Canyon.

1896

Marshall P. Wilder

1859–1915

Actor, humorist, sketch artist

Anonymous

- 1904 **Marshall P. Wilder at the Grand Canyon.** *Railway and Locomotive Engineering*, 17(12) (December): 539-540.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1897

F. A. Wilks

Piano businessman in Sydney, Australia

Anonymous

- 1924 **Methods of one Australian firm. F. A. Wilks, of big Sydney music house bearing his name, gives details of system to which he attributes a considerable share of his success. Stand on tuning. “Keep pianos in tune” is advice impressed on customers and service department sends reminders.** *Presto* (The American Music Trade Weekly) (Chicago), (no. 2000) (November 22): 6.

Article notes the Wilks party’s travel to the Vancouver area, then notes in a new paragraph: “The picture shows Mr. Wilks . . . at the bottom of the Grand Canyon, near the Colorado River. His companions are Mrs. Vyden, and her son, Rex, both of whom accompanied Mr. Wilks on his interesting journey.” (ENTIRE NOTE) Photograph accompanies article, showing the three people seated on mules, perhaps along Bright Angel Creek.

1898

Cole Williams

Columnist

Williams, Cole

- 1916 **Rolling around on the Santa Fe** [COLUMN]. *Santa Fe Magazine*, 10(2) (January): 74-76.

A light-hearted account of going down (and up) Bright Angel Trail on foot. Complemented by a column on going down Hermit Trail (*see next below*); with cartoon illustrations. See a full quotation of this item on pp. 610-612 in [*“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.*](#)

- 1916 **Rolling around on the Santa Fe** [COLUMN]. *Santa Fe Magazine*, 10(4) (March): 75-76.

A light-hearted account of going down Hermit Trail with a pack train. Complements a column on going down Bright Angel Trail (*above*); with cartoon illustrations. See a full quotation of this item on pp. 612-613 in [*“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.*](#)

1899

George Huntington Williams

1856–1894

Geologist, professor of geology

Anonymous

- 1894 **George Huntington Williams.** *Scientific American*, 71(22) (December 1): 337, 343.

Obituary. See p. 343: “Professor Williams was also a member of the International Congress of Geologists, and when that congress met in Washington in 1891 [5th International Geological Congress] he was one of the managers who conducted its members on the excursion to the canyon of the Colorado.” (ENTIRE NOTE)

Iddings, Joseph P.

- 1894 **George Huntington Williams.** *Journal of Geology*, 2(8) (November/December): 759-767.

Although no mention is made of Grand Canyon, this item is cited as an informational publication as a comprehensive contemporary memorial to Williams.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Kathlyn Williams

see Pola Negri

Tyler Williams

see under Annette McGivney

1900

Alice Muriel Williamson

1859–1933

American–English writer, novelist, correspondent, scenario screenwriter for silent films

Williamson also wrote under a variety of *noms de plume*, including A. M. Williamson, Alice Stuyvesant, John Colin Dane, William Allison, Alice Livingston.

Williamson, Alice

1912 **From France to America’s sunset land.** *Country Life in America*, 21(7) (February 1): 27-30, 62, 64.

Grand Canyon, see pp. 62, 64; and illustrations, p. 30. See a quotation from this item on p. 563 in [“My God, there it is!” *The World Encounters the Grand Canyon*](#).

1901

Geraldine Loveen Williamson

1927–2006

Hualapai, Harvey Girl

Leavengood, Betty

2004 **Grand Canyon women : lives shaped by landscape.** Grand Canyon, Arizona: Grand Canyon Association, 2nd ed., 297 pp.

1902

Mrs. M. Burton Williamson

(Martha Burton Williamson, *née* Woodhead)

1843–1922

Journalist, newspaper editor, malacologist, Los Angeles clubwoman

Williamson also wrote under a variety of *noms de plume*, including M. Burton Williamson, M. B. Williamson, M. B. W. Williamson, Martha Burton Williamson, Martha Burton Woodhead Williamson. She married Charles Wesley Williamson (1839–1908) in 1887. Even her grave marker in Hollywood, California, reads only “Mrs. M. Burton Williamson”. (Biographical specifics noted here obtained through her obituary in the *Los Angeles Times*, March 20, 1922, p. 17, and online through <https://www.wikidata.org/wiki/Q18254> and <https://www.findagrave.com/memorial/123107385/m-burton-williamson>).

Williamson, M. Burton (Mrs.)

1900 **A visit to the Grand Canyon.** *Historical Society of Southern California, Annual Publication*, 4(3): 200-205.

[Volume cover title: *Annual Publication of the Historical Society of Southern California and Pioneer Register, Los Angeles, 1899. Published by the Society, Los Angeles, Cal. 1900.*]

Her long recounting of a trip to Hance’s in 1895 could have used a good editor. See extended excerpts on pp. 303-306 in [“My God, there it is!” *The World Encounters the Grand Canyon*](#).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1903

Robert Rae Williamson

("Gus")

1901–1937

National Park Service employee, Grand Canyon National Park Ranger

Williamson is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, pp. 81-82) for brief biographical notes and photo. Refer to [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#) (Anderson, 2015, p. 69, 70) for photos and legends. In 1928 he began working for the Park Service as a laborer and became a Ranger in 1931.

1904

James Raymond Willis

("Happy Jack Way")

1897–1948

National Park Service employee; concessionaire employee

Willis is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 111) for brief biographical notes. He was a Park Service packer and later a Fred Harvey trail guide. He committed suicide by poisoning at a locale over the rim, his remains found some 17 days after he had been last seen.

1905

Dorothy Socolofsky Wills

1928–2010

Concessionaire employee

Farquer, Johnnie Bailey

2012 **[Forwards two obituaries for former Harvey Girls at Grand Canyon, from the *Prescott Courier*.] In:** Emails/Letters [SECTION]. *The Ol' Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 23(3) (Summer): 16.

Dorothy Socolofsky Wills and Lorraine G. Shankwitz. Wills “. . . worked at the Grand Canyon in the dining room of the Bright Angel Lodge during the summers of 1949 and '50 . . .”

1906

John Willy

1859–1944

English-American hotel journalist, editor, advocate for hospitality education

Willy, John

1919 **A journey to North Rim of Grand Canyon.** The editor rides for a thousand miles in George Relf's car thru desert, oases and forest and sees many strange sights. Travel adventures away from railroad, telegraph and modern conveniences. A wayfaring that brings few disappointments and many delightful surprises. Opening a book of new pictures to delight those who travel with the glad eye. Pioneering the coming scenic resort of the world—a combination of mountain, valley, desert, forest and canyon; of the cultivated and the wild; of the new and the old—the climax capped with a penetration of the greatest and most beautiful of natural forests, and the greatest and most wonderful of chasms. *The Hotel Monthly* (Chicago), 27(319) (October): 45-64.

Item signed as “the Editor”. Retells in detail the events of a trip in an 8-cylinder Hollier automobile, leaving Salt Lake City on September 3, 1919, en route to the Grand Canyon at Wylie Way camp (misspelled Wiley) and return. Includes remarks about and photo of Uncle Jim Owens. Also includes brief remark about an earlier visit

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

to the South Rim. See quotations from this item regarding the Grand Canyon, with notes, on pp. 640-642 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).

[Willy also writes of another Grand Canyon experience, a rim-to-rim journey in 1928 on the new Kaibab Trail. See Ernest Fillmore Appling herein.]

1907

Allen Wilson
River runner

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Wilson** in Parts 2 and 13 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Wilson, Allen, AND Steiger, Lew

2010 **Crazy Al.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 23(2) (Summer): 1, 26-43.

Wilson oral history interview. See also comments by David Kashinski, 23(3): 5.

1908

Ashley Wilson
-1918
Concessionaire

Wilson, who died in World War I, is commemorated on the American Legion war monument in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 116) for brief biographical notes. Nuttall summarizes: “In the summer of 1916, Ashley was the Wilson of Wilson, Hyatt and Hodges who provided tours via car on the drive to Grandview Point, horse stages to Hermit’s Rest (before cars were allowed), and trail stock (presumably mule rides) on the Bright Angel Trail.”

1909

Dennis Wilson
-2010
River runner

Wilson, Lauri

2010 **Dennis Wilson.** *In: Farewells [SECTION]. Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 23(3) (Fall): 4.

Obituary.

1910

Flip Wilson
(Clerow Wilson, Jr.)
1933-1998
Entertainer

Dominis, John

1972 **Flip hits the road; on vacation, TV’s most popular comedian roams the country in a Rolls Royce named Killer.** *Life*, 73(5) (August 4): cover, 38-44. [Cover title: “On the Road with Flip Wilson”.]

Flip Wilson visited Marble and Grand Canyons, but the article only mentions Grand Canyon as a destination. Article is accompanied by an item by P. F. Kluge, “Notes from a little trip with Flip” (p. 44).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1911

Henry Wilson

(W. H. Wilson)

Catherine Wilson

(wife of Henry; stepmother of Walter)

Walter Lee Jackson Wilson

("Walt")

1956–1996

Concessionaire employees

Walter Lee Jackson Wilson is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 202) for brief biographical notes. Nuttall observes that he used his mother’s name (Jackson?) and he does to record what Wilson did at Grand Canyon. Walter’s grave marker notes, “Son of Henry Midget and Catherine Wilson USN—5 yrs Fred Harvey Trans. Grand Canyon National Park”. An uncredited, printed obituary found online at Find a Grave provides Walter’s full name and sobriquet, “Walt”, and the names and employment of his father and mother. They all worked for Fred Harvey. Henry retired in 1994, and Catherine was still employed at Grand Canyon at the time of Walter’s death. Refer to [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#) (Anderson, 2015, p. 96) for photo and legend.

1912

John Lowry Wilson

1857–1946

Farmer, horticulturist, Iowa state legislator

Wilson, John L.

- 1909 **Iowa against the world.** *From:* Proceedings of the Southeastern Iowa Horticultural Society held at Washington, Iowa, November 18, 19, and 20, 1908; Thirty-ninth Annual Meeting. *In: Report of the Iowa State Historical Society for the year 1908 : containing the proceedings of the Forty-third Annual Session held at Des Moines, Iowa, Dec. 8, 9, 10, 1908 : also transactions of the auxiliary societies. Volume 43.* Des Moines: Emory H. English, State Printer, pp. 311-317.

Includes remarks on a visit to Grand Canyon, quoted on p. 517 in ["My God, there it is!" The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#).

1913

Robert Wilson

Aviator (U.S. Army Air Corps; American Airlines)

Keton, Jeannette S.

- 2003 **Everything old is new again for retired Captain Robert Wilson; from war to furlough to flying again.** *Flightline* (Allied Pilots Association, American Airlines), (Spring): 12-13, 29.

See p. 12, note of Army Air Corps pilot Wilson assigned to the South Pacific during World War II. “They flew there together across the Grand Canyon, where, Wilson recalls, they ducked their new B-25 Mitchell aircraft under a cable stretched across one end.” (ENTIRE NOTE)

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1914

Robert L. Wilson

U.S. Bureau of Reclamation engineer

Wilson, Robert L.

- 2010 **Marble Canyon days.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 23(2) (Summer): 20-25.
Recollections of dam survey work for the proposed Marble Canyon Dam.
-

1915

Noble J. Wilt

National Park Service (Washington, D.C.)

- Refer to photo in Kenneth D. Shields, Jr., *The Grand Canyon: Native People and Early Visitors* (Arcadia Publishing, Chicago, 2000; Images of America series), p. 121. “Mrs. [Ethel] Gargoza” (secretary to NPS Director Horace M. Albright) stands in front of El Tovar with her son (not named) and with Ranger Naturalist [Hugh H.] Waesche, and “National Park Service Investigator [Noble J.] Wilt”.

They were on an official tour of parks and monuments in August 1932. At the time of the 1940 U.S. Census, Wilt was Assistant Chief of Park Operations.

Windsor

see Duke of Windsor

1916

Bernice Windsor

(Bernice Windsor Nelson)

-1997

Concessionaire employee

Anonymous

- 1997 **FYI.** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 1(4) (October): 2.
Brief note about member Dave Nelson. Includes: “Dave is the husband of Bernice one of our earliest members who many probably know as Bernice Windsor who for years ran the Beauty Shop at Bright Angel Lodge at Grand Canyon.”
- 1998 **GCPS mourns loss of member.** *Grand Canyon Pioneers Society, Bulletin*, 2(1): 1.
“For many years Bernice ran the beauty shop in Bright Angel Lodge at Grand Canyon. Through the years she contributed amusing quips to ‘OL’ PIONEER which were made by tourists visiting her shop.”
-

1917

Matt Winfrey

1973–2021

River runner

Carber, Butch

- 2022 **Matt Winfrey, July 19, 1973–August 6, 2021.** *In: Farewells [SECTION]. Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 35(2) (Summer): 5.
Includes verses from Don Johnston and Edward Abbey.
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1918

Oprah Winfrey

1954–

Television personality (talk show host), actress

McGovern, Nicole

- 2017 **Lady of the Canyon.** This year Oprah’s ready to live on the edge! *In*: Behind the Scenes [SECTION]. *O* (The Oprah Magazine), 18(1) (January): 10.

Winfrey, Oprah

- 2017 **This land was made for you and me. Oprah’s declaring 2017 her Year of Adventure! She’s going to see, taste, touch, experience, and explore the world—starting with one of its greatest wonders.** *O* (The Oprah Magazine), 18(1) (January): cover, 2, 78-81 (with editor’s series introduction, p. 77). [Cover title: “Live Big!”]

Photographs show Winfrey at various places on the South Rim, with legends indicating the manufacturers of the clothing she wears (regarding which see also “Shop Guide”, p. 113). See also “Win a Trip to the Grand Canyon!” (p. 10); “Room With a View” (p. 113).

- 2017 **Here we go!** *O* (The Oprah Magazine), 18(1) (January): 17.

- 2017 **Works for me! On the move.** *O* (The Oprah Magazine), 18(1) (January): 110 (gatefold facing 109).

Promotes walking and hiking; with illustration of Winfrey on trail.

- 2017 **What I know for sure.** *O* (The Oprah Magazine), 18(1) (January): 114.

1919

F. L. Wing

Automobilist

see also O. K. Parker

Gast, David K.

- 1973 **Motoring to the bottom of the Grand Canyon in 1914.** *Horseless Carriage Gazette*, 35(2) (March/April): 44-49.

Regarding F. L. Wing’s trip to the South Rim and also down Peach Springs Canyon to Diamond Creek in a Metz automobile.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1920

Kittridge Atwood Wing

("Kit")

1913–1999

Grand Canyon National Park Ranger; later Park Service superintendencies

Anna Leigh Wing

1920–1958

(wife of Kittridge Wing)

Les Womack

National Park Service Ranger

The Wings are buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 146) for brief biographical notes. Kit Wing began his Park Service career in 1946 as a seasonal ranger at Grand Canyon. At the time of his (first) wife’s death he was the first Superintendent at Fort Union National Monument, New Mexico, later going to superintendencies at several units.

Wing, Kittridge

1956 **Blue water voyage in the Little Colorado.** (Map by Norton Allen.) *Desert Magazine*, 19(8) (August): 13-18.

Kittridge, with **Les Womack**, descended off the Little Colorado River rim to Blue Springs, thence traveled in a Navy four-man inflatable raft to Colorado River confluence. They exited via Tanner Trail in Grand Canyon.

1921

Eva af Winklerfelt

1854–1934

Swedish adventurer

Anonymous

1906 **En kvinnlig globe-trotter** [*transl.* 'A female globe-trotter']. *Idun* (Illustrerad Tidning för Kvinnan och Hemmet) (Stockholm), 19(30) (July 26): 359-360. [*In Swedish.*]

Brief article in this "Illustrated Magazine for Women and the Home" about the unaccompanied around-the-world travel of Miss Eva af Winklerfelt, with biographical notes and a photographic portrait. She had just returned, having begun her trip in October 1902. Includes a casual note that she had visited the Grand Canyon (early in 1903) and took the trail into it: "Från Mexiko reste hon öfver El Paso till Grand Canyon i Arizona, ett af världens under i fråga om bergformationer och färgprakt. Där företogs en lifsfarlig ridt ned i dalen längs en väg, som för det mesta endast är en smal stig och slingrar sig utmed höga klippor och bråddjup. Nere i djupet finnes en asbestgrufva." (ENTIRE NOTE) (*transl.* 'From Mexico, she traveled across El Paso to the Grand Canyon in Arizona, one of the wonders of the world in terms of rock formations and splendor. There was a life-threatening ride down the valley along a road, which for the most part is only a narrow path and winds along high cliffs and abysmal depths. Down in the depths is an asbestos mine.').

1922

Peter Winn

("Pete")

1948–2024

River runner, geologist

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by Winn in Parts 13 and 21 of [The Grand Canon](#).

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Braxton, Lowell, AND Winn, Pete

- 1994 **Coffee at Crystal.** *In:* Sadler, Christa (ed.), *There’s this river : Grand Canyon boatman stories.* Flagstaff, Arizona: Red Lake Books, pp. 57-63.
- 2006 **Coffee at Crystal.** *In:* Sadler, Christa (ed.), *There’s this river . . . : Grand Canyon boatman stories.* Flagstaff, Arizona: This Earth Press, 2nd ed., pp. 57-61.

Winn, Pete

- 1994 **Randy’s Rock.** *In:* Sadler, Christa (ed.), *There’s this river : Grand Canyon boatman stories.* Flagstaff, Arizona: Red Lake Books, pp. 68-75.
- 1994 **My favorite river hat.** *In:* Sadler, Christa (ed.), *There’s this river : Grand Canyon boatman stories.* Flagstaff, Arizona: Red Lake Books, pp. 123-124.
- 2006 **Randy’s Rock.** *In:* Sadler, Christa (ed.), *There’s this river . . . : Grand Canyon boatman stories.* Flagstaff, Arizona: This Earth Press, 2nd ed., pp. 71-76.
- 2006 **My favorite river hat.** *In:* Sadler, Christa (ed.), *There’s this river . . . : Grand Canyon boatman stories.* Flagstaff, Arizona: This Earth Press, 2nd ed., p. 125.

Winn, Travis; Winn, Carmen; AND Appel, Cindy

- 2024 **Peter Winn—November 17, 1948–February 27, 2024.** *In:* Farewell [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 37(2) (Summer): 2-3.
Obituary.

1923

Paul Winter
1939–
Musician, composer

Anonymous

- 1991 **Living music.** *The Shield of Phi Kappa Psi* (Phi Kappa Psi Fraternity, Indianapolis, Indiana), 111(3) (Fall): 121.
Regarding musician Paul Winter. Notes his *Canyon* (1985) and his commission “to compose an ecumenical mass for life on earth, *Missa Gaia* [which] was recorded both in the cathedral of man [St. John the Divine, New York] and the cathedral of the earth [Grand Canyon]”.

Line, Les

- 1986 **Earth music.** *Audubon*, 84(6): 5.
About Paul Winter.

McCullaugh, Jim

- 1986 **Paul Winter’s small-budget “Canyon Consort” tape makes big dent in market.** *Billboard* (New York), 98(23) (June 7): 63.

Verna, Paul

- 1997 **Winter takes his studio outside; cuts solo album in Grand Canyon.** *Billboard*, 109(39) (September 27): 61.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Winter, Paul

- 1982 ***Missa Gaia : Earth Mass : a mass in celebration of Mother Earth recorded live in the Cathedral of St. John the Divine and the Grand Canyon.*** Litchfield, Connecticut: Living Music, two 33½ rpm records, 16-page LP-sized booklet. [Also on CD, LD0002.]
- 1985 ***Canyon : a celebration of the Grand Canyon.*** Sausalito, California: Living Music Records. 33½ rpm record. LMRC-6.
- 1985 ***Canyon consort. The Paul Winter Consort in the Grand Canyon.*** San Francisco: Open Circle, Inc. Video.
-

1924

William Winter

1836–1917

Drama critic, biographer, essayist; educated at Harvard Law School

Winter, William

- 1906 **The Grand Canyon of Arizona.** *The Pacific Monthly* (Portland, Oregon), 15(1) (January): frontispiece, 3-7.
Begins with a novel introduction leading up to a writer’s feelings for the canyon, which afterward for the remainder of the theme drops into Everyman’s worn-through descriptions of Grand Canyon’s features and human inabilities to describe them—and then, despite the article’s title, all these are left behind so as to appreciate for the reader the wonders of California. See the introductory remarks on pp. 479-480 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.](#)
-

1925

Bryan Wisher

Grand Canyon National Park Ranger

Houk, Rose, AND Kerrick, James

- 2003 **Canyon ranger; backcountry medic, educator, cop and psychologist goes to extremes.** *Arizona Highways*, 79(1) (January): 6-13.
-

1926

Jones Wister

1839–1917

Industrialist, inventor, traveler, writer

Wister was of the historical Wister/Wistar family of Philadelphia.

Wister, Jones

- 1920 ***Jones Wister’s reminiscences.*** (Mrs. Wister Jones, ed.; foreword by J. Bertram Lippincott.) Philadelphia: J. B. Lippincott Co., for private circulation, 459 pp.
A posthumous compilation. See p. 414: “Everybody was asking us why we did not go on [directly] to the Pacific Exposition. At Denver we found the round trip railroad fare only \$45, including a stop at Grand Canyon. We concluded to take it all in. As the altitude at Denver did not affect us, we knew that we ran no risk at Grand Canyon. [¶] Every description I have read of the Canyon has fallen so far short of its stupendous grandeur that I will not attempt one. I am thankful I have seen the greatest wonder on earth.” (ENTIRE NOTE)
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1927

Frederick William Witteborg

1906–1981

Concessionaire employee (El Tovar Hotel manager)

Genevieve Marsh Witteborg

(née Segar)

1902–1984

(wife of Frederick Witteborg)

In the 1930 U.S. Census and in 1935, Frederick was a clerk at El Tovar (“Full fledged Masonic lodge at Grand Canyon”, *Park Service Bulletin* [Washington, D.C.] 5(6) (August 1935): 8.) In the 1940 U.S. Census he was Assistant Manager, General Manager 1958–1961, and thereafter a Fred Harvey Vice President. [See also under “Freemasons” herein.] Frederick and Genevieve Witteborg are buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 90) for brief biographical notes. Nuttall records that Frederick’s ashes were placed into Genevieve’s casket, then buried under a twin headstone, which might be next to or near the unrecorded grave of the Witteborgs’ stillborn twin sons (1935; they had no other children), which might explain why the Witteborgs were buried in the “Indigent” section (Potter’s Field) of the cemetery.

1928

Ferdinand Wohltmann

1857–1919

German agricultural scientist, botanist

Wohltmann, F.

- 1904 ***Pflanzung und Siedlung auf Samoa. Erkundungsbericht von Prof. Dr. F. Wohltmann, Kaiserlicher Geheimer Regierungsrat an das Kolonial-Wirtschaftliche Komitee zu Berlin*** [*transl.* ‘Plantation and settlement in Samoa. Exploratory report by Prof. Dr. F. Wohltmann, Imperial Privy Councilor to the Colonial Economic Committee in Berlin’]. Berlin: Verlag des Kolonial-Wirtschaftlichen Komitees, 164 pp. [Cover title: *Kolonial-Wirtschaftliches Komitee. Samoa-Erkundung 1903. F. Wohltmann. (transl.* ‘Colonial Economic Committee. Exploration of Samoa 1903. F. Wohltmann.’)] [In German.]

See in Wohltmann’s round-the-world itinerary, pp. 2-4, which documents (simply) a visit to Grand Canyon during the return trip to Europe (p. 4): “Mai 28. Abfahrt 9½ Uhr auf der Santa Fé-Bahn von St. Francisco durch Kalifornien nach Arizona. Mai 29. 7¼ Uhr abends Ankunft am Grand Cañon. Mai 30. Weiterfahrt 9 Uhr vormittags nach Chicago. (*transl.* ‘May 28. Depart 9:30 a.m. on the Santa Fé Railway from St. Francisco [*sic*] through California to Arizona. May 29th 7:15 p.m. Arrival at the Grand Canyon. May 30. Departure 9 a.m. to Chicago.’)” (ENTIRE NOTE) Apparently no botanical gatherings were made during the Grand Canyon stop.

Byron Wolfe

see Mark Klett

1929

Thomas Wolfe

1900–1938

Autobiographical novelist

Lago, Don

- 2014 **No time for the river: Thomas Wolfe’s experience of the Grand Canyon.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 25(1) (Winter): 7-11.
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Walter M. Wolfe

see Shoshone

Les Womack

see under Kittridge Atwood Wing

1930

Women’s Guild

Anonymous

1967 **Grand Canyon.** *The Smoke Signal* (U.S. National Park Service, Southwest Region, Women’s Organization), (November): [unpaginated].

A variety of news notes. “The Masons, Rotarians, and Lions include the ladies from time to time. The American Legion Auxiliary is an active group. A primary contribution is their management of the library, which is open on Tuesdays in the District Rangers’ building. The Legion Auxiliary and the **Women’s Guild** have shared the work and the proceeds from the weekly rummage sale. The Women’s Guild has functioned well here for many years, with interesting programs and many charitable projects.”

1931

George and Hazel Wood

Concessionaire employees

Robert LeRoy Wood

(son of George and Hazel Wood)

Wood, Hazel

1999 **Aunt Hazel and Indian Garden.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 10(2) (April/June): 5-6.

“A personal story by Jack Kenneth Greening’s Aunt Hazel about when she and her husband, George Wood, were living and working in the bottom of the Grand Canyon with their baby boy, Robert LeRoy Wood in 1926.”

1932

Henry Cleveland Wood

1855–1943

Bookseller, writer, poet

Wood, Henry Cleveland

1903 **The Grand Canyon.** *The Four-Track News* (New York), 5(4) (October): 261.

Poem, transcribed in its entirety on p. 755 in [*“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.*](#)

1933

Samuel Washington Woodhouse

1821–1904

Expedition physician, naturalist

see also Richard Kern

Woodhouse was the physician attached to the expedition commanded by Lt. Lorenzo Sitgreaves in crossing the northern part of New Mexico Territory, passing south of the Grand Canyon but not going there. Woodhouse, with artist Richard Kern, sighted the

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

North Rim of the Grand Canyon on the distant horizon, which Kern included in a lithograph of the scene and Woodhouse noted in his diary. This was the first record of seeing the Grand Canyon since 1776 (about which see Garcés in this bio-bibliography).

Colton, Harold S.

- 1932 **Samuel Washington Woodhouse; the first naturalist to visit northern Arizona.** *Museum Notes* (Museum of Northern Arizona), 5(1): 1-4.

Spamer, Earle E.

- 2013 **Once again, “Who named the Grand Canyon?”—and other obscure Grand Canyon “firsts”.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 24(2) (Spring): 4-16.

Regarding the sighting of the North Rim from the San Francisco Peaks, Woodhouse’s diary entry is reproduced in facsimile for the first time, which reads: “This must really be an awful yet grand spectacl [*sic*].” (On p. 6, Spamer originally misquoted the passage, omitting the word “really”.) The original diary is a manuscript in the Archives of the Academy of Natural Sciences of Drexel University, Philadelphia, Collection 387B).

Stone, Witmer

- 1904 **Dr. Samuel W. Woodhouse, ‘47 M.** *University of Pennsylvania, Alumni Register*, (December): 105-109, portrait.
Obituary.
- 1904 **Samuel Washington Woodhouse.** *Cassinia* (Delaware Valley Ornithological Club, Proceedings) (Philadelphia), 8: frontispiece, 1-5.
Obituary.

1934

Lillie Jane Woodrome
Grand Canyon resident

Miller, Douglas Kirby

- 2008 **Lillie Jane Woodrome: A Grand Canyon pioneer.** *In*: Berger, Todd R. (ed.), *Reflections of Grand Canyon historians; ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts.* *Grand Canyon Association, Monograph 14*, pp. 165-170. (2nd Grand Canyon History Symposium, January 25-28, 2007, Grand Canyon National Park.)
Family recollection.

1935

Slim Woodruff
(Marjorie Woodruff)
Hiker, Grand Canyon aficionado

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Woodruff** in Parts 2, 14, 15, 19 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Woodruff, Slim

- 1999 **My first impression.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society), 10(2) (April/June): 13.
- 2017 **Introducing Board member Slim Woodruff.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 28(2) (Spring): 12.
Interview.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

- 2024 **Winter rim-to-rim 1976; boldly going where no woman had gone before.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 35(1) (Winter): 14-15.

First-hand account.

1936

Edwin Dilworth Woolley, Jr.
1846–1920
Businessman
(brother of Edwin Gordon Woolley)

Paden, William M.

- 1903 **Straight to the Bright Angel amphitheater of the Grand Canyon.** *Deseret News*, (August 29): 12 [issue pagination].

Text of a lecture in the First Presbyterian Church, regarding visit to Grand Canyon and brief note of descent into Bright Angel Canyon with President Woolley of the Kanab stake (Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints). Woolley is affiliated with a company to build a cable to cross the Colorado River, joining trails on both sides of the canyon.

1937

Edwin Gordon Woolley
1845–1930
Businessman, automobilist
(brother of Edwin Dilworth Woolley, Jr.)

Anonymous

- 1909 **Daring auto trip to Grand Canyon.** *Deseret News*, (June 19): 2 [issue pagination].

Edwin G. Woolley, Mrs. Woolley, and Miss Arbelia Burt begin automobile trip to Grand Canyon’s North Rim. A second automobile will be driven by “Chauffeur Dunlop” with David Affleck and four children.

1938

Elias Benjamin Woolley
(Hum Woolley)
Miner, boatbuilder, river runner

John King
Arthur Sanger
River runners

In 1903, Woolley, King, and Sanger boated down the Colorado River from Lee’s Ferry to the Lower Colorado River.

Anonymous

- 2007 **The mysterious Hum Woolley.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 20(1) (Spring 2006-2007) [sic]: 48.

Dimock, Brad

- 2008 **The mysterious Hum Woolley or river history as told by obsessive compulsives.** *In*: Berger, Todd R. (ed.), *Reflections of Grand Canyon historians; ideas, arguments, and first-person accounts. Grand Canyon Association, Monograph 14*, pp. 67-72. (2nd Grand Canyon History Symposium, January 25-28, 2007, Grand Canyon National Park.)

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Lavender, David

- 1985 **River runners of the Grand Canyon.** Grand Canyon Natural History Association [paperback ed.], and University of Arizona Press [clothbound ed.], 147 pp. (Title-page includes both imprints.)
Hum Woolley, see pp. 38-40.

Marston, Otis Reed “Dock”

- 2014 **From Powell to power : a recounting of the first one hundred river runners through the Grand Canyon.** (Tom Martin, ed.) Flagstaff, Arizona: Vishnu Temple Press, 532 pp.
See Chapter 8, “1903: The Long Way Round” (pp. 192-196).

Reilly, P. T. [Reilly, Plez Talmadge]

- 1962 **Who was Elias B. Woolley, fifth riverrunner to traverse the Colorado?** *Desert Magazine*, 25(1) (January): 22-29, 31-36.
See also additional information in October issue (*cited below*).
- 1962 **To the question asked in our January issue: An answer . . . and a rare photo.** *Desert Magazine*, 25(10) (October): 16-17. [Ellipsis is part of title.]
Regarding Reilly’s article, “Who was Elias B. Woolley, fifth riverrunner to traverse the Colorado?”

Sanger, Arthur R.

- 1952 **Browsing around Santa Cruz Island.** *Sea* (Western Yachting and Boating) (Los Angeles), 16(3) (March): 16-17, 45-48.
See p. 47, “Looking out beyond the cliffs at the raging white seas, it took be mack [*sic*] to the year 1903, when I drifted down the Colorado River with two friends from Lee’s Ferry to Yuma. Through the gorges we could see the terrible white rapids at night when we were camped near the bank of the river.” (ENTIRE NOTE)

Staveley, Gaylord

- 2015 **The rapids and the roar : a boating history of the Colorado River and Grand Canyon.** Flagstaff, Arizona: Fretwater Press, 333 [334] pp.
See “The Long Way to Ehrenberg: Elias Woolley, John King, and Arthur Sanger, 1903” (pp. 69-71).

Frank Word
see Birdseye Expedition

1939

Elsie Fay Worden
1903–1945
Concessionaire employee

Worden is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 100) for brief biographical notes. Refer to [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#) (Anderson, 2015, p. 86) for photo and legend. She was for a more than a year the head waitress at El Tovar.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1940

Tom Workman

Grand Canyon National Park Ranger

Anonymous

- 1991 **Tom Workman receives Michael Jacobs Award.** *The News* (Grand Canyon River Guides), 4(2) (Summer): 1.
- 1992 **Tom Workman.** *The News* (Grand Canyon River Guides), 5(4) (Fall): 2.
- 1993 **Saipan wins.** *The News* (Grand Canyon River Guides), 6(1) (Winter 1992/1993): 2.
Tom Workman transfer.

Abyssus, C. V. [*pseudonym* of Richard D. Quartaroli]

- 2016 **Former Lees Ferry ranger Tom Workman retires from the National Park Service.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 29(1) (Spring): 8.

Includes a facsimile reproduction of Anonymous (1992) in *The News* (predecessor of *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*).

1941

Mrs. H. M. Worth

Tourist

Worth, H. M. (Mrs.)

- 1909 **The Bottlers’ transcontinental tour; compiled from the diary of Mrs. H. M. Worth, Hatboro, Pa[.], and illustrated with snapshots by Messrs. Fred Happersberger and R. E. Schoder.** *The American Bottler* (New York), 29(11) (November 15): 38-43.

Regarding the Fest-Bummler Band and “Bottler Tourists” tour to California. Includes a stop at Grand Canyon. No illustrations from the canyon visit appear with this item, but see instead the “Fest-Bummler Snapshots” (pp. 43-44 of this issue). (Refer to “Fest-Bummler Band” in this bio-bibliography.) See a quotation from Mrs. Worth’s diary on p. 517 in [*“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.*](#)

1942

Jackie Wren

Wildland firefighter

Ritchie, Kathy

- 2014 **Wildland firefighter; Jackie Wren, Grand Canyon.** *In:* Odd Jobs [SECTION]. *Arizona Highways*, 90(3) (March): 10-11.

1943

Frank Wright

(John Franklin Wright)

River runner, outfitter, adventurer; Norman Nevills boatman

See also p. 429 in [View Finders: Volume 1.](#)

Anonymous

- 1951 **They rode the rapids.** *Desert Magazine*, 14(12) (October): 32.

Two separate parties, Frank Wright, Jim Riggs, and two others in cataract boats, and Harry Aleson “with two other boatmen and five passengers” in neoprene rafts; Lee’s Ferry to Lake Mead. “Emma Schray of Fresno, aged 66, is

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

believed to have been the oldest woman to make the trip. She was with the Wright-Riggs expedition.” Item credited to *Las Vegas Review Journal*.

Abyssus, C. V. [*pseudonym of Richard Quartaroli*]

2013 **The begats: Grand Canyon river outfitter genealogy.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 26(4) (Winter 2013-2014): 8-17. [See also errata, 27(1) (Spring 2014): 3.]

Ballantine, Bill

1962 **Dean of the whitewater boatmen.** (Illustrated by Ray Houlihan, photographed by Tad Nichols.) *Saga*, 24(4) (July): 48-50, 90-93.

Lee, Katie; Nelson, Nancy; Reiff, Sandy Nevills; AND Staveley, Joan Nevills

2002 **J. Frank Wright.** *In:* In Memorium [*sic*] [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 15(4) (Winter 2002-2003): 5-6.

Individual memorials by these writers.

Wright, John Franklin

2014 **A complete life : the autobiography of John Franklin Wright.** Flagstaff, Arizona: Vishnu Temple Press, 200 pp.

1944

Kenneth B. Wright

("Red")

1908–1966

Santa Fe Railway employee; concessionaire employee; National Park Service employee

Margaret V. Wright

("Maggie")

1908–1965

(wife of Kenneth Wright)

The Harrises are buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, pp. 168-169) for brief biographical notes and photo. He was originally a stonemason for the Santa Fe Railway, later in maintenance for Fred Harvey and the Park Service. He also was involved in the Rowe Well bar operated by Jack Harbin. He built the American Legion memorial in the cemetery in 1948.

Eugenia Wyckoff

see Esther Rentrop

Wylie Way [business]

and Wylie family

see Thomas H. McKee

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1945

Traci Wyrick
Grand Canyon resident

See also p. 429 in [View Finders: Volume 1](#).

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Traci Wyrick** and as **Traci Schellbach-Wyrick**, as author and coauthor, in Part 2 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Wyrick, Traci

2004 **A time to live in Grand Canyon.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 15(2) (April/June): 3-5.

See also letter in *The Bulletin*, June 2004.

2004 **[Letter.]** *The Bulletin* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 8(7): 5.

The “Harmon” family of Roaring Springs was the first name of the man of the household of Harmon and Sadie “Ruesch” (spelling uncertain).

2006 **Trekking a family legacy through the Grand Canyon.** *Canyon Views* (Grand Canyon Association), 12(1) (Spring): 6-8.

2018 **1968: Traci Wyrick.** *From:* Celebrating the 100th anniversary, Grand Canyon National Park 1919-2019; describe your “first Grand Canyon visit”. *In:* The Bulletin [NEWSLETTER SECTION]. *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 29(3) (Summer): 9.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography



1946

Shorty Yarberry

(Colonel C. Yarberry; George Armstrong Custer Yarberry)

1876–1957

Concessionaire employee

Yarberry is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery, where his grave marker gives his name as “Col. Custer (Shorty) Yarberry”. His marriage certificate (Arizona, 1927), the 1930 and 1950 U.S. Censuses, the Coconino County 1940 voter registration, and his Social Security claim (1951) give his name as “Colonel C. Yarberry”; the 1940 Census as “C. C. Yarberry”. His death certificate gives his name as “Clarence Clee[?] Yarberry”. One obituary gives his name as “Colonel Custer Yarberry”.

Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, p. 128) for brief biographical notes and photos. Refer to [Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery](#) (Anderson, 2015, p. 97) for photos and legends.

Burak, Gale

2003 **Who could forget Shorty Yarberry?** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 14(2) (April/June): 12.

Collins, Marian L. (ED. SUPAI WEEKLY NEWS)

1957 **Shorty Yarberry dies.** *The Supai Weekly News*, (March 13): 1.

Full name given here as “Colonel Custer Yarberry”.

Ennis, Michael [Ennis, Mike]

2003 **Colonel Custer Yarberry.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 14(1) (January/March): 7-8.

Gordon, Edna Wolfe

2003 **Shorty’s birthday party.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 14(4) (October/December): 8-9.

Green, Keith

2003 **Shorty lives on.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 14(3) (July/September): 6-7.

Menkes, Dove [Menkes, Elchanan Dov]

2011 **An anecdote.** *The Ol’ Pioneer*, 22(1) (Winter): 3.

Shorty Yarberry.

Ringer, Herb

2012 **“Shorty” Yarberry and the South Rim; Herb recalls Shorty Yarberry and the Grand Canyon.** *In:* Herb Ringer’s American West [SECTION]. *Canyon Country Zephyr*, 24(2) (June/July): 15.

Includes note regarding Ringer, with photo, by publisher Jim Stiles, signed “J.S.”

2013 **Herb remembers . . . Shorty Yarberry of the Grand Canyon.** *In:* Herb Ringer; his lifelong love affair with the American West (in words and images) [FEATURE]. *Canyon Country Zephyr*, 25(3) (August/September): 26.

[Ellipsis is part of title.]

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1947

George and Sharon Yard
Grand Canyon aficionados

Anonymous

- 1997 **An unforgettable trip to Grand Canyon.** *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Pioneers Society, Newsletter), 8(4): 4.
Regarding the first commercial trip by Grand Canyon Stage Line, May 26, 1893, and a repeat trip by George and Sharon Yard, 1993.
-

1948

Teresa Yates-Matheson
River runner

Less pertinent to this biographical bibliography are additional citations for publications by **Yates** and as **Yates-Matheson**, as author and coauthor, in Parts 2, 4, and 19 of [The Grand Canon](#).

Matheson, Teresa Yates; Yates, Betty; AND Steiger, Lew

- 2019 **Teresa Yates-Matheson.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 32(4) (Winter 2019-2020): cover, 26-41.
Yates-Matheson oral history interview.
-

1949

William D. Yavorsky, III
 (“Will”)
1977–2011
Grand Canyon National Park Ranger

Yavorsky is buried in the Grand Canyon Pioneer Cemetery. Refer to [In a Better Place](#) (Nuttall, 2016, pp. 216-218) for brief biographical notes and photo. He was an interpretive ranger for the three years prior to his death.

1950

Keliana Yazzie
Diné; Grand Canyon National Park Interpretive Ranger

Anonymous

- 2023 **Shifting narratives: Honoring and amplifying Indigenous voices.** *Canyon Views* (Grand Canyon Conservancy), 30(3) (Winter 2023/2024): 18-20.
Regarding Indigenous-peoples informational programs “through social media, video, website content, and other digital media that can reach people worldwide.” Features Grand Canyon National Park ranger (Interpretation and Resource Education) Keliana Yazzie.

Rudner, Ruth, AND Burcham, John

- 2024 **I am not a visitor. Long before John Hance and the Kolb brothers and the Harvey Girls made their marks, at least 11 different Indigenous peoples called the Grand Canyon home. Today, their descendants are standing up to tell their stories and let the world know that the Canyon is still their home—that they never left.** *Arizona Highways*, 100(1) (January): 18-23.
Features interviews with and photos of Kelli Jones (Diné) and Keliana Yazzie (Diné), Grand Canyon National Park interpretive rangers; and Carrie Cannon (Kiowa, working as an ethnobotanist for the Hualapai Tribe).
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1951

Shyanne Yazzie
Diné; river runner

Yazzie, Shyanne

2021 **Shyanne Yazzie, age 28.** *In:* Guide Profiles [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 34(1) (Spring): 13-15.
Interview. Her self-introduction is also in Navajo.

1952

Renaë Yellowhorse
Diné; cultural and civic advocate

Yellowhorse, Renaë

2018 Renaë Yellowhorse, Navajo. *In:* Riggs, Sarana, We’re still here; native voices on the Grand Canyon National Park centennial. *Colorado Plateau Advocate*, (Fall/Winter): 8.

1953

Tom Yerkes
-1997
Hiker, river runner

Anonymous

1997 **Tom Yerkes.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 10(3) (Summer): 41.
Brief obituary notice.

1954

Marc Yeston
Grand Canyon National Park Ranger, Deputy Chief Ranger, Chief Ranger

Acosta, Martha

2021 **Working scared; why leaders must continuously cultivate psychological safety.** *The Log* (BALPA, British Airline Pilots’ Association), (Summer):.
Features retired Chief Ranger Marc Yeston, who spent most of his career as a rescue ranger at Grand Canyon.

Yeston, Marc

2009 **A new park profile . . . for a sorta new park employee.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 22(3) (Fall): 11.
[Ellipsis is part of title.]

1955

Jan Yost
(Janet Lee Yost)
-2002
River runner

Hutchinson, Andy

2002 **Jan Yost.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 15(3) (Fall): 9-10.

Nicholson, Steve

2002 **Ode to Jan.** *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 15(3) (Fall): 10.

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1956

Matthew A. Yost

Grand Canyon Schools (Food Service Director, Business Manager, Principal, Superintendent), community leader

Jeanne E. Yost

*Teacher, Grand Canyon School; educator; community leader
(wife of Matthew Yost)*

Richmond, Al

- 2023 **Gaylord Staveley receives Pioneer Award [and] Hall of Fame Award; Matthew A. Yost and Jeanne E. Yost.** *In:* The Bulletin [NEWSLETTER SECTION]. *The Ol’ Pioneer* (Grand Canyon Historical Society), 34(3) (Summer): 17-19.
-

1957

Jessica Youle

1946–2018

River runner, outfitter

Cawley, Graham

- 2019 **Jessica Youle—July 29, 1946–July 13, 2018.** *In:* Farewells [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 32(3) (Fall): 7.
Obituary.
-

1958

Brigham Lawrence Young

("Brig")

1846–1924

Powell Survey; later Postmaster and Mayor of Kanab, Utah

Hall, Eleanor McAllister

- 1963 (COMPILER) ***The book of Jared : the family record of John Jared whose ancestors and descendants run the gamut of America’s history.*** [Volume 1.] [No imprint], 742 pp. (Lithographed by Publishers Press, Salt Lake City, Utah.)
Genealogy. See pp. 117-122, Brigham Lawrence Young (not related to the Mormon pioneer Brigham Young). Notes (pp. 119-120) Young’s recruitment to the Powell Survey in Kanab, in 1872, serving first as a cook, but whose talents caught the eye of Frederick S. Dellenbaugh whereafter he became a “pencilman” working on mapping projects. Before moving to Kanab, during the Civil War the family had gone from Utah to the Muddy River mission to raise cotton.
-

1959

Heidi Young

Ranch hand

Young, Heidi

- 2013 **Spotlight—Heidi Young.** *Southern Comfort Gaited Horse Club* (Idaho), (November): 3-5.
See p. 3, reminiscence of work at a small ranch near the South Rim of Grand Canyon while her husband flew helicopter tourist flights over Grand Canyon.
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1960

John Young

(John Watts Young)

1930–2018

*U.S. Navy Captain; astronaut (Gemini 3, Gemini 10, Apollo 10, Apollo 16, STS-1, STS-9);
NASA, Chief of the Astronaut Office (1974–1987)*

Young orbited the moon on Apollo 10 and walked on the moon on Apollo 16. Astronaut training included geological instruction at Grand Canyon.

- Refer to a photo in Kevin S. Schindler, *The Grand Canyon: Past and Present* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2024), p. 83, showing Pete Conrad, John Young, Jim Lovell, and Tom Stafford at Grand Canyon, March 12, 1964 (with a “today” view of the scene); also photo, p. 87, of John Young and Tom Stafford on South Kaibab Trail just above Skeleton Point (with a “today” view of the scene).

1961

“Yucca” [pseudonym]

Woman tourist

Regarding the identity of “Yucca”, Shane Murphy (*John Hance : the life, lies, and legend of Grand Canyon’s greatest storyteller* [University of Utah Press, 2020], p. 126), suggests that, based on the date of visit and the signers of Hance’s guest book (Woods, 1899, though Murphy referred to the original book now in the Arizona Historical Society), “Yucca” might be one or both Harriet Colton and Florence Dukes, both of Brooklyn, New York; but Murphy (*fide* correspondence, 20 April 2023) since has suggested it may have been anyone in the same party. The other women’s names in the guest book on that date are Mrs. William Carroll, Flagstaff; Emma Spaulding, Prescott; and Alice Metz, Cincinnati.

Yucca

1893 **A woman’s trip to the Grand Cañon.** *Goldthwaite’s Geographical Magazine* (New York), 5(7/9) (July/September): 258-267.

A trip by five women and four men to Hance’s in 1892, before the stage line had been started, with a nicely detailed description of the descent into the canyon (and back up). She describes the journey from Flagstaff to the canyon, too. Her experience at Grand Canyon is quoted, with notes, on pp. 265-270 in [*“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon.*](#)

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography**

Z

1962

Mayo Orrel Zabriskie

1920–1992

Grand Canyon National Park employee

Anonymous

- 1963 **Raising spray bar on road oiler.** *Grist* (National Conference on State Parks, with U.S. National Park Service), 7(6) (November/December): 48.
Improvement devised by Mayo O. Zabriskie, Mixed Gang foreman, Grand Canyon National Park.
-

1963

Glade Zarn

River runner

Zarn, Glade

- 2018 **Glade Zarn, age 31 (named after the most recent inductee to the River runners Hall of Fame, Glade Ross).** *In:* Guide Profile [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 31(1) (Spring): 9.
Interview.
- 2020 **[Three photos and description of large rockfall in progress from Coconino Sandstone about one mile upstream from Redbud alcove, Marble Canyon.]** *In:* Tales From the Truck [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 33(4) (Winter 2020-2021): 15.
-

1964

William H. Zeh

Havasupai

- Refer to photo in Patrick Whitehurst, *Grand Canyon’s Tusayan Village* (Arcadia Publishing, Charleston, South Carolina, 2010; Images of America series), p. 29, a group photo with Havasupai Tribal Council members in 1947 at Grand Canyon village, including Zeh.
-

1965

Max Graf von Zeppelin

1844–1897

Zoologist, explorer

Zeppelin was the son of Count Karl von Zeppelin, then court marshal to Crown Prince Karl of Württemberg. For a brief biography of Max Graf von Zeppelin see Friedrich Ratzel, “Zeppelin, Max Graf von”, in *Allgemeine Deutsche Biographie*, <https://www.bavarikon.de/object/bav:HKO-ADB-00000000SFZ86568> (accessed 19 January 2024). (✓ CORRECTION: In “My God, there it is!” *The World Encounters the Grand Canyon* [p. 271] and in *The Grand Canyon! A Worldwide, Year-By-Year Anthology and Annotated Bibliography* [Nº 382] Max Graf von Zeppelin was mistakenly indicated to be the son of Ferdinand Graf von Zeppelin, the German general and inventor of the eponymous rigid airship.)

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

Zeppelin, Max Graf von

- 1895 **Das Grand Canon des Colorado in Arizona** [transl. ‘The Grand Canyon of the Colorado in Arizona’]. *Vom Fels zum Meer* (Stuttgart), 2: 261-267. [In German.]
Zeppelin’s account embraces his American trip in 1892 and features his visit to the canyon at Hance’s, with a descent to the Colorado River. The account is peculiar for its close attention to American accommodations, and of the fact that en route to the canyon the rather affluent group seems to have fallen prey to a stage coach company’s owner who may have been jealous that another person had accommodated the Germans. See this item translated, with notes, on pp. 271-275 in [“My God, there it is!” The World Encounters the Grand Canyon](#). The original German text is transcribed, with the accompanying translation, as N° 382 in [The Grand Canyon! A Worldwide, Year-By-Year Anthology and Annotated Bibliography](#).
- 1895 **Bilder aus dem Westen Nordamerikas** [transl. ‘Images from western North America’]. *Vom Fels zum Meer* (Stuttgart), 2: 569-575. [In German.]
See p. 570.
- 1896 **Streifzüge durch Nordamerika** [transl. ‘Forays Through North America’]. Stuttgart: Druck der Vereins-Buchdruckerei, 84 pp. [In German.]
A separate reprinting of articles by Zeppelin in *Vom Fels zum Meer*.
-

1966

Meiyu Zhang

張美玉

Concessionaire employee

Zhang, Meiyu [張美玉]

- 2018 希望種子 個人生活心得；淡江大學 財務金融系畢業；美國大峽谷國家公園打工度假分享
[Hope Seeds personal life experience; graduated from Department of Finance, Tamkang University; working in the Grand Canyon National Park, USA]. In: 2018 下半年度：希望種子半年報 [2018 second half : Hope Seeds semi-annual report]. [Taiwan]: 財團法人華固教育基金會 [Huagu Education Foundation], pp. 4-9. [In Chinese.]
Remarks on working for Xanterra in the food court at Maswik Lodge, Grand Canyon. Her time in America was sponsored by the Hope Seeds program in Taiwan.
-

1967

Raymond Zhong

New York Times environment reporter

Zhong, Raymond

- 2023 **90 miles down a river, reporting all the while. The story behind the story.** *The New York Times*, (June 13): A2.
Relates to the June 6 online article by Zhong, “The Grand Canyon, a Cathedral to Time, Is Losing Its River” (https://www.nytimes.com/interactive/2023/06/06/climate/grand-canyon-colorado-river.html?te=1&nl=climate-forward&emc=edit_clim_20230606), which was reported following a Colorado River trip from Lee’s Ferry to Phantom Ranch accompanying students and professors studying environmental concerns of the river corridor.
-

“Too Numerous To Name”
Grand Canyon’s Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1968

Ann Haymond Zwinger

1925–2014

Naturalist, writer

Quartaroli, Richard D.

- 2015 **Ann Haymond Zwinger, March 12, 1925–August 30, 2014.** *In:* Farewell [SECTION]. *Boatman’s Quarterly Review*, 28(2) (Spring [sic, Summer]): 5-6.
Obituary.

Zwinger, Ann Haymond

- 1989 ***The mysterious lands : a naturalist explores the four great deserts of the Southwest.*** Tucson: University of Arizona Press, 388 pp.
- 1995 ***Downcanyon.*** Tucson: University of Arizona Press, 318 pp.
- 1996 ***It flows along forever.*** *Orion* (Orion Society and the Myrin Institute, Great Barrington, Massachusetts), 15(3) (Summer): 29-32.
- 1998 ***Riversound.*** *In:* Ryan, Kathleen Jo (photographer, producer), *Writing down the river : into the heart of the Grand Canyon.* Flagstaff, Arizona: Northland Publishing, pp. 76-81.
- 1998 ***Tanner Trail and mesquite thickets.*** *In:* Murray, John A. (ed.), *The river reader.* New York: Lyons Press, pp. 175-188. (A Nature Conservancy Book.)
Reprinted from *Downcanyon.*
- 1998 ***Deepening popularity.*** *In:* Our legacy of land [FEATURE]. *Audubon*, 100(6) (November/ December): 56-57.
- 1999 ***Fishing eagles; few see the Canyon this way.*** *In:* O’Reilly, Sean, O’Reilly, James, and Habegger, Larry (eds.), *Grand Canyon : true stories of life below the rim.* San Francisco: Travelers’ Tales, pp. 125-134.
Reprinted from *Downcanyon.*
- 2000 ***Badger Creek and running rapids.*** *In:* Fleck, Richard F. (ed.), *A Colorado River reader.* Salt Lake City: University of Utah Press, pp. 156-166.
Reprinted from *Downcanyon.*
- 2000 ***Introduction.*** *In:* Jordan, Teresa, *Field notes from the Grand Canyon : raging river, quiet mind : an illustrated journal.* [No imprint], pp. [7]-[8]. (Printed by Johnson Printing, Boulder, Colorado.)
- 2011 ***Bright Angel Trail.*** *In:* Newman, Lance (ed.), *The Grand Canyon reader.* Berkeley, Los Angeles, and London: University of California Press, pp. 22-30.
Reprinted from *Downcanyon.*

Zwinger, Ann, AND Collier, Michael

- 2006 ***Grand Canyon : little things in a big place.*** Tucson: University of Arizona Press, 79 [84] pp.

Zwinger, Ann, AND Zwinger, Susan

- 1995 ***Women in wilderness : writings and photographs.*** San Diego, California: Harcourt Brace and Co., 100 pp.

"Too Numerous To Name"
Grand Canyon's Annotated Biographical Bibliography

1969

Susan Zwinger

1947-

Writer

(daughter of Ann Zwinger)

Zwinger, Susan

- 1998 **Coming of age in the Grand Canyon.** *America West Airlines Magazine*, 12(11) (January): cover, 64-70.
- 1998 **Travertine grotto.** *In:* Ryan, Kathleen Jo (photographer, producer), *Writing down the river : into the heart of the Grand Canyon.* Flagstaff, Arizona: Northland Publishing, pp. 96-107.
- 1998 **Nocturnal cantata.** *Plateau Journal*, 2(1) (Summer): 6-19.
- 1999 **Travertine grotto; a dory trip with the grand master of the Colorado River.** *In:* O'Reilly, Sean, O'Reilly, James, and Habegger, Larry (eds.), *Grand Canyon : true stories of life below the rim.* San Francisco: Travelers' Tales, pp. 86-91.
Reprinted from *Writing Down the River.*

Zwinger, Ann, AND Zwinger, Susan

- 1995 **Women in wilderness : writings and photographs.** San Diego, California: Harcourt Brace and Co., 100 pp.
-

OCCUPATIONAL AND AVOCATIONAL INDEX

ALL OF THE PRIMARY individuals in this volume are in alphabetical order (including cross-referenced names), so it is not necessary to interleave persons' names in this index to occupational and avocational callings or activities.

Although the PDF document is searchable, this grouped index may be useful to those users who wish to understand the number of people who are noted for each category. Some of the stated occupations or callings, which are supplied herein for their more inclusive biographical evidence (as explained in the Introduction), may pertain to times before or after the person's presence at Grand Canyon. Earlier- and later-life occupations and avocations will be noticed throughout the volume.

Were the biographical notations and this volume restricted to times of visits to Grand Canyon or Colorado River journeys, it would occlude things for which a person might be more remembered, and which provide a larger picture of lifetime achievements and talents. In this manner the index and the notations through the volume furnish a lifetime record of the temperaments and attainments of people who were in some fashion attracted to the canyon. It may also be useful to know that a person who later became well known was ever at the canyon.

Explanatory Notes

The numerals refer to the individually enumerated entries throughout this volume. For convenience the principal person's name in the entry is noted, although in some cases the name of a person associated with the principal person of the entry is given.

concessionaire employee (post-Fred Harvey) is denoted for concessionaire employees for the time following the end of "Fred Harvey" contracts and when the later concessionaire is not identified

Grand Canyon aficionado is a generalized term applied to individuals for whom no specific occupational or avocational credit has been obtained, though the evidence for their interest in the canyon is indicated through the context of the citation(s), or for whom special interests in the canyon are obvious

Grand Canyon resident is applied to those (usually children) who lived at Grand Canyon but apparently never were in employment there but are nonetheless noted in the citations given herein

National Park Service employee is designated for those who worked for the Park Service but were not among the ranger staffs

river runner is applied to any person who traveled on the Colorado River

river-running tourist is reserved for people who were clearly only tourist river runners

tourist is reserved for people who do not have a regular occupational or avocational classification listed for them

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Occupational and Avocational Index**

abolitionist	1493	José Américo dos Santos
academician	369	Oswald Crawford
Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia, Trustee	1083	Frank Elmer Masland, Jr.
accountant	1642	Stanley G. Stephens
activist (environmental)	1003	Martin Litton
activist (anti-colonialist, India).....	602	Mahatma Gandhi
activist (anti-war)	419	Rennie Davis
activist (civil rights).....	465	W. E. B. Du Bois
activist (cultural).....	1863	Z. Weinper
activist (environmental)	15	Edward Abbey
	745	Ron Hayes
	977	Katie Lee
activist (feminist-social)	118	Simone de Beauvoir
activist (political)	1551	George Bernard Shaw
activist (social)	437	John Bancroft Devins
actor	142	Edgar Bergen
	193	The Brady Bunch (Robert Reed, Florence Henderson, Ann B. Davis, Maureen McCormick, Eve Plumb, Susan Olsen, Barry Williams, Christopher Knight, and Mike Lookinland)
	302	Charlie Chaplin
	475	Jimmy Durante
	523	Douglas Fairbanks
	953	Lorenzo Lamas
	1444	Will Rogers
	1629	Sylvester Stallone
	1855	John Wayne
	1896	Marshall P. Wilder
actress.....	87	Lucille Ball
	142	Candice Bergen
	531	Dorothy Fay
	604	Greta Garbo
	775	Lillian Hillman
	1055	Elke Maravilha
	1224	Pola Negri
	1224	Kathlyn Williams
	1449	Faye Margaret Emerson
	1694	Constance Alice Talmadge
	1709	Shirley Temple [child]
	1918	Oprah Winfrey
ad man	1178	W. Clement Moore
Adventist ministry affiliate.....	1308	David Paulson
adventurer	33	Harry Aleson
	36	Mary K. Allen
	121	Bill Beer
	330	Merrel Dare Clubb, Jr.
	330	Roger Lane Clubb
	368	“Captain Jack” Crawford
	394	John Daggett
	411	Bob Davis

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Occupational and Avocational Index**

adventurer (<i>continued</i>)	428	Frederick Samuel Dellenbaugh
	484	Clyde Eddy
	548	John M. Findley
	571	Steve Fossett
	582	Lewis Ransome Freeman
	593	Will Gadd
	636	Barry Morris Goldwater
	638	Frank Goodman
	649	Alexander Galt Grant, Jr.
	660	Zane Grey
	750	Sven Anders Hedin
	786	John Edwin Hogg
	817	Ed Hudson
	817	Edward Wallace Hudson
	828	Bessie Hyde
	829	Glen Rollin Hyde
	830	Glen and Bessie Hyde
	929	Kolb Brothers
	932	Ellsworth L. Kolb
	933	Emery C. Kolb
	1083	Frank Elmer Masland, Jr.
	1129	Ambrose Means
	1139	Gertrude E. Metcalfe-Shaw
	1154	Joaquin Miller
	1167	Balduin Möllhausen
	1305	James Ohio Pattie
	1337	Roger Pocock
	1363	William Murray Price
	1363	Edna Calkins Price
	1428	Jim Rigg
	1439	Bestor Robinson
	1451	Theodore Roosevelt
	1477	Charles S. Russell
	1477	Edwin R. Monett
	1572	George Simmons
	1588	Emory Fiske Skinner
	1664	Julius Stone
	1674	Martin Strel
	1704	Willie Taylor
	1921	Eva af Winklerfelt
	1943	Frank Wright
advertiser.....	772	C. A. Higgins
	1046	Jerry Mander
advertising executive.....	721	James A. Harris, Jr.
aeronaut <i>see also</i> balloonist		
aeronaut	1742	Albert Tissandier
African-American.....	465	W. E. B. Du Bois
	705	Henry Richards
	808	Charlie Houser
	1631	Robert G. Stanton
agent (musicians').....	1815	Alma Voedisch
agricultural politician, Hungary Ministry of Agriculture.....	1281	Iván Ottlik
agricultural scientist	1928	Ferdinand Wohltmann
agriculturist.....	361	John L. Cowan

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Occupational and Avocational Index**

Albright Training Center director.....	520	Boyd Evison
	609	Lon Garrison
Albright Training Center instructor.....	421	Joseph Anthony Dean
Albright Training Center student.....	1581	Tony Sisto
	1802	David Vela
Albright Training Center superintendent	405	Gene V. Daugherty
	898	David Orville Karraker
	938	Frank Frederick Kowski
ambassador (Brazil, special).....	1206	Lauro Severiano Müller
ambassador (British to U.S.).....	226	Viscount Bryce
ambassador (France to U.S.).....	892	Jules J. Jusserand
ambassador (United Kingdom to U.S.).....	618	Auckland Geddes
	685	Lord Halifax
ambassador (U.S. to Indonesia).....	381	Hugh Smith Cumming, Jr.
ambassador (U.S. to Luxembourg).....	1791	Henry van Dyke
American Airlines aviator.....	1913	Robert Wilson
American Bankers Association employee	1823	W. W. Waive
American Chemical Society Secretary	1296	Charles Lathrop Parsons
American Legion (107th Infantry Post [New York] officer)	691	Richard Grover Hall
American Legion (Commander, Department of Arizona)	281	Lawrence Carr
American Legion Auxiliary affiliate	1692	Dorothy Mae Talakte
American Legion Auxiliary officer.....	506	Maude Ennis
	518	Mabel Corrine Everly
	797	Mary Katherine Hoover
American Legion Chairman.....	561	Alton T. Roberts
American Legion National Commander.....	561	Hanford McNider
American Legion Post Commander.....	474	Albert Dunnaway
	506	Emmett Myron Ennis
American Legion Vice-Chairman.....	561	Franklin D'Olier
American Legion, Arizona State Commander.....	123	Buford Bern Belgard
	1213	Ron Murphy
American Library Association President	1789	George Burwell Utley
American Library Association Secretary.....	1789	George Burwell Utley
American Museum of Natural History administrator	1562	Harold Elmer Anthony
American Museum of Natural History Director.....	233	Hermon Carey Bumpus
American Optometric Association President	1540	Franklin D. Seward
American Red Cross, Commissioner for Belgium.....	1497	John van Schaick, Jr.
American Telephone and Telegraph Company President.....	1790	Theodore Newton Vail
American Unitarian Association officer	965	William Irvin Lawrance
Amherst College president.....	780	Edward Hitchcock
anarchist.....	1005	J. William Lloyd
anatomist.....	1764	Frederick Treves
animal shoe collector	1143	Frank J. Meyer
animator	1298	John Randolph Bray
anthrax victim	1625	George F. Stackpole

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Occupational and Avocational Index**

anthropologist	171	Franz Boas
	392	Frank Hamilton Cushing
	448	Henry Farmer Dobyns
	505	Michael Engelhard
	513	Robert Clark Euler
	543	Jesse Walter Fewkes
	1051	Robert Alan Manners
	1494	Edward Sapir
	1623	Lesley Spier
	1816	Evon Z. Vogt, Jr.
	1884	A. F. Whiting
anti-colonialist activist (India).....	602	Mahatma Gandhi
anti-war activist	419	Rennie Davis
apiarist see beekeeper		
archaeologist	191	Zorro Bradley
	513	Robert Clark Euler
	517	Willis Lyman Evans
	543	Jesse Walter Fewkes
	761	Roger Henderson
	875	Anne Trinkle Jones
	1241	Jason Nez
	1252	Gustaf Nordenskiöld
	1523	Douglas W. Schwartz
Archdeacon of Arizona (Episcopalian).....	857	James Rockwood Jenkins
architect	343	Mary Elizabeth Jane Colter
	1742	Albert Tissandier
	1891	Charles Frederick Whittlesey
architectural historian	215	Glenn Brown
archivist.....	1616	Earle Edward Spamer
	1856	Roy Webb
Arizona Department of Economic Security administrator.....	1092	David Matthews
Arizona Highway Patrol officer.....	1692	Kenneth G. Talakte, Jr.
Arizona Public Service power company representative.....	728	Kevin Hartigan
	908	Don Keil
Arizona Strip adventurer	1276	H. Nelson Orr
Arizona Strip resident	1026	Jean Luttrell
Arizona Territorial Historian	692	Sharlot Mabridth Hall
Arizona Territorial Supreme Court Associate Justice	1591	Richard Elihu Sloan
Arizona Territory Governor	1591	Richard Elihu Sloan
Arizona Women’s Hall of Fame inductee	1469	Elisabeth Alma Ruffner
Arizonan	1820	R. B. W.
army chief (Italian)	77	Pietro Badoglio
art calendar producer and manufacturer	1214	Thomas Dowler Murphy
art collector.....	37	Susan Janney Allen
	364	Mary Winslow Crane
	364	Francis Valentine Crane
art critic.....	1792	John Charles Van Dyke

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Occupational and Avocational Index**

artist <i>see also</i> sculptor		
artist	21	Bruce Aiken
	27	Louis Benton Akin
	137	Lee Udall Bennion
	169	Steve Bledsoe
	172	Sumner Homer Bodfish
	216	Mary Lois Brown
	228	Eduard Büchler
	262	Elsie Pumpelly Cabot
	294	Donna Catotti
	307	William Merritt Chase
	384	Nora Cundell
	396	Elliott Daingerfield
	406	Max Dauthendey
	492	Friedrich Wilhelm von Egloffstein
	527	Erica Fareio
	770	H. V. Hibbard
	814	Jake Hoyungowa
	838	George Inness, Jr.
	893	Ed Kabotie
	894	Fred Kabotie
	911	Richard Kern
	980	William Robinson Leigh
	1007	Lone Wolf
	1132	Ed Mell
	1167	Balduin Möllhausen
	1180	Thomas Moran
	1248	Renzo Nissim
	1416	William Seltzer Rice
	1503	Louis Schellbach, III
	1533	Cliff Segerblom
	1535	Sekakuku
	1684	Serena Supplee
	1732	Ellen Tibbetts
	1894	Gunnar Widforss
artist (botanical)	981	Sara Plummer Lemmon
	1826	Mary Vaux Walcott
artist (combat)	1107	John Tinney McCutcheon
artist (in metal)	914	Bill Key
artist (mural).....	1649	Thomas Wood Stevens
artist (sketch).....	1896	Marshall P. Wilder
artist (wildlife)	1537	Ernest Thompson Seton
Assistant Chief Ranger (Grand Canyon National Park)	1679	Glen Ernest Sturdevant
astronaut <i>see also</i> cosmonaut		
astronaut	32	Buzz Aldrin
	56	Neil Alden Armstrong
	298	Eugene Andrew Cernan
	345	Pete Conrad
	354	Gordon Cooper
	494	Donn Eisele
	639	Dick Gordon
	1015	Jim Lovell
	1108	James McDivitt
	1108	Donald Slayton

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Occupational and Avocational Index**

astronaut (<i>continued</i>)	1162	Edgar Dean Mitchell
	1525	David Randolph Scott
	1627	Tom Stafford
	1879	Ed White
	1960	John Young
astronomer	408	George Davidson
	436	Jim DeVeney
	1018	Percival Lowell
	1325	Edward Charles Pickering
	1434	George Willis Ritchey
	1508	Kevin S. Schindler
	1768	Herbert Hall Turner
	1887	Charles Thomas Whitmell
athlete	104	Steve Baskis
	119	Lonnie Bedwell
	159	Robert Scott Bingham
	430	Al Demaree
	1052	Ray Mansfield
Atlantis adherent.....	1710	Pierre-Marie Termier
attorney <i>see also</i> lawyer		
attorney.....	76	Bruce Edward Babbitt
	351	Calvin Coolidge
	1030	Gregor MacGregor
	1112	James M. McGee
	1257	Barack Obama
	1439	Bestor Robinson
	1690	William Howard Taft
Attorney General (Arizona).....	76	Bruce Edward Babbitt
Attorney General (Arkansas).....	327	Bill Clinton
Attorney General (California)	568	Tirey Lafayette Ford
Automobile Club of Southern California Chief Engineer.....	1288	O. K. Parker
automobile racer	1655	Clärenore Stinnes
automobilist	650	Byron Leslie Graves
	650	Chester Lawrence
	721	James A. Harris, Jr.
	864	George W. Jiminez
	1001	Oliver Lippincott
	1027	Fred Lynch
	1288	O. K. Parker
	1467	W. E. Rowland
	1528	Daisy Georgia Seaman
	1919	F. L. Wing
	1937	Edwin Gordon Woolley
aviation entrepreneur (lighter than air)	92	Tracy Barnes
aviation official	1449	Elliott Roosevelt
aviator <i>see also</i> astronaut, cosmonaut, hang-glider, jetpack flyer, paraglider flyer, paramotor flyer, wingsuit flyer		
aviator.....	13	Anonymous
	56	Neil Alden Armstrong
	219	Robert V. Brulle
	357	Phil Corman
	357	Linda Corman
	481	Amelia Earhart

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Occupational and Avocational Index**

aviator (<i>continued</i>).....	571	Steve Fossett
	636	Barry Morris Goldwater
	953	Lorenzo Lamas
	996	Charles Lindbergh
	996	Anne Morrow Lindbergh
	1166	Carl Moesly
	1169	Tom Moody
	1227	Carlyle LaMar Nelson
	1340	Martin Pohl-Imfeld
	1348	G. A. Porter
	1419	Paul J. Richfield
	1476	Charles Russell
	1772	Tuskegee Airmen
	1779	U.S. Air Force Thunderbirds
	1781	U.S. Army Air Forces parachutists
	1882	John Roberts White
aviator (aerial racing)	1053	Paul Mantz
aviator (aerobatic)	1517	Art Scholl
aviator (American Airlines)	1913	Robert Wilson
aviator (British Royal Flying Corps).....	1556	Charles Kenilworth Shepherd
aviator (commercial)	671	David Oliver Gulliford
aviator (helicopter).....	284	E. B. “Red” Carson
	284	R. J. “Bart” Barton
	1175	Michael Moore
aviator (Royal Air Force Volunteer Reserve)	1702	Edwin Dale Taylor
aviator (Swiss Air Force)	1457	Yves Rossy
aviator (U.S. Air Force)	1126	Martha Elizabeth McSally
aviator (U.S. Army Air Corps)	1597	H. D. Smith
	1913	Robert Wilson
aviator (U.S. Army Air Service)	511	Robert G. Ervin
	511	Frank W. Seifert
	1312	Alexander Pearson
	1448	Quentin Roosevelt
	1470	Chase V. Rugh
	1529	Ralph Olaf Searle
	1529	E. D. Jones
	1645	Albert William Stevens
	1645	John A. Macready
	1721	Royal Vearl Thomas
	1813	Albert T. Vierra
	1813	Eric Nelson
aviator (U.S. Marine Corps Reserve)	1112	James M. McGee
aviator (U.S. Marine Corps)	671	David Oliver Gulliford
	986	Earl Leseberg
aviators (aerial demonstration squadron)	1306	Patrouille de France
	1779	U.S. Air Force Thunderbirds
Babbitt’s General Store manager (Grand Canyon)	1560	James W. Shirley
Baldwin Locomotive Works President	1801	Samuel M. Vauclain
balloonist <i>see also</i> aeronaut		
balloonist	92	Tracy Barnes

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Occupational and Avocational Index**

banker	130	Albert Farwell Bemis
	140	Gustav von Berg
	1249	Bebe Rebozo
	1456	Raleigh E. Ross
	1595	E. Quincy Smith
banking executive	1070	Garth Marston
Bar 10 Ranch owner	748	Tony Heaton
barber	373	Alexander Crosby
baritone	165	David Scull Bispham
baseball player.....	430	Al Demaree
Bat Cave mine employee.....	883	Jimmie Jordan
	1603	Roger A. Smith
bear	484	Cataract
	1269	Olga
	1269	Teddy
beautician	1916	Bernice Windsor
beekeeper	393	Pierre-Camille Dadant
	1452	A. I. Root
“Believe It or Not!” creator	1432	Robert Ripley
bibliographer	1209	Joseph Amasa Munk
	1379	Richard David Quartaroli
	1616	Earle Edward Spamer
bicyclist	1539	Ryan Seumtewa
	1530	“Sedona Five”
biographer	444	Brad Dimock
	970	Betty Leavengood
	1212	Shane Murphy
	1266	Charles Sumner Olcott
	1924	William Winter
bioscience technician	1703	Therean E. Taylor
Black person see African-American		
Blackfoot.....	1007	Lone Wolf
blind (legally) ranger	656	Keith Green
blind actress.....	775	Lillian Hillman
blind kayaker.....	104	Steve Baskis
	119	Lonnie Bedwell
	301	Kathy Champion
	588	Travis Fugate
	719	Brian Harris
	1862	Erik Weihenmayer
blind-persons organization operative	775	Antoinette Nash
boatbuilder.....	444	Brad Dimock
	598	Nathaniel Galloway
	817	Ed Hudson
	1652	Derald Stewart
	1938	Elias Benjamin Woolley
book cover designer	55	Margaret Neilson Armstrong
bookkeeper	1712	Martha Elizabeth Terry
bookseller	1932	Henry Cleveland Wood

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Occupational and Avocational Index**

botanical artist.....	981	Sara Plummer Lemmon
	1826	Mary Vaux Walcott
botanist <i>see also</i> ethnobotanist		
botanist	91	Rupert C. Barneby
	199	Nancy Brian
	329	Elzada Urseba Clover
	341	Rose Eudora Collom
	652	Asa Gray
	714	Kristin Danelle Harned
	888	Lois Jotter
	981	John Gill Lemmon
	981	Sara Plummer Lemmon
	1703	Karen Lorraine Taylor
	1722	Ellen Louella Thompson
	1800	George Vasey
	1928	Ferdinand Wohltmann
Boy Scout	705	David Edward Quigley
Boy Scouts of America, founding pioneer	1537	Ernest Thompson Seton
Boy Scouts of America, Scout Master	966	Robert Edward Laws
Brazil Minister of Foreign Affairs	1206	Lauro Severiano Müller
Bright Angel Hotel manager (pre-El Tovar)	218	Samuel H. Brown
	1552	John F. Shea
Bright Angel Hotel proprietor (pre-El Tovar).....	1728	James W. Thurber
British Royal Flying Corps officer	1556	Charles Kenilworth Shepherd
broadcast host.....	1432	Robert Ripley
broadcaster	1248	Renzo Nissim
	1364	John Boynton Priestley
	1719	Lowell Thomas
Buddhist monk.....	297	Gayuna Cealo
	843	Venerable Iv-Tuoth
	850	Monk Jag
buffalo rancher	877	Buffalo Jones
burro	204	Brighty
bus driver	90	Kathy Barker
“bush pilot” (Grand Canyon).....	986	Earl Leseberg
business executive	345	Pete Conrad
	752	Robert Karl Heimann
Business League of America founder.....	1677	Harriet Williams Russell Strong
business manager	1592	A. R. Smith
business spokesman.....	56	Neil Alden Armstrong
business tycoon	69	Edward Everett Ayer
businessman	130	Albert Farwell Bemis
	182	Charles Brainerd Botsford
	195	L. Frank Branting
	241	Fred Burke
	256	George H. W. Bush
	266	Ralph Henry Cameron
	370	Don Crisp
	426	Juan Valadez Delgadillo
	427	Robert Eugene Delgadillo
	435	Albert Smith DeVeau

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Occupational and Avocational Index**

businessman (<i>continued</i>)	463	Joseph K. Drake
	512	Charles Espenscheid
	529	Julius H. Farlee
	571	Steve Fossett
	572	Dave Foster
	632	Gilpin, V.C.
	634	Charles Sumner Gleed
	636	Barry Morris Goldwater
	641	Edwin Gould, Sr.
	657	Art Greene
	665	William Avery Grippen
	747	William Randolph Hearst
	753	C. B. Heinemann
	795	George W. Hooper
	804	David Horsley
	813	Joseph Howell
	890	Henry Bourne Joy
	983	Roy C. Lemons
	994	Josiah Kirby Lilly, Sr.
	1001	Oliver Lippincott
	1018	Percival Lowell
	1083	Frank Elmer Masland, Jr.
	1120	Thomas Heron McKee
	1140	Art Metzger
	1194	Moses Mosler
	1249	Bebe Rebozo
	1275	Andrew W. Oppmann
	1326	Lucien Pierce
	1420	Al Richmond
	1466	Sanford Jeremiah Rowe
	1479	David D. Rust
	1496	Kálmán Jenő Saxlehner
	1535	Sekakuku
	1588	Emory Fiske Skinner
	1595	E. Quincy Smith
	1609	Reed Smoot
	1610	LeRoy Snodgrass
	1664	Julius Stone
	1708	John W. Teets
	1730	Robert P. Thurston
	1743	Daniel Tobin
	1790	Theodore Newton Vail
	1801	Samuel M. Vauclain
	1835	Lucien Calvin Warner
	1897	F. A. Wilks
	1936	Edwin Dilworth Woolley, Jr.
	1937	Edwin Gordon Woolley
businessman (aviation)	92	Tracy Barnes
	595	Art Gallenson
	696	Elling B. Halvorson
	986	Earl Leseberg
businesswoman	240	Carol Burke
	529	Celia M. (Mrs. Julius) Farlee
	1118	Elizabeth McKee
	1677	Harriet Williams Russell Strong
	1743	Terry Tobin

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Occupational and Avocational Index**

businesswoman (aviation)	695	Brenda Halvorson
California State Geologist	267	Ian Campbell
Cameron (Ralph) employee	1006	William Henry Lockridge
canning enthusiast	94	Frank Noyes Barrett
canoeist <i>see</i> river runner (canoeist)		
canyoneer	744	Adam Haydock
canyoneer (lifetime)	1073	Amy S. Martin
Cardinal (Catholic)	1285	Eugenio Cardinal Pacelli
	1285	Francis Joseph Spellman
caretaker (Hearst property, Grandview)	299	Miles Abner Chamberlain
	630	Richard Peale Gilliland
Carnegie Institution of Washington President.....	1137	John Campbell Merriam
carpenter <i>see also</i> woodcarver		
carpenter	1025	Chuck Luttrell
	1564	William Nichols Shope
	1755	Heber Mosiah Tracy
cartographer.....	157	George H. Billingsley
	405	Nelson Horatio Darton
	492	Friedrich Wilhelm von Egloffstein
	812	Edwin Eugene Howell
	1094	John Haviland Maxson
	1838	Bradford Washburn
	1838	Barbara Washburn
cartography assistant	1958	Brigham Lawrence Young
cartoonist.....	78	Bugs Baer
	98	Lynda Barry
	1432	Robert Ripley
cartoonist (political).....	1107	John Tinney McCutcheon
cave diver	521	Sheck Exley
	744	Adam Haydock
cave explorer.....	414	Donald G. Davis
	806	Louise Hose
	806	Tom Strong
	825	Peter Wesley Huntoon
	1495	Ira Sasowski
	1532	Tim Seeley
	1532	Russell Patterson
celebrity <i>see also</i> personality		
celebrity (America’s first incubator baby)	1089	Perlee Merrill Mathers
census taker.....	1582	Robert Siyuja
Certified Public Accountant	963	Robert M. Lauzon
chauffeur	650	Byron Leslie Graves
chemist.....	6	X.Y.Z. [anonymous mark]
	387	Marie Curie
	387	Irène Curie
	1296	Charles Lathrop Parsons
Chief Naturalist (Grand Canyon National Park)	115	Merrill David Beale
Chief Ranger (Grand Canyon National Park).....	1607	“White Mountain” Smith
	1741	Harold Timmons
	1954	Marc Yeston

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Occupational and Avocational Index**

child(ren) <i>see</i> youth		
Chinese cook (pre-El tovar)	798	“Hop”
Christian scholar	1037	Allan Alexander MacRae
chronicler	1493	Maria Clara da Cunha Santos
	1616	Earle Edward Spamer
Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, Quorum	1609	Reed Smoot
	1889	Orson Ferguson Whitney
cinematographer <i>see also</i> filmmaker		
cinematographer	283	John Carroll
	362	Hereford T. Cowling
	491	Charles Eggert
	791	Burton Holmes
	804	David Horsley
	814	Jake Hoyungowa
	887	Jon Jost
	1298	John Randolph Bray
	1541	James Blaine Shackelford
	1655	Carl-Axel Söderström
	1721	Anthony A. Ugrin
	1828	Blaine Walker
	1837	Charles Warrington
civic leader	1677	Harriet Williams Russell Strong
civil rights activist	465	W. E. B. Du Bois
Civilian Conservation Corps	93	Jake Barranca
	470	Nick Duncan
	983	Roy C. Lemons
	1373	Louis Lester Purvis
clergyman <i>see also</i> cleric		
clergyman (undetermined denomination)	522	“Explorer” [pseudonym]
	1092	David Matthews
clergyman (Anabaptist)	1777	J. Edson Ulery
clergyman (Catholic)	71	John Ayscough
	369	Oswald Crawford
	579	Alexander K. Frankoviz
	1285	Eugenio Cardinal Pacelli
	1285	Francis Joseph Spellman
clergyman (Catholic; Trappist)	613	Eugene Anthony Gavigan
clergyman (Congregational)	437	John Bancroft Devins
	856	Charles Edward Jefferson
	1297	William Trimble Patchell
	1344	Charles Henry Pope
	1429	William Wendell Riley
	1622	Willard Learoyd Sperry
clergyman (Episcopal archdeacon)	65	Julius Walter Atwood
clergyman (Episcopal)	678	William Norman Guthrie
	1114	Donald Edward McHenry
clergyman (Episcopalian)	1640	David McConnell Steele
clergyman (Episcopalian, Bishop of Arizona)	921	Arthur Barksdale Kinsolving
clergyman (Episcopalian missionary)	857	James Rockwood Jenkins
clergyman (Franciscan friar)	605	Francisco Tomás Hermenegildo Garcés
clergyman (Mennonite)	1817	Henry R. Voth

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Occupational and Avocational Index**

clergyman (Methodist Episcopal bishop).....	763	Eugene Russell Hendrix
	1836	Henry White Warren
clergyman (Methodist Episcopal).....	303	Edwin Barfield Chappell
	713	Ray Clarkson Harker
	765	Stephen J. Herben
	859	Kelley Jenness
clergyman (Methodist).....	229	James Monroe Buckley
	1311	Liston Houston Pearse
	1352	James Henry Potts
clergyman (non-demoninational).....	377	Roselle Theodore Cross
clergyman (Presbyterian).....	225	William Bryant
	528	John Thomson Faris
	567	James Tooker Ford
	1037	Allan Alexander MacRae
	1723	Charles Lemuel Thompson
	1791	Henry van Dyke
clergyman (Protestant Episcopal).....	1228	Cleland Kinloch Nelson
clergyman (Quaker).....	38	William Charles Allen
clergyman (Seventh Day Baptist).....	238	Clayton Adelbert Burdick
clergyman (Southern Baptist).....	642	Billy Graham
clergyman (Swiss Protestant).....	1676	Gaspard Ernest Stroehlin
clergyman (United Church of Christ).....	809	Horace Carter Hovey
clergyman (Universalist).....	1497	John van Schaick, Jr.
cleric (Buddhist).....	297	Gayuna Cealo
cleric (Chief of Bonzes [Buddhist monks]).....	843	Venerable Iv-Tuoth
climatologist (micro).....	1058	Melvin G. Marcus
climber.....	50	John Annerino
	177	Rick Booth
	181	Jodie Bostrom
	248	Buzz Burrell
	258	Harvey Butchart
	260	Elias Butler
	330	Merrel Dare Clubb, Jr.
	330	Roger Lane Clubb
	344	Mike Coltrin
	601	Dave Ganci
	858	Mark Jenkins
	913	Bob Kerry
	972	Rodolfo Marcello Ledesma Villar
	1002	Pat Littlejohn
	1079	Tom Martin
	1145	John William Middendorf
	1270	Bill Oliver
	1542	Cale F. Shaffer
	1745	Aaron Tomasi
	1745	Pernell Tomasi
clubwoman.....	596	Margaret Hastings Gallie
	623	Adelaide Gescheidt
	989	Mary Bell Lewis
	1902	Mrs. M. Burton Williamson
college president.....	780	Edward Hitchcock
Colorado Plateau advocate.....	814	Jake Hoyungowa

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Occupational and Avocational Index**

Colorado River advocate.....	702	Lynn Hamilton
Colorado River aficionado	1071	Nathan B. Marston
Colorado River Outfitters Association Chairman	1636	Gaylord Staveley
columnist	176	Erma Bombeck
	332	Irvin Shrewsbury Cobb
	556	George Helgesen Fitch
	1444	Will Rogers
	1898	Cole Williams
comedian	142	Edgar Bergen
	475	Jimmy Durante
comedienne.....	87	Lucille Ball
comic-book story writer	637	John L. Goldwater
Commissioner of Education, State of New York	34	James E. Allen, Jr.
committeeman.....	1084	Harry Beckwith Mason
communications executive.....	1790	Theodore Newton Vail
community booster.....	1229	Laura Elizabeth Nelson
community contributor.....	80	Donna Baird
	797	Mary Katherine Hoover
community leader	58	Elvira T. Arnberger
	123	Buford Bern Belgard
	209	Bill Brookins
	379	Becky Crumbo
	385	John Cunningham
	677	Carl H. Guthrie
	908	Don Keil
	936	Robert Wade Koons
	1221	Monica Nanacasia
	1221	Fred Nanacasia
	1323	Ken Phillips
	1323	Annie Phillips
	1560	James W. Shirley
	1673	Jon Streit
	1673	Suzette Streit
	1708	John W. Teets
	1730	Robert P. Thurston
	1743	Daniel Tobin
	1743	Terry Tobin
	1808	Michael Verkamp
	1829	Greg Walker
	1829	Judy Walker
	1956	Matthew A. Yost
	1956	Jeanne E. Yost
community leader (Arizona)	1469	Elisabeth Alma Ruffner
community leader (northern Arizona)	1515	Leo Schnur
community volunteer.....	978	Lillian Ruth Lehner
composer	603	Rudolph Ganz
	666	Ferde Grofé
	712	Erwin E. Harder
	821	Henry J. Huisjes
	1659	Karlheinz Stockhausen
	1923	Paul Winter
computer scientist.....	1235	John von Neumann

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Occupational and Avocational Index**

concessionaire (North Rim)	1120	Thomas Heron McKee
concessionaire (rim and trail tours)	1908	Ashley Wilson
concessionaire (undetermined)	395	Linus Parker Dahle
concessionaire (Verkamp's)	1803	Verkamp's
	1804	Chris Verkamp
	1805	John George Verkamp
	1806	John George Verkamp, Jr.
	1806	Mary Elizabeth Verkamp
	1806	Betty Elizabeth Verkamp
	1807	Margaret Mary Verkamp
	1808	Michael Verkamp
	1808	Evelyn Verkamp
	1810	Steve Verkamp
	1811	Susan Verkamp
concessionaire employee	506	Robert Emmett Ennis
	797	Mary Katherine Hoover
	1535	Adiah Harris
	1559	Earl Shirley
	1857	Christy P. Weber
concessionaire employee (Amfac).....	939	Iva Frances Krauss
concessionaire employee (Babbitt's)	249	Roy Ellsworth Burris, Sr.
	337	R. Eloise Coffin
	383	Ida Lemay Cummings
	725	Catherine Hart
	1243	Paul Nichols
	1500	Lucille G. Scheck
	1538	Becky Settles
	1538	Jack Settles
	1560	James W. Shirley
	1561	Joe C. Shirley
	1692	Kenneth G. Talakte, Sr.
	1692	Kenneth G. Talakte, Jr.
	1712	Martha Elizabeth Terry
	1750	Faustin Torivio, Jr.
	1750	Joy Torivio
	1829	Greg Walker
concessionaire employee (Babbitt's, Flagstaff)	1809	Oscar Joseph Verkamp
concessionaire employee (commercial tour guide)	1085	Margaret Hodgkins Mason
concessionaire employee (Delaware North)	1750	Joy Torivio
	1763	David Alan Trenchard
	1829	Greg Walker
concessionaire employee (Fred Harvey)	12	Anonymous
	19	Rosemarie H. Acosta
	43	David Marcus Anders
	44	Louise Andersen
	45	A. C. Anderson
	51	Antonio Apache
	52	Ernest Filmore Appling
	93	Jake Barranca
	99	Jean Frederick Bart
	103	Thelma Bartlett
	109	William Guy Bass
	111	Huldah Batchelder
	123	Buford Bern Belgard

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Occupational and Avocational Index**

concessionaire employee (Fred Harvey) (<i>continued</i>)	132	Sidney Leonard Benedito
	135	Marvin Evan Bennett
	190	John Davis Bradley
	192	Frank L. Bradney
	194	Charles A. Brant
	206	Roland L. Briscoe
	206	Bette Belle Briscoe
	299	Miles Abner Chamberlain
	305	Jackie Chapman
	323	Watson Monroe Clawson
	325	Earl R. Clevenger
	325	Anna Mary Hahn Clevenger
	331	Blanch Coatney
	355	Samuel Alfred Cooper
	355	Frances May Cooper
	367	George Walter Cravey
	373	Alexander Crosby
	383	Ed Cummings
	385	John Cunningham
	418	Ida Davis
	455	Charles Henry Donelson
	459	John K. Dowling
	472	Charles Elbert Dunn
	504	Delbert Endlich
	504	Elizabeth Endlich
	506	Emmett Myron Ennis
	510	Joe Ernst
	514	Barbara Evans
	518	Sherman Everly
	535	Sam Fenner
	578	Bob Frankel
	581	Joseph Francis Frederick
	621	James Geros
	635	Velma Everetta Franklin
	635	Albert Lee Franklin
	658	Prebble Merideth Greening
	676	Marvin William Gustafson
	684	Mr. and Mrs. A. L. Haig
	710	John B. Harbin
	710	Robert Earl Francy
	717	Emmet D. Harrington
	724	Robert B. Harrison, Jr.
	773	Claudia Hill
	801	Genovena Hopkins
	802	Charles Lamb Horning
	834	Charles H. Inglis
	841	John W. Ivens
	919	Albert Farris Kimbrell
	922	Edward Joseph Kirwan
	927	Ross Knox
	930	Blanche M. Kolb
	939	Iva Frances Krauss
	943	Robert H. Kuhne
	962	Loren Hampton Lauzon
	983	Edna Mary Victoria Lemons
	1054	John C. Manuel

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Occupational and Avocational Index**

concessionaire employee (Fred Harvey) (continued)	1089	Perlee Merrill Mathers
	1110	Melvin Charles McDonald
	1127	George Everett McWatty
	1128	Clyde Meadows
	1128	Bernice Meadows
	1148	Don C. Miller
	1165	Ernest Moeri
	1171	Carl Moon
	1177	Sherman B. Moore
	1181	Wayne Martin Moran
	1184	Elmer Earl Moretz
	1204	Rudolph A. Muller
	1204	Helen F. Muller
	1210	George Toshihisa Murakami
	1213	Ron Murphy
	1231	Roy Ernest Nelson
	1240	Donald Dean Newman
	1243	Paul Nichols
	1263	Barbara Stephens Odderstohl
	1293	Stetson Paroneyeoma
	1302	Victor Patrosso
	1314	Cal Peck
	1329	Melvin Anderson Pillow
	1345	Philip Henry Poquett
	1345	Emma Charlotte Poquett
	1384	Bernard Francis Quinn
	1436	Gary A. Roberge
	1436	Evelyn Roberge
	1438	Betty Roberts
	1459	Franz X. Rotter
	1462	Walter D. Rouzer
	1506	Jeanne Schick
	1506	Frederick Walker Schick
	1513	John Schmidtke
	1513	Millie Schmidtke
	1516	Paul Leo Schnur
	1531	Charles Bernard Seeberg
	1535	Sekakuku
	1545	Lorraine G. Shankwitz
	1553	Francis Anthony Sheffer
	1553	Etta Sheffer
	1561	Joe C. Shirley
	1577	Harriet Sinyella
	1598	John Tom Smith
	1598	Eagle Mae Smith
	1598	Cody Lou Pearson
	1600	Lee William Smith
	1612	Joe Sokokuto
	1620	Frank C. Spencer
	1620	Mabel Spencer
	1634	Royal King Starkweather
	1642	Stanley G. Stephens
	1658	Mary Margaret Stockert
	1678	James Roy Stuckey
	1686	Jessie Herman Sutton
	1686	Minnie Bell Sutton

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Occupational and Avocational Index**

concessionaire employee (Fred Harvey) (<i>continued</i>)	1688	Bette Swanson
	1692	Kenneth G. Talakte, Sr.
	1698	Ray Tankersley
	1698	Lillian Tomesina Tankersley
	1739	Porter Timeche
	1743	Daniel Tobin
	1743	Terry Tobin
	1771	Eloise Fain Turner
	1786	George Halbert Unruh
	1827	Gene Waldroup
	1832	Pirl Adelbert Ward
	1833	Donald Victor Warden
	1833	Manley Wadsworth
	1846	Rebecca Ann Watahomigie
	1858	Stanley Leland Weed
	1858	Murl Evelyn Weed
	1859	Jim Weeks
	1865	Harry Welborn
	1901	Geraldine Loveen Williamson
	1904	James Raymond Willis
	1905	Dorothy Socolofsky Wills
	1911	Henry Wilson
	1911	Walter Lee Jackson Wilson
	1916	Bernice Windsor
	1927	Frederick William Witteborg
	1931	George Wood
	1931	Hazel Wood
	1939	Elsie Fay Worden
	1944	Kenneth B. Wright
	1946	Shorty Yarberr
concessionaire employee (Fred Harvey) [?]	697	Ernest T. Halyvi
concessionaire employee (Fred Harvey, post-Fred Harvey)	1911	Catherine Wilson
concessionaire employee (Kolb)	83	Ruth Baker
	841	John W. Ivens
	1128	Bernice Meadows
	1506	Jeanne Schick
	1516	Paul Leo Schnur
	1561	Joe C. Shirley
	1642	Ragnhilde Ann Stephens
concessionaire employee (post-Fred Harvey)	146	John Berry
	198	Berry Brenner
	312	Noah Cicero
	324	Ron Clayton
	388	Nona A. Curley
	656	Keith Green
	656	Nancy Green
	659	Charles Greifenstein
	669	Eric Gueissaz
	733	Katreena Haswood
	999	John Lindsey
	1067	Kitty Marr
	1069	Joe Marshall
	1160	Teresa Magda Mische
	1211	Casey Murph
	1221	Monica Nanacasia

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Occupational and Avocational Index**

concessionaire employee (post-Fred Harvey) (<i>continued</i>)	1284	Jeff Pace
	1290	Tex Parker
	1315	Jayne Pehrson
	1323	Annie Phillips
	1336	Chelsea Plumb
	1375	Gregory Pyle
	1395	Thomas A. Ratz
	1403	Bernice Reeves
	1482	Eduardo Saavedra
	1501	Kricket Scheerer
	1678	James Roy Stuckey
	1686	Karen Bieger
	1689	Amy Tacey
	1750	Gerald R. Torivio
	1750	Robert M. Torivio
	1756	Warren G. Tracy
	1797	Elizabeth Vandentoorn
	1848	Shana Victoria Watahomigie
concessionaire employee (pre-El Tovar)	218	Samuel H. Brown
	798	“Hop”
	1552	John F. Shea
concessionaire employee (Sinclair service station, North Rim)..	1675	Chuck Stretch
concessionaire employee (Utah Parks Company)	1131	Jean Meier
	1131	Jim Meier
	1384	Bernard Francis Quinn
	1824	Walapai Johnny
concessionaire employee (Valley National Bank).....	1712	Martha Elizabeth Terry
concessionaire employee (Verkamp’s).....	518	Mabel Corrine Everly
	801	Genovena Hopkins
	922	Edward Joseph Kirwan
	922	Ethel Betty Kirwan
	1128	Bernice Meadows
	1383	Alma S. Quimby
	1384	Marion Quinn
concessionaire employee (Xanterra)	128	Mia Bell
	216	Mary Lois Brown
	318	Chris Clark
	939	Iva Frances Krauss
	1047	Anderson Mann
	1442	Todd Rodemyer
	1576	Weylon Singer
	1846	Rebecca Ann Watahomigie
	1966	Meiyu Zhang
concessionaire employee (?).....	1653	James Clarence Stewart
	1669	Rex Stout
concessionaire executive (Grand Canyon National Park Lodges)...	1673	Jon Streit
conductor (musical).....	603	Rudolph Ganz
	1695	Adolf Tandler
	1751	Arturo Toscanini
conductor (Pullman)	538	John Ferris
conservation administrator	1504	Preston Williams Schellbach

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Occupational and Avocational Index**

conservationist	211	David Ross Brower
	380	Kim Crumbo
	788	Charles Frederick Holder
	831	Philip Hyde
	936	Robert Wade Koons
	984	Aldo Leopold
	991	François Leydet
	1046	Jerry Mander
	1083	Frank Elmer Masland, Jr.
	1088	Stephen Tyng Mather
construction employee (aviation)	1189	Brick Mortenson
construction manager, Halvorson Construction Company	1156	Tom Miller
construction worker	331	Quincy A. Coatney
	801	Marlin Dean Hopkins
	928	J. Koenig
construction worker (first Navajo Bridge)	1852	David Watson, Sr.
contractor	1892	David Whittlesey
cook	1958	Brigham Lawrence Young
cook (pre-El Tovar)	798	“Hop”
Coronado expedition <i>see</i> incursionist		
correspondent	1107	John Tinney McCutcheon
	1900	Alice Muriel Williamson
cosmonaut <i>see also</i> astronaut		
cosmonaut	354	Georgy Timofeyevich Beregovoy
	354	Konstantin Petrovich Feoktistov
county supervisor	266	Ralph Henry Cameron
court reporter	1027	Fred Lynch
cowboy	170	Arthur N. Blower
	450	Cecil Walter Dodd
	927	Ross Knox
	1283	James T. Owens
	1859	Jim Weeks
cowboy (singing star)	1858	Stanley Leland Weed
critic (art)	1792	John Charles Van Dyke
critic (drama)	912	Alfred Kerr
critic (drama)	1924	William Winter
critic (literary)	1322	William Lyon Phelps
	1551	George Bernard Shaw
	1831	Thomas Walsh
critic (music)	547	Henry Theophilus Finck
critic (restaurant)	314	Craig Claiborne
cross-canyon traveler	539	James Henry Ferriss
	675	Crown Prince Gustaf Adolf
	675	Crown Princess Louise
	750	Sven Anders Hedin
	1276	H. Nelson Orr
cultural activist	1863	Z. Weinper
cultural and civic advocate	1952	Renae Yellowhorse
curator (botany)	781	Bénédict Pierre Georges Hochreutiner
curator (New York Botanical Garden)	91	Rupert C. Barneby

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Occupational and Avocational Index**

dancer	1535	Sekakuku
dancer (Hungarian traditional dance)	1799	Sándor Varga
daredevil <i>see</i> stunt performer		
deaf person	1852	David Watson, Sr.
	1852	Angela Watson
dentist	122	William Wellington Belcher
	660	Zane Grey
	1276	H. Nelson Orr
	1282	Rodrigues Ottolengui
	1573	Clarence Oliver Simpson
	1573	E. B. Owen
	1877	C. L. White
Denver, Colorado Cañon & Pacific Railroad Chief Engineer.....	1630	Robert Brewster Stanton
Denver, Colorado Cañon & Pacific Railroad President.....	214	Frank Mason Brown
Deputy Chief Ranger (Grand Canyon National Park).....	1954	Marc Yeston
designer (dress).....	868	De De Johnson
diarist.....	1232	Ágnes Nemes Nagy
Diné	388	Nona A. Curley
	814	Jake Hoyungowa
	878	Kelli Jones
	1048	Jean Mann
	1241	Jason Nez
	1553	Etta Sheffer
	1950	Keliyana Yazzie
	1951	Shyanne Yazzie
	1952	Renae Yellowhorse
diplomat	31	Carlos Agustín Aldao
	226	Viscount Bryce
	256	George H. W. Bush
	352	John Gardner Coolidge
	618	Auckland Geddes
	892	Jules J. Jusserand
	1205	Hendrik Pieter Nicolaas Muller
	1791	Henry van Dyke
director, Conservatoire et Jardin Botaniques (Geneva)	781	Bénédict Pierre Georges Hochreutiner
disabled traveler	1458	Wendy Carol Roth
dog	110	Shep
	194	Razzle Dazzle
	484	Rags
	907	Keetna
	1486	Salt
	1486	Soap
donkey	619	Jerry
drama critic.....	912	Alfred Kerr
	1924	William Winter
dramatist	995	Paul Lindau
	1415	Cale Young Rice
Eastman Kodak Company founder	482	George Eastman
ecologist	417	Kathleen Davis
	487	Pamela Edwards
	1106	Clay Young McCulloch, Jr.

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Occupational and Avocational Index**

ecologist (<i>continued</i>)	1135	Charles Warren Merriam
	1136	Clinton Hart Merriam
	1370	Frank Protiva
	1546	Joseph P. Shannon
	1647	Larry Stevens
	1854	Kate Watters
	1861	David L. Wegener
economics theorist	230	George Franklin Gilder
economist	992	Robert Liefmann
editor	83	Ruth Baker
	94	Frank Noyes Barrett
	122	William Wellington Belcher
	173	John J. Bohn
	179	Jack Borlase
	225	William Bryant
	229	James Monroe Buckley
	253	George Ward Burton
	289	Vivan Carter
	304	E. O. Chapman
	306	Joe Mitchell Chapple
	332	Irvin Shrewsbury Cobb
	465	W. E. B. Du Bois
	497	Orville Elder
	528	John Thomson Faris
	547	Henry Theophilus Finck
	553	Heinrich Fischer
	634	Charles Sumner Gleed
	651	John Temple Graves
	692	Sharlot Mabridth Hall
	726	Edward Hart
	756	N. C. Helms
	760	Randall Henderson
	765	Stephen J. Herben
	810	Edgar Watson Howe
	820	Heinrich Huhn
	851	George Wharton James
	896	Karl E. Karlstrom
	1028	James Philip MacCarthy (Fitz-Mac)
	1051	Robert Alan Manners
	1084	Harry Beckwith Mason
	1164	Ed J. Mock
	1168	Harriet Monroe
	1178	W. Clement Moore
	1193	Leroy Eugene Mosher
	1258	Richard Oberländer
	1271	Buckey O'Neill
	1274	James Oppenheim
	1279	Eliza Ann Otis
	1287	Walter Hines Page
	1292	Charles E. Parks
	1311	Liston Houston Pearse
	1366	John Wagner Pritchard
	1452	A. I. Root
	1497	John van Schaick, Jr.
	1584	Ernst Teofil Skarstedt
	1616	Earle Edward Spamer

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Occupational and Avocational Index**

editor (<i>continued</i>)	1643	Bertha M. Stephenson
	1668	Isabelle Florence Story
	1719	Lowell Thomas
	1742	Albert Tissandier
	1746	John Tombs
	1877	C. L. White
	1883	William Allen White
	1885	Frederick J. Whiting
	1886	Lilian Whiting
	1889	Orson Ferguson Whitney
	1902	Mrs. M. Burton Williamson
	1906	John Willy
editor (Bible)	1037	Allan Alexander MacRae
editor (literary)	1159	John Clair Minot
editor (medical)	1441	William Josephus Robinson
editor (Supreme Court records)	1596	Edwin Burritt Smith
educator	186	Carl Bowman
	227	Kim Buccheit
	233	Hermon Carey Bumpus
	368	“Captain Jack” Crawford
	449	George Dock
	468	Margaret E. Dunbar
	490	Mandela Leola van Eeden
	505	Michael Engelhard
	541	Simeon Davison Fess
	551	John Huston Finley
	603	Rudolph Ganz
	664	Edward Howard Griggs
	713	Ray Clarkson Harker
	893	Ed Kabotie
	935	E. Donaldson Koons
	965	William Irvin Lawrance
	1137	John Campbell Merriam
	1344	Charles Henry Pope
	1378	ML Quartaroli
	1416	William Seltzer Rice
	1843	Lucille J. Watahomigie
	1850	Ophelia Watahomigie-Corliss
	1956	Jeanne E. Yost
educator (art)	1361	Mary Prang
educator (effective-speech)	1851	Dwight Everett Watkins
El Tovar acting manager	1634	Royal King Starkweather
El Tovar architect	1891	Charles Frederick Whittlesey
El Tovar assistant manager	194	Olga Zina Brant
El Tovar Assistant Manager and General Manager	1927	Frederick William Witteborg
El Tovar manager	132	Sidney Leonard Benedito
	194	Charles A. Brant
electroplater	694	Otto Halmbacher
Eli Lilly and Company President	994	Josiah Kirby Lilly, Sr.
engineer	96	Frank Barrios
	140	Gustav von Berg
	219	Robert V. Brulle

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Occupational and Avocational Index**

engineer (<i>continued</i>)	354	Konstantin Petrovich Feoktistov
	408	George Davidson
	469	Duncan
	699	Bill Hamilton
	1334	Antonio Olyntho dos Santos Pires
	1365	Henri Primbault
	1526	Donald C. Scott
engineer (aeronautical).....	1360	Ludwig Prandtl
engineer (civil)	172	Sumner Homer Bodfish
	270	Jerry A. Cannon
	335	Dan Cockrum
	410	Arthur Powell Davis
	782	Ralph Hoffman
	949	E. C. La Rue
	1006	William Henry Lockridge
	1169	Tom Moody
	1182	Félix Frédéric Moreau
	1183	George Moreau
	1288	O. K. Parker
	1370	Frank Protiva
	1493	José Américo dos Santos
	1630	Robert Brewster Stanton
	1895	Waldo Wilcox
engineer (construction).....	776	Hubert B. Chase
	1737	M. R. Tillotson
engineer (electrical)	1057	Guglielmo Marconi
engineer (electrical and industrial)	1579	Charles William Sirch
engineer (locomotive).....	1038	Shandy Maguire
	1711	Sid Terry
engineer (mechanical)	1758	George Keen Davol
engineer (mining)	291	Maurice A. Castagne
	796	Herbert Hoover
	1183	George Moreau
	1260	John O'Brien
	1396	Rossiter Worthington Raymond
engineer (stationary).....	1314	John C. Peck
	1499	George Frank Scheck
	1500	Raymond H. Scheck
	1736	S. Ray Tilbury
engineer (steam)	1295	Arthur L. Parshall
engineer (structural).....	1671	Joseph Baermann Strauss
engineer (U.S. Bureau of Reclamation)	1914	Robert L. Wilson
entertainer	1910	Flip Wilson
entomologist	1218	Vladimir Nabokov
	1753	C. H. Tyler Townsend
entrepreneur	147	Pete Berry
	162	Clarence Frank Birdseye, II
	231	Martin Buggeln
	336	Buffalo Bill Cody
	482	George Eastman
	503	Murl Emery
	704	John Hance

“Too Numerous To Name”
Occupational and Avocational Index

entrepreneur (<i>continued</i>)	1205	Hendrik Pieter Nicolaas Muller
	1271	Buckey O'Neill
	1432	Robert Ripley
	1446	Scott Rommel
	1452	A. I. Root
	1479	David D. Rust
	1619	Charles H. Spencer
	1677	Harriet Williams Russell Strong
	1715	Mark Thatcher
	1728	James W. Thurber
	1758	George Keen Davol
environmental activist.....	15	Edward Abbey
	745	Ron Hayes
	977	Katie Lee
	1003	Martin Litton
environmental administrator.....	1861	David L. Wegener
environmental advocate.....	211	David Ross Brower
environmental champion.....	1590	Ken Sleight
environmentalist	252	John Burroughs
	984	Aldo Leopold
	1202	John Muir
	1222	Roderick Frazier Nash
	1377	Stephen J. Pyne
	1439	Bestor Robinson
	1775	Morris King Udall
	1776	Stewart Lee Udall
equestrian.....	759	Emery Lester Henderson
	982	Jake Lemon
essayist	15	Edward Abbey
	129	André Bellessort
	643	Stephen Graham
	789	Arthur Holitscher
	1153	Henry Miller
	1365	Henri Primbault
	1834	Charles Dudley Warner
	1924	William Winter
ethnobotanist	269	Carrie Cannon
	1358	Malinda Powskey
ethnologist	1354	John Wesley Powell
	1817	Henry R. Voth
eugenicist	882	David Starr Jordan
	1441	William Josephus Robinson
evangelist (Pentecostal)	1125	Aimee Semple McPherson
evangelist (Southern Baptist)	642	Billy Graham
excursion operator	538	John Ferris
explorer	83	Ruth Baker
	264	Cesare Calciati
	500	Lincoln Ellsworth
	563	Rosita Forbes
	580	Russell George Frazier
	587	Kent Frost
	592	Gilbert E. Gable
	669	Eric Gueissaz

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Occupational and Avocational Index**

explorer (<i>continued</i>)	842	Joseph Christmas Ives
	929	Kolb Brothers
	932	Ellsworth L. Kolb
	933	Emery C. Kolb
	960	Bert Lauzon
	1216	Thomas M. Myers
	1258	Richard Oberländer
	1354	John Wesley Powell
	1468	Rich Rudow
	1860	Georg Wegener
	1965	Max Graf von Zeppelin
faith healer.....	1125	Aimee Semple McPherson
farmer	361	John L. Cowan
	1912	John Lowry Wilson
farmer (dairy).....	102	D. L. Bartlett, Jr.
Faroese writer.....	849	Steinbjørn Berghamar Jacobsen
“father of American anthropology”.....	171	Franz Boas
“father of American botany”	652	Asa Gray
“father of Boulder Dam”	410	Arthur Powell Davis
“father of electronic music”	1659	Karlheinz Stockhausen
“father of the American Christmas card”	1361	Louis Prang
Federal Republic of Germany President	769	Theodor Heuss
feminist–social activist	118	Simone de Beauvoir
ferryman.....	1170	C. H. Moon
Field Museum of Natural History, Board of Trustees President.....	69	Edward Everett Ayer
filmmaker <i>see also</i> cinematographer		
filmmaker	202	Don Briggs
	1793	Willard Van Dyke
financial analyst.....	1506	Frederick Walker Schick
financial manager.....	1592	A. R. Smith
firefighter.....	799	Dylan Dewey Hopkins
firefighter (wildland).....	1377	Stephen J. Pyne
	1942	Jackie Wren
First Lady <i>see</i> U.S. First Lady		
first non-Indigenous woman to bottom of Grand Canyon	981	Sara Plummer Lemmon
fishing guide (Lee’s Ferry)	572	Dave Foster
Flagstaff (Arizona) schools Principal.....	1839	J. Curtis Wasson
Flagstaff booster	1303	C. R. Pattee
flyer <i>see</i> astronaut, aviator, cosmonaut, hang-glider, jetpack flyer, paraglider flyer, paramotor flyer, wingsuit flyer		
folksinger.....	977	Katie Lee
football player.....	159	Robert Scott Bingham
	1052	Ray Mansfield
Ford Motor Co. manager	650	Byron Leslie Graves
forester.....	984	Aldo Leopold
	1332	Gifford Pinchot
Fred Harvey company founder	731	Fred Harvey
Fred Harvey company head executive	730	Ford Ferguson Harvey

“Too Numerous To Name”
Occupational and Avocational Index

Fred Harvey company manager (Grand Canyon)	1302	Victor Patrosso
	1459	Franz X. Rotter
	1462	Walter D. Rouzer
Fred Harvey company president	1219	Allen Naille
Fred Harvey company Vice President	1927	Frederick William Witteborg
Freemason (Grand Canyon Lodge).....	583	L. G. Carr
	583	Clark M. Carrel
	583	George F. Scheck
	583	Fred Witteborg
	583	Harry Parker
	583	M. R. Tillotson
	583	S. G. Stephens
	583	Elmer Nelson
	583	Lester Kennedy
	583	E. W. Fambrough
	583	Richard Muellar
Freemason (Grand Canyon Lodge, Grand Master).....	1642	Stanley G. Stephens
Freemasons officer	358	George Edgar Corson
French Army, aide	561	Commandant de Mierry
	561	Rene L'Hopital
French Army, Aide Major General	561	Pierre H. Desticker
French Army, Chef d'état-major de l'armée de terre	561	Ferdinand Foch
French Geological Survey <i>see</i> Office National de Géologie		
fugitive	803	Danny Ray Horning
	920	Matthew Kimes
game warden.....	1283	James T. Owens
game warden (Arizona).....	591	John W. Fuss
geodesist	407	George Davidson
geographer.....	264	Cesare Calciati
	408	George Davidson
	420	William Morris Davis
	553	Heinrich Fischer
	750	Sven Anders Hedin
	1042	Roberto Maldonado C.
	1058	Melvin G. Marcus
	1059	Richard Marek
	1060	Emmanuel de Margerie
	1147	Hugh Robert Mill
	1256	Fritz Nussbaum
	1700	Ralph Stockman Tarr
	1860	Georg Wegener
geographer (hydrographic).....	1354	John Wesley Powell
geologist <i>see also</i> paleontologist		
geologist.....	75	Donald L. Baars
	157	George H. Billingsley
	196	William Joseph Breed
	222	Kirk Bryan
	267	Ian Campbell
	319	Malcolm D. Clark
	405	Nelson Horatio Darton
	420	William Morris Davis
	476	Clarence Edward Dutton

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Occupational and Avocational Index**

geologist (<i>continued</i>).....	486	Ira Edwards
	502	Don Elston
	628	Grove Karl Gilbert
	779	Charles Henry Hitchcock
	780	Edward Hitchcock
	806	Louise Hose
	822	Charles Butler Hunt
	825	Peter Wesley Huntoon
	896	Karl E. Karlstrom
	1020	Ivo Lucchitta
	1060	Emmanuel de Margerie
	1094	John Haviland Maxson
	1176	Raymond Cecil Moore
	1238	John Strong Newberry
	1250	Levi Fatzinger Noble
	1351	Andre Potochnik
	1354	John Wesley Powell
	1362	L. Greer Price
	1378	ML Quartaroli
	1390	Wayne Ranney
	1391	Frederick Leslie Ransome
	1505	Edward Theodore Schenk
	1524	Beth Schwarzman
	1549	Robert Phillip Sharp
	1563	Gene Shoemaker
	1572	George Simmons
	1628	X. Stainier
	1632	Jack Stark
	1641	Hal G. Stevens
	1700	Ralph Stockman Tarr
	1710	Pierre-Marie Termier
	1722	Almon Harris Thompson
	1774	Floyd R. Twenter
	1821	Hugh Henry Waesche
	1825	Charles Doolittle Walcott
	1878	David White
	1899	George Huntington Williams
	1922	Peter Winn
geologist (avocational).....	544	Archelaus G. Field
geologist (petroleum industry).....	1794	C. E. Van Gundy
Germany <i>see</i> Federal Republic of Germany		
Golden Gate Bridge Chief Engineer	1671	Joseph Baermann Strauss
Governor (Arizona Territory).....	1591	Richard Elihu Sloan
Governor (Arizona).....	76	Bruce Edward Babbitt
Governor (Arkansas)	327	Bill Clinton
Governor (New York State).....	1450	Franklin Delano Roosevelt
	1451	Theodore Roosevelt
Governor (Pennsylvania)	1332	Gifford Pinchot
GPS enthusiast	716	Woody Harrell
grammarian (avocational)	423	Benjamin D. Herson
grammarian (avocational)	423	Jeff Deck
Grand Army of the Republic officer	918	Ivory George Kimball

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Occupational and Avocational Index**

Grand Canyon aficionado.....	17	Harris Abernathy
	29	Lee Albertson
	96	Frank Barrios
	139	Erik Berg
	174	Michael Bolner
	199	Nancy Brian
	213	Dick Brown
	339	Harry James Cole
	460	Philip Benson Downum
	460	Garland Downum
	487	Pamela Edwards
	501	Dave Elston
	577	Michael Frank
	656	Keith Green
	656	Nancy Green
	940	Anthony Kreinbrink
	940	Jeannine Kreinbrink
	951	Gary Ladd
	963	Robert M. Lauzon
	1000	Francis Raymond Line
	1000	Helen E. Line
	1191	Pam Mortenson
	1389	Helen Ranney
	1406	Jack Reid
	1418	Arnie Richards
	1420	Al Richmond
	1498	David A. Schaller
	1508	Kevin S. Schindler
	1574	Mary Phyllis Simpson
	1626	Cindy Stafford
	1682	Thomas Sulpizio
	1685	Bill Suran
	1685	Sibyl Suran
	1867	Gene Wendt
	1935	Slim Woodruff
	1947	George Yard
	1947	Sharon Yard
Grand Canyon Association employee.....	227	Kim Buccheit
	268	Cecilia Chairez Estrada Campos
	461	Diane Doyle
	611	Shirley Gaudreau
	1362	L. Greer Price
	1567	Ronald A. Short
Grand Canyon Association Executive Director.....	936	Robert Wade Koons
Grand Canyon Astronomer-in-Residence	1508	Kevin S. Schindler
Grand Canyon circumambulator	698	Jacob Hamblin
Grand Canyon Conservancy, CEO	1520	Susan E. Schroeder
Grand Canyon Environmental Studies director (USBR)	1861	David L. Wegener
Grand Canyon Field Institute director.....	227	Mike Buccheit
Grand Canyon Hall of Fame inductees	645	Grand Canyon Historical Society
Grand Canyon Hospital director.....	1515	Leo Schnur
Grand Canyon Hospital medical director	950	Watson Mosley Lacy, Jr.
Grand Canyon Hospital nurse.....	1502	Josephine Elizabeth Scheier

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Occupational and Avocational Index**

Grand Canyon Institute employee	1778	Sally Underwood
Grand Canyon Monitoring and Research Center Chief	1017	Jeffrey E. Lovich
Grand Canyon Monitoring and Research Center chief	1511	John C. Schmidt
Grand Canyon Music Festival Director	1673	Jon Streit
Grand Canyon National Monument Superintendent	1424	John Hauert Riffey
	1737	M. R. Tillotson
Grand Canyon National Park Acting Superintendent	1558	Charles Shevlin
Grand Canyon National Park Airport interim manager	1743	Daniel Tobin
Grand Canyon National Park Assistant Superintendant	609	Lon Garrison
	131	Robert H. Bendt
	1558	Charles Shevlin
Grand Canyon National Park Chief Ranger	1882	John Roberts White
Grand Canyon National Park Lodges General Manager	1673	Jon Streit
Grand Canyon National Park Ranger see ranger (Grand Canyon National Park), ranger-naturalist (Grand Canyon National Park)		
Grand Canyon National Park Research Anthropologist	513	Robert Clark Euler
Grand Canyon National Park Research Library librarian	776	Louise M. Hinchliffe
Grand Canyon National Park resident engineer	1737	M. R. Tillotson
Grand Canyon National Park Superintendent	41	Joseph F. Alston
	58	Robert L. Arnberger
	224	Harold Child Bryant
	905	Ed Keable
	1062	Richard Wakefield Marks
	1078	Stephen P. Martin
	1122	John Sherman McLaughlin
	1300	Preston Palmer Patraw
	1657	Merle Eugene Stitt
	1737	M. R. Tillotson
Grand Canyon National Park volunteer	805	Sjors Horstman
Grand Canyon Natural History Association Executive Secretary	1261	John Clarence O'Brien
Grand Canyon pioneer	105	Bass Family
	106	Ada Lenore Bass
	110	William Wallace Bass
	147	Pete Berry
	231	Martin Buggeln
	529	Julius H. Farlee
	529	Celia M. (Mrs. Julius) Farlee
	537	Lannis L. Ferrall
	704	John Hance
	960	Bert Lauzon
	1271	Buckey O'Neill
	1466	Sanford Jeremiah Rowe
	1728	James W. Thurber
	1805	John George Verkamp
Grand Canyon Pioneer Award recipients	645	Grand Canyon Historical Society
Grand Canyon Public Schools Superintendent	677	Carl H. Guthrie
Grand Canyon Railway employee	771	Bernie Hiemenz
Grand Canyon Railway executive	81	Bob Baker
	403	Jeff D'Arpa
Grand Canyon Railway historian	1420	Al Richmond

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Occupational and Avocational Index**

Grand Canyon resident	83	Ruth Baker
	106	Ada Lenore Bass
	107	Edith Jane Bass
	108	Lenora Bass
	109	William Guy Bass
	145	Emmons and Nora Berry
	180	Dortha E. Bosley
	249	Roy Ellsworth Burris, Jr.
	338	Ethel Moore Cole
	415	George J. Davis
	658	Jack Kenneth Greening
	758	Denise Henderson
	851	George Wharton James
	930	Blanche M. Kolb
	931	Edith Blanche Kolb
	950	Watson Mosley Lacy, Sr.
	960	Bert Lauzon
	962	Loren Hampton Lauzon
	975	Joe Raymond Lee
	978	Emery Carl Lehnert
	997	Helen R. Rowan Cabeen Lindeman
	1081	Robert Martinez, Jr.
	1105	Margaret Ann McCuddin
	1116	Barbara McKee
	1142	Betty Kent Meyer
	1177	Grace Lockridge Moore
	1219	Allen Naille
	1262	Mary Shevlin Ochsenschlager
	1265	John Oesdean
	1504	Preston Williams Schellbach
	1515	Leo Schnur
	1516	Paul Leo Schnur
	1598	Cathy Lynn Means Smith-Carter
	1689	Mason James Sperry Tacey
	1703	Karen Lorraine Taylor
	1727	Margaret Nelson Thune
	1770	Sam Turner
	1865	Leonard Dale Welborn
	1867	Gene Wendt
	1934	Lillie Jane Woodrome
	1945	Traci Wyrick
Grand Canyon resident (lifetime).....	1221	Monica Nanacasia
	1221	Fred Nanacasia
	1750	Faustin Torivio, Jr.
	1829	Judy Walker
Grand Canyon River Guides Executive Director.....	702	Lynn Hamilton
Grand Canyon River Guides, founder, president.....	668	Kenton Grua
Grand Canyon School Board member.....	1673	Jon Streit
	1673	Suzette Streit
Grand Canyon School employee	299	Clifford Eugene Chamberlain
Grand Canyon School librarian	656	Nancy Green
Grand Canyon School Principal.....	677	Carl H. Guthrie
	955	Steven Christopher Landes

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Occupational and Avocational Index**

Grand Canyon School teacher	656	Nancy Green
	955	Steven Christopher Landes
	1323	Annie Phillips
	1445	Linda Rolf
	1580	Julie Ann Sisson
	1580	Steve Sisson
	1743	Terry Tobin
	1829	Judy Walker
	1956	Jeanne E. Yost
Grand Canyon Schools employee.....	1956	Matthew A. Yost
Grand Canyon Schools Principal	1956	Matthew A. Yost
Grand Canyon Schools Superintendent.....	1956	Matthew A. Yost
Grand Canyon Science Center director	375	Jeffrey Cross
Grand Canyon Trust Chairman of the Board	1762	Jim Trees
Grand Canyon Trust founder	1762	Jim Trees
Grand Canyon visitor	30	Marian Albright [child]
	30	Bob Albright [child]
	742	Carl Callan Hayden [child]
Grand Canyon West, Assistant Airport Manager	1651	Brian David Stewart
Grand Conseil deputy.....	1676	Gaspard Ernest Stroehlin
Grand Teton Association director	520	Boyd Evison
Greek Foreign Legion soldier.....	1882	John Roberts White
Greyhound Corporation Chairman of the Board	1708	John W. Teets
guide.....	1390	Wayne Ranney
guide (road)	1001	Allen Doyle
Hall of Fame (Arizona Women’s) inductee	1469	Elisabeth Alma Ruffner
Hall of Fame (Grand Canyon) inductees.....	645	Grand Canyon Historical Society
Hall of Fame (International Whitewater) inductee	1003	Martin Litton
	1208	Julie Munger
	1888	Bryce Whitmore
Hall of Fame (River Runners) inductees.....	1435	River Runners Hall of Fame
ham radio enthusiast	1453	David A. Rosenthal
hang-glider.....	1198	Bill Moyes
Harvard Divinity School Dean	1622	Willard Learoyd Sperry
Havasupai	74	Fannie Baanahmida
	155	Chief Big Jim
	250	Billy Burro
	271	Captain Burro
	372	Jim Crook
	703	Hamteq
	823	Ruth Wescogame Hunter
	844	Clark Jack
	845	Ethel Jack
	854	wife of Jeck-spa-na-pi
	1043	Manakacha (Captain Navajo)
	1043	Ilwi’
	1044	Dudley Manakacha
	1174	Mike Mooney
	1174	Sarah Mooney
	1286	“Package of Coffee”

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Occupational and Avocational Index**

Havasupai (<i>continued</i>)	1309	Lemuel Paya
	1577	Harriet Sinyella
	1582	Robert Siyuja
	1583	Virginia Siyuja
	1787	Harlow Uqualla
	1787	Lemuel Paya
	1840	Chief Watahomigie
	1841	Claude Watahomigie
	1841	J. Jones
	1842	Elmer Watahomigie
	1844	Mary Watahomigie
	1844	Ralph Watahomigie
	1845	MistyBlue Josephine Watahomigie
	1846	Rebecca Ann Watahomigie
	1848	Shana Victoria Watahomigie
	1849	Victor Pearl Watahomigie
	1850	Ophelia Watahomigie-Corliss
	1872	Rose Wescogame
	1873	“Supai Mary” Wescogame
	1964	William H. Zeh
Havasupai (advocate for)	778	Lois Hirst
	778	Steve Hirst
Havasupai tribal advocate	1850	Ophelia Watahomigie-Corliss
Havasupai Tribal Chairman	1738	Rex Tilousi
Havasupai Tribal Council member	1847	Reed Watahomigie
headmistress	1614	Lucy Helen Muriel Soulsby
healthcare executive	1196	Joseph Don Mount
heavy equipment operator	671	David Oliver Gulliford
heiress	40	Frances Cornelia Allison
	1655	Clärenore Stinnes
hermit	117	Ben Beamer
	183	Louis Boucher
	402	Willard Dale
	419	Rennie Davis
Hermit Camp manager	684	Mr. and Mrs. A. L. Haig
	1314	Carrey Peck
Hermit’s Rest manager	355	Samuel Alfred Cooper
	355	Frances May Cooper
	1345	Emma Charlotte Poquett
	1345	Philip Henry Poquett
high-wire walker	1830	Nik Wallenda
hike organizaer	1196	Joseph Don Mount
hiker	29	Lee Albertson
	50	John Annerino
	86	Amy Balfour
	113	James Gilbert Bayer
	237	Gale Burak
	260	Elias Butler
	290	Dan Cassidy
	293	William Cathcart-Rake
	344	Mike Coltrin
	505	Michael Engelhard
	540	Philip Ferry

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Occupational and Avocational Index**

hiker (<i>continued</i>)	565	Byron C. Ford
	570	Linda Forney
	575	Dottie Fox
	601	Dave Ganci
	611	Laurent Gaudreau
	613	Eugene Anthony Gavigan
	613	Walter Joseph Mahany, Jr.
	613	John M. Owens, III
	614	Thea Gavin
	656	Keith Green
	751	Jack Hefley
	751	Flood Hefley
	955	Steven Christopher Landes
	970	Betty Leavengood
	1037	Allan Alexander MacRae
	1045	George Lamont Mancuso
	1092	David Matthews
	1113	Chris Adams
	1113	Shane Anders
	1113	Jamie Bussey
	1113	Cameron [child]
	1113	Ethan [child]
	1113	Emily Kier
	1113	Philippe Le Vessier
	1113	Tom O'Loughlin
	1113	Sharon Swain
	1113	David Schmittinger
	1113	James Turner
	1113	Hannah Tyldesley
	1113	Cecilia Wenisch
	1113	Tyler Williams
	1115	Don McIver
	1134	Dove Menkes
	1179	Bill Mooz
	1190	Dave Mortenson
	1260	John O'Brien
	1320	Donald Palmer Peterson
	1390	Wayne Ranney
	1487	Dale Sanders
	1568	Vaughn Thomas Short
	1574	Mary Phyllis Simpson
	1761	Denise Traver
	1935	Slim Woodruff
	1953	Tom Yerkes
hiker (distance)	72	John Azar
	138	Robert Eschka Benson
	258	Harvey Butchart
	483	Nick Eastridge
	532	Kevin Fedarko
	559	Colin Fletcher
	573	Pamela E. Foti
	573	Marcy A. DeMillion
	668	Kenton Grua
	784	Jen Hogan
	1064	Bob Marley
	1064	Robert Cree

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Occupational and Avocational Index**

hiker (distance) (<i>continued</i>)	1073	Amy S. Martin
	1079	Tom Martin
	1096	Pete McBride
	1163	Ron Mitchell
	1216	Thomas M. Myers
	1280	William Anthony Ott
	1468	Rich Rudow
	1544	Elyssa Shalla
	1639	George Powell Steck
	1754	Chris Townsend
hiking guide (non-concessionaire rim-to-rim).....	386	Thomas Henry Cureton
	386	Charles Alexander Thornton
historian	17	Harris Abernathy
	49	Michael F. Anderson
	72	John Azar
	96	Frank Barrios
	139	Erik Berg
	226	Viscount Bryce
	424	Charles Edmund DeLand
	478	Eva Emery Dye
	624	Michael Ghiglieri
	692	Sharlot Mabridth Hall
	852	William James
	952	Don Lago
	964	David Lavender
	1072	Otis Reed Marston
	1134	Dove Menkes
	1212	Shane Murphy
	1252	Gustaf Nordenskiöld
	1377	Stephen J. Pyne
	1379	Richard David Quartaroli
	1390	Wayne Ranney
	1406	Jack Reid
	1410	P. T. Reilly
	1420	Al Richmond
	1536	Richard Sellars
	1577	Harriet Sinyella
	1616	Earle Edward Spamer
	1676	Gaspard Ernest Stroehlin
	1807	Margaret Mary Verkamp
	1856	Roy Webb
historian (art)	1792	John Charles Van Dyke
historian (Colorado River boating)	1079	Tom Martin
historian (Fred Harvey company)	1219	Carol Naille
historical curator (avocational).....	1625	George F. Stackpole
Hollywood dress designer	868	De De Johnson
Hopi	697	Ernest t. Halyvi
	814	Jake Hoyungowa
	893	Ed Kabotie
	894	Fred Kabotie
	895	Phyllis Yoyetewa Kachinhongva
	1221	Monica Nanacasia
	1221	Fred Nanacasia
	1243	Paul Nichols

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Occupational and Avocational Index**

Hopi (<i>continued</i>)	1293	Stetson Paroneyeoma
	1342	Georgie Pongyesva
	1343	Jack Pongyesva
	1535	Sekakuku
	1539	Ryan Seumptewa
	1612	Joe Sokokuto
	1692	Kenneth G. Talakte, Sr.
	1692	Dorothy Mae Talakte
	1692	Kenneth G. Talakte, Jr.
	1739	Porter Timeche
	1740	Ronald Timeche
	1750	Faustin Torivio, Jr.
	1750	Gerald R. Torivio
	1750	Robert M. Torivio
	1750	Joy Torivio
Hopi-Tewa.....	1220	Nampeyo
horse.....	1268	Old Bob
horticulturist.....	1677	Harriet Williams Russell Strong
	1912	John Lowry Wilson
hospital administrator (Grand Canyon Hospital)	446	Grant Wedoff
hospitality education advocate	1906	John Willy
hotel man	173	John J. Bohn
hotelier	110	William Wallace Bass
	231	Martin Buggeln
	529	Julius H. Farlee
	704	John Hance
	1728	James W. Thurber
House of Representatives member <i>see</i> U.S. Representative		
Hualapai <i>see also</i> Grand Canyon West		
Hualapai	740	Pamela Havatone
	1358	Malinda Powskey
	1359	Richard Powskey
	1578	Robert Black Feather Sinyella
	1843	Lucille J. Watahomigie
	1901	Geraldine Loveen Williamson
Hualapai Chairwoman	1289	Sherry Parker
Hualapai Tribal Preservation Officer	847	Loretta Jackson
humane societies activist	936	Robert Wade Koons
humorist	78	Bugs Baer
	176	Erma Bombeck
	332	Irvin Shrewsbury Cobb
	556	George Helgesen Fitch
	833	Il'ia Il'f
	833	Evgeny Petrov
	1444	Will Rogers
	1795	Charles Emmitt Van Loan
	1896	Marshall P. Wilder
Hungarian traditional-dance interpreter.....	1799	Sándor Varga
Hungary Ministry of Agriculture, agricultural politician.....	1281	Iván Ottlik
hunter	598	Nathaniel Galloway
hunter	1283	James T. Owens
hunting guide (Kaibab)	1824	Walapai Johnny

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Occupational and Avocational Index**

husbandry practitioner	361	John L. Cowan
hydrographer	163	Claude Hale Birdseye
	410	Arthur Powell Davis
	949	E. C. La Rue
	1633	Roy Starkey
	1735	Dean Tidball
hydrologist	585	Carol Fritzing
	897	Henry Karpinski
	985	Luna Leopold
	1511	John C. Schmidt
hydrologist (groundwater)	825	Peter Wesley Huntoon
ichthyologist	882	David Starr Jordan
illustrator	55	Margaret Neilson Armstrong
	867	Clifton Johnson
	1649	Thomas Wood Stevens
	1742	Albert Tissandier
Imperial Russian Navy, Admiral	934	Alexander Vasilyevich Kolchak
incubator baby (America’s first)	1089	Perlee Merrill Mathers
incursionist	273	García López de Cárdenas
	274	Pablo de Melgosa
	274	Juan Galeras
Indonesia President	1681	Sukarno
industrialist	277	Andrew Carnegie
	1088	Stephen Tyng Mather
	1926	Jones Wister
industry executive	1801	Samuel M. Vauclain
information technology manager	1763	David Alan Trenchard
Inner Canyon resident	22	Mary Aiken
	23	Mercy Aiken
	24	Silas Aiken
Institute of American Meat Packers officer	753	C. B. Heinemann
institutional director	8	Anonymous
insurance broker	1052	Ray Mansfield
International Association for Dental Research, founding mbr.	1573	E. B. Owen
	1573	Clarence Oliver Simpson
International School of Mountaineering (Switzerland) Director .	1002	Pat Littlejohn
International Whitewater Hall of Fame inductee	1003	Martin Litton
	1208	Julie Munger
	1888	Bryce Whitmore
interpreter	1323	Annie Phillips
inventor	162	Clarence Frank Birdseye, II
	699	Bill Hamilton
	726	Edward Hart
	954	Edwin Herbert Land
	1057	Guglielmo Marconi
	1579	Charles William Sirch
	1677	Harriet Williams Russell Strong
	1715	Mark Thatcher
	1749	Harry Leigh Tooker
	1926	Jones Wister

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Occupational and Avocational Index**

investments firm partner.....	1448	Archie Roosevelt
Iowa legislator	1912	John Lowry Wilson
Jacksonville (Florida) Public Library librarian	1789	George Burwell Utley
janitor	1755	Robert H. Tracy
János Hunyadi Mineral Water Co. (Budapest), head	1496	Kálmán Jenő Saxlehner
Japanese Commerical Commission delegation.....	794	Japanese Commercial Commission
Japanese-American war hero	923	Robert T. Kishi
jetpack flyer	1457	Yves Rossy
Jewish person	100	Solomon Barth
	493	Albert Einstein
	912	Alfred Kerr
	1134	Dove Menkes
job man	339	Harry James Cole
journal writer.....	600	Charlotte West Galt
journalist	78	Bugs Baer
	143	Meyer Berger
	154	Ambrose Gwinnett Bierce
	207	British Institute of Journalists (George Armstrong, William Cowper Barrons, Ralph D. Blumenfeld, William Clarke, W. J. T. Collins, H. G. Davey, Charles Igglesden, H. Jacques, F. Lawrence Johnson, Henry Collinson Owen, Alan Pitt Robbins, P. B. M. Roberts, R. A. J. Walling, William Robert Willis, Paul Cowles, Henry S. Haskell)
	311	Randolph Churchill
	314	Craig Claiborne
	387	Ève Curie
	498	Linda Ellerbee
	545	Flora Field
	554	Mary Wager Fisher
	556	George Helgesen Fitch
	643	Stephen Graham
	755	Dave Hellyer
	833	Il'ia Il'f
	833	Evgeny Petrov
	836	Arthur Inkersley
	851	George Wharton James
	912	Alfred Kerr
	1024	Charles Fletcher Lummis
	1113	Annette McGivney
	1207	Seth Muller
	1251	Bruno Torturra Nogueira
	1259	Howard Vincent O'Brien
	1279	Eliza Ann Otis
	1337	Roger Pocock
	1339	Zak Podmore
	1374	Ernie Pyle
	1493	Maria Clara da Cunha Santos
	1584	Ernst Teofil Skarstedt
	1886	Lilian Whiting
	1902	Mrs. M. Burton Williamson
journalist (hotel)	1906	John Willy

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Occupational and Avocational Index**

journalist (pharmaceutical).....	1084	Harry Beckwith Mason
judge.....	54	Edward Ambler Armstrong
	918	Ivory George Kimball
	1591	Richard Elihu Sloan
judge (U.S. Magistrate).....	1810	Steve Verkamp
jurist	653	Horace Gray
Justice of the Peace	724	Robert B. Harrison, Jr.
Justice of the Peace (Grand Canyon).....	1438	Morrell Franklin Roberts
	1642	Stanley G. Stephens
Kaibab Band of Southern Paiutes, Acting Cultural Resource Dir. ...	232	Ira Bulletts
King (titular) <i>see cross-listings under this term in the bibliography</i>		
Kiowa	269	Carrie Cannon
Knights Templar Grand Lodge of Kansas, Grand Commander ...	1350	John C. Postlethwaite
laborer.....	1842	Elmer Watahomigie
	1903	Robert Rae Williamson
landscape architect.....	287	Charles D. Carter
Latin American–Spanish literature scholar	1831	Thomas Walsh
lawyer <i>see also attorney</i>		
lawyer	31	Carlos Agustín Aldao
	54	Edward Ambler Armstrong
	62	Henry Fountain Ashurst
	153	Joe Biden
	358	George Edgar Corson
	381	Hugh Smith Cumming, Jr.
	424	Charles Edmund DeLand
	568	Tirey Lafayette Ford
	625	Jocelyn Gibbon
	634	Charles Sumner Gleed
	910	Robert Francis Kennedy
	918	Ivory George Kimball
	1009	Charles Frederick Joy
	1009	Nicholas Longworth
	1014	Harvey D. Loveland
	1031	Arthur Webster Machen
	1120	Thomas Heron McKee
	1249	Richard Nixon
	1588	Emory Fiske Skinner
	1596	Edwin Burritt Smith
	1625	George F. Stackpole
	1701	Edward Robeson Taylor
	1810	Steve Verkamp
League of Nations delegation member	509	Edmund Frederick Erk
lecturer.....	203	Nat Maynard Brigham
	306	Joe Mitchell Chapple
	664	Edward Howard Griggs
	749	Charly Heavenrich
	791	Burton Holmes
	851	George Wharton James
	855	Le Roy Jeffers
	1029	Peter Clark Macfarlane
	1083	Frank Elmer Masland, Jr.
	1661	John Lawson Stoddard

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Occupational and Avocational Index**

lecturer (inspirational)	278	Dale Carnegie
Lee’s Ferry ferryman.....	1170	C. H. Moon
Lee’s Ferry pioneer	974	Emma Lee
	976	John Doyle Lee
legislator (State of Iowa)	1912	John Lowry Wilson
librarian	349	Ina Donna Coolbrith
	656	Nancy Green
	776	Louise M. Hinchliffe
	855	Le Roy Jeffers
	1789	George Burwell Utley
	1856	Roy Webb
librarian (special collections).....	1379	Richard David Quartaroli
librarian [?]	680	J. F. H.
life insurance underwriter.....	1744	William Tolman
linguist	1494	Edward Sapir
	1843	Lucille J. Watahomigie
literary critic	1322	William Lyon Phelps
	1551	George Bernard Shaw
	1831	Thomas Walsh
literary studies writer.....	944	Eugen Kühnemann
lithographer.....	1361	Louis Prang
litigant	1086	Elmer Herbert Mateas
Little Colorado River venturer	414	Donald G. Davis
	521	Sheck Exley
	521	Butch Farabee
	521	Dan Lenihan
	744	Adam Haydock
	1339	Zak Podmore
	1920	Kittridge Atwood Wing
	1920	Les Womack
lobbyist for authors	1669	Rex Stout
lookout (U.S. Forest Service)	245	Chris Burns
	1443	Mavis Rogers
	1443	Ross Rogers
	1471	Jean Rukkila
	1618	Frank R. Speck
Los Angeles Herald Assistant General Manager.....	1460	W. J. Rouse
Lowell Observatory employee	1508	Kevin S. Schindler
lumber magnate	69	Edward Everett Ayer
	1588	Emory Fiske Skinner
lyricist	221	Alfred Bryan
magazine publisher	1164	Ed J. Mock
	1287	Walter Hines Page
Maharaja (titular) <i>see cross-listings under this term in the bibliography</i>		
malacologist	539	James Henry Ferriss
	1330	Henry Augustus Pilsbry
	1902	Mrs. M. Burton Williamson
mammalogist.....	1562	Harold Elmer Anthony
manager (Grand Canyon National Park, Tuweep unit)	1424	John Hauert Riffey
manufacturer.....	1610	LeRoy Snodgrass

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Occupational and Avocational Index**

Marble Canyon businessman.....	241	Fred Burke
	572	Dave Foster
	657	Art Green
Marble Canyon businesswoman.....	240	Carol Burke
Marble Canyon resident.....	987	Rona Levein
	1684	Serena Supplee
Maresciallo d'Italia [Marshal of Italy]	442	Armando Diaz
Marshal of France [Maréchal de France]	561	Ferdinand Foch
Masons see Freemason		
mathematician.....	979	Tom Lehrer
	1235	John von Neumann
	1320	Donald Palmer Peterson
	1639	George Powell Steck
Mather Training Center (Harpers Ferry, WV) Superintendent	898	David Orville Karraker
Mayor (Kanab, Utah)	1958	Brigham Lawrence Young
Mayor (Miami Beach, Florida).....	1449	Elliott Roosevelt
Mayor (San Francisco)	1701	Edward Robeson Taylor
Mayor (Williams, Arizona).....	339	Harry James Cole
	1730	Robert P. Thurston
Mayor, New York City	947	Fiorello La Guardia
mechanic	943	Robert H. Kuhne
	1288	F. L. Wing
	1301	“Slim” Patrick
media consultant.....	243	Elise Burnette
medical director (Grand Canyon Hospital).....	950	Watson Mosley Lacy, Jr.
memoirist.....	422	John Samuel Dearing
merchant (retired)	732	W. H. Harvey
merchant navy engineer	81	Bob Baker
meteorologist	420	William Morris Davis
	709	Stanislav Hanzlík
	1147	Hugh Robert Mill
microclimatologist	1058	Melvin G. Marcus
microscopist (avocational).....	544	Archelaus G. Field
mine employee (U.S. Guano Corporation).....	883	Jimmie Jordan
	1603	Roger A. Smith
miner	63	William Henry Ashurst
	110	William Wallace Bass
	147	Pete Berry
	469	Duncan
	704	John Hance
	783	Daniel L. Hogan
	960	Bert Lauzon
	1271	Buckey O’Neill
	1473	A. L. Runyan
	1477	Charles S. Russell
	1477	Edwin R. Monett
	1938	Elias Benjamin Woolley
mineral collector and seller.....	377	Roselle Theodore Cross
mineral examiner	365	William Henry Harrison Cranmer

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Occupational and Avocational Index**

mining engineer	89	Percy Elmer Barbour
	291	Maurice A. Castagne
mining entrepreneur	62	Henry Fountain Ashurst
mining entrepreneur (professed).....	266	Ralph Henry Cameron
mining executive.....	365	William Henry Harrison Cranmer
minister <i>see</i> clergyman		
missing person	1217	Steven Mylan
missionary (medical)	464	Mary V. Dryden
missionary (Mennonite)	1817	Henry R. Voth
missionary (Mormon).....	698	Jacob Hamblin
missionary (Quaker).....	37	Susan Janney Allen
missionary (Unitarian)	965	William Irvin Lawrance
Missouri Dental Association President.....	1573	E. B. Owen
	1573	Clarence Oliver Simpson
model	1055	Elke Maravilha
monk (Buddhist)	297	Gayuna Cealo
	843	Venerable Iv-Tuoth
	850	Monk Jag
Mormon Church <i>see</i> Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints		
Mormon pioneer.....	698	Jacob Hamblin
	974	Emma Lee
Mormon pioneer in Arizona	1699	Seth Benjamin Tanner
motivational speaker	119	Lonnie Bedwell
motorboater (not in Grand Canyon).....	786	John Edwin Hogg
motorcyclist.....	295	Brian Catterson
	522	“Explorer” [pseudonym]
	786	John Edwin Hogg
	926	Robbie Knievel
	1556	Charles Kenilworth Shepherd
	1610	LeRoy Snodgrass
Mountain Bell employee	1598	Eagle Mae Smith
mountaineer.....	18	(Herschel Clifford Parker)
	855	Le Roy Jeffers
	1439	Bestor Robinson
	1838	Bradford Washburn
	1838	Barbara Washburn
movie producer.....	592	Gilbert E. Gable
mule.....	1082	Mary
	1086	Chiggers
	1331	Pima
	1393	Rastus
mule wrangler and manager	324	Ron Clayton
museum administrator	486	Ira Edwards
museum director	95	Samuel Alfred Barrett
	1648	Nina Spalding Stevens
music company employee	543	E. C. Mecklenberger
music critic.....	547	Henry Theophilus Finck
musical group.....	457	Dong Bang Shin Ki (Shim Chang-min, Kim Jae-joong, Park Yoochun, Kim Junsu)

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Occupational and Avocational Index**

musician <i>see also</i> composer		
musician	135	Marvin Evan Bennett
	190	John Davis Bradley
	535	Sam Fenner
	542	Fest-Bummler Band
	547	Henry Theophilus Finck
	635	William Clifford Goddard
	635	Grace Goddard
	635	Velma Everetta Franklin
	635	Albert Lee Franklin
	712	Erwin E. Harder
	821	Henry J. Huisjes
	893	Ed Kabotie
	903	Roger Kaza
	906	V. I. Keen
	1063	Bob Marley
	1593	Clay Smith
	1593	Guy Holmes
	1751	Arturo Toscanini
	1785	University of California Mandoline Club
	1923	Paul Winter
musician (electronic pioneer)	1659	Karlheinz Stockhausen
musicians' agent	1815	Alma Voedisch
mystic	1005	J. William Lloyd
NAACP co-founder	465	W. E. B. Du Bois
NASA investigations commission member	56	Neil Alden Armstrong
National Park Service (assistant superintendent)	521	Butch Farabee
National Park Service (regional director)	115	Merrill David Beale
National Park Service (Southwest Region)	521	Dan Lenihan
National Park Service (Submerged Resources Center chief)	521	Dan Lenihan
National Park Service (superintendencies)	57	Leslie Preston Arnberger
National Park Service (superintendent)	115	Merrill David Beale
	416	John E. Davis
	674	Neal Gregory Guse, Jr.
	1075	Carol Anne Martin
National Park Service administrator	1631	Robert G. Stanton
National Park Service architect	1041	Herb Maier
National Park Service custodian (Casa Grande Ruins NM)	1333	Frank Pinkley
National Park Service Director	429	Arthur Edward Demaray
	1088	Stephen Tyng Mather
	1631	Robert G. Stanton
National Park Service Director, Southwest Region	938	Frank Frederick Kowski
National Park Service directorships and superintendencies	609	Lon Garrison
National Park Service employee	35	Manley W. Allen
	39	Don and Ruth Allison
	52	Ernest Filmore Appling
	70	Francis Jeannette Ayers
	88	Janet R. Balsom
	115	Merrill David Beale
	131	Marge Bendt
	208	Nathaniel Farrell Brodie

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Occupational and Avocational Index**

National Park Service employee (<i>continued</i>)	251	Jim Burrows
	261	Royal Heyward Byrd
	282	Clark Melvin Carrel
	310	Ernst T. Christensen
	316	Tom Clausing
	317	Amy Susan Clark
	321	Norman Lee Clark
	347	John E. Cook
	347	John Oliver Cook
	347	John Edward Cook
	416	John E. Davis
	418	Landy Floyd Davis
	421	Joseph Anthony Dean
	458	Charles Walter Dorn
	507	Ernie Ensor
	513	Robert Clark Euler
	584	Donna Fritts
	606	Ethel Gargoza
	612	Julius Arthur Gaustad
	617	Charles John Gebler
	663	Rees Bladen Griffiths
	687	Hillard D. Hall
	687	Gene Morr
	688	Jackson Earl Hall
	722	John W. Harris
	727	Ivan Earl Hart
	729	Nelson Howard Hartley
	776	Louise M. Hinchliffe
	776	Ruby Chase
	776	Hubert B. Chase
	800	James Edward Hopkins
	802	Charles Lamb Horning
	802	Pat Horning
	811	Gary Howe
	844	Clark Jack
	875	Anne Trinkle Jones
	886	Marvin G. Joshua
	973	Robert Stephen Leding, Jr.
	978	Emery Carl Lehnert
	1066	Jim Marr
	1075	Carol Anne Martin
	1123	William James McMullin
	1128	Clyde Meadows
	1146	Robert Alderson Middleton
	1152	Harry Eugene Miller
	1184	Elmer Earl Moretz
	1186	William LeGene Morris
	1221	Fred Nanacasia
	1301	“Slim” Patrick
	1323	Annie Phillips
	1333	Frank Pinkley
	1383	George D. Quimby
	1417	Louis Leon Richard
	1440	Marlin Jurvis Robinson
	1446	Scott Rommel
	1463	Miles T. Rowan

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Occupational and Avocational Index**

National Park Service employee (<i>continued</i>)	1480	Mary P. Ryan
	1502	Lawrence Anthony Scheier
	1534	John Segeren
	1548	Grover Cleveland Sharp
	1566	Nelson Carroll Short
	1598	Eagle Mae Smith
	1656	Vicki Stinson
	1658	John W. Stockert
	1660	Stan Stockton
	1668	Isabelle Florence Story
	1680	Pedro Suazos
	1703	Therean E. Taylor
	1712	Ted Wayne Terry
	1712	Martha Elizabeth Terry
	1713	Will Terry
	1729	Warren Horace Thurman
	1743	Daniel Tobin
	1842	Elmer Watahomigie
	1849	Victor Pearl Watahomigie
	1864	Donald Edward Welborn
	1895	Waldo Wilcox
	1903	Robert Rae Williamson
	1904	James Raymond Willis
	1944	Kenneth B. Wright
	1962	Mayo Orrel Zabriskie
National Park Service employee (Southwestern Monuments) ...	1613	Parke W. Soule
National Park Service historian.....	1536	Richard Sellars
National Park Service Investigator	1915	Noble J. Wilt
National Park Service landscape architect.....	287	Charles D. Carter
National Park Service Ranger <i>see also separately</i> ranger (Grand Canyon National Park)		
National Park Service Ranger	1802	David Vela
National Park Service regional deputy director	1062	Richard Wakefield Marks
National Park Service regional director	520	Boyd Evison
National Park Service regional directorships.....	1737	M. R. Tillotson
National Park Service regional directorships.....	1882	John Roberts White
National Park Service Regional Special Agent.....	945	Erny Kuncl
National Park Service Southeast Region Deputy Director	674	Neal Gregory Guse, Jr.
National Park Service superintendencies	1122	John Sherman McLaughlin
	1300	Preston Palmer Patraw
	1657	Merle Eugene Stitt
	1882	John Roberts White
	1920	Kittridge Atwood Wing
National Park Service superintendent (Capulin Volcano NM).....	899	Marin Karraker
National Park Service Superintendent (Sequoia-Kings Canyon) ..	938	Frank Frederick Kowski
National Park Service volunteer.....	1468	Rich Rudow
National Park Service, Assistant Director	224	Harold Child Bryant
National Tuberculosis Association regional secretary	1746	John Tombs
Native American Boatman Program (first intern)	1848	Shana Victoria Watahomigie
Native American individuals <i>see separately</i> : Blackfoot, Diné (Navajo), Havasupai, Hopi, Hopi-Tewa, Hualapai, Kaibab Band of Southern Paiutes, Kiowa, Pit River Tribe, Yavapai-Apache		
Native Americans (Ancestral).....	1	Anonymous

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Occupational and Avocational Index**

NATO Supreme Allied Commander.....	496	Dwight Eisenhower
naturalist	26	Stewart Aitchison
	79	Vernon Bailey
	115	Merrill David Beale
	162	Clarence Frank Birdseye, II
	233	Hermon Carey Bumpus
	543	Jesse Walter Fewkes
	574	Paul Fountain
	690	Joseph Glenn Hall
	770	H. V. Hibbard
	788	Charles Frederick Holder
	942	Joseph Wood Krutch
	1102	John Russell McCarthy
	1116	Barbara McKee
	1416	William Seltzer Rice
	1425	Meribeth Jeanne Riffey
	1510	Dale Lee Schmidt
	1524	Beth Schwarzman
	1537	Ernest Thompson Seton
	1616	Earle Edward Spamer
	1933	Samuel Washington Woodhouse
	1968	Ann Haymond Zwinger
naturalist (avocational)	544	Archelaus G. Field
	1658	Joanne W. Stocker
	1658	John W. Stockert
Navajo see Diné		
Nestor Company founder.....	804	David Horsley
neurosurgeon	68	Nathan Carrington Avery
New Haven (Connecticut) Indian Association president	673	Mrs. W. F. Gurley
New York State Optometric Society President	1540	Franklin D. Seward
<i>New York Times</i> environmental reporter.....	1967	Raymond Zhong
Newberry Library Librarian	1789	George Burwell Utley
Newbery Medal recipient	764	Marguerite Henry
news reporter and anchor	498	Linda Ellerbee
newspaper editor	634	Charles Sumner Gleed
	651	John Temple Graves
	810	Edgar Watson Howe
	820	Heinrich Huhn
	1028	James Philip MacCarthy (Fitz-Mac)
	1193	Leroy Eugene Mosher
	1271	Buckey O'Neill
	1287	Walter Hines Page
	1883	William Allen White
	1902	Mrs. M. Burton Williamson
newspaper executive	1460	W. J. Rouse
newspaper magnate	1253	Lord Northcliffe
newspaper publisher.....	1164	Ed J. Mock
	1214	Thomas Dowler Murphy
	1287	Walter Hines Page
newspaper reporter	545	Flora Field
	1967	Raymond Zhong
newspaper sports writer.....	1795	Charles Emmitt Van Loan

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Occupational and Avocational Index**

newspaper staff writer	550	Harold Mansel Finley
newspaperman	378	Chester Theodore Crowell
	497	Orville Elder
	509	Edmund Frederick Erk
newspaperman (traveling).....	1621	Schuyler Colfax Spero
Nobel Laureate	311	Winston Churchill
	387	Marie Curie
	387	Irène Curie
	493	Albert Einstein
	599	John Galsworthy
	1257	Barack Obama
	1451	Theodore Roosevelt
	1451	Theodore Roosevelt
nobility <i>see also</i> royalty, ruler		
nobility (France).....	1693	Duke de Talleyrand
	1693	Dutchess de Talleyrand
nobility (India).....	594	Sayajirao Gaekwad III
nobility (Italy)	77	Pietro Badoglio
	1057	Guglielmo Marconi
nobility (United Kingdom).....	467	Dutchess of Windsor
	685	Lord Halifax
	1197	Lord and Lady Mountbatten
	1253	Lord Northcliffe
	1764	Frederick Treves
North Rim resident	191	Blanche Bradley
	191	Willard Bradley
	191	Zorro Bradley
	191	Nattalie Ruvern Bradley
	1119	Robert Wylie McKee
novelist.....	15	Edward Abbey
	75	Donald L. Baars
	112	Emily Katharine Bates
	114	Rex Beach
	348	Grace MacGowan Cooke
	466	Marie Dugard
	563	Rosita Forbes
	599	John Galsworthy
	607	Hamlin Garland
	643	Stephen Graham
	789	Arthur Holitscher
	807	Emerson Hough
	810	Edgar Watson Howe
	995	Paul Lindau
	1029	Peter Clark Macfarlane
	1144	Sophus Michaëlis
	1153	Henry Miller
	1167	Balduin Möllhausen
	1218	Vladimir Nabokov
	1259	Howard Viincent O'Brien
	1274	James Oppenheim
	1349	Emily Post
	1430	Mary Roberts Rinehart
	1607	Dama Margaret Smith
	1669	Rex Stout

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Occupational and Avocational Index**

novelist (<i>continued</i>).....	1834	Charles Dudley Warner
	1900	Alice Muriel Williamson
	1929	Thomas Wolfe
nurse.....	570	Linda Forney
	974	Emma Lee
	1324	“Physicians and Nurses”
	1698	Lillian Tomesina Tankersley
nurse (Grand Canyon)	1502	Josephine Elizabeth Scheier
	533	Margaret Fields
nurse practioner.....	1056	Mary Gdula
nursing assistant (Grand Canyon)	863	Carol Elaine Jewitt
occultist	1405	Willy Reichel
Office National de Géologie (France) Director.....	1710	Pierre-Marie Termier
Ohio State House of Representatives, Representative	1009	Nicholas Longworth
Ohio State University Trustee.....	1664	Julius Stone
oil company executive	1448	Archie Roosevelt
oil tycoon	453	Edward Laurence Doheny
Oklahoma State Dental Society officer	1877	C. L. White
one of the faithful.....	73	H.B.B.
operatic and concert tenor.....	672	Frederick Karl Gunster
operatic baritone.....	165	David Scull Bispham
optometrist	60	G. H. Aronsfeld
	1540	Franklin D. Seward
orator	223	William Jennings Bryan
	1723	Charles Lemuel Thompson
ornithologist	224	Harold Child Bryant
outdoor recreation administrator	1504	Preston Williams Schellbach
outdoorsman	1557	Leonard DeWitt Sherman
outfitter	33	Harry Aleson
	125	Belknap Family
	127	Buzz Belknap
	178	George Boren
	240	Carol Burke
	241	Fred Burke
	342	Colorado River outfitters
	390	Jack Currey
	433	Mike Denoyer
	439	Bill Diamond
	440	Derryl Diamond
	441	Pat Diamond
	499	Rob Elliott
	515	John Evans
	516	Loie Belknap Evans
	525	Henry Falany
	587	Kent Frost
	620	Bill George
	720	Don Harris
	734	Bus Hatch
	735	Don Hatch
	737	Ted Hatch
	745	Ron Hayes

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Occupational and Avocational Index**

outfitter (<i>continued</i>)	909	L. Lynn Keller
	925	Dave Kloepfer
	937	Vladimir Joseph Kovalik
	1003	Martin Litton
	1033	Viki Mackay
	1033	Viki Mackay
	1100	Dick McCallum
	1236	Doris Drown Nevills
	1237	Norman Davies Nevills
	1428	Jim Rigg
	1488	Bill Byron Sanderson
	1489	Jerry Dale Sanderson
	1490	June Sanderson
	1590	Ken Sleight
	1601	Marc Smith
	1604	Ron Smith
	1617	Tony Sparks
	1635	Cam Staveley
	1636	Gaylord Staveley
	1637	Joan Nevills Staveley
	1638	Joy Iris Staveley
	1716	Fred Thevenin
	1868	George Wendt
	1880	Georgie White
	1943	Frank Wright
	1957	Jessica Youle
outfitter (not Grand Canyon)	391	Steve Currey
	549	Carole Finley
	819	Jerry Hughes
“owner” of Grand Canyon	100	Solomon Barth
	670	Juan Antonio Guevara Calderón
Pacific Cost Jobbers and Manufacturers’ Association officer	1014	Harvey D. Loveland
Packard Motor Car Company President	890	Henry Bourne Joy
packer	318	Chris Clark
	1561	Joe C. Shirley
	1568	Vaughn Thomas Short
	1598	John Tom Smith
	1660	Stan Stockton
	1797	Elizabeth Vandentoorn
	1904	James Raymond Willis
Page (Arizona) pioneer	1488	Bill Byron Sanderson
painter (construction)	1833	Donald Victor Warden
	1833	Manley Wadsworth
paleobotanist	1878	David White
paleoclimatologist	1074	Paul Schultz Martin
paleontologist	569	Trevor David Ford
	631	Charles Whitney Gilmore
	1074	Paul Schultz Martin
	1135	Charles Warren Merriam
	1137	John Campbell Merriam
	1521	Charles Schuchert
	1794	C. E. Van Gundy
	1825	Charles Doolittle Walcott

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Occupational and Avocational Index**

Papillon Grand Canyon Helicopters founder, chairman	696	Elling B. Halvorson
parachutist	244	Bob Burnquist
	1781	U.S. Army Air Forces parachutists
paraglider flyer <i>see also</i> paramotor flyer		
paraglider flyer	593	Will Gadd
paramedic	799	Dylan Dewey Hopkins
paramedic (airborne)	316	Tom Clausing
paramotor flyer	1767	Glenn Tupper
parrot	1192	Mosby
passenger agent (Union Pacific Railroad)	53	Breckenridge Armstrong
pastor <i>see</i> clergyman		
pathologist	1371	Theophil Mitchell Prudden
Peace Corps Country Director	494	Donn Eisele
Peace Corps volunteer	778	Lois Hirst
	778	Steve Hirst
Peach Springs School Principal	1843	Lucille J. Watahomigie
pedestrian	551	John Huston Finley
	1024	Charles Fletcher Lummis
	1874	Edward Payson Weston
pencilman (Powell Survey)	1958	Brigham Lawrence Young
performer	1129	Ambrose Means
personality <i>see also</i> celebrity		
personality (radio and web)	490	Mandela Leola van Eeden
Phantom Ranch manager	1160	Teresa Magda Mische
	1345	Philip Henry Poquett
	1345	Emma Charlotte Poquett
	1756	Warren G. Tracy
pharmacist	682	Walter Robert Hadwen
	817	Ed Hudson
	1408	Charles A. Reilly
philanthropist	69	Edward Everett Ayer
	277	Andrew Carnegie
	482	George Eastman
	1083	Frank Elmer Masland, Jr.
	1279	Eliza Ann Otis
Philippine Constabulary officer	1882	John Roberts White
philosopher	118	Simone de Beauvoir
	852	William James
	915	Hermann Keyserling
	944	Eugen Kühnemann
	1639	George Powell Steck
photographer	26	Stewart Aitchison
	50	John Annerino
	69	Emma Augusta Ayer
	116	E. O. Beaman
	126	Bill Belknap
	168	John Blaustein
	197	Dugald Bremner
	202	Don Briggs
	260	Elias Butler

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Occupational and Avocational Index**

photographer (<i>continued</i>).....	534	James Fennemore
	636	Barry Morris Goldwater
	671	David Oliver Gulliford
	744	Adam Haydock
	749	Charly Heavenrich
	774	Jack Hillers
	791	Burton Holmes
	814	Jake Hoyungowa
	833	Il'ia Il'f
	867	Clifton Johnson
	929	Kolb Brothers
	932	Ellsworth L. Kolb
	933	Emery C. Kolb
	943	Robert H. Kuhne
	954	Edwin Herbert Land
	1008	William Simon Long
	1045	George Lamont Mancuso
	1049	Guy Mannering
	1073	Amy S. Martin
	1096	Pete McBride
	1113	John Burcham
	1133	Bob Melville
	1149	E. M. Miller
	1171	Carl Moon
	1185	Lucy Burrows Morley
	1200	David Muench
	1201	Josef Muench
	1244	Tad Nichols
	1247	Franklin Asa Nims
	1266	Charles Sumner Olcott
	1347	Eliot Porter
	1356	Walter Clement Powell
	1468	Rich Rudow
	1472	John Running
	1503	Louis Schellbach, III
	1533	Cliff Segerblom
	1557	Leonard DeWitt Sherman
	1685	Bill Suran
	1793	Willard Van Dyke
	1837	Charles Warrington
photographer (aerial)	1150	Erik Miller
	1517	Art Scholl
photographer (creative)	924	Mark Klett
	924	Byron Wolf
photographer (landscape)	227	Mike Buchheit
	831	Philip Hyde
	951	Gary Ladd
	1662	Seneca Ray Stoddard
photographer (Native American portrait)	1818	Adam Clark Vroman
photographer (portrait)	262	Elsie Pumpelly Cabot
photographer (repeat)	1641	Hal G. Stevens
physical therapist	1079	Tom Martin
physician.....	7	Anonymous
	85	Ivan Petroff Balabanoff

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Occupational and Avocational Index**

photographer (<i>continued</i>).....	446	Philip Dirksen
	449	George Dock
	464	Mary V. Dryden
	544	Archelaus G. Field
	580	Russell George Frazier
	622	Arpad Geyza Gerster
	682	Walter Robert Hadwen
	969	Albert E. Le Play
	1209	Joseph Amasa Munk
	1216	Thomas M. Myers
	1238	John Strong Newberry
	1308	David Paulson
	1313	Abraham Per Lee Pease
	1324	“Physicians and Nurses”
	1371	Theophil Mitchell Prudden
	1441	William Josephus Robinson
	1515	Leo Schnur
	1764	Frederick Treves
	1869	Bill Wenner
	1933	Samuel Washington Woodhouse
physician (chiropractic)	988	S. Rutherford Levy
physician (concessionaire Xanterra).....	1056	Angelica Marcias
	1056	Kristen Burkholder
physicist	18	Herschel Clifford Parker
	387	Marie Curie
	387	Irène Curie
	493	Albert Einstein
	1235	John von Neumann
	1325	Edward Charles Pickering
	1360	Ludwig Prandtl
	1422	Charles Francis Richter
	1639	George Powell Steck
pianist	14	Marden Abadi
	475	Jimmy Durante
	603	Rudolph Ganz
	948	Georgette La Motte
	1317	Effa Ellis Perfield
piano businessman	1897	F. A. Wilks
piano tuner	603	Benjamin Keith
pilot see aviator		
Pioneer Award recipients	645	Grand Canyon Historical Society
Pit River Tribe (of California).....	517	Willis Lyman Evans
plagiarist.....	1423	Harry Earl Rieseberg
playwright.....	114	Rex Beach
	432	Thomas Stewart Dennison
	545	Flora Field
	599	John Galsworthy
	789	Arthur Holitscher
	1009	Elizabeth Ina Joy
	1144	Sophus Michaëlis
	1255	Alfred Noyes
	1364	John Boynton Priestley
	1415	Cale Young Rice

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Occupational and Avocational Index**

playwright (<i>continued</i>).....	1551	George Bernard Shaw
	1644	George Sterling
plumber.....	5	Anonymous
plumbing contractor.....	941	Verlen Kruger
poet.....	2	“Kansas Tourists”
	3	Anonymous
	46	Anna Morgan Anderson
	124	Helen Runyon Belknap
	129	André Bellessort
	133	Wilhelm Benignus
	144	Beatrice B. Bernheim
	154	Ambrose Gwinnett Bierce
	179	Jack Borlase
	182	Charles Brainerd Botsford
	187	Sadie Bowman-Metcalf
	210	Fred Emerson Brooks
	262	Elsie Pumpelly Cabot
	280	Caroline Carptenter
	333	Clara Harwood Cochran
	346	Harrison Conrard
	348	Grace MacGowan Cooke
	349	Ina Donna Coolbrith
	366	Adelaide Crapsie
	368	“Captain Jack” Crawford
	389	Edwin Curran
	424	Charles Edmund DeLand
	432	Thomas Stewart Dennison
	478	Eva Emery Dye
	550	Harold Mansel Finley
	560	John Gould Fletcher
	607	Hamlin Garland
	608	Edwin Clarkson Garrett
	614	Thea Gavin
	692	Sharlot Mabridth Hall
	738	Ves Q. Hathaway
	815	Sam Hubbard, Jr.
	816	Leyland Huckfield
	824	Will B. Hunter
	837	Laurence Edward Innes
	849	Steinbjørn Berghamar Jacobsen
	1005	J. William Lloyd
	1102	John Russell McCarthy
	1111	W. T. McDonald
	1144	Sophus Michaëlis
	1154	Joaquin Miller
	1168	Harriet Monroe
	1207	Seth Muller
	1218	Vladimir Nobokov
	1232	Ágnes Nemes Nagy
	1233	James Ernest Nesmith
	1246	James S. Nies
	1255	Alfred Noyes
	1274	James Oppenheim
	1276	H. Nelson Orr
	1279	Eliza Ann Otis
	1294	E. H. Parry

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Occupational and Avocational Index**

poet (<i>continued</i>)	1316	Emma Peirce
	1319	Peter Peters
	1352	James Henry Potts
	1367	Edna Dean Proctor
	1380	Amil David Quayle
	1415	Cale Young Rice
	1423	Harry Earl Rieseberg
	1429	William Wendell Riley
	1473	A. L. Runyan
	1481	G. H. S.
	1493	Maria Clara da Cunha Santos
	1568	Vaughn Thomas Short
	1575	William Haskell Simpson
	1579	Charles William Sirch
	1585	R. Skeel
	1585	E. E. F. Skeel
	1586	Louise Morgan Sill
	1605	Mrs. T. Jefferson Smith
	1621	Schuyler Colfax Spero
	1644	George Sterling
	1671	Joseph Baermann Strauss
	1701	Edward Robeson Taylor
	1723	Charles Lemuel Thompson
	1791	Henry van Dyke
	1839	J. Curtis Wasson
	1863	Z. Weinper
	1870	Agnes Mathilde Wergeland
	1871	August Wilhelm Wern
	1886	Lilian Whiting
	1889	Orson Ferguson Whitney
	1932	Henry Cleveland Wood
poet (sometime)	396	Elliott Daingerfield
Poet Laureate (California).....	349	Ina Donna Coolbrith
“poet laureate of the Colorado River”	1568	Vaughn Thomas Short
Polaroid Corporation co-founder	954	Edwin Herbert Land
political campaign manager	1812	Walter Vick
political commentator	230	William F. Buckley, Jr.
Pope (future).....	1285	Eugenio Cardinal Pacelli
post office <i>see</i> U.S. Post Office <i>or</i> U.S. Postal Service		
Postmaster (Grand Canyon).....	99	Jean Frederick Bart
	537	Lannis L. Ferrall
	537	Louisa Ferrall
	679	Tony Guzman
	1140	Art Metzger
Postmaster (Kanab, Utah)	1958	Brigham Lawrence Young
Postmaster (North Rim)	1384	Marion Quinn
Postmaster (Supai).....	1583	Virginia Siyuja
potter	1220	Nampeyo
Powell Society, founding member	1572	George Simmons
power company representative	728	Kevin Hartigan
	908	Don Keil
Premier, Soviet Union	917	Nikita Krushchev

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Occupational and Avocational Index**

preservationist.....	1202	John Muir
President <i>see also</i> U.S. President		
President (Federal Republic of Germany).....	285	Karl Carstens
Presidential Commission on the Status of Women Chair	1450	Eleanor Roosevelt
pressman.....	290	Dan Cassidy
pretender.....	1423	Harry Earl Rieseberg
priest <i>see</i> clergyman		
Prime Minister (United Kingdom).....	311	Winston Churchill
Prime Minister (Italy).....	77	Pietro Badoglio
Prince (titular) <i>see cross-listings under this term in the bibliography</i>		
Princess (titular) <i>see cross-listings under this term in the bibliography</i>		
Principal (Flagstaff schools).....	1839	J. Curtis Wasson
Principal (Grand Canyon School).....	677	Carl H. Guthrie
Principal (Grand Canyon School).....	955	Steven Christopher Landes
Principal (Grand Canyon Schools).....	1956	Matthew A. Yost
Principal (Peach Springs School).....	1843	Lucille J. Watahomigie
printer.....	1889	Orson Ferguson Whitney
producer (film).....	592	Gilbert E. Gable
Professional River Outfitters Association Chairman	1636	Gaylord Staveley
professor.....	420	William Morris Davis
	460	Garland Downum
	466	Marie Dugard
	544	Archelaus G. Field
	1569	Shoshone [pseudonym]
professor (aerospace engineering).....	56	Neil Alden Armstrong
professor (biology).....	1425	Meribeth Jeanne Riffey
professor (biology and environmental science).....	308	Anindo Choudhury
professor (botany).....	329	Elzada Urseba Clover
	781	Bénédict Pierre Georges Hochreutiner
	888	Lois Jotter
professor (chemistry).....	726	Edward Hart
	1296	Charles Lathrop Parsons
professor (chiropractic).....	988	S. Rutherford Levy
professor (church history).....	1676	Gaspard Ernest Stroehlin
professor (economics).....	992	Robert Liefmann
professor (of English).....	330	Merrel Dare Clubb, Jr.
	946	Benjamin Putnam Kurtz
	1322	William Lyon Phelps
	1415	Cale Young Rice
professor (environmental science).....	1377	Stephen J. Pyne
professor (geography).....	1256	Fritz Nussbaum
professor (geology).....	150	Stanley S. Beus
	222	Kirk Bryan
	267	Ian Campbell
	825	Peter Wesley Huntoon
	896	Karl E. Karlstrom
	935	E. Donaldson Koons
	1094	John Haviland Maxson

“Too Numerous To Name”
Occupational and Avocational Index

professor (geology) (<i>continued</i>)	1117	Edwin Dinwiddie McKee
	1135	Charles Warren Merriam
	1137	John Campbell Merriam
	1495	Ira Sasowski
	1632	Jack Stark
	1700	Ralph Stockman Tarr
	1899	George Huntington Williams
professor (Greek language)	288	Frank Carter
professor (history and environmental studies)	1222	Roderick Frazier Nash
professor (hydrology)	985	Luna Leopold
professor (law)	1086	Mason Ladd
	1596	Edwin Burritt Smith
professor (mathematics)	258	Harvey Butchart
	460	Philip Benson Downum
professor (music and mathematics)	431	Harvey Clelland DeMotte
professor (occultism)	1405	Willy Reichel
professor (Russian literature)	1218	Vladimir Nabokov
Progressive movement leader	1883	William Allen White
prospector	114	Rex Beach
	117	Ben Beamer
	148	James S. Best
	183	Louis Boucher
	453	Edward Laurence Doheny
	610	Octavius Decartur Gass
	610	James H. Ferry
	610	M. Butterfield
	610	James Butterfield
	783	Daniel L. Hogan
	959	Felix Lantier
	1173	James Mooney
	1421	William Chesley Richmond
	1478	William F. Russell
	1619	Charles H. Spencer
	1699	Seth Benjamin Tanner
	1749	Harry Leigh Tooker
	1853	“Long Tom” Watson
prospector [?]	889	Elizabeth Ina Joy
psychologist	852	William James
public benefactor	641	Edwin Gould, Sr.
public speaker	592	Gilbert E. Gable
publicist	592	Gilbert E. Gable
	1205	Hendrik Pieter Nicolaas Muller
publisher	173	John J. Bohn
	179	Jack Borlase
	253	George Ward Burton
	304	E. O. Chapman
	306	Joe Mitchell Chapple
	637	John L. Goldwater
	747	William Randolph Hearst
	760	Randall Henderson
	793	Henry Gartf Holt
	1164	Ed J. Mock

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Occupational and Avocational Index**

publisher (<i>continued</i>).....	1178 1214 1253 1279 1361	W. Clement Moore Thomas Dowler Murphy Lord Northcliffe Eliza Ann Otis Louis Prang
publishing executive.....	207	British Institute of Journalists (George Armstrong, William Cowper Barrons, Ralph D. Blumenfeld, William Clarke, W. J. T. Collins, H. G. Davey, Charles Igglesden, H. Jacques, F. Lawrence Johnson, Henry Collinson Owen, Alan Pitt Robbins, P. B. M. Roberts, R. A. J. Walling, William Robert Willis, Paul Cowles, Henry S. Haskell)
Pulitzer Prize recipient	143 892 1107 1374	Meyer Berger Jules J. Jusserand John Tinney McCutcheon Ernie Pyle
Pullman conductor.....	538	John Ferris
Quaker	37 38 165 374 1004	Susan Janney Allen William Charles Allen David Scull Bispham Gulielma Crosfield Elizabeth Lloyd
Queen (titular) <i>see cross-listings under this term in the bibliography</i>		
Quorum of the Twelve Apostles <i>see Church of Jesus Christ...</i>		
racial and social extremist.....	651	John Temple Graves
radio and web personality	490	Mandela Leola van Eeden
radio users	163 279 484 636 931 949 1298 1424 1432 1445 1453 1503	Birdseye Expedition Carnegie–CalTech Expedition Clyde Eddy Barry Goldwater Carl Eugene Lehnert E. C. La Rue Pathé-Bray Expedition John Hauert Riffey Robert Ripley Linda rolf David A. Rosenthal Louis Schellbach, III
railroad executive (Denver, Colorado Cañon & Pacific Railroad)	214	Frank Mason Brown
railroad man.....	339	Harry James Cole
ranch hand.....	190	John Davis Bradley
ranch hand	1959	Heidi Young
rancher	147 236 236 323 363 456 506 508 736 748	Ralph Joseph Berry Iven LeRoy Bundy Chester Bundy Watson Monroe Clawson Al Craig William M. Donelson Emmett Myron Ennis Dave Ericsson Eddie Hatch Tony Heaton

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Occupational and Avocational Index**

rancher (<i>continued</i>).....	877	Buffalo Jones
	960	Bert Lauzon
	1104	Charlie McCormick
	1677	Harriet Williams Russell Strong
	1730	Robert P. Thurston
ranchwife	1398	Elsie Reed
ranger (California).....	265	“California John”
ranger (Canyonlands National Park).....	274	Douglas Carithers
ranger (Denali National Park).....	1542	Cale F. Shaffer
ranger (Grand Canyon National Monument).....	184	William L. Bowen
ranger (Grand Canyon National Park) <i>see also</i> Assistant Chief Ranger, Deputy Chief Ranger, Chief Ranger		
ranger (Grand Canyon National Park).....	23	Mercy Aiken
	24	Silas Aiken
	48	Howard T. Anderson
	57	Leslie Preston Arnberger
	66	Robert W. Audretsch
	84	Pat Baker-Bucello
	131	Robert H. Bendt
	134	Meg Benke
	157	George H. Billingsley
	186	Carl Bowman
	212	Art Brown
	217	Ron Brown
	217	Pat Brown
	237	Gale Burak
	246	Cindy Burns
	247	Jennifer Burns
	286	Ann Carter
	309	Carl Christensen
	380	Kim Crumbo
	382	Ed Cummings
	383	Ed Cummings
	412	Dan Davis
	417	Kathleen Davis
	452	Natt Noyes Dodge
	520	Boyd Evison
	533	Jack Harold Fields
	584	Stewart William Fritts
	609	Lon Garrison
	654	Cathy Green
	656	Keith Green
	683	Martha Hahn-O’Neil
	693	Ward W. Hall
	718	Johns H. Harrington
	723	Michael Harrison
	784	Jen Hogan
	787	Sonja Hoie
	846	Julie Jackson
	869	Frank Johnson
	870	Fred Johnson
	871	Kimmy Johnson
	878	Kelli Jones
	895	Phyllis Yoyetewa Kachinhongva
	898	David Orville Karraker
	899	Marin Karraker

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Occupational and Avocational Index**

ranger (Grand Canyon National Park) <i>(continued)</i>	931	Carl Eugene Lehnert
	945	Erny Kunch
	957	Rader Lane
	958	Mary Langdon
	960	Bert Lauzon
	966	Robert Edward Laws
	967	Jennifer Lawton
	968	Rebecca Lawton
	993	Deb Liggett
	1077	Sid Martin
	1093	Mary Lou Mauer
	1124	Randi McPheron
	1155	Shannon Miller
	1177	Sherman B. Moore
	1203	Nancy Eileen Muleady-Mecham
	1215	Ruthann Murray
	1261	John Clarence O'Brien
	1273	Mark Crumbo O'Neill
	1323	Ken Phillips
	1362	L. Greer Price
	1402	Dean Reese
	1407	Woody Reiff
	1424	John Hauert Riffey
	1437	Clair A. Roberts
	1445	Linda Rolf
	1510	Dale Lee Schmidt
	1539	Ryan Seumtewa
	1542	Cale F. Shaffer
	1544	Elyssa Shalla
	1550	Barbara Sharrow
	1554	Sheldon
	1607	"White Mountain" Smith
	1672	Chris Streit
	1685	Bill Suran
	1726	Richard Thorum
	1773	Marie Tuxhorn
	1798	Bil Vandergraff
	1819	Sue Vulich
	1848	Shana Victoria Watahomigie
	1849	Victor Pearl Watahomgie
	1882	John Roberts White
	1903	Robert Rae Williamson
	1920	Kittridge Atwood Wing
	1925	Bryan Wisher
	1940	Tom Workman
	1949	William D. Yavorsky, III
	1950	Keliyana Yazzie
	1954	Marc Yeston
ranger (National Park Service, not Grand Canyon).....	15	Edward Abbey
	521	Butch Farabee
	572	Dave Foster
	898	Marin Karraker
	899	Marin Karraker
	938	Frank Frederick Kowski
	978	Emery Carl Lehnert
	1025	Chuck Luttrell

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Occupational and Avocational Index**

ranger (National Park Service, not Grand Canyon) (<i>continued</i>)	1073	Amy S. Martin
	1075	Philip DePons Martin
	1103	Nancy McCleskey
	1114	Donald Edward McHenry
	1114	Douglas Bruce McHenry
	1301	Ken Patrick
	1437	Clair A. Roberts
	1437	Liz Roberts
	1581	Tony Sisto
	1631	Robert G. Stanton
	1802	David Vela
	1920	Les Womack
ranger (U.S. Forest Service)	159	Robert Scott Bingham
	1726	Richard Thorum
ranger-naturalist (Grand Canyon National Park)	101	Betty Lou Bartlett
	317	Bill Clark
	766	Walt Herriman
	935	E. Donaldson Koons
	1114	Donald Edward McHenry
	1117	Edwin Dinwiddie McKee
	1299	Pauline Patraw
	1300	Pauline Mead Patraw
	1503	Louis Schellbach, III
	1679	Glen Ernest Sturdevant
	1821	Hugh Henry Waesche
real estate baron.....	1275	Andrew W. Oppmann
real estate promoter.....	148	James S. Best
realtor	1595	E. Quincy Smith
reformer	1596	Edwin Burritt Smith
Regio Esercito [Royal Italian Army] Chief of Staff	442	Armando Diaz
Religious Society of Friends see Quaker		
reporter	866	Annette Thackwell Johnson
reporter (newspaper).....	545	Flora Field
	1967	Raymond Zhong
Representative see also U.S. Representative (House of Representatives)		
Representative (Nevada Assembly).....	1533	Gene Segerblom
Representative (New York State Assembly)	1451	Theodore Roosevelt
Representative (State of Ohio).....	1009	Nicholas Longworth
researcher of the West.....	723	Michael Harrison
restaurant critic	314	Craig Claiborne
river guide consolidated under river runner		
river map producer.....	126	Bill Belknap
	127	Buzz Belknap
	516	Loie Belknap Evans
	879	Les Jones
	1647	Larry Stevens
river runner.....	15	Edward Abbey
	20	Jenny and Richard Adkins
	25	Kate Aitchison
	29	Lee Albertson
	33	Harry Aleson

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Occupational and Avocational Index**

river runner (<i>continued</i>).....	36	Mary K. Allen
	47	Fletcher Anderson
	50	John Annerino
	59	Chelsea Arndt
	61	Jeffe Aronson
	64	Chelsea Atwater
	67	Bill Austin
	68	Nathan Carrington Avery
	82	Jon Baker
	104	Steve Baskis
	113	James Gilbert Bayer
	119	Lonnie Bedwell
	120	Ron Beecher
	125	Belknap Family
	126	Bill Belknap
	127	Buzz Belknap
	136	Joe Bennion
	141	Lorenzo Bergamin
	148	James S. Best
	148	Elmer Kane
	149	Margeaux Bestard
	156	Jack Billings
	157	George H. Billingsley
	158	Susan Billingsley
	161	Frank McNeel Bird
	163	Claude Hale Birdseye
	164	Francis Marion Bishop
	166	Walt Blackadar
	167	Elwyn Blake
	168	John Blaustein
	169	Steve Bledsoe
	178	George Boren
	185	William Bowker
	188	Mike Boyle
	189	George Young Bradley
	197	Dugald Bremner
	200	Terry Brian
	202	Don Briggs
	205	Ann-Marie Dale Bringhurst
	214	Frank Mason Brown
	235	Garth Bundy
	239	Amos Burg
	240	Carol Burke
	241	Fred Burke
	242	Winslow Burleson
	254	Shorty Burton
	263	Beverly Caifa
	272	Joy Ungricht Carber
	274	Douglas Carithers
	292	Mike Castelli
	294	Donna Catotti
	300	Laura Chamberlin
	301	Kathy Champion
	315	Matt Claman
	319	Malcolm D. Clark
	320	Martha Clark

“Too Numerous To Name”
Occupational and Avocational Index

river runner (<i>continued</i>).....	326	Bruce H. Cline
	329	Elzada Urseba Clover
	340	Amity Jamison Collins
	350	Nikki Cooley
	353	Brian Coombs
	356	Tim Cooper
	359	Lorna Corson
	376	John Cross, Jr.
	380	Kim Crumbo
	390	Jack Currey
	391	Steve Currey
	397	Dale family
	398	Emily Dale
	399	O'Connor Dale
	400	Ote Dale
	401	Regan Dale
	404	Stephen D'Arrigo
	413	Dan Davis, Sr.
	428	Frederick Samuel Dellenbaugh
	433	Mike Denoyer
	436	Jim DeVeney
	438	Chelsea DeWeese
	439	Bill Diamond
	440	Derryl Diamond
	441	Pat Diamond
	443	Dan Dierker
	444	Brad Dimock
	445	Chris Dippold
	451	Frank Dodge
	473	William H. Dunn
	473	Oramel G. Howland
	473	Seneca B. Howland
	477	Bob Dye
	479	Ethan Dyer
	484	Clyde Eddy
	485	Dave Edwards
	489	W. H. Edwards
	490	Mandela Leola van Eeden
	491	Charles Eggert
	495	Fred Eiseman
	495	Margaret Eiseman
	499	Rob Elliott
	505	Michael Engelhard
	515	John Evans
	516	Loie Belknap Evans
	525	Henry Falany
	526	Laura Fallon
	527	Erica Fareio
	530	Don Farmer
	532	Kevin Fedarko
	534	James Fennemore
	536	Art Fenstermaker
	548	John M. Findley
	549	Carole Finley
	555	Alan Fisk-Williams
	557	Bob Flamme

“Too Numerous To Name”
Occupational and Avocational Index

river runner (<i>continued</i>).....	558	George F. Flavell
	558	Ramon Montéz
	559	Colin Fletcher
	562	Bob Foote
	572	Dave Foster
	576	Jane Francis
	580	Russell George Frazier
	582	Lewis Ransome Freeman
	585	Carol Fritzing
	587	Kent Frost
	588	Travis Fugate
	589	Moultly Fulmer
	595	Art Gallenson
	598	Nathaniel Galloway
	616	Patrick Geanious
	620	Bill George
	624	Michael Ghiglieri
	625	Jocelyn Gibbon
	626	Pete Gibbs
	627	Langdon Gibson
	629	Allen Gillberg
	633	Sally Gist
	636	Barry Morris Goldwater
	638	Frank Goodman
	649	Alexander Galt Grant, Jr.
	655	Douglas Green
	661	Dick Griffith
	661	Isabelle Griffith
	667	Pete Gross
	668	Kenton Grua
	686	Andy Hall
	689	Jimmy Hall
	690	Joseph Glenn Hall
	700	Jon Hamilton
	701	Joyce Hamilton
	702	Lynn Hamilton
	705	Peter M. Hansbrough
	705	Henry Richards
	706	Brian Hansen
	707	Curtis Grant Hansen
	708	Tom Hansen
	711	Shonie Hardeen
	714	Kristin Danelle Harned
	715	John Harper
	719	Brian Harris
	720	Don Harris
	720	Mary Harris
	734	Bus Hatch
	735	Don Hatch
	737	Ted Hatch
	739	Andrew J. Hatten
	741	William Rhodes Hawkins
	745	Ron Hayes
	746	Jay Healy
	749	Charly Heavenrich
	754	Bruce Helin

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Occupational and Avocational Index**

river runner (<i>continued</i>).....	757	Bart Henderson
	761	Roger Henderson
	762	Jimmy Hendrick
	767	Matt Herrman
	768	Sharon Hester
	774	Jack Hillers
	777	John Hirsch
	790	Stan Hollister
	792	Buzz Holmstrom
	799	Dylan Dewey Hopkins
	817	Ed Hudson
	817	Edward Wallace Hudson
	819	Jerry Hughes
	826	Verne Huser
	827	Andy Hutchinson
	828	Bessie Hyde
	829	Glen Rollin Hyde
	830	Glen and Bessie Hyde
	830	Glen and Bessie Hyde
	832	Teresa Hylton
	840	Ray Interpreter
	848	Michael Jacobs
	853	Sam Jansen
	860	Robert Jensen
	861	Marv Jensen
	865	Kevin Johansen
	873	William Derby Johnson, Jr.
	876	Bert Jones
	879	Les Jones
	880	Sabra Lynn Jones
	881	Stephen Vandiver Jones
	884	Nate Jordan
	885	Suzanne Jordan
	888	Lois Jotter
	897	Henry Karpinski
	900	David Kashinski
	901	Bec Kates
	904	Tim Kazan
	904	Karen Byerley Kazan
	909	L. Lynn Keller
	914	Bill Key
	925	Dave Kloepfer
	929	Kolb Brothers
	932	Ellsworth L. Kolb
	933	Emery C. Kolb
	937	Vladimir Joseph Kovalik
	960	Bert Lauzon
	968	Rebecca Lawton
	971	Jeri Ledbetter
	977	Katie Lee
	987	Rona Levein
	991	François Leydet
	998	Linda Lou Lindemann
	1003	Martin Litton
	1010	Steve Lonie
	1011	Bert Loper

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Occupational and Avocational Index**

river runner (<i>continued</i>).....	1019	Josh Lowry
	1021	Jack Luck
	1032	Bryce Mackay
	1033	Dave Mackay
	1033	Dave Mackay
	1034	Walker David Mackay
	1035	Jason Mackelprang
	1039	Steve Mahan
	1049	Guy Mannering
	1065	Tim Marozick
	1070	Garth Marston
	1072	Otis Reed Marston
	1076	Richard Martin
	1079	Tom Martin
	1080	Omar Eli Martinez
	1083	Frank Elmer Masland, Jr.
	1091	Bob Matthews
	1095	Eldon McArthur
	1097	Scott McBride
	1099	Patricia C. McCairen
	1100	Dick McCallum
	1101	Siobhan McCann
	1109	Harry Martin McDonald
	1117	Edwin Dinwiddie McKee
	1121	Collin Peter McKnight
	1130	Tim Means
	1133	Bob Melville
	1145	John William Middendorf
	1157	Colleen J. Miniuk
	1169	Tom Moody
	1187	George Morrison
	1188	Jack Morrison
	1189	Brick Mortenson
	1190	Dave Mortenson
	1212	Shane Murphy
	1216	Thomas M. Myers
	1222	Roderick Frazier Nash
	1223	Ron Neff
	1226	Ariel Neill
	1230	Kimo Nelson
	1234	John Nesmith
	1236	Doris Drown Nevills
	1237	Norman Davies Nevills
	1239	Neal Newby
	1239	Frank Moltzen
	1242	Jack Nichols
	1244	Tad Nichols
	1245	Nels Niemi
	1247	Franklin Asa Nims
	1254	Jim Norton
	1260	John O'Brien
	1272	Liam Brecker Thomas O'Neill
	1273	Mark Crumbo O'Neill
	1277	Joe Orr
	1280	William Anthony Ott
	1304	Roger Patterson

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Occupational and Avocational Index**

river runner (<i>continued</i>).....	1321	Rudi Petschek
	1327	Mark Pierce
	1328	Mark Pillar
	1335	Robby Pitagora
	1339	Zak Podmore
	1341	Jeff Pomeroy
	1351	Andre Potochnik
	1353	Don Poulson
	1354	John Wesley Powell
	1356	Walter Clement Powell
	1357	Walter Henry Powell
	1368	Katie Proctor
	1369	Billie Prosser
	1372	Elmer Purtyman
	1376	Jeff Pyle
	1378	ML Quartaroli
	1379	Richard David Quartaroli
	1380	Amil David Quayle
	1381	Henry Quayle
	1385	Bob Quist
	1386	Clifford Rails
	1388	Rachael Rankin
	1390	Wayne Ranney
	1394	Ruth Ann Ratay
	1397	Clarence L. Reece
	1399	Ben Reeder
	1400	Stuart Reeder
	1400	Grant Reeder
	1401	Mary Rees
	1407	Woody Reiff
	1409	Elizabeth Mary Reilly
	1410	P. T. Reilly
	1412	Karen Michelle Bellinger Reyes
	1413	Steve Reynolds
	1414	Nick Reznick
	1421	William Chesley Richmond
	1425	Meribeth Jeanne Riffey
	1426	Bob Rigg
	1427	Jack Rigg
	1428	Jim Rigg
	1433	Wally Rist
	1439	Bestor Robinson
	1454	Glade Ross
	1455	Kenny Ross
	1461	Orea Roussis
	1472	John Running
	1474	Rebecca Rusch
	1477	Charles S. Russell
	1477	Edwin R. Monett
	1483	Christa Sadler
	1485	Justin Salamon
	1485	Tyler Williams
	1488	Bill Byron Sanderson
	1489	Jerry Dale Sanderson
	1490	June Sanderson
	1491	Lois Sanderson

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Occupational and Avocational Index**

river runner (<i>continued</i>).....	1507	Paula Beth Schiewe
	1511	John C. Schmidt
	1512	Rachel Schmidt
	1518	Tom Schrage
	1522	Joe Schuppe
	1524	Beth Schwarzman
	1527	Tracy Scott
	1533	Gene Segerblom
	1533	Cliff Segerblom
	1539	Ryan Seumptewa
	1542	Cale F. Shaffer
	1546	Joseph P. Shannon
	1547	Neal Shapiro
	1549	Robert Phillip Sharp
	1563	Gene Shoemaker
	1565	Dave Shore
	1568	Vaughn Thomas Short
	1571	Dennis Silva
	1572	George Simmons
	1574	Mary Phyllis Simpson
	1578	Robert Black Feather Sinyella
	1587	Bill Skinner
	1590	Ken Sleight
	1594	Drifter Smith
	1599	Latimer Smith
	1601	Marc Smith
	1602	Philip M. Smith
	1604	Ron Smith
	1606	Wesley Smith
	1608	Dennis Smoldt
	1611	Jacob Snyder
	1615	Clint Spahn
	1616	Earle Edward Spamer
	1617	Tony Sparks
	1630	Robert Brewster Stanton
	1632	Jack Stark
	1635	Cam Staveley
	1636	Gaylord Staveley
	1637	Joan Nevills Staveley
	1638	Joy Iris Staveley
	1646	Floyd Calvin Stevens
	1647	Larry Stevens
	1650	John F. Steward
	1652	Derald Stewart
	1654	Willie Stewart
	1664	Julius Stone
	1665	William C. Stone
	1666	Jon Stoner
	1667	Ruthie Stoner
	1670	Dave Stratton
	1683	Jack Sumner
	1696	Harlan Taney
	1697	Marieke Taney
	1704	Willie Taylor
	1705	Evan Tea
	1706	Jason Tea

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Occupational and Avocational Index**

river runner (<i>continued</i>).....	1707	Louise Teal
	1715	Mark Thatcher
	1716	Fred Thevenin
	1717	Paul Thevenin
	1718	Astrid Thomas
	1720	Matt Thomas
	1722	Almon Harris Thompson
	1724	Kate Thompson
	1725	Chris Thornley
	1731	Scott Thybony
	1732	Ellen Tibbetts
	1733	Connie Tibbits
	1734	Karen Hasse Ticknor
	1747	John Toner
	1748	Joseph Lewis Tonsmeire
	1752	Joshua Tourjee
	1765	John Tree Trujillo
	1769	Rich Turner
	1814	Jorgen Visbak
	1822	Todd Wagner
	1848	Shana Victoria Watahomigie
	1856	Roy Webb
	1862	Erik Weihenmayer
	1868	George Wendt
	1869	Bill Wenner
	1875	Emma Wharton
	1880	Georgie White
	1888	Bryce Whitmore
	1890	Tim Whitney
	1892	David Whittlesey
	1907	Allen Wilson
	1909	Dennis Wilson
	1917	Matt Winfrey
	1922	Peter Winn
	1923	Paul Winter
	1938	Elias Benjamin Woolley
	1938	John King
	1938	Arthur Sanger
	1943	Frank Wright
	1948	Teresa Yates-Matheson
	1951	Shyanne Yazzie
	1953	Tom Yerkes
	1955	Jan Yost
	1957	Jessica Youle
	1963	Glade Zarn
river runner (accidental)	1881	James White
river runner (canoeist)	941	Verlen Kruger
	941	Steve Landrick
	1103	Nancy McCleskey
river runner (floater)	121	Bill Beer
	394	John Daggett
	1179	Bill Mooz
river runner (hapless and inexperienced)	1310	William E. Payne
	1310	James R. Ervin
river runner (jet boat) see Jet Boat Expedition in the bibliography		

“Too Numerous To Name”
Occupational and Avocational Index

river runner (lower Colorado guide).....	503	Murl Emery
river runner (prospective)	663	Rees Bladen Griffiths
river runner (riverboard)	1208	Julie Munger
river runner (supposed)	1195	John Moss
river runner (uprun expedition, 1871).....	1876	George Montague Wheeler
river runner (uprun) <i>see</i> Jet Boat Expedition		
River Runners Hall of Fame inductees	1435	River Runners Hall of Fame
riverboarder	1208	Julie Munger
river-running tourist	175	Charles Bolte
	176	Erma Bombeck
	234	Bonnie Bundy
	290	Dan Cassidy
	434	John Denver
	552	Linda Finn
	1264	Mary Oertel-Kirschner
	1411	Esther Rentrop
	1411	Eugenia Wyckoff
	1509	John Schlump
	1519	Emma Schray
	1852	Angela Watson
road guide compiler.....	1158	J. Harry Minor
	1158	Charles P. Minor
rock climber <i>see</i> climber		
Rotary International officer.....	289	Vivian Carter
	488	Raymond A. Edwards
“Rough Rider”	783	Daniel L. Hogan
	1271	Buckey O’Neill
Rowe Well affiliate	1944	Kenneth B. Wright
Rowe Well assistant	710	Gladys Harbin
Rowe Well manager and owner	710	John B. Harbin
Royal Air Force Volunteer Reserve aviator.....	1702	Edwin Dale Taylor
Royal Greenwich Observator Chief Assistant	1768	Herbert Hall Turner
royalty <i>see also</i> nobility, ruler		
royalty (Belgium)	28	King Albert I
	28	Queen Elisabeth
royalty (Great Britain).....	467	Duke of Windsor
royalty (Greece).....	1307	King Paul
	1307	Queen Frederika
	1307	Prince Constantine
	1307	Princess Sophia
royalty (Iran).....	1543	Shah of Iran
royalty (Japan)	902	Prince Kaya
	1691	Princess Takamatsu
	1691	Prince Takamatsu
royalty (Norway)	1267	Crown Prince Olav
	1267	Crown Princess Märtha
royalty (Romania)	1061	Queen Marie
	1061	Princess Ileana
royalty (Saudi Arabia).....	524	Prince Abdulla Faisal
	916	Prince Khalid

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Occupational and Avocational Index**

royalty (Sweden)	675	Crown Prince Gustaf Adolf
	675	Crown Princess Louise
royalty (Thailand).....	151	King Bhumibol
	151	Queen Consort Sirikit
	1687	Prince Svasti
	1687	Princess Svasti
ruler (Indore, India)	1392	Tukoji Rao III
runner (distance)	248	Buzz Burrell
	1036	Dave Mackey
runner (trail)	1087	Rick Mater
runner (ultramarathon).....	891	Scott Gordon Jurek
saddlemaker.....	1859	Jim Weeks
sailor	1166	Carl Moesly
Saint Louis Society of Dental Science President.....	1573	Clarence Oliver Simpson
salesman	9	Anonymous
	360	J. J. Corwin
	1178	W. Clement Moore
Salt Lake City Treasurer	1889	Orson Ferguson Whitney
Sandia National Laboratories mathematician.....	1320	Donald Palmer Peterson
Santa Fe Railway Chief Clerk	772	C. A. Higgins
Santa Fe Railway employee	4	Anonymous
	160	Carl Birchfield
	203	Nat Maynard Brigham
	296	E. R. Cavanaugh
	296	E. R. Ball
	299	Clifford Eugene Chamberlain
	322	Leo Herbert Clawson
	334	L. H. Cochran
	343	Mary Elizabeth Jane Colter
	658	Charles Ogden Greening
	725	Edgar Hart
	1142	Bill Kent
	1151	Harold Lester Miller, Sr.
	1172	John Floyd Moon
	1229	Elmer Nelson
	1292	Charles E. Parks
	1301	“Slim” Patrick
	1314	John C. Peck
	1387	Lorenzo Ramirez
	1464	Nellie Rowan
	1464	Anna Creeley
	1492	Marvin Rodriquez Sandoval
	1499	George Frank Scheck
	1500	Raymond H. Scheck
	1564	William Nichols Shope
	1575	Walter Hubbell
	1575	R. L. Watts
	1589	Skinny the Ticket Clerk
	1624	Reuben M. Spivey
	1711	Sid Terry
	1736	S. Ray Tilbury
	1749	Harry Leigh Tooker
	1755	Heber Mosiah Tracy

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Occupational and Avocational Index**

Santa Fe Railway employee (<i>continued</i>)	1771	Samuel Edmund Turner
	1944	Kenneth B. Wright
Santa Fe Railway employee (?)	1605	Mrs. T. Jefferson Smith
Santa Fe Railway General Advertising Agent	1575	William Haskell Simpson
Santa Fe Railway officer	634	Charles Sumner Glead
Santa Fe Railway telegrapher.....	738	Ves Q. Hathaway
<i>Saturday Evening Post</i> Associate Editor.....	1795	Charles Emmitt Van Loan
school administrator	379	Becky Crumbo
	1103	Nancy McCleskey
school counselor	955	Steven Christopher Landes
	1103	Nancy McCleskey
School of American Research, CEO	1523	Douglas W. Schwartz
scientist	954	Edwin Herbert Land
screenwriter	1364	John Boynton Priestley
screenwriter (silent films).....	1900	Alice Muriel Williamson
sculptor	1788	Leila Woodman Usher
sculptor (stone)	1808	Michael Verkamp
Sea Craft company founder	1166	Carl Moesly
Second Lady <i>see</i> U.S. Second Lady		
secretary.....	606	Ethel Gargoza
	776	Louise M. Hinchliffe
	776	Ruby Chase
	1857	Christy P. Weber
Secretary of the Interior <i>see</i> U.S. Secretary of the Interior		
Sedona (Arizona) pioneer.....	1514	Sedona Miller Schnebly
seismologist	1422	Charles Francis Richter
Senator <i>see also</i> U.S. Senator		
Senator (New York State).....	1450	Franklin Delano Roosevelt
Senator (State of Illinois).....	1257	Barack Obama
Senator (Utah State)	1889	Orson Ferguson Whitney
Shakespearean scholar	590	Horace Howard Furness
sheriff.....	192	Frank L. Bradney
	266	Ralph Henry Cameron
	1271	Buckey O'Neill
sheriff (deputy).....	710	John B. Harbin
shopkeeper	1704	Willie Taylor
showman	336	Buffalo Bill Cody
Sinclair service station employee.....	1675	Chuck Stretch
singer	434	John Denver
	475	Jimmy Durante
	874	<u>Jökull</u> Júlíusson
	979	Tom Lehrer
	1404	Regensburger Domspatzen (choir)
	1785	University of California Glee Club
singer (folk)	977	Katie Lee
singer (Shrine of Ages Choir).....	978	Lillian Ruth Lehner
singing cowboy	1858	Stanley Leland Weed

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Occupational and Avocational Index**

skateboarding enthusiast	244	Bob Burnquist
Smithsonian Institution Secretary [director]	1825	Charles Doolittle Walcott
social activist	437	John Bancroft Devins
social and racial extremist	651	John Temple Graves
social commentator	1364	John Boynton Priestley
social media “influencer”	1570	Katie Sigmond
social rights advocate	602	Mahatma Gandhi
social worker	550	Harold Mansel Finley
socialite	69	Emma Augusta Ayer
	349	Ina Donna Coolbrith
	467	Dutchess of Windsor [American]
	1009	Alice Lee Longworth
	1349	Emily Post
	1484	Margaret Olivia Sage
	1655	Clärenore Stinnes
	1693	Dutchess de Talleyrand
sociologist	465	W. E. B. Du Bois
songwriter	434	John Denver
	874	<u>Jökull</u> Júlíusson
	977	Katie Lee
	979	Tom Lehrer
soprano	623	Adelaide Gescheidt
Southwestern National Monuments HQ Supertintendent	1333	Frank Pinkley
speech therapist	676	Sylvia Marijane Gustafson
spelunker <i>see</i> cave explorer <i>and</i> cave diver		
spiritual speaker	297	Gayuna Cealo
spiritual teacher	18	Swami Abhedananda
spiritualist writer	112	Emily Katharine Bates
sportsman	114	Rex Beach
stage operator	1728	James W. Thurber
Standard Oil Company engineer	1737	M. R. Tillotson
State of California Railroad Commission, Commissioner	1014	Harvey D. Loveland
steel magnate	277	Andrew Carnegie
stonemason	1755	Heber Mosiah Tracy
	1944	Kenneth B. Wright
story writer	637	John L. Goldwater
stunt performer	244	Bob Burnquist
	523	Douglas Fairbanks
	564	Ed Forbis
	578	Bob Frankel
	926	Robbie Knievel
	929	Kolb Brothers
	932	Ellsworth L. Kolb
	933	Emery C. Kolb
	1447	Stefan Roos
	1663	James Albion Stolbert
	1830	Nik Wallenda
stunt performer (aircraft)	1053	Paul Mantz
	1721	Royal Vearl Thomas

“Too Numerous To Name”
Occupational and Avocational Index

stunt performer (skateboard/parachute)	1251	Bruno Torturra Nogueira
suffrage <i>see</i> women’s suffrage		
Superintendent (Grand Canyon Public Schools)	677	Carl H. Guthrie
Superintendent (Grand Canyon Schools)	1956	Matthew A. Yost
Supreme Court of the United States <i>see</i> U.S. Supreme Court		
Supreme Ruler of Russia	934	Alexander Vasilyevich Kolchak
surveyor	408	George Davidson
	1006	William Henry Lockridge
	1291	George Walter Parkins
	1665	William C. Stone
swimmer (distance)	1674	Martin Strel
talk show host	1918	Oprah Winfrey
teacher	101	Betty Lou Bartlett
	106	Ada Lenore Bass
	220	Georgie Brunaugh
	366	Adelaide Crapsie
	480	Zella Dysart
	497	Orville Elder
	555	Alan Fisk-Williams
	778	Steve Hirst
	778	Lois Hirst
	836	Arthur Inkersley
	849	Steinbjørn Berghamar Jacobsen
	978	Lillian Ruth Lehner
	979	Tom Lehrer
	979	Tom Lehrer
	998	Linda Lou Lindemann
	1014	Harvey D. Loveland
	1114	Bona May McHenry
	1547	Neal Shapiro
	1735	Edna N. Tidball
	1771	Eloise Fain Turner
teacher (Grand Canyon School)	656	Nancy Green
	955	Steven Christopher Landes
	1323	Annie Phillips
	1445	Linda Rolf
	1580	Julie Ann Sisson
	1580	Steve Sisson
	1743	Terry Tobin
	1829	Judy Walker
	1956	Jeanne E. Yost
teacher (music theory)	1317	Effa Ellis Perfield
teacher (Quaker)	1004	Elizabeth Lloyd
teacher (spiritual)	18	Swami Abhedananda
teacher (substitute)	676	Sylvia Marijane Gustafson
teacher (voice)	623	Adelaide Gescheidt
	662	Yeatman Griffith
teacher (Yoga)	835	Kelly Ingols
technical consultant	1682	Thomas Sulpizio
telecommunications analyst	1071	Nathan B. Marston

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Occupational and Avocational Index**

telephone operator	1598	Eagle Mae Smith
	1712	Martha Elizabeth Terry
television personality	1055	Elke Maravilha
	1918	Oprah Winfrey
tenor	672	Frederick Karl Gunster
Teva sandals inventor	1715	Mark Thatcher
Theta Chi national fraternity, Traveling Secretary	785	Robert Henderson Hoge
Toldedo (Ohio) Museum of Art, Assistant Director	1648	Nina Spalding Stevens
topographer	172	Sumner Homer Bodfish
	812	Edwin Eugene Howell
	872	Willard Drake Johnson
	1090	François Emile Matthes
	1722	Almon Harris Thompson
tour guide (El Tovar)	1219	Carol Naille
tour guide (North Rim)	1120	Thomas Heron McKee
tour provider (aerial)	284	E. B. “Red” Carson
	284	R. J. “Bart” Barton
Touring Information Bureau of America President	1158	J. Harry Minor
tourist	3	Anonymous
	4	Anonymous
	10	Anonymous
	11	Anonymous
	152	Ellen Fish Biddle
	175	Charles Bolte
	201	Helen Bridgman
	275	Léontine Carlier
	276	Mrs. Carlson
	280	Caroline Carpenter
	480	Zella Dysart
	519	Barb Evert
	546	Quinn Fike
	597	Mrs. John R. Galloway
	652	Asa Gray
	652	Jane Lathrop Gray
	673	Mrs. W. F. Gurley
	694	Otto Halmbacher
	732	James H. Hyde
	815	Sam Hubbard, Jr.
	824	Will B. Hunter
	990	Sylvia Lewis
	1022	Frank Luke, Sr.
	1086	Elmer Herbert Mateas
	1098	Roger Burkhart
	1113	Chris Adams
	1113	Shane Anders
	1113	Jamie Bussey
	1113	Cameron [child]
	1113	Ethan [child]
	1113	Emily Kier
	1113	Philippe Le Vessier
	1113	Tom O’Loughlin
	1113	Sharon Swain
	1113	David Schmittinger

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Occupational and Avocational Index**

tourist (<i>continued</i>)	1113	James Turner
	1113	Hannah Tyldesley
	1113	Cecilia Wenisch
	1113	Tyler Williams
	1138	A. W. Merrill
	1185	Lucy Burrows Morley
	1185	Ralph Morley
	1194	Moses Mosler
	1225	Ada P. Neill
	1246	James S. Nies
	1346	Blachley Hoyt Porter
	1346	Louis Hopkins Porter
	1355	Mary Dean Powell
	1465	Dorothy H. Rowe [child]
	1475	Ida M. Rusk
	1514	Sedona Miller Schnebly
	1579	Charles William Sirch
	1585	R. Skeel
	1585	E. E. F. Skeel
	1663	James Albion Stolbert
	1796	Ida A. Van Loan
	1893	Mr. and Mrs. A. H. Whyte
	1941	Mrs. H. M. Worth
	1961	Yucca [pseudonym]
tourist [child].....	1581	Tony Sisto
trading post employee	1735	Edna N. Tidball
trail guide <i>see also</i> wrangler		
trail guide	183	Louis Boucher
trail guide (Havasupai Reservation)	1841	Claude Watahomigie
	1841	J. Jones
trail guide (pre-Fred Harvey)	956	Jim Lane
Trans-Canyon Pipeline construction manager	1156	Tom Miller
Trans-Canyon Pipeline project supervisor	1895	Waldo Wilcox
translator	31	Carlos Agustín Aldao
	69	Emma Augusta Ayer
	466	Marie Dugard
	1037	Allan Alexander MacRae
	1577	Harriet Sinyella
	1831	Thomas Walsh
Transmississippi Commercial Congress, President.....	1014	Harvey D. Loveland
trapper	598	Nathaniel Galloway
	638	Frank Goodman
	1305	James Ohio Pattie
traveler.....	69	Emma Augusta Ayer
	275	Léontine Carlier
	574	Paul Fountain
	619	Margaret Geist
	791	Burton Holmes
	833	Il'ia Il'f
	833	Evgeny Petrov
	851	George Wharton James
	1161	Daniel Holmes Mitchell
	1349	Emily Post

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Occupational and Avocational Index**

traveler (<i>continued</i>).....	1632	Jack Stark
	1719	Lowell Thomas
	1926	Jones Wister
traveler (disabled).....	1458	Wendy Carol Roth
traveling newspaperman	1621	Schuyler Colfax Spero
Tusayan business owner.....	1538	Jack Settles
Tusayan businesses employee.....	19	Rosemarie H. Acosta
	388	Nona A. Curley
	1384	Marion Quinn
	1436	Gary A. Roberge
Tusayan businesses operator	1743	Daniel Tobin
	1743	Terry Tobin
Tusayan hotelier.....	1459	Franz X. Rotter
Tusayan pioneer.....	1730	Robert P. Thurston
U.S. Air Force aviator.....	1779	U.S. Air Force Thunderbirds
U.S. Air Force officer.....	636	Barry Morris Goldwater
	1627	Tom Stafford
U.S. Air Force Reserves.....	1772	Tuskegee Airmen
U.S. Army (soldier).....	172	Sumner Homer Bodfish
U.S. Army 51st Armored Infantry	1780	U.S. Army
U.S. Army Air Corps aviator.....	1597	H. D. Smith
	1913	Robert Wilson
U.S. Army Air Force aviator	1772	Tuskegee Airmen
U.S. Army Air Service aviator.....	511	Robert G. Ervin
	511	Frank W. Seifert
	1312	Alexander Pearson
	1448	Quentin Roosevelt
	1470	Chase V. Rugh
	1529	Ralph Olaf Searle
	1529	E. D. Jones
	1645	Albert William Stevens
	1645	John A. Macready
	1721	Royal Vearl Thomas
	1813	Albert T. Vierra
	1813	Eric Nelson
U.S. Army officer.....	371	George Crook
	471	George Brand Duncan
	476	Clarence Edward Dutton
	842	Joseph Christmas Ives
	1318	John Joseph Pershing
	1318	John Miller Stotsenburg
	1448	Archie Roosevelt
	1449	Elliott Roosevelt
	1876	George Montague Wheeler
	1882	John Roberts White
U.S. Assistant Secretary of the Interior	97	Donald Barry
U.S. Assistant Secretary of the Navy.....	1450	Franklin Delano Roosevelt
U.S. Attorney General.....	910	Robert Francis Kennedy
U.S. Bureau of Land Management Congressional Affairs Officer ..	808	Charlie Houser
U.S. Bureau of Reclamation Actting Commissioner.....	1431	William E. Rinne

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Occupational and Avocational Index**

U.S. Bureau of Reclamation Commissioner	454	Floyd Dominy
U.S. Bureau of Reclamation Deputy Commissioner	1431	William E. Rinne
U.S. Bureau of Reclamation employee.....	1488	Bill Byron Sanderson
	1861	David L. Wegener
U.S. Bureau of Reclamation employee (Grand Canyon & Page)...	961	Hubert Francis Lauzon
U.S. Bureau of Reclamation engineer	1914	Robert L. Wilson
U.S. Commisioner of Education	34	James E. Allen, Jr.
U.S. Department of Agriclcture botanist.....	1800	George Vasey
U.S. Department of the Interior administrator.....	429	Arthur Edward Demaray
U.S. Department of the Interior employee	365	William Henry Harrison Cranmer
	429	Arthur Edward Demaray
	1555	Ronne Cross Shelsé
U.S. District Court, District of Arizona, Judge	1591	Richard Elihu Sloan
U.S. Division of Forestry Chief.....	1332	Gifford Pinchot
U.S. First Lady	255	Barbara Bush
	257	Laura Lane Bush
	328	Hillary Clinton
	1450	Eleanor Roosevelt
U.S. Fish Commissioner (Assistant)	1700	Ralph Stockman Tarr
U.S. Forest Service Director.....	1332	Gifford Pinchot
U.S. Forest Service employee	584	Donna Fritts
	1737	M. R. Tillotson
	1857	Gary Weber
U.S. Forest Service lookout.....	245	Chris Burns
	1443	Mavis Rogers
	1443	Ross Rogers
	1471	Jean Rukkila
	1618	Frank R. Speck
U.S. Forest Service Ranger	1726	Richard Thorum
U.S. General of the Armies	1318	John Joseph Pershing
U.S. General of the Army	496	Dwight Eisenhower
U.S. Geological Survey Director	1825	Charles Doolittle Walcott
U.S. Geological Survey employee	1555	Ronne Cross Shelsé
U.S. Geological Survey geologist	157	George H. Billingsley
	405	Nelson Horatio Darton
	502	Don Elston
	1020	Ivo Lucchitta
	1117	Edwin Dinwiddie McKee
	1250	Levi Fatzinger Noble
	1391	Frederick Leslie Ransome
	1524	Beth Schwarzman
	1563	Gene Shoemaker
	1572	George Simmons
	1774	Floyd R. Twenter
	1821	Hugh Henry Waesche
	1878	David White
U.S. Geological Survey hydrographer	1633	Roy Starkey
	1735	Dean Tidball
U.S. Geological Survey hydrologist	985	Luna Leopold
U.S. Geological Survey paleontologist	1135	Charles Warren Merriam

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Occupational and Avocational Index**

U.S. Geological Survey surveyor	1291	George Walter Parkins
U.S. Geological Survey topographer.....	872	Willard Drake Johnson
	1090	François Emile Matthes
U.S. Government employee	1423	Harry Earl Rieseberg
U.S. Guano Corporation employee.....	883	Jimmie Jordan
	1603	Roger A. Smith
U.S. Magistrate Judge	1810	Steve Verkamp
U.S. Marine Corps Reserve “Operation Supai” air boss	1112	James M. McGee
U.S. Navy SEAL.....	380	Kim Crumbo
U.S. Office of Indian Affairs, Supai station superintendent	1016	Fred S. Lovenskiold
U.S. Post Office <i>see also</i> U.S. Postal Service		
U.S. Post Office employee	99	Jean Frederick Bart
	1141	Ethel Metzger
	1177	Sherman B. Moore
U.S. Post Office mail carrier (Supai).....	1068	Foster Marshall
	1068	Guy Marshall
U.S. Post Office Postmaster (Grand Canyon)	537	Lannis L. Ferrall
	537	Louisa Ferrall
	1140	Art Metzger
U.S. Post Office Postmaster (Kanab, Utah).....	1958	Brigham Lawrence Young
U.S. Post Office Postmaster (North Rim).....	1384	Marion Quinn
U.S. Post Office Postmaster (Supai)	1583	Virginia Siyuja
U.S. Postal Service <i>see also</i> U.S. Post Office		
U.S. Postal Service employee.....	99	Jean Frederick Bart
	321	Betty Jo Clark
	1375	Eloise Pyle
U.S. Postal Service mail carrier (Supai)	425	Hank Delaney
	425	Bud Delaney
U.S. Postal Service Postmaster.....	679	Tony Guzman
U.S. President.....	153	Joe Biden
	256	George H. W. Bush
	327	Bill Clinton
	351	Calvin Coolidge
	496	Dwight Eisenhower
	566	Gerald Ford
	796	Herbert Hoover
	1249	Richard Nixon
	1257	Barack Obama
	1450	Franklin Delano Roosevelt
	1451	Theodore Roosevelt
	1690	William Howard Taft
U.S. Reclamation Service administrator.....	410	Arthur Powell Davis
U.S. Representative.....	256	George H. W. Bush
	266	Ralph Henry Cameron
	509	Edmund Frederick Erk
	541	Simeon Davison Fess
	566	Gerald Ford
	743	Carl Trumbull Hayden
	747	William Randolph Hearst
	813	Joseph Howell
	947	Fiorello La Guardia

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Occupational and Avocational Index**

U.S. Representative (<i>continued</i>).....	1009	Nicholas Longworth
	1009	Charles Frederick Joy
	1098	John McCain
	1126	Martha Elizabeth McSally
	1249	Richard Nixon
	1775	Morris King Udall
	1776	Stewart Lee Udall
U.S. Second Lady	1382	Marilyn Quayle
U.S. Secretary of Commerce.....	796	Herbert Hoover
U.S. Secretary of State	328	Hillary Clinton
U.S. Secretary of the Interior.....	76	Bruce Edward Babbitt
	1776	Stewart Lee Udall
U.S. Secretary of War	1690	William Howard Taft
U.S. Senator.....	62	Henry Fountain Ashurst
	153	Joe Biden
	266	Ralph Henry Cameron
	328	Hillary Clinton
	541	Simeon Davison Fess
	636	Barry Morris Goldwater
	743	Carl Trumbull Hayden
	910	Robert Francis Kennedy
	1098	John McCain
	1126	Martha Elizabeth McSally
	1249	Richard Nixon
	1257	Barack Obama
	1609	Reed Smoot
U.S. Speaker of the House.....	1009	Nicholas Longworth
U.S. Supreme Court Associate Justice	653	Horace Gray
U.S. Supreme Court Chief Justice	1690	William Howard Taft
U.S. Supreme Court records editor	1596	Edwin Burritt Smith
U.S. Vice President	153	Joe Biden
	256	George H. W. Bush
	566	Gerald Ford
	1249	Richard Nixon
	1451	Theodore Roosevelt
U.S. Vice Presidential nominee.....	651	John Temple Graves
U.S. War Department employee	358	George Edgar Corson
ultramarathon runner	891	Scott Gordon Jurek
unicyclist.....	1040	Jack Mahler
United Nations Commission on Human Rights Chair.....	1450	Eleanor Roosevelt
United Nations Commission on Human Rights Representative ..	1450	Eleanor Roosevelt
university administrator	409	W. L. Davidson
	496	Dwight Eisenhower
	551	John Huston Finley
	882	David Starr Jordan
	1086	Mason Ladd
unknown.....	1866	C. F. Welch
uprun expeditions see Jet Boat Expedition, George Montague Wheeler		
used and rare books salesman	290	Dan Cassidy
	755	Dave Hellyer

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Occupational and Avocational Index**

ventriloquist	142	Edgar Bergen
venture investor.....	230	George Franklin Gilder
Vice President <i>see</i> U.S. Vice President		
voice teacher	623	Adelaide Gescheidt
	662	Yeatman Griffith
volunteer	805	Sjors Horstman
	978	Lillian Ruth Lehner
	1468	Rich Rudow
volunteer (Grand Canyon School).....	1673	Suzette Streit
volunteer (National Park Service)	1572	George Simmons
Warner Brothers Corset Company co-founder	1835	Lucien Calvin Warner
Warner Chemical Company founder and chairman.....	1835	Lucien Calvin Warner
Washington, D.C., School Board President	1497	John van Schaick, Jr.
weather observer	1463	F. Ruth Rowan
weaver	1048	Jean Mann
Western Air Express founder.....	650	Byron Leslie Graves
Western Archaeological Center Chief.....	1075	Carol Anne Martin
Western Fruit Jobbers' Association of America tourists	1893	Mr. and Mrs. A. H. Whyte
wilderness guide	505	Michael Engelhard
wildland firefighter	1377	Stephen J. Pyne
	1942	Jackie Wren
William Allen White Children's Book Award recipient	764	Marguerite Henry
windjammer	704	John Hance
wingsuit flyer.....	615	Patrick de Gayardon
	818	Roger Hugelshofer
wireless radio inventor.....	1057	Guglielmo Marconi
women's healthcare administrator	220	Georgie Brunaugh
women's suffrage antagonist	1614	Lucy Helen Muriel Soulsby
women's suffrage proponent.....	478	Eva Emery Dye
	554	Mary Wager Fisher
	1537	Grace Gallatin Seton
woodcarver	1534	John Segeren
world-tour conductor	1561	Joe C. Shirley
wrangler	107	Edith Jane Bass
	135	Marvin Bennett
	216	Mary Lois Brown
	324	Ron Clayton
	383	Ed Cummings
	472	Charles Elbert Dunn
	506	Emmett Myron Ennis
	717	Emmet D. Harrington
	927	Ross Knox
	956	Jim Lane
	1067	Kitty Marr
	1204	Rudolph A. Muller
	1211	Casey Murph
	1290	Tex Parker
	1336	Chelsea Plumb
	1403	Bernice Reeves

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Occupational and Avocational Index**

wrangler (<i>continued</i>)	1501	Krickete Scheerer
	1598	John Tom Smith
	1600	Lee William Smith
	1698	Ray Tankersley
	1797	Elizabeth Vandentoorn
	1824	Walapai Johnny
	1858	Stanley Leland Weed
	1904	James Raymond Willis
writer see also diarist, essayist, journalist, novelist		
writer	16	Rita Deanin Abbey
	26	Stewart Aitchison
	31	Carlos Agustín Aldao
	40	Frances Cornelia Allison
	50	John Annerino
	55	Margaret Neilson Armstrong
	69	Emma Augusta Ayer
	71	John Ayscough
	104	Steve Baskis
	112	Emily Katharine Bates
	118	Simone de Beauvoir
	124	Helen Runyon Belknap
	133	Wilhelm Benignus
	144	Beatrice B. Bernheim
	154	Ambrose Gwinnett Bierce
	187	Sadie Bowman-Metcalf
	230	William F. Buckley, Jr.
	230	George Franklin Gilder
	252	John Burroughs
	253	George Ward Burton
	278	Dale Carnegie
	303	Edwin Barfield Chappell
	306	Joe Mitchell Chapple
	311	Winston Churchill
	311	Randolph Churchill
	332	Irvin Shrewsbury Cobb
	346	Harrison Conrard
	348	Grace MacGowan Cooke
	361	John L. Cowan
	368	“Captain Jack” Crawford
	369	Oswald Crawford
	374	Gulielma Crosfield
	377	Roselle Theodore Cross
	378	Chester Theodore Crowell
	384	Nora Cundell
	387	Ève Curie
	406	Max Dauthendey
	428	Frederick Samuel Dellenbaugh
	432	Thomas Stewart Dennison
	444	Brad Dimock
	447	Winifred Hawkrigde Dixon
	452	Natt Noyes Dodge
	468	Margaret E. Dunbar
	478	Eva Emery Dye
	497	Orville Elder
	505	Michael Engelhard
	521	Sheck Exley

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Occupational and Avocational Index**

writer (<i>continued</i>)	528	John Thomson Faris
	532	Kevin Fedarko
	543	Jesse Walter Fewkes
	556	George Helgesen Fitch
	559	Colin Fletcher
	560	John Gould Fletcher
	582	Lewis Ransome Freeman
	596	Margaret Hastings Gallie
	607	Hamlin Garland
	608	Edwin Clarkson Garrett
	624	Michael Ghiglieri
	656	Nancy Green
	660	Zane Grey
	664	Edward Howard Griggs
	682	Walter Robert Hadwen
	692	Sharlot Mabridth Hall
	713	Ray Clarkson Harker
	726	Edward Hart
	749	Charly Heavenrich
	750	Sven Anders Hedin
	755	Dave Hellyer
	764	Marguerite Henry
	772	C. A. Higgins
	786	John Edwin Hogg
	788	Charles Frederick Holder
	793	Henry Gartf Holt
	807	Emerson Hough
	849	Steinbjørn Berghamar Jacobsen
	851	George Wharton James
	855	Le Roy Jeffers
	859	Kelley Jenness
	866	Annette Thackwell Johnson
	867	Clifton Johnson
	892	Jules J. Jusserand
	912	Alfred Kerr
	942	Joseph Wood Krutch
	951	Gary Ladd
	952	Don Lago
	964	David Lavender
	969	Albert E. Le Play
	970	Betty Leavengood
	991	François Leydet
	1005	J. William Lloyd
	1009	Alice Lee Longworth
	1038	Shandy Maguire
	1083	Frank Elmer Masland, Jr.
	1084	Harry Beckwith Mason
	1099	Patricia C. McCairen
	1102	John Russell McCarthy
	1113	Annette McGivney
	1145	John William Middendorf
	1153	Henry Miller
	1161	Daniel Holmes Mitchell
	1167	Balduin Möllhausen
	1168	Harriet Monroe
	1201	Joyce Rockwood Muench

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Occupational and Avocational Index**

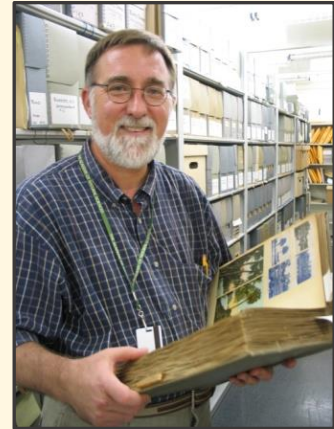
writer (<i>continued</i>)	1207	Seth Muller
	1212	Shane Murphy
	1216	Thomas M. Myers
	1222	Roderick Frazier Nash
	1255	Alfred Noyes
	1258	Richard Oberländer
	1264	Mary Oertel-Kirschner
	1266	Charles Sumner Olcott
	1311	Liston Houston Pearse
	1322	William Lyon Phelps
	1337	Roger Pocock
	1338	Sophie A. Poe
	1344	Charles Henry Pope
	1349	Emily Post
	1352	James Henry Potts
	1364	John Boynton Priestley
	1366	John Wagner Pritchard
	1367	Edna Dean Proctor
	1377	Stephen J. Pyne
	1406	Jack Reid
	1416	William Seltzer Rice
	1423	Harry Earl Rieseberg
	1430	Mary Roberts Rinehart
	1456	Raleigh E. Ross
	1483	Christa Sadler
	1493	Maria Clara da Cunha Santos
	1537	Ernest Thompson Seton
	1537	Grace Gallatin Seton
	1557	Leonard DeWitt Sherman
	1568	Vaughn Thomas Short
	1584	Ernst Teofil Skarstedt
	1607	Dama Margaret Smith
	1622	Willard Learoyd Sperry
	1644	George Sterling
	1648	Nina Spalding Stevens
	1668	Isabelle Florence Story
	1685	Bill Suran
	1719	Lowell Thomas
	1731	Scott Thybony
	1761	Denise Traver
	1766	Edith Sessions Tupper
	1771	Eloise Fain Turner
	1789	George Burwell Utley
	1791	Henry van Dyke
	1850	Ophelia Watahomigie-Corliss
	1851	Dwight Everett Watkins
	1856	Roy Webb
	1863	Z. Weinper
	1882	John Roberts White
	1883	William Allen White
	1886	Lilian Whiting
	1900	Alice Muriel Williamson
	1926	Jones Wister
	1932	Henry Cleveland Wood
	1968	Ann Haymond Zwinger
	1969	Susan Zwinger

**“Too Numerous To Name”
Occupational and Avocational Index**

writer (apiarist).....	393	Pierre-Camille Dadant
writer (inspirational).....	856	Charles Edward Jefferson
	1308	David Paulson
writer (mystery).....	1669	Rex Stout
writer (nature).....	1792	John Charles Van Dyke
writer (short story).....	1795	Charles Emmitt Van Loan
writer (sports).....	1795	Charles Emmitt Van Loan
writer (travel).....	563	Rosita Forbes
	586	Hugo Fromholz
	640	Winifred Gordon
	643	Stephen Graham
	681	T. v. H.
	789	Arthur Holitscher
	809	Horace Carter Hovey
	1008	William Simon Long
	1214	Thomas Dowler Murphy
	1278	Thomas Joseph Hosie O'Shaughnessy
Xi Psi Phi (ΞΨΦ) International Dental Fraternity President	1573	Clarence Oliver Simpson
Yavapai-Apache [?].	886	Marvin G. Joshua
Yoga teacher	835	Kelly Ingols
youth.....	30	Marian Albright
	30	Bob Albright
	742	Carl Callan Hayden
	990	Sylvia Lewis
	1113	Cameron
	1113	Ethan
	1119	Robert Wylie McKee
	1465	Dorothy H. Rowe
	1581	Tony Sisto
	1709	Shirley Temple
zoologist	224	Harold Child Bryant
	233	Hermon Carey Bumpus
	1136	Clinton Hart Merriam
	1965	Max Graf von Zeppelin

ABOUT THE AUTHOR

My first field of study was geology at Rutgers University in the 1970s. For several years afterward I was in commercial publishing, writing about computer technology — before personal computers. In the early '80s I began a long period of employment in natural history study collections, first at the New Jersey State Museum, then in the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia. My 18 years in the Academy's employ began in 1986; before that I had been for 12 years a student research assistant and volunteer there. While on staff I was at various times a collection manager in several departments and collections—invertebrate paleontology, paleobotany, mineralogy, malacology, general modern invertebrates (a collection of organisms other than mollusks, insects and arachnids), diatoms, and botany; and continued to volunteer in vertebrate paleontology. My publications have embraced each of these fields—as well as historical and bibliographical topics about the Grand Canyon and Colorado River regions. Concurrently, for seven years I was editor and managing editor of the Scientific Publications branch of the Academy, which publishes peer-reviewed articles and monographs from authors around the globe in America's oldest uninterrupted line of serials on natural history, from 1817. My last five years at the Academy was as its Archivist, for which I had studied in the graduate program of Temple University's Department of History. On leaving the Academy in 2005 I continued my affiliation as an elected Research Associate. For the next 14 years I was Reference Archivist in the research library of the American Philosophical Society, a polymathic institution in Philadelphia founded in 1743 by Benjamin Franklin as an American analogue of the Royal Society in London, whose staff supports the society's membership and visiting researchers. Since November 2018 I am enjoying an active retirement continuing all of these interests.



Following two visits to the Grand Canyon in 1974 that included my first canyon hikes, I began work on a bibliography of the canyon and the lower Colorado River country. In 1981, the Grand Canyon Natural History Association (now the Grand Canyon Conservancy) published the first edition as a part of its new Monograph series of scholarly publications. A second edition appeared in 1990, with a supplement in 1993. In January 2000, a completely revised bibliography was placed on the Association's website as a searchable database, which was frequently updated. In 2012 I privately published the first edition of *THE GRAND CANON*, a much-embellished resurrection of the print monograph, now in digital (PDF) format that can be viewed in book layout on screen or printed to paper. The fifth edition (planned for early 2025) is significantly revised, including the years 1535–2024 and cites 110,000 items in 114 languages; this includes Volume 2, a now-separate *Cartobibliography*. In 2018 I established a website online, Raven's Perch Media (<https://ravensperch.org>), which hosts this bibliography and contains many other specialized bibliographies and historical resources pertaining to the Grand Canyon and the Lower Colorado River.

In 1989, the 28th International Geological Congress convened in Washington, D.C., which also offered an ambitious series of field trips across the United States, two of them on the Colorado River through Grand Canyon. My first river trip was with the IGC. In 1990, I began working as a geology interpreter on yearly summer trips in Grand Canyon for a Colorado River outfitter, continuing this until 2001. I also participated in two scientific study trips through the canyon under the Glen Canyon Environmental Studies program administered by the U.S. Bureau of Reclamation, on one of which I prospected for living mollusks, the first such investigation ever to have been made along this canyon river. In 1994, I had attended a Penrose Conference sponsored by the Geological Society of America, "From the Inside and the Outside: Interdisciplinary Perspectives on the History of Earth Science." This conference for the first time brought earth scientists and historians together to discuss how each approach research in their complementary fields; from it I developed new perspectives in my research activities, which extended into revisions of the Grand Canyon–Lower Colorado River bibliography. In 2000, I attended a geology symposium at Grand Canyon on "The Colorado River: Origin and Evolution," the proceedings of which were edited by Richard A. Young and me. In 2012 I was honored with the annual Pioneer Award from the Grand Canyon Historical Society. Among many affiliations I hold life memberships with the Grand Canyon Conservancy, the Grand Canyon River Guides, and the Arizona–Nevada Academy of Science.

EARLE E. SPAMER
[pronunciation: Spah'-mer]

BACK COVER — Toledo automobile on the rim at Grandview, February 5, 1902 — the Oliver Lippincott party.

Library of Congress annotation: “Photograph shows a steam-powered Toledo car owned by Oliver Lippincott. The man in the car has been identified as Lippincott and also as Al Doyle, a mountain guide who accompanied Lippincott to drive the first car to the Grand Canyon.” (Copyright Oliver Lippincott, 1902.)

(Library of Congress, LC-USZ62-7119, <https://www.loc.gov/pictures/item/2015645804>, accessed 18 January 2024)



Raven's Perch Media



<https://ravensperch.org>